EAST GOES WEST

History of the CRAFT-HILL-HARRIS and DESHAZER-FAUBION-DOUGLASS-HOWLETT Families
DEDICATION

Upon our retirement in 1971, we were inspired to leave a legacy to our grandchildren in the form of the family history of our seven researchable family lines. It took us longer than anticipated. The following pictures show how the grandchildren looked in 1971, when we started, and how they looked in 1981, when we realized researching would never end, making it imperative to compile the information we had.

HEATHER

BILL
1971

CATHRINE

HEATHER

To
Our Grandchildren

CATHRINE

HEATHER

1981
BILL
## CONTENTS

Dedication v  
Preface ix  

**INTRODUCTION 1**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part I</th>
<th>CRAFT Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>7</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Unidentified Section</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part II</th>
<th>HILL Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>87</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>121</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part III</th>
<th>HARRIS Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>177</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>184</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>196</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part IV</th>
<th>DESHAZER Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>211</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>216</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>248</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Unconnected Section</td>
<td>388</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Thornton</td>
<td>406</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part V</th>
<th>FAUBION Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>411</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>418</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>427</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part VI</th>
<th>DOUGLASS Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>463</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>466</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>479</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Part VII</th>
<th>HOWLETT Family</th>
<th>Introduction</th>
<th>529</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Direct Line of Descent</td>
<td>533</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sibling Section</td>
<td>573</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

INDEX 631
PREFACE

This book contains all seven known lines of our immediate families. Each family line is divided into three parts: our Direct Line first, followed by a Sibling Section, and in some cases an Unconnected (or unidentified) Section containing information on families whose surnames seem to indicate they are in our lineage somewhere.

The format used is a combination of methods used by other historians. Individuals are numbered consecutively in order of birth in the Direct Line. The first ancestor is No. 1, his oldest child is No. 2 on down numerically through all his children, the children of the direct-line child continues to be numbered consecutively, in order of birth. If the individual’s number is preceded by the mark +, it will appear in the Direct Line. If it is just a number, it will appear numerically in the Sibling Section followed by all known information on the descendants of that individual, with each generation identified as generation 2, 3, etc. When practically nothing is known about the individual, no number is assigned but designated by “—.” The Unconnected Section contains family history of those whom we think are related but have been unable to prove the connection.

No intensive research was done on the siblings (brothers and sisters) but we have recorded information found when establishing our direct lines. This information was quite extensive in some cases. Therefore, readers are cautioned to keep in mind that the amount of space devoted to any individual or family does not necessarily reflect their importance or contribution to history. Rather, it is based primarily on the amount of factual material found, either by word of mouth or in written records.

A style note and listing of abbreviations used mainly in connection with statistics and source of information, follow this Preface. Corrections and new information received after typesetting of the book began will appear immediately following the family or individual affected.

Special effort has been made to be factual but we have found quite a variance in statistics from different sources, and human error does tend to creep in even when trying to be accurate. We will welcome any corrections or additional material readers would be kind enough to send. And we sincerely hope you will enjoy the book.

We must thank the Clackamas County Historical Society for allowing us to print its 1975 copyrighted Barlow Road Map and The American Pioneer Trails Association for use of “The Old Oregon Trail” map by Irwin Shope, used in connection with the 1948 Old Oregon Centennial.

We are most appreciative of the help given us by relatives, friends, even
strangers, libraries, historical societies and governmental sources, without which this project would not be possible. While it is difficult to single out various sources, we feel special mention should be made of the Oregon Historical Society, Portland; the Salt Lake City Library, 50 East North Temple, Salt Lake City, Utah; the Tennessee State Library, Nashville; the Oregon State Library, Salem; and the many other state libraries and county courthouses. Roy's Photo, Kahului, Maui, was exceptionally helpful by using special photographic paper to insure clarity in the copies and excerpts my husband made of old photos loaned us by various relatives. Roy, also, made copies of some of the maps from material we were given.

My husband assisted with the research, and has been a patient and helpful "sounding board" in making decisions, and in relieving me of many of my routine (regular?) duties. I have done the recording and compiling, and we both have done proof reading and indexing.

Fond Aloha,

Mrs. George W. Craft
242 Liholiho Street
Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793

ABBREVIATIONS

To advise the readers of style and abbreviation indications being used in this compilation, we present the following:

When the middle name of an individual is in italics (Mildred Jean Fleck), the italics indicate the name the person went by or was known by. Words in parenthesis within a name are either nick names, spelling variations of that name, or maiden names and should be obvious—i.e. Richard (Ricky) Lastname, Ann (Anne) Lastname (Lassname), Mary (Jones) Lastname.

& - and              div. - divorced
bk. - book          doc. - document
b. - born           m. - married
bef. - before       nr. - near
bur. - buried       months - common abbreviation
ca. - about         pg./pp. - page or pages
chn. - children     states - common abbreviation
Co. - Company or County
                       vol. - volume
d. - died           yr. - year
INTRODUCTION

Where does East begin? Undoubtedly, there is a geographical place designating the beginning, but for this writing, East is going to start in the European sector and West shall end in Hawaii where the compilers now live.

Our early ancestors came from Europe, going West to what is now the United States. My husband George Craft’s paternal ancestors are predominately of German descent with some Scotch and Irish. His maternal ancestors are mainly English. My paternal ancestors, to the best of our knowledge, were predominately French although some say Flemish. My maternal ancestors are mainly English and Scotch.

The route of migration followed the usual pattern with those landing in the New England area moving toward Pennsylvania, then either South or Midwest to Ohio, Illinois, and perhaps, into Kansas or Missouri before starting to their final destination in Oregon. Those landing in the South made their way to Virginia, Kentucky, North or South Carolina, and Tennessee, and tended to go to Iowa, Missouri, Kansas or Illinois before taking the covered wagon or train West to the Pacific Northwest. This was the route most of the pioneers took; however, George and I took one step further with our westward movement, bordering again on the approach to the East. We migrated to the then Territory of Hawaii in the 1930s, as our forebears had migrated to what was the Oregon Territory. Oregon became a state in 1859. Hawaii became a state a hundred years later in 1959.

An intriguing question is “Why did people in the middle 1800s decide to take the 2000-mile, five-month trip from Independence, Missouri, across the plains and settle in the West?” Seven of our ancestor lines crossed the plains to Oregon after 1850, all except one going by either oxen and covered wagon or by horses and wagon. My father was one of the fortunate ones. When only three years old, in 1870, he traveled by train with his parents from Omaha, Nebraska, to San Francisco, and then by boat to Portland, Oregon.

The Claiborne Hill family left Iowa in the spring of 1851 with a wagon train arriving at Brownsville, Oregon, that fall. The L.V. Nelson Howlett family started with a group from Jennings County, Indiana, early in April, 1851, and arrived in Clackamas County, Oregon, in September 1851. Wiley Franklin Douglass left his home in Kansas in 1867, arriving at Foster Place, Eagle Creek, in September. The Jacob Faubion family began
working its way West about 1851 from Illinois via Kansas, and Missouri when his widow, then Mrs. James Roots, left with a group for Clackamas County, Oregon. Her husband had been murdered in Jackson County, Illinois, in March 1854. The Archibald Wood Harris family traveled from Marion County, Tennessee, to Georgia, before leaving in 1875 for their destination in Linn County, Oregon. All the foregoing groups evidently went by ox-drawn covered wagons. In January 1870, the Robert Deshazer family traveled on the Union Pacific, less than a year after the track had been completed, arriving in Clackamas County in May 1870. The Jacob Craft family was the last to arrive. They traveled by horse and wagon from Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, via Kansas for a short layover. They left in the spring of 1882, arrived in Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon, that winter and preceded on to Wasco County in the spring of 1883.

Isaac Hill, was captain of the caravan in which his brother, Claiborne, crossed the plains in 1851. Isaac's daughter, Mary, kept a diary of the trip from which her grand-daughter, Mary E. Stevens, wrote the book Undaunted Pioneers. Since five of our family lines had taken practically the same route, our Bicentennial Project in 1976 was driving by car from Independence, Missouri, to Oregon following, as nearly as possible, the route our ancestors had taken on the Oregon Trail. We traveled leisurely, reading the Oregon Trail signs, and stopping at the various natural formations so as to picture as closely as possible our ancestor's journeys. At Ash Hollow, Nebraska, near the Platte River, we actually saw the ruts left by the wheels of the covered wagons. Time and the weather had deepened the tracks allowing others to marvel at the patience and endurance their forebears suffered while endeavoring to advance themselves financially, or to leave behind the trials and tribulations of slavery or strict religious demands.

We realized the trek across country was not all hardship. When the majestic beauty of the Continental Divide at South Pass appeared before our eyes, we knew the weary travelers had forgotten, for a time, the hardships they had suffered in pushing ever forward, regardless of thunderstorms, wind, and rains that made the roads muddy and slippery. The dust must have almost suffocated them as they drove along after the sun had dried the mud. Those suffering from sickness still had to keep going with the wagon train. Often they left loved ones in lonely graves beside the trail. They hoped the hastily built coffins covered with rocks and soil packed solid by the wagon train driving over them would keep the wolves away. When the beauty of many natural formations hove into view, they could temporarily forget the cold and discomforts of standing guard at night to protect not only the animals but the people in the caravan, regardless of whether the rain was cascading from the sky. There were vast plains of waving grass, herds of buffalo and antelope, the welcome sight of water even though it meant discomfort in fording the wagons and cattle across the rivers, Chimney Rock piercing the sky with its 165' height, Court House Rock, Scotts Bluff and the erosions in that area, Independence Rock like a sleeping monster on the plain covered with names of people migrating West, and what one writer
called “the Wind River Mountains, their high peaks stretching toward the heavens and covered with snow.”

Yes, there was beauty and hope for better days ahead when they could forget the hardships coupled with fear which was endured, especially by the women and children. This is seen by the grim look on the photographed faces of so many of our ancestors who had experienced this. Undoubtedly the men were gripped by the same fever as predominated during the Gold Rush of 1849. Perhaps, they were completely blinded by the “glamour” of the movement. The men were convinced they would have more freedom of choice and movement. The women were following “their men,” some of them reluctantly. These undoubtedly were those with the “grim look.”

From the women’s viewpoint, there was hardship in washing clothes in flowing streams, cooking over buffalo chips when wood was not available, carrying water from the streams for cooking, baking bread in iron Dutch ovens buried in live coals, discarding some of their prized possessions to lighten the load when the oxen sickened, lack of privacy, helping the small children make their way down steep ridges when the wagon wheels had to be locked and the wagons let down by ropes tied to trees, and many of them enduring birth of their babies as the wagon train forged ahead. The small log cabins which became their homes after reaching their destination, either by barging down the Columbia river from The Dalles, Oregon, or taking the land route around Mt. Hood and traversing the Barlow Road to the Willamette Valley, must have seemed luxurious after the privation and discomforts endured in crossing the plains.

Perhaps the pioneers had the “get rich” dream in the back of their minds and completely overlooked the hardship they would experience in fulfilling their dreams. Their degree of success varied, and today these pioneers are revered by many for their sacrifice in developing the West. Since all our families came across the plains, either by covered wagon or train, we are appreciative of the hardships they endured so we might have a better life today.

It is almost impossible to keep up with progress today. So much is happening—good and bad. Scientific wonders take place so fast that new changes are made before you learn about the last ones. In the short span of our lifetime, we have advanced from an eighth grade, or less, education being the ultimate goal to five-year college degrees being expected of our children. From the big horn Edison phonograph, we have advanced to stereo and tape recordings with squawking radios and colored TV entertainment replacing the recordings in the home for popular entertainment. Silent black and white movies have been replaced with cinemascope colored pictures. The daguertype photos are gone and there are many different types of photographic equipment available for anybody to choose from—instant prints, to regular prints, slides or movies in black and white or color—close-ups or telephoto lens bringing objects from a distance to make them appear as close-ups. Even our TV programs and long distance telephone calls are becoming more and more dependent upon relays from satellites we have placed in outer space.
Transportation has really changed—from horse and buggy, to automobiles, to airplanes, to rocket travel in outer space. Airplanes have advanced from single seaters to jumbo jets carrying as many as 350 or more passengers, ox carts to horse-drawn wagons to railroads to trucks to huge vans, sailing clippers to steamboats to huge ocean liners for passengers and freight—and submarines. From hand labor with crude tools to crude machinery that continually advanced to the mechanical age of computers and electronics. From a work filled, demanding day required to have the essentials of life, we have come to a frantic search for more comforts, more leisure and a faster pace of life. Retirement comes earlier now and as we entered our first year while in our middle sixties, we looked forward to many years of relaxation, avocations of our choice, and what we expected to be ample income to see us through our last years.

Just as we have seen dramatic changes in the industrial world; so have we seen wonderful changes in our personal world. Both of us were from pioneer families who had moved westward in the mid 1800s and prior to the 1900s. Both of us were born and raised in agricultural areas—George in eastern Oregon, mainly on a wheat ranch and I in western Oregon on a dairy farm. We both were able to see Mt. Hood from our homes, but from different sides of the mountain. We knew what it meant to help with work around our home, wear hand-me-down clothes, and do without material things, but we, also, knew the joys of a close family life with plenty to eat. Through our own hard work, planning and budgeting, we achieved our goals—a college education, prosperous careers, and now happy retirement with the means to travel wherever we wish to go in the manner we like to travel.

Our main enjoyment is viewing the beauty of the countries—not devoting a lot of time to night clubs, expensive restaurants, jewelry and clothes, and deluxe hotels. We do like our personal comforts. Little did we realize when living on the farm how extensive our travels would be and how much enjoyment and education we would achieve. As of this writing, we have visited or stopped at over a hundred foreign countries including the Yukon Territory and all but one of the Canadian provinces but not Newfoundland and the Northwest Territories, besides visiting every state in our own country. We’ve traveled by planes, trains, bus, cars, ships, horseback, camelback and by foot. We’ve been to tops of high mountains and below sea level in desert areas. We plan to continue traveling in places not yet explored.

We strongly believe people can do whatever they want to do if willing to work hard, think positively, and “keep your chin up” in face of hardships.

With more time to contemplate as we traveled throughout the world, we wondered more about our ancestors—where they came from and how their activities brought us where we are and what we are today. We are writing this rather extensive family history so our grandchildren will know about their ancestors without all the research for “missing links,” or before those “links” are lost. We have not concentrated on researching the countries where our ancestors lived before coming to America, but have taken
advantage of information found in our libraries in the United States.

Pedigree chart and known pattern of migration will precede the history of each family.

*Costenega covered wagon generally used for crossing the plains.*

The Costenega Wagon was specially constructed for immigrants crossing the plains. The body of the wagon was built in the shape of a boat, and caulked so it could be rowed across rivers and other bodies of water which were too deep to ford. A special heavy canvas top was suspended above the body to protect the supplies and to afford a tent-like shelter from the weather for members of the group. This type of wagon, also, gave a certain amount of privacy and was more convenient for the comfort of younger children and those who became ill.
I CRAFT FAMILY

INTRODUCTION

The origin of the CRAFT name could be from different areas but the most commonly designated country was Germany followed by England. The current spelling is usually CRAFT, KRAFT, or CROFT. One authority on Teutonic surnames said it was from “kraftis” which is old high German and middle high German “kraft” meaning strength, vigor, and power. Another authority said it was an abbreviation of “kraftheri,” meaning the strength of the army. Still another theory stated it was a corruption of “croft,” a small cultivated piece of land. Then there are others who say it is derived from the type of craftmanship followed as a source of livelihood.

Early in the eighteenth century, many inhabitants of the Lower Palatinate lying on both sides of the Rhine in Germany were driven from their homes due to religious and political differences, or due to conquests. During the years 1709-1712, shiploads of German people came to America and landed in New York. As many of the immigrants were from Rhenish, or Palatine, the name “Palatine” was applied indiscriminately even though some came from neighboring areas.

PEDIGREE CHART OF GEORGE W. CRAFT
Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. George Washington CRAFT b. 23 Jan. 1906, Nansene Precinct, Wasco Co., Oreg. m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, Alta Irene DESHAZER
2. Edwin Lee CRAFT b. 17 July 1865, Shelbyville, Shelby Co., Ill, d. 15 Nov. 1928, Umatilla Co., Oreg., m. 1905 The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg.
4. Jacob CRAFT b. 25 June 1819, Botetourt Co., VA. d. 16 Feb. 1907, Wasco Co., Oreg. m. 22 Oct. 1852, Ohio
5. Rosana DECKER b. ca 1835, Mo. or Ohio, d. 12 Sept. 1899, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg.
7. Laura Harris b. 21 Apr. 1857, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn., d. 2 Jan. 1939, Haley, Id. as Laura Wearyrick
8. Daniel Craft b. ca 1790, PA., m. 29 June 1814, Botetourt Co., VA
9. Mary Hamilton b. after 1780, VA. d. ca 1838, Botetourt Co., VA
10. George Craft b. Germany
18. John Hamilton b. Scotland, d. after 1821, Botetourt Co., VA

MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE CRAFT FAMILY

Before 1790 - George Craft migrated from Germany to Penn.
Before 1814 - Daniel Craft migrated from Penn. to Botetourt Co., VA
About 1838 - Jacob Craft migrated from Fincastle, Botetourt Co., VA. to Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio
1855 - Living Newport, Campbell Co., KY
1862 - Living Pleasant Ridge, Campbell Co., KY
1864 - Moved to Shelbyville, Shelby Co., Ill.
1867 - Moved to Nevada, Vernon Co., MO
ca 1880 - To Humbolt, Allen Co., KS
1882 - Crossed the plains by horse and wagon to Umatilla Co., Oreg.
1883 - Settled in Wasco Co., Oreg. —area now known as Center Ridge ca. twelve miles from town of Dufur
1924 - George W. Craft attended OSU. Corvallis, Oreg. & main residence until
1929 - Moved to Chiloquin, Klamath Co., Oreg.
1930 - Migrated to Hawaii, settling in Wailuku, Maui, in Jan. 1931
1934 - George W. Craft family moved to Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.
1940 - Craft family returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, where still residing in 1983
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

No. 1 - GEORGE CRAFT

The only information available to start researching the CRAFT line was a biography in the “History of Central Oregon” published in 1905, of Jacob CRAFT, grandson of the first known ancestor. He stated his grandfather was George CRAFT who was born in Germany and apparently settled in Pennsylvania when he migrated to America. There were no vital statistics given in connection with this George CRAFT, not even the name of his wife. He had two known sons, George and Daniel CRAFT.

In the Pennsylvania State Library, there were many records regarding the name CRAFT but none made it possible to pinpoint any as being “our George CRAFT” because his wife’s name and the names of their children, other than George and Daniel, were unknown. Also, it was not known whether he had remained in Pennsylvania or migrated to Virginia or Ohio where his two known sons had moved.

In researching the ship passenger lists of those who came from Germany to America, there were one hundred thirty-two George CRAFT/KRAFT. Also, there were three by the name of George CRAFT who fought in the Revolutionary War. In the index of “The Crafts Family 1630-1890” by James M. and William F. Crafts, there were one hundred fourteen names listed as George CRAFT, some with varying middle names.

The only known children of George CRAFT were:

2. George CRAFT believed to be older than his brother Daniel
+ 3. Daniel CRAFT b. ca 1790 Penn. and d. in VA m. Mary HAMILTON 29 June 1814, Botetourt Co., VA

No. 3 - DANIEL CRAFT
(No. 1 George)

Daniel CRAFT was thought to be the second child of George CRAFT who was born in Germany. He was born about 1790 in Pennsylvania. The 1830 census taken in Botetourt County, Virginia, showed him born between 1780 and 1790, and the 1840 census enumerated him as born between 1790 and 1800. He was not listed on the 1850 census; so he had died prior to that time. The marriage records at Fincastle, Botetourt County, Virginia, stated Daniel married Mary HAMILTON on 29 June 1814. On the 1830 census in the Western District, Botetourt County, Mary was born between 1780 and 1790, and on the 1840 census a female was listed as born between 1790 and 1800, but according to family legend, she died about 1838 when her son, Jacob, went to Ohio to live with his Uncle George.

Mary HAMILTON was the daughter of John HAMILTON who was born in Scotland, but she was born in Virginia. In his second will dated 4 August 1821, John HAMILTON gave to his sons John, James, Samuel and William 6 shillings and to his “daughter Mary CRAFT £30 to be paid two years after
my decease," and to his daughters Susannah and Margaret "jointly all my real and personal estate" because they took care of him. (Bk. C, pp. 408-9, Fincastle Courthouse)

Daniel CRAFT was a Bugle Major in the War of 1812 in General Breckenridge's command, according to information given by his son, Jacob. Daniel served during the entire conflict and his old bugle was given to his oldest son, John. No war record was found of his service. Daniel CRAFT moved to Virginia shortly after the war and remained there until his death. He would not have slaves as he was opposed to the principle.

In 1978, a visit was made to Fincastle, the county seat of Botetourt County, Virginia. This small town is located in the beautiful Shenandoah Valley near the James River. Shenandoah is an Indian name reputedly meaning "daughter of the stars" which rather exemplifies the beauty in the surrounding area. The telephone book at Roanoke listed many with the surname CRAFT living in the area, as well as many listed in the county records at the Fincastle Courthouse. Since the names of spouses were unknown, Daniel's children could not be identified. The book Town of Fincastle, Virginia - First Fifty Years by Francis J. Niederey, stated Fincastle consisted of sixty-three taxable buildings, forty-seven valued under $1,000, ten between $1,000 and $2,500, and only six over $2,500 in 1825. In 1835, there were 260 homes and three churches, with a population of 703 of whom 468 were white, 192 slaves, and forty-three free colored. By 1960, there were only 403 inhabitants. In 1835, there were three taverns, one operated by William CRAFT near the courthouse on the corner of Bock and Roanoke Streets. There were only two main hotels in Fincastle in 1881.
The town of Fincastle did not appear to have grown much larger by 1978, but it was a charming place.

Daniel CRAFT supposedly lived on the James River not far from the home of General Breckenridge.

The order of birth of the children (third generation) of Daniel CRAFT and Mary HAMILTON is not known. They are listed here in the order indicated by various sources, and all were born in Botetourt County, Virginia:

- John CRAFT, supposedly the oldest and given his father's bugle. Believed to have remained in Virginia.
- Margaret CRAFT born between 1810-20
+ 4. Jacob CRAFT b. 25 June 1819, d. 16 February 1907, Oreg., m. 22 October 1852 Rosana DECKER
- Joseph CRAFT b. between 1825-30
- David CRAFT b. between 1825-30
- Daniel CRAFT b. between 1825-30. According to his brother Jacob, he was a Captain in the Confederate Army and killed at the Battle of the Wilderness. He was pressed into service against his will. No war record was found.
- Annie CRAFT b. between 1830-35
- George CRAFT b. 1830 according to the 1850 census taken in Western District #8, Botetourt Co., VA. He was 20 years old, listed as a farmer, and living with his aunt, Margaret HAMILTON, who was 53 yrs. old. Margaret HAMILTON was the youngest sister of Mary (Hamilton) CRAFT.

No. 4 - JACOB CRAFT
(No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Jacob CRAFT was believed to be the fourth child of Daniel CRAFT and Mary HAMILTON. He was born 25 June 1819, Fincastle, Botetourt County, Virginia, as indicated in most sources where he gave information. As he became older, the date he gave and the age given by his son, Edwin, on his father's death certificate varies as 1821, 22 June 1820, and 25 June 1822. The date 25 June 1819 recorded on his tombstone in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oregon, seems to be the accepted date. Jacob CRAFT died at the home of his daughter, Katurah HAYNES, in Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, on 16 February 1907 from "chronic gastritis and old age." Dr. H.C. Dodds stated he had attended him from 10 December 1906 until his death at 8 p.m. on 16 February 1907. The tombstone erroneously shows his death date as 15 February 1906, a common error on tombstones when the death is near the end of the year or the beginning of the year. His death certificate, No. 2998, stated he was a widower and a farmer, and was signed 1 March 1907.

On 22 October 1852, he married Rosana DECKER in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio. She was born in Missouri and her parents supposedly died in Cincinnati, Ohio, of cholera. She was raised by two wealthy maiden ladies, names unknown, who owned and operated a match factory. From various references, it seems the cholera epidemic spread from
India to Europe, then to England and on to the United States and up the Mississippi River over a period of several years. It was most prevalent during the middle of the 1840s. Various stories have been told by different descendants but none knew whether the maiden ladies had adopted Rosana. The tombstone in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery shows “Rose Anna CRAFT” died 12 September 1899, age sixty-four years thus making her born about 1835. She was listed as 25 years old in the 1860 census taken at Cold Springs, Campbell County, Kentucky. Although her name was written as “Rose Anna” on the tombstone, the most commonly recorded spelling was “Rosana.”

The basic information regarding the life of Jacob CRAFT was taken from pages 302 and 303, History of Central Oregon and page 291, History of Wasco County, much of which has been substantiated by documents. When Jacob’s mother died about 1838, Virginia, he went to visit his uncle George CRAFT in Ohio. Jacob was nineteen years old at the time. He learned the molder’s trade at Leffel’s Foundry in Springfield, Ohio, and worked there for seven years before going to Cincinnati where he followed his trade another seventeen years. Part of this time, he lived in Newport, Campbell County, Kentucky, crossing the Ohio river every day to his work in Cincinnati. According to the September 1850 census in Champaign County, Harrison Township, Ohio (Roll 665, pg. 661) a Jacob CRAFT, age 32, born Virginia, and a farmer was listed. The statistics coincides with those of this biography but no mention has otherwise been made of his having lived in Champaign County after his return from the Mexican War. There was a George CROFT, born 1770, who had moved to Botetourt County, Virginia, and married Mary CRITZ. They migrated to Clark County, Ohio, in 1804, which adjoins Champaign County. This poses the question, “Is he the uncle George CRAFT whom Jacob went to visit in 1838?” The records do not show that “George CROFT” as having a brother Daniel, and his father was Jacob KRAFFT, not George. (See more information on this CROFT in the Unidentified Section.)

The following “Declaration for an Original Invalid Pension” made by
Jacob CRAFT, Wasco County, Oregon, details much of his history as well as his Mexican War record. The queries in the form which were not completed have been deleted from the copy which follows:

On this 11th day of September A.D. one thousand eight hundred and eighty three personally appeared before me Clerk of the Circuit Court, a Court of Record within and for the county and State aforesaid JACOB CRAFT, aged 62 years, who being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is the identical JACOB CRAFT who was enrolled ... March, 1847, in Company C . . . regiment of Mounted Riflemen commanded by Capt. Saml. Walker and was honorably discharged at Jefferson Barracks, MO. . . . August, 1848; that his personal description is as follows: Age 62 years; height 6 feet . . . ; complexion brunette; hair, dark; eyes green. That while a member of the organization aforesaid, in the service and in the line of his duty at the City of Mexico . . . July 1848, he was wounded by the kick of a horse, said wound was inflicted by the kick of the horse of Captain Sibley which was in the applicant’s charge. The wounds inflicted by said accident are on the head and shoulder and have rendered the applicant a cripple and incapable of conducting any ordinary avocation for a living.

I have drawn 160 acres of land. I drew it in the Spring of 1849. It was attended to me by Judge Story of Cincinnati.

That he was treated in hospitals as follows: At the City of Mexico in the month June 1848. That he has not been employed in military service otherwise than as stated above. That he has not been in the military or naval service of the United States since August 1848. That since leaving the service this applicant has resided in the City of Cincinnati in the State of Ohio, and that his occupation has been that of a farmer. That prior to his entry into the service above named he was a man of good, sound, physical health, being enrolled an iron moulder. That he is now partially disabled from obtaining his subsistance by manual labor by reason of his injuries, etc. He hereby appoints with full power of substitution and revocation John S. Duffie of Washington D.C. his true and lawful attorney to prosecute his claim. That he has not received or applied for a pension; that his residence is Wasco County, Oregon.

The above application was Witnessed by Frank Peabody and E.A. HAYNES and signed by JACOB CRAFT, claimant.

Under date of 12 November 1883, Wm. Dudley, Commissioner of the Department of Interior requested a report of hospital treatment given “Jacob CRAFT, late of Co. I U.S. Mtd. Rifles” regarding data which showed during “Jan & Feb 1848 . . . [he was] present sick in hospital,” and he was discharged July 31, 1848 from “injury to head and shoulder by kick of horse July 1848.” Jacob CRAFT’s reply to Mr. Dudley was dated 3 April 1884 from Dufur, Oregon.

Sir: I was working two years before my enlistment in the Mexican War in Springfield, Ohio, in the Foundry of James Leffel, at stove moulding. In the Fall of 1846 I went to Cincinnati and worked for Goodhue & Giles and worked their until March when I enlisted for the war with Mexico at Newport Barracks under Captain W. Samuel Walker in Company C, Mounted Riflemen, and was under his command untill we arrived Hallapi
Mexico. I was transferred into Company I under Captain Ruff the 1st Lieutenant Walker, 2d Lieutenant May, 3d Lieutenant was Gordan and staid with this company during the war. While I was in the City of Mexico I was kicked by a horse and was not able to do any duty after that. I was under treatment in the hospital under Doctor Roberts. After peace was made we were taken to the City of Very Cruize and was shipped from their to New Orleans. Their I had the yellow fever and did not know anything until we arrived at Jefferson Barracks, MO. Their I was sick some time before I was able to walk. I was sick in the hospital when my discharge was brought me by Lieutenant Walker; was taken from their to St. Louis by Mr. Beal, a brother Odd Fellow and from their to Cincinnati. On the way was taken with chronic diarrhea and swimming in my head and was not able to do any work for 18 months; after I arrived at Cincinnati I boarded with a man by the name of Mr. Blare on Plum St. between Front and 2d streets. Mr. Blare is dead. I was doctorred by Dr. Wood a part of the time and by others that I do not remember their names. I moved from their to Newport, Kentucky and worked for Baxter & Davis at stove moulding and their I had to quit my trade on account of my shoulders and swimming in my head and pain in my back. Doctor Orr was my physician. He is dead. In the fall of 1864, I moved to Shelbyville, Shelby Co., Illinois. Their I was sick with the chiles & fever. My doctor were Keller & Waggoner. They said my kidneys were affected. I moved from their to Vernon Co., Missouri in the fall 1867. In 1874 I had a severe attack of my kidneys and back and was doctorred by Doctor Frazie and Doctor King and Blake and Mr. Adams. In April 1882, we started for Oregon and arrived in this state in September. We stayed in Pendleton, Umatilla Co. until 20th of March 1883. We moved to Wasco Co., Oregon, and have been using patent medicines of different kinds and my disability has been increasing up to the present time so that I am not able to do any hard work. I have given you the facts of my history as near as I can remember.

Yours respectfully, SGD. JACOB CRAFT

His signature was witnessed by Winston S. Myers, Notary Public. It was hand written with practically no punctuation. Some punctuation has been inserted to make it more understandable. Spelling is as written.

The following Declaration of Survivor for Pension under Act of January 29, 1887 was signed by Jacob CRAFT, Claimant and Leslie Butler and J.N. Phirman, witnesses before George H. Thompson, County Clerk, Wasco Co., on 4 April 1887.

On this 4th day of April, A.D. one thousand eight hundred and eighty-seven, personally appeared before me, Jacob CRAFT, a resident of The Dalles, in the county of Wasco, in the State of Oregon, who, being by me first duly sworn according to law, deposes and says:

I am the identical JACOB CRAFT, who served under the name of JACOB CRAFT as a Private in the company commanded by Captain Ruff, in the 2d Dragoons, commanded by Col. Harney, in the war with Mexico; that I enlisted at Newport Garrison, Kentucky on about the 1st day of March, A.D. 1847, for the term during the war, and was honorably discharged at Jefferson Barracks, MO. . . . 1848. That being duly enlisted, as aforesaid, I actually served sixty days with the Army . . . of the United States in Mexico . . . in the war with that Nation, which service was as follows: in
the battle of Tulen Singo, San Antonio, Contraris, Cherebuso, Molsio Del Rey, Chepultepec, St. George. Names as spelled on form. That I am 64 years of age, having been born at Fincastle, Botetourt Co., VA. on the 25th day of June 1822. That I am married; that the maiden name of my wife was Rosanna Deckhart, to whom I was married at Cincinnati, in the State of Ohio, on the 22d day of Sept. A.D. 1852; that my wife is now living. That in support and proof of my right to pension I tender herewith, under the regulations prescribed by the Secretary of the Interior, the following evidence; That I am 6 foot tall, light complexion - hazel eyes and the affidavits of Leslie Butler and J.N. Phirman, both of The Dallas, Oregon; That I have heretofore made application for pension.

J.N. Phirman signed a statement stating he had known Jacob CRAFT for three years and to the best of his knowledge the declaration signed by Jacob CRAFT was correct.

A Survivor’s Pension No. 6976 was issued on 29 June 1887 granting a pension of $8.00 per month commencing on 29 January 1887 which was signed by S.L. Hawkins, Acting Secretary of the Interior. Attached was a Survivor’s Brief which stated the additional information that the Bounty Land Claim 39654-160-47 had been issued.

After an Act had been passed on 5 January 1893, Jacob CRAFT filed a Declaration for Increase of Pension as follows:

On this 24th day of January A.D. One thousand eight hundred and ninety-five personally appeared before me, a Notary Public within and for the County [Wasco] and State [Oregon] aforesaid, JACOB CRAFT, aged 74 years, a resident of the town of Dufur, county of Wasco, State of Oregon, who being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is a pensioner of the United States, enrolled at the San Francisco, Calif. Pension Agency at the rate of 8.00 dollars per month, by reason of disability from general prostration from old age partially incurred in the military service of the United States while a private in Co. I, United States Mounted Rifles.

That he believes himself to be entitled to an increase of pension on account of paralysis of left side of two years standing, wholely keeping him from manual labor of all kinds. Was taken at The Dalles Oregon and was under Dr. Logans treatment about 8 months but since then have been on my farm but have been under treatment ever since; that he is unable to pay any one to act as his attorney. That his Post-Office address is Dufur, County of Wasco, State of Oregon.

This statement was signed by JACOB CRAFT, and attested to by Ellsworth A. HAYNES and A. Judson Brigham.

According to the Researcher who secured the copy of Jacob CRAFT’s Pension Record but did not send the entire file because it was so “lengthy,” he was denied a pension because one of the witnesses was a son-in-law. Finally, the postmaster wrote “... any person in the community would have said that Mr. CRAFT was totally disabled and needed help.” Again Jacob CRAFT applied for an increase stating his only other means of support besides his $8.00 monthly pension was “one quarter section of land as follows. The North East quarter (¼) of Section eight (8) Township two (2)
South of Range thirteen (13) East of the Willamette Meridian, Oregon (which he owned). That said land has rented for about fifty dollars a year for the last three or four years. There is not more than fifty or sixty acres of tillable land on it, the rest being to stony to farm. I also have a span of horses and two cows...I am totally disabled. This is not enough to keep me from want.”

Finally, he was granted an increase of pension to $12.00 a month commencing on 3 March 1903. He was dropped from the Pension Rolls following his death in 1907.

From an informational and historical standpoint, it is interesting to review excerpts from the historical novel “Texas” by Dana Fuller Ross. President Santa Anna of Mexico felt disgraced because Texas broke away from Mexico and became independent. The Annexation of Texas to the United States hurt his prestige and he felt a declaration of war would win popular support. Texas was admitted to the United States by Congressional Resolution on 28 February 1845 and the Republic of Texas approved becoming a state on 4 July 1845. President Santa Anna did not declare war but fighting started in July 1845. In May, 1846, the U.S. Congress declared war. They were winning battle after battle but not bringing the war to an end soon enough to suit President James K. Polk; so he ordered Major General Winfield Scott, his Army Chief of Staff, to head an expedition to capture Mexico City as Major General Zachary Taylor continued his action against Mexico. President Santa Anna was not aware of the new plan and decided to take an army to stop General Taylor. When word of this action became known to General Taylor and knowing he would be greatly outnumbered, he selected a site to his advantage to fight Santa Anna. He won the battle and Santa Anna’s army fled. During this time, General Scott’s army advanced on schedule capturing Vera Cruz and going forward with other victories until he took Mexico City in September 1847 (or 1848). It was during this final battle that Jacob CRAFT was wounded and Mexico forced to agree to Rio Grande as the dividing border and new Mexico Province and Upper California were ceded to the United States. President Polk asked Congress to vote a $15 million payment to Mexico and it did.

To further elaborate upon portions of Jacob’s life as presented in his Mexican War pension papers, he purchased a farm near Cold Springs, Campbell County, Kentucky, where he was living when the 1860 census was taken on 18 August 1860. His real estate and personal property was valued at $700. Since he was too crippled to enter the Civil War, he drilled new recruits at the Army Camp which was located nearby but refused to take any pay.

This farm was sold, and the family moved to Shelbyville, Shelby County, Illinois, where Jacob purchased, on 15 March 1865, lots four and five in block six in the Crane and Stevenson addition of Shelbyville from John A.P. Flemming. He paid $475 for this property which he sold on 1 October 1867 to John Page for $1,350 when he decided to move to Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri. (Deed records 38, pg. 169 & 29, pg. 514.) While in Shelbyville, he had prospected for coal and discovered a two-foot vein.
Unfortunately, the mine flooded and the expense involved crippled him financially resulting in his decision to go to Missouri where he engaged in the construction business.

The family was listed as living in the Center Township, Nevada, Hamilton County, Missouri, as family number 170 in the 1870 census. The 1880 census has not been located. Some family members said he went for a short time to Joplin, Jasper County, Missouri, where his oldest daughter, Alice EDMONDS was living. The courthouse records at Jasper were destroyed by fire. Others stated he moved to Kansas before going West but no records have been found to substantiate this move. In the biography of his son-in-law, Thomas K. HARRIS (who married Jacob’s daughter Edith), pg. 902, History of Idaho, it stated; “Her father was one of the leading farmers and large owners of town property in Vernon County (Missouri) and was also a prominent Mason and Odd Fellow.”

Sketch of a horse-drawn covered wagon similar to one utilized by the Craft family in crossing the plains 1882-3.

In 1879, Joseph HAYNES and his son, William Rupert, migrated to Oregon, settling near Boyd, Wasco County. About two years later, William Rupert returned to Missouri to marry, on 1 March 1881, “the girl he left behind,” Mary Katurah CRAFT, daughter of Jacob and Rosana CRAFT. In April, 1882, the Jacob CRAFT family, his daughter Katurah and husband, William Rupert HAYNES, and his brother Ellsworth A. HAYNES, and nine other families, migrated by horse and wagon to Oregon. After wintering in Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon, they continued to their final location in Wasco County, Oregon, in the spring of 1883. They settled in the area of Nansene District more specifically designated as Center Ridge which is now well known for its wheat ranches. Nansene was a stage coach exchange on The Dalles-California Stage Coach run. Therefore, the voting in that area was at the stage coach stop resulting in children born in that district were registered as born in Nansene. Their mail was received through the Boyd Post Office but now is a rural route from the Dufur Post Office (1982).
According to a book compiled by Anita Drake about Wasco County, in the Foreword regarding courthouses, she said Wasco County was created by the Legislative Assembly of the Territory of Oregon on January 11, 1854. From then until 8 April 1859, the county was the largest in the United States, comprising 130,000 square miles and embracing all of eastern Oregon, most of Idaho, and sections of Montana and Wyoming. An interesting part is they operated without a courthouse or a jail.

According to a deed in the possession of a grandson, Percy Craft, who eventually owned his grandfather's land, Jacob Craft purchased one hundred and sixty acres of land from Calanthe Reedy, on 27 December 1884. On 16 November 1888, he bought 160 acres timber culture land and eighty acres of railroad land. All this land adjoined the 160 acres he acquired through the Homestead Act with his entry No. 1549 being dated 21 October 1891. Those applying for a homestead were allowed to purchase additional land if they agreed to plant a certain part of it in timber, thus being designated "timber culture land." Unfortunately, the tree planting project proved unfeasible for that part of Wasco County. Railroad land was surplus land on each side of the Union Pacific Railroad which was sold by the company to settlers at $1.25 an acre. In 1905, Jacob Craft sold 160 acres of his ranch to his son, Edwin L. Craft, leaving his acreage at 400 acres, which he, also, sold to Edwin before his death. The main crop on the cultivated area was wheat but some barley was also grown. The uncultivated land was used for grazing beef cattle and hogs.

At the age of twenty-one years, Jacob Craft joined the I.O.O.F. Lodge in Springfield, Ohio. Although he had been active in his lodge, passing through the various chairs, he demitted after migrating West. He, also, belonged to the Knights of Pythias but was not active after going to Oregon.

Both Jacob Craft and his wife Rosana Decker were well liked and respected by their friends and neighbors. At the time of Rosana's death, it was stated she had "led a long life in the Christian faith and she was comforted and sustained by her faith until the last even though she had found the pioneering life of traveling to many different locations was often a frightening experience." Both Jacob and Rosana (Decker) Craft joined the Christian Church in 1862.

Jacob Craft was commended as having "traveled along the pilgrim way for many years in the power of the faith that sustains him, and his life has been such that he has been a bright testimony for the truth. He is honored by all and holds a warm place in the love and esteem of every one." It was, also, stated "as a venerable citizen of Wasco County, he spends much of his time in Dufur and The Dalles but his home is at Nansene (Center Ridge)... He is a benevolent gentlemen, always cheerful and kind and the result is that everyone loves (him)."

The children of Jacob Craft and Rosana Decker were:

George W. Craft b. 1 July 1855, Newport, Campbell Co., KY. and d. bef. 1860 census was taken.

John Craft b. 1858, Newport, Campbell Co., KY. & d. bef. the 1860 census was taken.


No. 8 - Edwin Lee Craft
(No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Edwin Lee Craft was the sixth child of Jacob Craft and Rosana Decker. He was born 17 July 1865, Shelbyville, Shelby County, Illinois, and died 15 November 1928, Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon. He married Nola Viola Hill in 1905, Wasco County, Oregon, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson Hill and Laura Harris. She was born 7 July 1879, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, and died 2 April 1924, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. Both Edwin Lee Craft and his wife, Nola, were buried in the Craft Family Plot in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon.

When Edwin was eighteen years old, he crossed the plains in the ten-wagon caravan with his parents and other relatives, leaving in April 1882, and arriving in Umatilla County, Oregon, that Fall where they stayed due to heavy flooding. On 20 March 1883, they continued their journey to Wasco County. When Edwin Lee Craft’s father bought railroad land being offered by the Union Pacific Railroad on 16 November 1888, Edwin, also purchased 240 acres at $1.25 an acre, which adjoined the 160-acre Homestead acquired on 18 April 1897. It was about this time, his ranch house was built in the canyon less than half a mile below the home his father, Jacob Craft, built on an elevated location of his land. Three generations have lived in this house which was remodeled several times. On 4 September 1905, Edwin bought for $1,200 the 160 acres of land his father had purchased from Calanthe Reedy in 1884. When Jacob Craft retired shortly thereafter, his son further increased his land holdings to 960 acres by
Craft ranch home site, Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon.

paying $6,500 for his father's remaining 400 acres. Jacob had moved in with his unmarried son after his wife, Rosana, died in 1899 as the 1900 census for
Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, showed Jacob Craft was living with his son, Edwin.

Edwin Craft continually strived to improve his holdings by opening up more acreage, principally for wheat planting with a few acres reserved for barley. The land which could not be cultivated was used for raising beef cattle and hogs. There were three fresh-water springs located near the house in this dry area of eastern Oregon which were more than ample to supply the necessary water for the family and stock. The two busiest times of the year were during plowing season and again during harvest. Half of the land used for grain was allowed to remain fallow—plowed in the spring following the previous fall harvesting, and then planted in the fall—resulting in a crop every two years.

Harvesting the grain was an important time. Equipment was expensive and not readily available; so the ranchers hired those owning headers (a machine to cut off the ripened heads of the grain) and threshing machines which traveled from ranch to ranch to do the harvesting. These machines were drawn by horses at the time Edwin Craft started ranching. The ranchers would assist their neighbors in exchange for the neighbors helping with their harvesting. The small children were delighted with the activity and were always at hand to see what was being done.

Before Edwin Craft was married, he and his older brother, William, were the cooks for the harvesting crews. It wasn’t long, though, before the threshing crew hired women to do the cooking so the men could help with the threshing operations. In the early 1930s, combines were used by the ranchers whereby the grain could be cut and threshed in one operation and then
In the early days, immediately following harvesting, part of the wheat was taken to the grist mill in the small town of Boyd, about eleven miles from Edwin's ranch, for grinding into flour for baking and meal for breakfast. Many of the general stores would allow the ranchers credit for their purchases during the year with payment after harvesting when the crop was sold. Those making their livelihood in agriculture during the early days were dependent on their harvesting income to carry them through the year. Not many vegetables could be grown in the hot and dry eastern Oregon land where Edwin CRAFT lived. The families raised their own meat supply, and stored root vegetables and apples in earth-covered cellars for the winter months supplemented with vegetables and fruit which were home-canned by the housewife.

Edwin Lee CRAFT was always interested in politics, served as a member of the Center Ridge School Board, and was known for his dependability which, perhaps, accounted for him being his father’s favorite son. He was consulted by his family members for advice and assistance as they respected his judgment and willingness to help those in need. He was self-educated and kept informed on local and other events by reading the daily newspaper.

While her husband was kept busy with ranching activities, Nola was also busy with household duties and raising their nine children. She was a fairly tall, slender woman with medium complexion and a mild disposition, thus being characterized as “one of the sweetest and most thoughtful persons known.” It was not unexpected that she was a church-oriented woman as her
father, Thomas J. Hill, was a Baptist lay minister. She attended church whenever possible.

When the two oldest children were school age, they would live with their grandmother, Laura (Harris) Hill Wearryrick in Clackamas County during the school year. In September 1914, Nola went with all the children to live with her mother as she was expecting her seventh child who was born 15 April 1915. The following September, the two sons were permitted to ride their ponies to the Center Ridge School, three miles distance from the ranch house.

Nola Craft's father died in January 1916 and his land holdings were divided among his three children. Nola inherited her father's home on Smock Prairie, near Wamic, Wasco County, Oregon. Two years later, Edwin Craft became incapacitated and no longer could perform the heavy work required on the wheat ranch. Unfortunately, this was during the man-power shortage due to World War I. Ranch children learned at an early age to help with the work, not entirely due to necessity but partially due to the fact they wanted to do the work being done by the adults. Therefore, it was not too amazing when twelve-year-old George and his eighteen-month younger brother, Percy, drove six-horse teams to help with the spring plowing, when their father became ill. Relatives related the story of George and Percy each driving a four-horse team pulling a load of lumber from the mill at Dufur, twelve miles away, over winding and hilly roads to the ranch for needed construction. The neighbors along the route had been alerted about this operation, and relieved the mother's anxiety by calling when the
two-wagon group passed their ranch.

Edwin CRAFT was hospitalized in September 1918. The ranch was rented and an administrator appointed to manage the estate. Nola and the children moved to The Dalles, Wasco County, until the Smock Prairie home she had inherited from her father was prepared for occupancy in November 1918. Smock Prairie was a rural community with a church and school built on land donated by Thomas J. HILL. However, there was no high school; so George boarded with a family in Wamic to attend high school for two years. In 1922, Nola traded her Smock Prairie home for a home in Dufur which had a high school. At this time, Edwin CRAFT was able to return home. However, the strain had been too much for Nola and in 1924, she was taken to a hospital where she died fifteen days later on 2 April.


The family broke up after the mother’s death. The younger children went to live with relatives. Edwin CRAFT insisted on his oldest son, George, enrolling in September 1924 in the School of Pharmacy, Oregon Agricultural College, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon. In October 1924, Edwin again required hospitalization and George returned home to help make arrangements for the children. Following his fathers’s wishes, he was able to return to college the next fall by taking his brothers with him. The two sisters were placed in a children’s home near Corvallis where they could be visited.

When Edwin Lee CRAFT died 15 November 1928, his will stated the 960-acre ranch should be divided in equal portions among the children and
an Administrator appointed. The estate was not settled until 1963 at which time only four of the nine children were still living. The second son, Percy Craft, was appointed administrator about 1932 after the first administrator died.

The children of Edwin Lee Craft and Nola Viola Hill were:


—— Francis Jay Craft b. 29 Nov. 1908, Center Ridge, Wasco Co., Oreg. d. 18 Nov. 1963, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. Unmarried. He was employed in various agricultural activities.


—— Harvey Craft b. 1917, Center Ridge, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. 1920, Smock Prairie, Wasco Co., Oreg. from drinking a poison solution. He was bur. in the Wamic Cemetery, two or three miles east of Wamic, in the lower right hand corner, first row by the fence and the fifth plot west, in his grandfather Thomas J. Hill’s plot.


All of the deceased children, except Harvey, were buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon.

---

NO. 13 - GEORGE WASHINGTON CRAFT
(No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

George Washington Craft was the first child of Edwin Lee Craft and Nola Viola Hill. He was born 23 January 1906, Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon. His birth certificate states he was born at Nansene which was the general designation given the location; however, it is more definitely pinpointed as “Center Ridge.” On 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, he married Alta Irene Deshaizer, daughter of James Grant Deshaizer and Myrtle May Douglass. She was born 30 April 1907, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were married in the chapel of St. Andrews Cathedral the day Alta arrived in Hawaii on the SS Manoa. They had met at Oregon State College, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, where George had graduated in 1929 and Alta in 1930. After spending five days in Honolulu, they sailed to the Island of Maui, on an Inter-Island passenger steamer, where they
planned to live.

George Craft's early days through elementary school were spent on his parent's 960-acre wheat ranch located about twenty-five miles from The Dalles and twelve miles from Dufur in Wasco County's ranching district. The wide open spaces with rolling hills and shallow to deep canyons, not far from the Deschutes river, allowed for much enjoyment for the Craft children as they hiked over the land, or rode their ponies as they grew older, fishing in the river, and helping the men with the ranch work. It was a source of pleasure for them to sleep in the straw stacks in the barn when families came for overnight visits.

Since the Craft ranch was in a rural area, and George was the oldest child, he spent three years during school terms, in Clackamas County, with his grandmother, Laura (Harris) Hill Wearyrick, as it was too far for him to attend the local school. There were no school buses in those days, and walking, horse and buggy, or riding horseback was the mode of transportation. He would return home during the summer months. Beginning with the 1915 school year, he and his brothers rode their ponies to the Center Ridge School until their sister joined them. Then they went to school by horse and buggy until they moved to Smock Prairie in the fall of 1918. The school was next door to their house. George finished elementary school in six and a half years because in 1918, he had the flu and almost died, missing much of the school year. In the fall, he went to Wamic High School and once again, for two years, he had to board with another family during the school year. When his mother traded her Smock Prairie home for one in Dufur, he attended high school there and graduated from the Dufur High School in the spring of 1923.

In September 1924, after his mother had died in April and his two sisters had been placed in the WCTU Children's Home near Corvallis, George enrolled in the School of Pharmacy at Oregon Agricultural College (now Oregon State University) at the insistence of his father. His two youngest brothers went to live with relatives and the other two brothers remained in Dufur with their father until his health failed again in October 1924 and had to return to the hospital. George returned to Dufur and the three oldest brothers worked on the various ranches in the vicinity until the fall of 1925 when George again enrolled in college, taking all his brothers with him. In addition to carrying a full college schedule, he worked at various jobs in Corvallis until his senior year. By then his older brothers were working elsewhere and the younger children were living with relatives.

Among George's college related activities, he was president during the 1928-29 year of the non-fraternity Orion Club which helped in the election of the first independent Student Body President. For two years, he was on the Reserve Officers Training Corps Oregon State Rifle Team earning two sweaters and a Bronze Medal Award for proficiency in the three stages of the Ninth Corps Area Rifle Match which was won by Oregon State College for the seventh consecutive time.

In January 1929, before he graduated in June, he met his future wife at a party given by mutual friend in the Methodist Church; however, it was only
shortly before graduation he actually began courting her. The courtship continued through correspondence after he accepted work as a pharmacist in the Chiloquin Drug Store about fifteen miles from Crater Lake, Klamath County, Oregon. He managed to get leave to attend Alta’s graduation with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Commercial Education and Secretarial Training in June 1930 when he met her family. Shortly thereafter, he had an opportunity to work in Hollister Drug Company’s main store on Fort Street, Honolulu, Hawaii; so he wrote Alta inquiring what she thought of the idea—she said it sounded like fun to live in Hawaii. They became officially engaged during the week she took time off from her job as secretary to the Director of the Oregon Experimental Station on the Oregon State College campus. They both had college debts to be paid; so George sailed off to Hawaii on the SS Wilhelmina from Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, with plans for Alta to join him the following year.

George and four other pharmacists “batched” in a Lewers Road home fronting on Waikiki Beach at an individual rent of $15.00 a month until George was promoted to assist Manager Fred Von Jochumson at the Hollister-owned Maui Drug Store, Wailuku, Island of Maui, in January 1931. Shortly thereafter, Hollister Drug opened a branch store in Kahului, Maui, appointing Mr. Von Jochumson as manager, and George CRAFT was promoted to manager of the Maui Drug Store.

Now the time was drawing near for wedding arrangements. Alta and George had both repaid their critical college debts; so George sent Alta a one-way ticket to Hawaii on the SS Manoa sailing from San Francisco to arrive in Honolulu on July 1. He had rented a house in the Wailuku, Maui, Sand Hill residential area for $60 a month, bought the previous resident’s household goods for $100 and borrowed another $100 so they could have a
five-day honeymoon in Honolulu. As was the custom, George met the Manoa offshore in a small boat to wave a welcome to his arriving bride and her bridesmaid. After their marriage at 5 p.m. in the chapel of St. Andrews Cathedral, George had arranged for Alta’s first Chinese dinner at Lau Yee Chai’s famous restaurant on Kalakaua Avenue in Waikiki. Other than the groom and bridesmaid, the six other guests attending the nine-course dinner were strangers to the bride, but it did not hamper the enjoyment of the wedding feast and dancing, later, in the Banyan Court of the Moana Hotel. Headquarters for the honeymoon was Blaisdell Hotel, Fort Street, with its beautiful open court, fountain and tropical foliage.

Alta looked forward to their arrival on the Inter-Island passenger steamer at Kahului harbor on July 6 to live on the Island of Maui of which she had received so many glowing reports. It was a dry summer, and coming from the lovely surroundings of the Northwest, it was somewhat of a shock to view what, to her, appeared to be desert-like surroundings of central Maui. She could hardly wait to go swimming at the popular Kihei beach she had heard so much about. It, too, was at first disappointing with the narrow, sandy road into the unpopulated beach area bordered by more sand and kiawe trees and very little greenery. It was not too many weeks, however, until Alta was writing home expounding the beauty and joy of living on Maui with its lovely beaches, scenery and blue ocean. It did not take them long to remember to carry a twelve-inch board in the back of their car to aid them when they became stuck in the sand on their frequent trips to the beach.

For almost three years, they enjoyed living on Maui. They didn’t mind the bareness of their home, cooking on a kerosene stove, the daily delivery of ice to preserve food, no running hot water, and the wash house in the backyard for they were gradually paying off their remaining debts, had made many close friends, had become parents of an adored son, Bobby, and Alta had secured a part-time job to help financially. This necessitated a live-in maid to care for the baby and housework for the going rate of $15.00 a month. The small apartment in the lower part of their house was rented to three school teachers. The Crafts were “sitting on top of the world.”

Then “the bomb exploded,” and plans were drastically changed. The Maui Drug Store was sold by the Hollister Chain and George was without a job, except for three-month relief work during vacation-period for the Hollister branch stores in Honolulu. Household goods were sold and they moved to a temporary home in Nuuanu valley, Honolulu. Only memories would be left of the casual life style they had enjoyed with their Maui friends, accepting, as normal sights, the kimona-clad Japanese, the Chinese in their blouse and pant outfits, the colorful clothes of the Filipinos, and the friendly and graceful Hawaiians with their singing and dancing which had brought much pleasure. However, they had friends in Honolulu with whom they enjoyed visiting and going to the beaches.

On 1 October 1934, they sailed to the mainland on the SS Mariposa without a job, $110 in cash, and a two-year-old son, but they had family to visit and stay with in Oregon where they had traveled by bus from San Francisco. Most of the time was spent with George’s bachelor brother,
Percy, on the Craft Ranch in Wasco County while George wrote letters inquiring about work. The large Fred Meyer chain showed interest; so they went to stay with Alta’s sister and husband, Florence and Frank Brost, in Portland. Soon George had secured a job at Fred Meyer’s Sixth and Morrison Branch for $100 a month. A furnished house was rented on S.E. 54th Avenue, just off Hawthorne Avenue, for $25 a month.

Before too long, George became manager of the Prescription department of the Fourth and Morrison Avenue branch. During George’s college days, he had invested in a Portland savings and loan company; so he decided maybe he could get part of his money back from that distressed company. They informed him no money was available but his equity could be used as a down payment on one of the many homes they owned through foreclosures. One was secured on 6705 S.E. 20th Avenue, between Bybee and Cauthorne in the Westmoreland district, valued at approximately $2,300, monthly payments of $25, and located near a streetcar line. Their new home was furnished on the monthly payment plan. Later, George helped with the grand opening of Fred Meyer’s Burnside Branch Store and was appointed manager of the Drug and Prescription departments. During this time, Alta was kept busy with the activities of the homemaker and becoming acquainted with neighbors so they could have an enjoyable social life.

The “lure of the Islands” was still embedded in their minds; so when Hollister Drug Company wired George Craft to see if he was interested in returning to Maui to manage its Kahului Branch, it was readily accepted with the stipulation George would be given first option to buy the store if they decided to sell it, as they were selling other neighbor-island branches. On 23 May 1940, after selling their home and household belongings, they returned to Maui on the SS Lurline from San Francisco. They are still living there.

The opportunity to buy the Kahului Branch came in 1951, at the time the Hawaiian Commercial & Sugar Company, who owned the port town of Kahului, was planning to build the Kahului Shopping Center as the first step in building a “Dream City” with an estimated population of 15,000. The location on the corner of Main Street and Lono, where Hollister Drug was situated, would be part of the parking lot for the shopping center. Negotiations for the sale of Hollister’s store to George and Alta Craft progressed.

During the years which had elapsed, the proceeds on the sale of the Craft’s Portland home had been invested in the building of a new home in the Puuone District, Wailuku, the land having been put on the market at a reasonable price. The income earned by George and Alta, who was employed in 1941 as the secretary to the manager of the Kahului Railroad Company, a subsidiary of the H.C.&S. Company which handled all public transportation on Maui by land, sea and air, plus other commercial activities also, had enabled them to pay off the mortgage on their home. Their income had been augmented through George’s participation in World War II. By again mortgaging their home, at almost double what they had paid for it, cashing in on other investments, securing a bank loan, and Hollister carrying
them for the balance, they became proud owners of their own Kahului Drug Store (name later changed to Crafts’ Drug, Inc.) as a partnership on 1 April 1951. Six months later, they moved to a prime location in the Kahului Shopping Center. Through hard work, long hours, and loyal employees, their business grew. When their son, G. Robert (Bob) CRAFT, graduated from the School of Pharmacy, Oregon State College, in 1954, he joined the firm. In March 1965, under the direction of his father, Bob handled the opening of a branch store in a new Lahaina Shopping Center on the West Side of the Island of Maui. Bob managed the store for a year, then returned to Kahului to take over the management of the Kahului branch preparatory to his parents retiring on 1 April 1971.

Alta CRAFT had been in charge of the office, fountain, magazine and gift sections with her duties expanding with the growth of the business. The number of employees had grown from the original eight to thirty-five during this period. Business throughout the island was expanding. The town of Kahului had grown from a population of about 1,800 to around 10,000 and had become the major shopping center in central Maui. Two more shopping centers were being built in Kahului, and the CRAFT family knew they had to expand to continue to prosper. Through negotiations, they were granted the only drug store in the large Kaahumanu Shopping Center. This new store was under the supervision of Bob CRAFT and opened in 1973. The Craft’s Drug, Inc. chain gradually came under the ownership of the G. Robert CRAFT family; so the senior CRAFT family could enjoy their retirement. They remained as consultants and members of the Board of Directors. The original Crafts’ Drug in the Kahului Shopping Center had become Crafts’ Gift and Coffee Shop, and, as planned, closed 1 October 1981 with the expiration of its lease.

The George CRAFT family had moved, on 15 November 1941, into their Wailuku house built on a half-acre, sandy lot in the Puuone Sub-division, overlooking Kahului Harbor. Just a month later, on December 15, they stood on the back steps of their house and watched a Japanese submarine shell Kahului Harbor with no serious damage done. Most of the residents
Swimming pool in George Craft's backyard added to home in 1959.

were still in a mild stage of shock from the 7 December 1941 bombing of Pearl Harbor, and the declaration of war which followed. The Hawaiian Islands were placed under military government and a complete black-out from 6 p.m. until daylight went into effect. Food was rationed, residents carried gas masks wherever they went, and permits were required, at first, if necessary to be out during black-out. Cars were required to have blue cellophane paper over the lights with only one-fourth inch of light allowed from the headlights. These were tense times but the people followed orders and little trouble resulted. Again, about 2 a.m. on 31 December 1941, residents in the Kahului-Wailuku area were awakened with shells shrieking overhead. Fortunately, all shells were "duds" and did not explode. One landed 100 yards below the back boundary of the George Craft lot.

George Craft, who was a Second Lieutenant, Army Medical Reserve Corps, was inducted into the Army on 25 January 1942 as Medical Property Supply Officer, Maui. He was ordered to set up and command the only Army Medical Supply Depot on Maui. The Island of Maui was with little military defense until April 1942 when a regimental combat team of the 27th Division arrived. George was in command of the Army Medical Supply Depot for about 8,000 troops on Maui. The Depot was located near Makawao in an area occupied by the 71st Medical Battalion. The Kahului Railroad Company's facilities at Kahului Harbor were valuable as the only Maui Port of Call. Mr. Wm. Walsh, the manager of the Kahului Railroad, held an important civilian office in connection with troop and supply movements. Throughout most of the war, there were about 60,000 or more troops of the Army, Navy, Marines and Air Force stationed on Maui. Alta Craft, as secretary to the railroad manager, was involved with maintaining security on military information. George continued in charge of the Maui Army Medical Supply Depot but since he was the commanding officer, he was not allowed to live at home for the first three critical years. The Maui citizens did all they could to entertain the troops while they were away from
home, and after the black-out rules were eased on 24 April 1943 and lifted on 4 April 1944, there were many parties. Since George was an officer, the CRAFT family became acquainted with many of the military officers stationed on Maui. On 23 January 1945, then Captain CRAFT was transferred to Headquarters of the 80th Medical Group, U.S. Tenth Army and stationed at Schofield Barracks, Oahu, until the group left for Okinawa on 28 April 1945 and arrived there early in June. While stationed on Okinawa, he was promoted to the rank of Major. They were slated to participate in the invasion of Japan. World War II officially came to an end on 2 September 1945, and nine days later George left with the Army of Occupation for Korea, landing at Inchon on 14 September. While in Korea, he was the Medical Supply Officer for the Army Service Command which was a part of the 24th Corps and originally part of the Tenth Army in Okinawa. He was stationed in Korea until 24 December 1945 and then in Tokyo until 2 January 1946 when he returned to Hawaii. On 8 January 1946, he received his Honorable Certificate of Service as a Major in the Headquarters of the 80th Medical Group, Army of the U.S. which was issued at the Army Separation Center, Fort Kamehameha, near Honolulu, Hawaii.

George CRAFT had not taken any leave during the war. He returned to his home in Wailuku, Maui, on 8 January and resumed his duties as manager of the Kahului branch, Hollister Drug Company, almost immediately. The summer of 1948, he received a three-month vacation on the mainland after eight years of continuous service in the Army or managing the drug store.

This three-month vacation when the CRAFT family traveled through thirty-one states and two Canadian provinces stimulated their interest in visiting places where they had never been. The next large, travel project was in 1959, shortly after son, Bob, had joined the staff of Crafts' Drug. George and Alta took six months off for a trip around the world including South Pacific areas, Australia, New Zealand, some Far East Countries, the Holy Land and Europe. Including all their travels, they have visited over a hundred foreign countries, all but one province in Canada, and the Yukon Territories, and all the states in their own country. It proved to be a very enjoyable and educational hobby.

All members of the George CRAFT family were active in business, civic, church and social activities, even after retirement. George CRAFT was a member of the Hawaii Territorial, and later State, Board of Pharmacy. He served under five governors: Ingram Stainback, Oren E. Long, Samuel King, William Quinn, and John S. Burns. In addition, he was a Hawaii Delegate to District Eight Pacific Association of Pharmacy Boards in 1960, and received a letter of commendation on his report to Governor Quinn, stating in part; “The fact the [Hawaii] Board of Pharmacy has already acted on your recommendations and legislation is now being prepared, suggests the State may soon realize benefits from your trip.” In 1965, he was chosen as Hawaii’s Pharmacist of the Year and received the Robins Bowl of Hygeia Award for outstanding community and professional service. In addition, he
was awarded with a free trip to A.H. Robins Company's pharmaceutical plant in Richmond, Virginia.

George W. CRAFT has been a member of the Maui Chamber of Congress since 1940, and was president of the Chamber's Retail Board in 1958. On 26 June 1982, George and Alta CRAFT were presented by the Chamber of Commerce the T.S. Shinn Award for outstanding community and professional service. George was one of the original 1951 members of the Kahului Business and Professional Association, serving upon either Executive Committee or Promotion Committee for many years, and was one of the few members to serve two terms as president—first in 1954 and again in 1961.

His church activities have been varied. Although he came from a Baptist background but had attended churches of other denominations, it was not until 1940 he became a church member by joining Wailuku Union Church on the Island of Maui. This church has a Congregational background but members were from other churches not having an organization on the island. Most of the Congregational churches merged with the Evangelical and Reform Church in 1957 and were renamed the United Churches of Christ. George W. CRAFT served in many capacities including several years as head usher, member of the boards of trustees and deacons, and the moderator of the church for a thirty-month period at which time the church was searching for a new minister. In addition, he has been the chairman of many committees. On the Tri-Isle (Maui, Molokai and Lanai) Aha Mokupuni Association, he served as lay moderator during 1962-63 and 1979-80 which office necessitated the holder being a member of the Board of Directors of the Hawaii United Churches of Christ Conference, Honolulu. He has, also, served on the Tri-Isle and State level as Stewardship and Mission chairman and on other special committees.

Invariably when George W. CRAFT joined an organization, he was elected as president or top officer. These include the Maui Camera Club, the Maui Shrine Club, and Maui Reserve Officers Club. He was the Worshipful Master of Lodge Maui No. 472 Free and Accepted Masons which he joined in 1946; served as Worthy Patron of Maui Chapter No. 5, Order of the Eastern Star, twelve times since joining in 1952; served as an officer of the Maui Scottish Rite since 1956; is a Shriner member of Aloha Temple, Honolulu; is a Retired Lieutenant-Colonel U.S. Army Reserve, Medical Service Corps, with thirty-one years of service; 1949 charter member of Maui Kiwanis Club with thirty-five years of perfect attendance, served as president in 1956, chairman of the Kiwanis High School Key Club Committee 1957-61 and held other chairmanships; elected Lieutenant-Governor, Division No. 22, California-Nevada-Hawaii District of Kiwanis International 1972-73, thus serving on the district board; is a member of the Republican Party having been president of his precinct several times, served on the Maui County Republican Committee since 1971, and elected as delegate to the Republican State Conventions, serving on various committees; has been Scoutmaster of the church’s Boy Scout Troop; a director for several years of the Maui YMCA; and, in addition, is a member

His wife, Alta (DeShazer) Craft, was a career woman for all but six years during their married life until retirement in 1971. She has participated in almost as many activities as her husband. In 1941, she joined the Maui Business and Professional Women's Club and held some office or chairmanship until retirement in 1971, including being president in 1944-45; assisted in drawing up the by-laws of the Hawaii State Federation of Business and Professional Women in 1949 (ten years before Hawaii became a state); was president of the Hawaii Federation in 1967-68 and as such was a member of the National Federation of Business and Professional Women's Clubs Board for two years; and attended the International Federation Conventions in London, England, and Edmonton, Canada.

Her civic activities included being the first woman director of the Maui Chamber of Commerce; one term as a member of both the All-Islands Hawaii Visitor's Bureau and the Maui Visitor's Bureau Committee; member of the Foresee Committee of Maui United Fund; president of the Maui League of Republican Women for three years and held other offices; a Maui County Republican Committee member and delegate to State Convention since 1971; and in addition to being a member of the same organizations as her husband, she is, also a member of the Maui Woman's Club, Maui Outdoor Circle, the Women's Division of the Maui Country Club, and other local organizations.

Alta has also been active in Wailuku Union Church since she and George joined in 1940. She was Sunday School Superintendent six years following five years as a teacher; was chairman of the Board of Christian

Golden Wedding Anniversary picture of George W. and Alta D. Craft, 1 July 1981.
Education and the Finance Committee; served on five special committees including the pulpit committee; and was clerk of the church for twenty-two years. She, also, was a two-year member of the Hawaii Conference of the United Churches of Christ Budget and Finance Committee. Alta was Worthy Matron of Maui Chapter No. 5, Order of the Eastern Star, in 1964, and served as Treasurer before being Secretary for thirteen years.

Both George and Alta CRAFT enjoy sports, having done considerable bowling while members of the now defunct Puunene Athletic Club, and are avid golf players, enjoying the sport several times a week.

George W. CRAFT and Alta DESHAZER have only one child:


Note: See DESHAZER Family History, No. 21, for Alta DeShazer's history before her marriage.

**NO. 18 - GEORGE ROBERT CRAFT**
(No. 13 George W., No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

George Robert CRAFT was the only child of George Washington CRAFT and Alta Irene DESHAZER. He was born 29 October 1932 at the Puunene Hospital, Maui, Hawaii. On 7 January 1961, he married Linda Bement CLAFLIN at the Wailuku Union Church, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii. She is the daughter of William Bement CLAFLIN and Jane Bradley McCARTHY and was born 9 May 1939, Newton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts.

To avoid confusion with his father's name, George Robert goes by the name Robert (Bob) and signs business and legal papers as G. Robert CRAFT. He is a graduate of Kaunoa Elementary School, Spreckelsville, Maui; Baldwin High School, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii; and the School of Pharmacy, Oregon State University (formerly Oregon State College) in 1954, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon.

Upon receiving his pharmacist license in both Hawaii and Oregon, he joined the firm of Crafts' Drug, founded by his parents in 1951. Later, he was assigned the project in 1965, of opening the Lahaina Branch of Crafts' Drug in the Lahaina Shopping Center on the west side of Maui Island. It is the only drug store in the Lahaina area as of 1983. After getting the store successfully operating, he returned to Central Maui to manage the main store at Kahului preparatory to plans for his parents to retire in 1971. Prior to the retirement date, plans were underway to open two new shopping centers in the town of Kahului which had become the retail business center of the Island of Maui. Crafts' Drug was successful in being given the lease for the only drug store in Kaahumanu Center located on land leased from Maui Pineapple Company, about a mile from the County Seat at Wailuku, Maui. The original drug store in the Kahului Shopping Center was
converted into a Gift and Coffee Shop after the Kaahumanu Branch opened in August 1973. When the lease on the Kahului Shopping Center expired on 1 October 1981, the store closed. Since the opening of the first store in the Crafts’ Drug chain, the number of employees has increased from eight to about fifty, and the G. Robert CRAFT family has taken over complete ownership of the two drug stores. George W. and Alta D. CRAFT are consultants and members of the corporation’s Board of Directors. Linda (Claflin) CRAFT assists her husband in the buying of merchandise and display of the Gift and Christian Book sections of the store. She, also, serves as secretary and treasurer of the corporation.

Bob has, also, been active in business and religious activities in the community. In addition to being a Boy Scout during his youth, he followed up by serving as a Boy Scout Leader for a number of years. Although bothered with asthma in his younger years, he was able to participate in track during his senior year of high school and earned his athletic letter. His track specialty was sprinting and he was considered the best Baldwin High sprinter that year.

His high school years were memorable due to the social activities under the auspices of the Wailuku Union Church whereby many socials, camping trips, hikes and beach parties were enjoyed by a group of between thirty and forty young people. The trips into Haleakala Crater at the top of a 10,000-
foot mountain, along with other outdoor activities, were a source of much enjoyment by various members of the group. He and his wife have endeavored to see their children have similar pleasures. Haleakala Crater is about 3,000 feet deep and twenty-one miles in circumference.

When Bob first started college, he lived in Cauthorn Hall. During his sophomore year, he was chosen by Cauthorn Hall to be a Thane which was an honor bestowed upon only one sophomore from each campus living organization. Later, in 1951, he became a member of Delta Sigma Phi. He was, also, a member of the OSC Hui O Hawaii Club, a cheer leading group called Tail Flappers, and a pharmacy organization.

Among his business connected activities, G. Robert Craft has been president of the Kahului Business & Professional Association and a director for many years. He was, also president of the Lahaina Shopping Center's Business & Professional Association, and vice-president of the West Maui Business Association in 1965; and president of the Kaahumanu Center Merchants Association three times since it opened in 1973. He was appointed to the Hawaii Board of Pharmacy from 1974 through 1982. He was chairman the last year. Bob is a charter member of the Maui Pharmacists Association, as well as a member of the American Pharmaceutical Association, the National Association of Retail Druggists, and the Hawaii Pharmaceutical Association, as was his father before him.

When the Kahului Rotary Club was organized on Maui in 1955, he became a charter member, served as president in 1960-61, has been a committee chairman most of the years, and has twenty-seven years of perfect attendance. When he moved to Lahaina, Maui, he helped organize the Lahaina Rotary Club and was a charter member, but transferred back to the Kahului Club when he returned to Kahului in 1967. He served as vice-chairman for the 1963 and 1967 State Rotary Conventions held on Maui. In 1957, while taking a four-month Youth Hostel Tour through sixteen countries in Europe, he attended the International Rotary Convention in Lucerne, Switzerland.

Among his community activities, he was elected as director of the Maui Chamber of Commerce in 1962-64 and has served as a director, chairman, or officer to the present time, being president in 1977-78, and is now the chairman of the Government Affairs Committee. While living in West Maui, he was on the coordinating committee of the Lahaina Whaling Spree in 1965, and vice-president of the Ancient and Honorable Whalers Guild 1965-66. He was Master of Lodge Maui #472 Free and Accepted Masons in 1961, and trustee in 1962-65. He helped in re-organizing the Maui Full Gospel Business Men's Fellowship International in 1979, serving as president 1979-81, and was a director in 1982. When his children were attending the Wailuku Elementary School, he was president of the school’s Parents and Teachers Association. He has been a member or chairman of various Christian Church organizations and committees, as has his wife, Linda.

Linda Bement Claflin has an interesting background. Following her birth, her parents lived in Wayland, Middlesex County, Massachusetts,
until 1942 when they moved to Farmington, Hartford County, Connecticut, while her father worked for an aircraft company during and shortly after World War II. He then became a jet aircraft engine tester for research being done at Princeton University. The family first moved to Hopewell, New Jersey, and then to Princeton, Mercer County, New Jersey. Following her parent’s divorce in 1950/51, Linda lived with her mother until April 1954 when she joined her father and step-mother in Warrenton, Virginia, until December 1955. She attended the National Cathedral School in Washington, D.C. and Princeton High School, Princeton, New Jersey, graduating in June 1957. She then enrolled in Mary Washington College, Fredericksburg, Virginia (the women’s branch of the University of Virginia) which she attended from 1957 to 1959. In June 1959, Linda started working for United Airlines in Reservations, New York City, and Tynan Travel Service until she became ill. Then, she accompanied her mother and stepfather, Dr. Josiah Kendall Wallis, to Hawaii in October 1960 where Dr. Wallis had accepted the position as psychiatrist for the Island of Maui. Linda met G. Robert (Bob) CRAFT on Maui, and after a short courtship, they were married.

Linda Bement CLAFLIN has a natural talent in various forms of art including painting pictures and interior decorating. She, also, writes inspirational poetry. Her primary activity, besides assisting at Crafts' Drug, however, is being a homemaker and seeing their children are given a good foundation for their future. Christianity plays a very important part in their family life.

The children of G. Robert CRAFT and Linda Bement CLAFLIN were all born at Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, and were baptized at the Wailuku Union Church. They are:

i. Heather Ann CRAFT was born 26 March 1962. She graduated from the Doris Todd Memorial Christian High School on Maui with honors, giving the Valedictorian address at the graduation ceremony. She was the only member of the Class of 1980 at that school elected to The Society of Distinguished American High School Students, a high school honorary society. Heather was listed as a member of the school choir, treasurer of the Drama Club, president of the Student Council and the Senior Class, secretary of the Sophomore Class, and chosen as the most likely to succeed, the most outstanding, highest academic standing, and other special awards. She is attending Oral Roberts University in Tulsa, Oklahoma, where she is majoring in Telecommunications. Heather was on the Dean's list the fall term of 1982 with a scholastic average above 3.5. Her education has been mainly in private schools.

ii. William David CRAFT was born 5 September 1963. He was baptized as William Bement CRAFT but had his middle name legally changed to David on 29 November 1979 at his request. On 21 May 1983 at Wailuku Union Church, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, he married Besse Yoshiko ARAKAWA, daughter of Robert M. and Virginia S. ARAKAWA, Waiehu, Maui, Hawaii. He has attended both public schools and
private schools receiving his high school graduation certificate in 1981 from Maui Hui Malama, a private school. He enlisted in the U.S. Air Force, reporting to Lackland Air Force Base, San Antonio, Texas, where he passed his basic training but a chronic back problem re-occurred resulting in his receiving an Honorable Medical Discharge. He enrolled in Maui Community College the fall of 1982 where he can develop his natural mechanical ability along a specialty line. At Baldwin High School, Maui, he earned his three-year letter in soccer. His chief athletic activities are surfing and playing soccer on community teams.

iii. Catherine Malia Craft was born 21 August 1970 and is attending the Emmanuel Lutheran School, Kahului, Maui, Hawaii, where she is in the seventh grade (1983). She is a cadet in Girl Scouts and has served as an assistant counselor for one of the camps. She enjoys children and creative activities. Currently, she is taking the lead in a Maui Youth Theatre play being produced in April 1983.

Since this book is being dedicated to the grandchildren of the compilers, it is appropriate to include the ancestors of their mother, Linda Bement Claflin.

Linda’s father was descended from Robert Claflin (originally Maachlan and later written as Mackclothlan, Mackclaflin, Mackclaphia,
and MacClaflin) who migrated in 1645 to Wenham, Essex County, Massachusetts, where he was accepted as a townsman on 4 November 1661. Wenham is located in the southeasterly part of Essex County, twenty-two miles northeast of Boston. It was settled in 1639, originally as a part of Salem but was incorporated as a town on 10 May 1643. Charles Henry Wight's Genealogy of the Claflin Family, published in 1903, speculates Robert Mackclothlan was a Scotch soldier captured by Cromwell at the Battle of Dunbar and sent to New England prior to 1661. His abilities as a soldier were evidenced by his services under Sir Edmund Andros during the French and Indian War. Robert, at one time, was chosen a surveyor of highways. A portion of the house he built in Wenham was still standing in 1903. On 14 October 1664, Robert Mackclaflin married Joanna Warner, probably the daughter of John Warner and Priscilla Symonds of Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts. Joanna died before her husband, Robert, who died prior to 19 September 1690, the date of his estate's inventory. They were the parents of eight children. Linda Claflin's line of descent from Robert Mackclaflin is briefed as follows:

Daniel² Claflin was born 25 January 1674, Wenham, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died in Framingham, Middlesex County, Massachusetts in 1775. On 11 March 1701, he married Sarah Edwards at Wenham, Massachusetts. She died 8 January 1743 in Hopkinton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. Daniel was a tanner in Wenham but sold his home, bark mill, tanning vat, and material for carrying on the trade of a tanner, plus three acres of land to Emerson Cogswell, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts for eighty pounds. He then moved to Hopkinton, Massachusetts where he was prominent in town activities, being a selectman in 1727, and served many years as the treasurer from 1729. They were the parents of eight children.

Caleb³ Claflin was born 11 December 1708, Wenham, Massachusetts. He died at Hopkinton on 24 December 1788. On 1 May 1735, he married Mary Tilton at Hopkinton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. The date of her birth and death is unknown. Hopkinton had a train-band and alarm list, and on 26 April 1756, Caleb Claflin enrolled as an ensign in Captain John Jones' Company. The specific duties of this group was not given. Caleb and Mary were the parents of eight children.

Samuel⁴ Claflin was born 7 June 1743, Hopkinton, Massachusetts, where he died on 3 February 1782. On 23 August 1765, he married Mary Bullard, the only child of Benjamin Bullard and Sarah Twicell. Mary died 11 April 1781 about a month after the birth of their fifth child. Samuel, as a member of the Hopkinton Company of Minute Men, responded to the Lexington Alarm on 19 April 1775. Six days later, on 25 April 1775, he enlisted as a sergeant in Captain James Mellen's Company, Colonel Ward's Regiment, and served three months and fourteen days. From 4 January 1775 to 5 October 1776, he was an Ensign in Captain Ward's Company, Colonel Wesson's Regiment, and was promoted to First Lieutenant on 1 January 1777. He served until 15 July 1779 when he
resigned due to illness. The four oldest children of Samuel and Mary were baptized at the family home and recorded in the Hopkinton church records.

Rufus Cloud was born in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, in 1763 and he died in Holliston, Middlesex County, Massachusetts in August 1842. On 29 August 1789, he married Hepzibeth Bolster. Their eight children were all born in Hopkinton.

James Russell Cloud was born in Hopkinton, Massachusetts, on 6 January 1813, and he died 9 November 1900, Milford, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. On 14 April 1836, Milford, Massachusetts, he married Hannah Cloud Farrington, the daughter of Elija and Poah Farrington. She was born July 1813 and died on 3 June 1864. James Russell married again on 26 January 1869 to Carrie (Taft) Thompson. There were five children by the first marriage and one by the second marriage.

Waldo Milton Cloud was born 20 May 1845, Milford, Massachusetts, and died in 1911. On 1 January 1872, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, he married Mary Ella Bement, daughter of William Barnes Bement and Emily Russell. Mary was born 10 December 1852 at Philadelphia and died in 1912. Waldo Milton was a successful shoe merchant in Philadelphia and was respected for his attitude toward life, his dedication to his work, and the success he achieved in getting support of others. Their four children were born in Philadelphia.

William Bement Cloud was born 2 November 1872 and died 15 August 1939, San Diego, California. On 2 April 1902, he married Evelyn Maynard Allen Dalley, New York City, the daughter of Henry Dalley and Evelyn Maynard Allen. Evelyn was born 11 January 1875. William Bement Cloud's biography is included in The National Cyclopedia of American Biography, Vol. XXXI, pages 523-4 and published in 1944. He graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1893 with a degree in architecture. He was a specialist in architectural engineering and was in charge of construction of the New York Public Library, New York's Municipal Building, and buildings at the Columbia University as well as working with others on the New York County Courthouse and the New York Hospital. He retired from active work in 1931 due to ill health. During World War I, he was captain of engineers with the 39th Division, American Expeditionary Forces in France, serving as head of the intelligence section. Later he was commissioned as a colonel. Among his activities, he was a member of the Society of Colonial Wars, Society of the Cincinnati, and the Engineers Club of New York City. He belonged to the Episcopal Church and was a Republican. They were the parents of two children, Evelyn Maynard and William Bement Cloud, Jr.

Evelyn (Susie) Maynard Cloud was born 9 March 1903, New York City, N.Y. and married Ruthven (Libs) E. Libby on 8 May 1926. Susie is a graduate of Columbia University, Class of 1924, New York. Libs graduated from the U.S. Naval Academy with honors. They are now living in retirement in San Diego, California, after Admiral R.E. Libby retired from the U.S. Navy. They have no children.
William Bement\(^9\) CLAFLIN, Jr. was born 24 June 1906, Briarcliff Manor, Westchester County, New York, and died in March 1977, Miami, Dade County, Florida. He was buried in Pennsylvania. On 22 January 1935, Weston, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, he married Jane Bradley McCARTHY, the daughter of William Albert McCARTHY and Grace Elizabeth JONES. Jane was born 23 October 1908, Auburn, Cayuga County, New York, and died 28 April 1971, Honolulu, Hawaii, as Mrs. Josiah Kendall WALLIS. She was buried in Auburn, New York. William Bement CLAFLIN, Jr. and Jane McCARTHY were divorced in 1950/51 Princeton, Mercer County, New Jersey. He married Katherine (Bowman) FARRAR in October 1953. She died 9 May 1960, Warrenton, Fairfax County, Virginia, where they were living. William married a third time to Ellen HIGGENBOTHAM on 24 June 1961, Charlottesville, Albemarle County, Virginia.

William Bement CLAFLIN, Jr. received his early education in boarding schools and then took mechanical training in a New York City trade school. He worked for Pratt and Whitney Aircraft, Hartford, Hartford County, Connecticut, from 1942 to 1947 during and following World War II. He then tested jet engines for research at Princeton University until 1950. After his divorce and remarriage, he owned and operated a car import business in Warrenton, Fairfax County, Virginia, from 1952 to 1960. Following his third marriage in 1961, they moved to Stonington and then Essex, both in Middlesex County, Connecticut, where he worked as a mechanic in boating yards. In 1964, he became co-owner with his wife in a gourmet foods catering business in Essex. They moved their business to Delray Beach, Beach County, Florida, in the early 1970s. As a hobby, he occasionally served as captain on private yachts. He was in poor health for about five years prior to his death.

William Bement CLAFLIN, Jr. and Jane Bradley McCARTHY were parents of two daughters. The oldest daughter was Ann Bradley CLAFLIN born 1 September 1936, Newton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. She graduated in 1954 from Miss Fine’s School, Princeton, Mercer County, New Jersey, and then attended Skidmore College in New York for two years. On 25 April 1959, she married Robert Stanley ARTHUR and they were divorced. In March 1981, Ann married William DUQUETTE who died in August 1981 of cancer. Ann is now living and working in New Hampshire as a family counselor. The children of Ann Bradley CLAFLIN and Robert Stanley ARTHUR are:

i. Evelyn Bennet ARTHUR born in April 1960
ii. Andrew William ARTHUR born in August 1961
iii. Jonathan ARTHUR born 24 March 1969

The second daughter of William Bement CLAFLIN, Jr. and Jane Bradley McCARTHY is Linda CLAFLIN who married G. Robert CRAFT. She and her sister, Ann, are the tenth generation on her father’s family line. Linda, also has another well known relative, William CLAFLIN, who was the son of Lee CLAFLIN (Ebenezer\(^4\), Ebenezer\(^3\), Daniel\(^2\), Robert\(^1\)) and
Sarah Watkins Adams. William was born 6 March 1818, Milford, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, where his father was a prosperous boot and shoe manufacturer, and died 5 January 1905. His first marriage was to Nancy Warren Harding in 1840 who died in January 1842. He then married Mary Bucklin Davenport on 12 February 1845. Among William Claflin's many activities, he entered into business with his father under the firm name of Lee Claflin Company, was one of the founders and for years, president of the Hide and Leather National Bank of Boston, one of the organizers of the New England Trust Company, and the Five Cent Savings Bank. As a member of the Free-Soil Party of Massachusetts in 1848, he represented the town of Hopkinton, Middlesex County, in the state legislature from 1849 to 1853; was a member of the state Senate from 1859 to 1861 when he was president of the Senate; was lieutenant-governor from 1866 to 1868; and from 1869 to 1871, he was governor of Massachusetts. A more detailed account of his activities is included in Volume II, American Biography Dictionary, pages 110-11.

Map of land between Center Ridge and Deschutes River with heavier lines showing boundaries of Percy Craft's ranch in 1981 which included part of Section 8, original holdings of Jacob Craft and part of Section 9 homestead of Edwin Craft; Rothery property in Section 10; Griffin ranch in Section 6; and two Odell ranches about a mile north of Section 5 (not on map). Location of other property by Craft related owners are: Kortge land in Sections 4 and 9, original homestead of Ellsworth Haynes; Clausen land in Section 7, original homestead of William Craft; Stirnweis land in Section 7 was part of William Rupert Haynes homestead; Joseph Craft had a homestead about one mile west of Section 7; and Albert Hill owned or rented a large grazing area in canyons leading into the Deschutes River which included parts of Sections 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 21, 22 and 23, and Section 26 below Section 21.
SIBLING SECTION

NO. 2 GEORGE CRAFT
(No. 1 George)

This George CRAFT (second generation) was believed to have been older than his brother Daniel, and was the son of the George CRAFT who was born in Germany. Very little is known about him except he was supposedly living in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio, when his nephew, Jacob CRAFT, went to live with him after 1838 when Jacob's mother died.

Nothing definitive has been learned about this George CRAFT; however, there is a slight possibility George CRAFT/CROFT, son of Jacob KRAFFT and Maria Dorothea NES, could be Daniel's brother. This George CROFT was born 17 November 1770 and moved to Botetourt County, Virginia, before 1799 where he married Mary CRITZ about 1800. His brother, Daniel, moved there after the War of 1812. In 1804, George and Mary (Critz) CROFT moved to Clark County, Ohio. Daniel's uncle George was in Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio, about 1838.

The most interesting part of this conjecture is the strong resemblance of George CROFT born 1770 and Daniel's great grandson, George CRAFT, born in 1906, as is readily noted in the following pictures.

George Craft b. ca 1770, (unidentified but possible brother of the great great grandfather Daniel).

George W. Craft b 1906. Note strong resemblance.

Further information on George CROFT is given in the "Unconnected Section."
No. 5 - ALICE JANE CRAFT  
(No. 4, Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Alice Jane CRAFT (Fourth Generation) was the oldest child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER. She was born 11 March 1854, possibly in Hamilton County, Ohio, where her parents were married in 1852, although one census record said she was born in Missouri. She died 20 October 1917, near Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, where she moved from Missouri after her husband’s death. She was married before 1870, Missouri, to Charles EDMONDS, believed to be the son of William EDMONDS whose will was recorded in Nelson County, Virginia, on 22 May 1826 in which he mentioned his wife Sally and youngest son Charles.

In the biography of Alice’s father printed in the History of Central Oregon, he mentioned his daughter “Alice J., wife of Charles Edmonds, a drayman in Nevada, [Vernon County] Missouri.” No other information has been found regarding her except a photograph with her sister and several nieces. In this picture, she was a nice looking woman and was quite heavy. Supposedly, most of her married life was spent in Joplin, on the border of Jasper and Newton Counties, Missouri.

The children (fifth generation) of Alice Jane CRAFT and Charles EDMONDS, not necessarily by age, were:

i. Earl EDMONDS who d. ca Apr. 1941 from asphyxiation while sleeping due to a
faulty gas stove in his apartment. He was married to an English girl by the name of Sarah who d. ca 1940/41 from brain tumor. Earl was working in the shipyards, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. at the time of his death.

ii. Lawrence EDMONDS called “Brownie.” He never married & d. young.

iii. A dtr. who m. a Mr. MARMONT. They had a dtr. named Mable who was a schoolteacher in Wasco Co., Oreg. Shortly after her marriage, she committed suicide.

iv. Gladys EDMONDS

v. Hugh EDMONDS who lived in Joplin, Jasper Co., MO. was believed to be a son as he was notified of Earl EDMOND's death and came to Oregon to collect his share of the estate.

No. 6 - MARY KATURAH (Kate) CRAFT
(No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Mary Katurah (Kate) CRAFT (fourth generation) was the fourth child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER. She was born 7 March 1860, Newport, Campbell County, Kentucky, and died on 26 June 1922, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married 1 March 1881, Humboldt, Allen County, Kansas, William Rupert (Rupe) HAYNES, son of Joseph HAYNES and Lucinda FREEMAN. He was born 26 December 1853, Jackson, Jackson County, Michigan, and died 31 August 1917, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. Rupe HAYNES’ tombstone incorrectly shows the date he was buried as the date of his death. This was verified by his death certificate and newspaper item on his death.

Katurah (Kate) Craft (1860-1922) m. 1881 William Rupert Haynes (1853-1917).

When Mary Katurah was about five years old, her parents moved from Kentucky to Illinois. Two years later they left Shelbyville, Illinois, for Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, where they lived for over twelve years. It was there she met Rupe HAYNES who had migrated from Michigan to Kansas and then to Nevada, Missouri. He went to Oregon with his parents in 1879 where he bought some railroad land in Wasco County in the district now called Center Ridge. He sold the land to his father, and worked in
logging in the redwood forests of California. In the meantime, Jacob Craft decided to migrate to Oregon and got as far as Humbolt, Kansas, where they were delayed for about a year. While they were there, Rupe Haynes returned to Kansas to marry “the girl he had left behind” and then joined the same wagon train with his father-in-law for the trek to Central Oregon.

Kate and Rupe Haynes settled on a 680-acre ranch near Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, where all of their children were born. Boyd is about twelve miles south of The Dalles. Rupe had much experience with farming but was more particularly skilled in stock breeding. He was considered one of the best breeders in that part of the country. After over thirty-five years in Eastern Oregon, and with their children earning their own living, they retired to Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where four of their children were living.

Again, as a matter of emphasis, when place of birth, death, and residence is designated as “Center Ridge,” “Boyd,” or “Nansene” in connection with the history of those living in the area, Nansene was a stage coach exchange on The Dalles-California State Coach run in the early days. The voting in that general area was at the stage coach stop, resulting in most children born in the Nansene District being registered as born in Nansene. The mail was received through the Boyd Post Office located in the general store which was the main business in the very small town of Boyd. As, in the case of the Kate and Rupe Haynes family, some of the families said their children were born at Boyd; others said they were born in Center Ridge which is located east of the town of Dufur with one side of the ridge draining into the Deschutes River and the other side draining into the Columbia River. Several years ago the Boyd Post Office was closed and consolidated with Dufur which is now the post office for Center Ridge.

The children (fifth generation) of Mary Katurah (Kate) Craft and William Rupert (Rupe) Haynes, all born Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, were:

i. Wilford Leigh (Lee) Haynes b. 21 June 1884, d. 29 Dec. 1947 Portland, Oreg., and m. 4 Dec. 1912 Pearl Mae Davidson (more information follows)

ii. Lloyd Merrill (Tot) Haynes b. 5 Mar. 1886, d. 31 Jan. 1937, Portland, Oreg., and m. 30 Aug. 1919 Hazel Ruth Barzee (more later)

iii. Rosanna Audrey Haynes b. 21 Nov. 1887, d. 19 Apr. 1955 Portland, Oreg., and m. 4 Nov. 1906 Washington (Wash) George Stirnweis (more later)

iv. Hallie Herbert Haynes b. 4 Feb. 1890, d. 19 July 1953, Salem, Oreg., and m. 5 Dec. 1924 Ada Louise Payne (more later)

v. Gladys Virginia Haynes b. 15 Feb. 1892, d. 22 Mar. 1978, Forest Grove, Oreg., and m. 8 Oct 1911 Harold LeRoy Heisler (more later)

vi. Edith Jane Haynes b. 3 Nov. 1900, d. 25 May 1947, Portland, Oreg., and m/2 15 Feb. 1930 William Harmon Broadbeck (more later)


i. Wilford (Lee) Haynes (fifth generation) was born 21 June 1884, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died of a heart ailment on 29 December 1947, in Providence Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On
4 December 1912, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, he married Pearl Mae Davidson, daughter of Charles Albert Davidson and Orie Emma Miller. She was born 22 June 1891, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon, and died 12 June 1966, Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. Lee worked on his father’s ranch until he finished his schooling. He, and his brothers Lloyd (Tot) and Hallie Haynes opened the Haynes Brothers Garage, Redmond, Deschutes, County, Oregon. The town of Bend, near Redmond, was growing; so his two brothers decided to go in the home construction business. Eventually, Lee had a farm in the Klamath Falls district, Klamath County, Oregon. Before he was hospitalized in 1947, he was living at Waldport, Lincoln County, Oregon, where he was engaged in the boating and fishing industry. The children (sixth generation) of Wilford Leigh Haynes and Pearl Mae Davidson are:

1. Gail Eldon Haynes born 20 November 1916, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He was married twice—first to Ruth Pearl Crum, daughter of William Silas Crum and Vina Lively, on 10 June 1938, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. She was born 21 September 1919, York, Greeley County, Arizona. They were divorced on 15 December 1962, and Gail Eldon married Dorothy (Dolly) Klymciw on 15 December 1965. In 1952, Eldon Haynes was with the Oregon State Police Department. The children (seventh generation) of Gail Eldon Haynes and Ruth Pearl Crum are:

a. Rebecca Ann Haynes was born 16 June 1939, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, who married 24 February 1960, Vestal Ben Bloxham, a Genealogy Professor at Provo, Wasatch County, Utah. He spent a year in England studying for his doctorate. They are the parents of the following children (eighth generation):
   (1) Sarah Ann Bloxham b. 5 Dec 1960, Moscow, Latah Co., Idaho
   (2) Nathan Ben Bloxham b. 25 Sept. 1962, Provo, Wasatch Co., Utah
   (3) Lauri Kate Bloxham b. 15 Oct. 1963, Idaho Falls, Bonneville Co., ID
   (4) Heather Ruth Bloxham b. 15 Sept. 1968, Provo, Wasatch Co., UT
   (5) Natasha Bloxham b. 27 Nov. 1970, Provo, UT

b. Gary Leigh Haynes was born 22 October 1940, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, and married Dorothy Ann Seckler on 14 March 1962. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Lewis Haynes b. 16 Aug. 1958, Tucson, Pima Co., AZ
   (2) Dennis Haynes b. 21 Aug. 1959, also in Tucson
   (3) Leigha Haynes b. 19 Nov. 1963, Mexico, Audrain Co., MO
   (4) Gary Leigh Haynes, Jr. b. 11 Oct. 1965, Mexico, MO

c. Norman Gail Haynes was born 12 May 1942, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, and married Beverly Arlene Boe, daughter of Ray Lawrence Boe and Etna Lucille Coon, on 1 March 1959, John Day, Grant County, Oregon. Beverly was born 19 January 1939, Glendive, Dawson County, Montana. Norman Haynes is in the logging business. Their children (eighth generation) are:
SIBLING SECTION

(1) Dawn Marie HAYNES b. 23 Sept 1959, Prairie City, Grant Co., Oreg.

(2) Mark Eldon HAYNES stillborn 31 Oct. 1962, Big Spring, Howard Co., Oreg.


(4) Kimberly Jo HAYNES b. 21 April 1975, LaGrande, Oreg.


2. Gladys Laurene HAYNES born 4 December 1917, The Dallas, Wasco County, Oregon. On 22 October 1937 she married Patrick FOLEY. They were living in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, in 1982. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Patrick FOLEY, Jr. b. April 1938
   b. Richard FOLEY b. Sept. 1941
   c. Michael FOLEY b. 17 May 1953

The information on the children’s families of Wilford Leigh HAYNES and Pearl Mae DAVIDSON was taken from page 61 of the CRUM family book written by Ruth Pearl CRUM, first wife of Gail Eldon HAYNES.

ii Lloyd Merrill (Tot) HAYNES (fifth generation) was born 5 March 1886, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, on the family ranch. He died 31 January 1937, in the Veteran’s Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, of a heart ailment, but was living in Redmond, Deschutes County, Oregon, prior to his hospitalization. He was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery in Portland. On 30 August 1919, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, he married Hazel Ruth BARZEE, daughter of Elfred Lincoln BARZEE and Alice Rose POWELL. She was born 9 May 1900, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. Following her husband’s death, she married Chester Arthur SEARCY, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, on 31 December 1940, who has since died, and she died of cancer in September 1981, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon. Tot HAYNES was an auto mechanic, building contractor, and a farmer. He served during World War I. The children (sixth generation) of Lloyd Merrill HAYNES and Hazel Ruth BARZEE are:

1. Robert Merrill HAYNES born 31 October 1924, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, and died 17 November 1965, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, where he is buried. On 2 October 1949, Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, he married Jean Irene TAYLOR, daughter of Robert C. TAYLOR and Hulda HAGGLUND. She was born 12 January 1928, Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon. When living in Corvallis, she was secretary to the Dean of Science, Oregon State University. Robert (Bob) HAYNES was employed by the Oregon State Police Department. During World War II, he was a Staff Sergeant with the U.S. Eighth Air Force based near London, England, and was serving as a gunner on a Flying Fortress plane over Germany when he was reported as missing in action on 25 February 1944. His parents were advised later he was alive and in a German prison camp. He was held prisoner for eighteen...
months near the Russian border. As the Russian army advanced on Germany, the prison guards marched the prisoners down country roads toward another prison camp. They slept in farmer's barns at night with no heat and often served raw, partially spoiled, vegetables to eat. They walked many miles each day during the cold winter and early spring, and were prodded on the backside with a bayonet if their footsteps faltered. The English army was advancing toward them; so the Germans used dogs to help "herd" prisoners who were in poor condition and could not travel fast. To augment their diet, the prisoners trapped birds with a little box and string until the guards caught them. They said prisoners were not allowed to catch and eat "Der Fuhrer's birds." When the English army caught up with the group and captured the guards, Bob snatched the cap off one particularly mean guard and slapped him across the face. He was allowed to keep the cap as a war momento. The Red Cross provided books for the soldiers to read after they were in charge of the English. The children (seventh generation) of Robert Merrill HAYNES and Jean TAYLOR are:

a. Julia Irene HAYNES b. 4 June 1950, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. who works as Oregon State Police Crime Lab Technician, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon.


c. Carolyn Jean HAYNES b. 25 Mar. 1957, Salem. She m. Charles Thomas OIEN 3 Sept. 1977, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg. He is a nuclear engineer at Sandia Corp., Livermore, CA where they were living in 1977.

2. Joan Lovelle HAYNES was born 28 March 1926, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon. On 19 December 1946, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, she married Charles Leland MILLER born 10 April 1914, Denver, Colorado. He died 23 October 1979 of amyotrophic lateral sclerosis, known as the Lou Gehrig’s disease, in Oceanside, San Diego County, California. Joan married again on 18 December 1981 to Ronald W. HUNT, a widower with four children. They were living in Vista, California, not far from her previous Oceanside home before her death in 1983. Joan worked as an export specialist for Tektronix, Inc., Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon, until she retired in 1974. Charles MILLER was maintenance technician for the Portland Post Office, Multnomah County, Oregon. He retired on 30 June 1974. The children (seventh generation) of Joan HAYNES and Charles MILLER are:

a. James Charles MILLER b. 14 July 1947, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 14 February 1969, he married Ann Kier Campbell BENNET, daughter of Wilson BENNET and Gretchen KIER, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon. She was born 6 January 1948, New York City, New York. She is a tennis professional at Multnomah Athletic Club, Portland, Oregon. James is a high school teacher of science and biology, and is, also, a football coach. In addition, he has an ecology consultant business. Their children (eighth generation) born in Portland, Oregon, are:
SIBLING SECTION

(1) Dustin James MILLER b. 22 Aug. 1969
(2) Dabney Kier MILLER b. 20 Feb. 1972

b. Barbara Joan MILLER born 8 October 1953, Fort Ord, Monterey County, California, was adopted in 1955. She works the Circuit Board Assembly for Tektronix, Inc., Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon.

3. Margaret Jean (Peggy) HAYNES was born 23 July 1928, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, and married Henry Arthur JONES 31 December 1946, Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon. He was born 22 December 1924, the son of Henry W. and Jennie JONES. Peggy was a Laboratory Technician for Tektronix, Inc. until her retirement in 1973. Her husband was a department manager for the same company. The children (seventh generation) of Margaret Jean HAYNES and Henry JONES are:

a. Carolee Ann JONES born 30 July 1947, Portland, Multnomah Country, Oregon. On 19 August 1967, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, she married Thomas NORTH, son of Wesley NORTH and Berneice ENSLEY. Carolee is a primary school teacher and Thomas is an electrician. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Scott Thomas NORTH b. 13 Oct. 1969, Portland, Multnomah Co., OR
   (2) Abigail Teal NORTH b. 1 Feb. 1972, Portland, OR

b. Diane Ruth JONES was born 3 October 1950, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon. She married Albert Allen ARGYLE, son of Ray ARGYLE and Arletta ODELL, on 24 February 1970, Boise, Ada County, Washington. He was born 2 August 1947, Seattle, King County, Washington. Diane is a writer and illustrator of manuals for Tektronix, Beaverton, Oregon. Their children (eighth generation) were born in Portland.
   (1) Risa Mellyn ARGYLE b. 24 Sept. 1970
   (2) Jock Oliver ARGYLE b. 2 Oct. 1972

iii. Rosanna (Rose) Audrey HAYNES was born 21 November 1887, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 19 April 1955 in the Idle Hour Rest Home, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where she had been for three years following a cerebrovascular accident due to hypertension (Death Cert. 1564). On 4 November 1906, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, she married Washington (Wash) George STIRNWEIS, the son of John N. STIRNWEIS and Mary A. McCoy. Wash STIRNWEIS had a twin brother, George Washington STIRNWEIS. They were born 22 February 1879, Tulare County, California. Wash STIRNWEIS died 18 June 1954, Portland, Oregon. They were both buried at Mr. Scott Cemetery, Portland. They moved from their stock and wheat ranch on Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon, and Wash worked for the Portland Ironworks until his retirement. They lived on 1416 S.E. 35th Street, just off Hawthorne Avenue, in
Portland. Rose Stirnweis was a pleasant, motherly type of person with whom it was easy to converse. There must have been many people who received a warm, friendly welcome from association with her. Wash Stirnweis was quiet and did more listening than talking, but was well liked by those who knew him. The children (sixth generation) of Rosanna Haynes and Wash Stirnweis are:

1. William Theodore (Ted) Stirnweis born 30 December 1907, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon. On 11 September 1929, he married Daisy Dean Daly, daughter of William Daly and Daisy P. Flanney. They were divorced on 7 April 1947. Daisy died 10 June 1964. On 7 June 1948, Ted married Bonnie Bartschi White born 27 February 1918, Little Rock, Pulaski County, Arkansas. Ted Stirnweis graduated from Oregon State College (now Oregon State University) in 1929 with a Bachelor of Science degree in Civil Engineering. He worked in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, during the depression period, mainly as a Junior Executive for Union Carbide Corporation. He was an officer in the U.S. Navy during World War II, serving as lieutenant, junior grade. He then owned and operated a golf course on the Oregon coast at Devil’s Lake until 1957 when he sold it and moved to Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. Again, he was associated with the golfing sport, building and managing golf practice ranges, pee-wee golf courses, and a regular eighteen-hole golf course. He retired in 1974 with a lifetime membership in the Professional Golf Association. He, also, was involved in real estate in the Phoenix locality. Ted had a son by his first marriage and two daughters by his second marriage. His children (seventh generation) are:

   a. Shannon Stirnweis born 26 February 1931, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He married 6 September 1958, New York, to Regina Bolivar where she was born 5 December 1932 in Towville. Shannon is a commercial artist as well as a competent artist specializing in Indian pictures. They live in Wilton, Fairfield County, Connecticut. Their children (eighth generation) are:

      (1) Kevin Stirnweis b. 12 Feb. 1960, New York City, N.Y.
      (2) Kirk Stirnweis b. 15 Oct. 1961, New York City

   b. Linda Stirnweis was born 20 April 1951 in the Emmanuel Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. In 1982, she was working as an executive secretary in Phoenix, Arizona and is now married.

   c. Nancy Stirnweis was also born in the Emmanuel Hospital on 17 May 1953. On 4 May 1979, Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona, she married Marc Archer, son of Elden and June Archer, Kansas. He was born 20 June 1953, Kansas. In 1982, she was an administrator for Greyhound Leasing and Financial Corporation at their national headquarters in Phoenix. She and her husband own a landscaping contracting business in Phoenix, and Marc operates the business.
2. Elden John STIRNWEIS was born 9 July 1919, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon. On 17 August 1940, Nyssa, Malheur County, Oregon, he married Marzene Elaine HOLLENBERG born 29 February 1920, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon. Elden was a Federal Bank Examiner for a number of years. They moved to Boise, Ada County, Idaho, where he was eventually executive vice-president of the Boise First Security Bank until 1980 when he joined the staff of the Bank of Oregon, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon as a consultant on bank mergers and bank acquisitions. Marzene STIRNWEIS had a part ownership in two Boise restaurants which they sold. The children (seventh generation) of Elden STIRNWEIS and Marzene HOLLENBERG are:
   a. Craig Marden STIRNWEIS was born 28 August 1946, McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon, and married Suzanne POWELL February 1966. Craig is a bank examiner. Their children (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Sarah Lillian STIRNWEIS b. 6 Jy. 1966, Moscow, Latah Co., ID and d. 7 July 1966
      (2) Amy Elizabeth STIRNWEIS b. 5 Feb. 1971, Pasco, ID
      (3) Jonathan STIRNWEIS b. 17 Dec. 1975, Spokane, Spokane Co., WA
   b. Sharene Rosemary STIRNWEIS was born 16 July 1950, San Francisco, San Francisco County, California. On 31 May 1974, she married Harold VOELKEL, a certified public accountant. Sharene was a bank officer trainee. They are parents of a son, Theodore VOELKEL, born 17 November 1976, San Francisco (eighth generation).

3. Carrol George STIRNWEIS was born 20 July 1920, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 30 March 1968, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, of lung cancer. He was buried in Mt. Scott Cemetery, Portland. Before 1955, he married Ireta Anona BAXTER and they were divorced. They were parents of a son (seventh generation):
   a. David Carrol STIRNWEIS was born 9 April 1955, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 24 December 1977, he married Catherine E. TOLLEFSEN born 24 August 1954, Portland, Oregon. Their children (eighth generation) were:
      (1) David STIRNWEIS b. 24 Jan. 1975
      (2) Yvonne STIRNWEIS b. 27 Jan. 1978

iv. Hallie Herbert HAYNES was born 4 February 1890, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, died of cerebral hemorrhage on 19 July 1953, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and was buried at Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, where they were living (death certificate #7937). On 5 December 1924, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, he married Ada Louise PAYNE, daughter of Oliver Simpson PAYNE and Mary Angeline SYLVESTOR.
Ada Louise was reared by the Robert Thorn Patton family. She was born 9 October 1901, Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon, and is now in a nursing home in Carmichael, Sacramento County, California. According to a biography of Hallie Haynes written by her daughter, Mary Louise, Hallie helped on his father’s ranch until he attended the Hemphall Trade School, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. After gaining experience in Portland, he and his brothers, Lee (Wilford Leigh) and Tot (Lloyd Merrill) moved to Redmond, Deschutes County, Oregon and opened Haynes Brothers Garage which was very successful. As they also were experienced in carpentry and they noted expanding growth in nearby Bend, they decided the building business would be more profitable. After purchasing land and building twenty-six houses in Bend, Hallie and Tot moved to Klamath Falls, Oregon, in 1926, and formed Haynes Brothers Builders. They built forty-six houses before the 1929 depression which caused them to suffer a $60,000 loss. Hallie, who had met and married Ada Louise Payne in Bend, traded his Klamath Falls property for farm land in Poe Valley, sixteen miles away. The family started as pioneers in that undeveloped area, but his brother Tot elected to return to Redmond, Oregon. Hallie’s neighbors noted the carpentry skill he had; so they hired him to help with their buildings. His agricultural products helped him to prosper during the World War II era. Unfortunately, his health failed, resulting in a stroke which forced him to sell his ranch and move to Klamath Falls where he died in 1953. The children (sixth generation) of Hallie Haynes and Ada Louise Payne (Patton) are:

1. Mary Louise Haynes born 10 July 1929, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, who married Oren C. Lewis, son of Fredrick Neriah Lewis and Vesta Mary Corbridge, on 16 December 1946, Klamath Falls. Oren was born 2 June 1923, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. Oren's family moved to California in 1941 from Preston, Franklin County, Idaho. He graduated from Alturas, California, high school and then joined the U.S. Army Air Force. He was stationed at Saipan during World War II and flew thirty-three missions as an Aerial Gunner on B29 bombers over Japan. After the war, he returned to Klamath Falls, Oregon, where his parents were then living, and married Mary Louise Haynes. He was employed by the McClellan Air Force Base until he retired in 1978 and moved to Carmichael, Sacramento County, California. They belong to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints where Oren serves as a high priest. Mary is a trained secretary and was employed in the San Juan Unified School District at Carmichael. She was active in church related organizations, being president of the Youth Group for twenty-two years and worked with the Ladies Relief Society for thirty-one years. The children (seventh generation) of Mary Louise Haynes and Oren C. Lewis are:
   a. Linda Louise Lewis born 18 July 1947, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, and married Robert Lewis James, son of Lewis Andrew James and Marie Ingles, on 16 September 1966, Oakland, Contra Costa County, California. He was born 6 January
1946, Ogden, Weber County, Utah, has a doctorate in plant pathology and is employed in forest management. Their children (eighth generation) are:
(1) Robert Brian JAMES b. 11 Dec. 1972, Fairfield, Solano Co., CA
(2) Jon Michael JAMES b. 5 Dec. 1975, Rupert, Minidoka Co., ID


c. Dauna LaNae LEWIS born 9 August 1950, Barksdale Air Force Base, Bossier County, Louisiana. On 21 November 1970, she married Bruce Gale ERICKSON, son of Lawrence James ERICKSON and Dorothy Fern WILSON. He was born 16 August 1946, Alamosa, Alamosa County, Colorado. He is a Harvard graduate, and is a corporate banker and vice-president of Crocker Bank, San Francisco, California. Their children (eighth generation) are:
(1) Kendall Bruce ERICKSON b. 31 Aug. 1971, Sacramento, CA
(3) Joshua Ryan ERICKSON b. 2 Apr. 1977, Walnut Creek, Contra Costa Co., CA
(4) Kambria Lanae ERICKSON b. 2 July 1982, Walnut Creek, CA

d. Teresa Lee LEWIS born 18 December 1954, North Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. On 6 December 1974, she married Guy Raymond WENTZEL, son of Earl Walter WENTZEL and Loa Beth (Raymond) BONHAM. He was born 22 September 1953, Sacramento, California, and is a building contractor and realtor living in Fair Oaks, Sacramento County. Their children (eighth generation), all born Sacramento, are:
(1) Hans Lewis WENTZEL b. 25 Jan. 1975
(2) Heidi Marie WENTZEL b. 11 May 1977
(3) Hallie Ray WENTZEL b. 9 July 1979 with a single heart ventricle. He spent much time in the hospital, surviving many health crises, thus being termed a “miracle baby” on his first birthday. He d. 10 Apr. 1983 in a San Francisco Hospital.

e. Randall (Randy) Oren LEWIS was born 22 August 1962, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. He excells in Boy Scout activities, receiving his Eagle Scout Badge in 1978. Water sports, camping, and carpentry are his favorite activities.

2. Ruth Hallie HAYNES was born 9 March 1932, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, and married the Reverend Bennie Harvey FRANKLIN on 12 September 1954. He was born 2 July 1926, Baird, Callahan County, Texas. Ruth is a nurse graduate of the Oregon Technical Institute, and serves diligently and faithfully as the minister’s wife of the Pentecostal Church of God. They live at Riverside, Riverside County, California. Their children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Ronald William FRANKLIN born 10 November 1955, Ventura, Ventura County, California. On 5 August 1977, San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, California, he married Brenda Kaye
TROTTER. Their children (eighth generation) are:
(1) Ronald William FRANKLIN, Jr. b. 7 Feb. 1978
(2) Ryan Shane FRANKLIN b. 15 Nov. 1979, Riverside, CA
(3) Melissa Kay FRANKLIN b. 6 Nov. 1980, Fontana, San Bernardino Co. CA

b. Sharon Ruth FRANKLIN born 1 February 1960, Hemet, Riverside County, California, and married Billy Joe WHITE, son of Frank E. WHITE and Margaret GREEN, on 3 March 1978, Pedley, California.

3. Evelyn Jeanette HAYNES born 23 October 1934, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, and married Herman Ervin WILLIAMSON, son of George Herbert WILLIAMSON and Mattie Francis MOTE, on 8 August 1959, North Highland, Sacramento County, California. He was born 22 August 1923, Electra, Wichita County, Texas, and retired in 1980 as a civilian mechanic at McClellan Air Force Base, California. They live in Orangeville, California. Herman WILLIAMSON had three daughters by a previous marriage: Marcella, Norma and Linda WILLIAMSON. Evelyn HAYNES and Herman WILLIAMSON have one daughter (seventh generation):
   a. Diane Ruth WILLIAMSON born 15 June 1964, Roseville, California. She graduated from San Juan High School on 11 June 1982.

v. Gladys Virginia HAYNES was born 15 February 1892, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 22 March 1978 at the Masonic and Eastern Star Home, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon. She married Harold LeRoy HEISLER, son of Monroe HEISLER and Cynthia WHITE, on 8 October 1911, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, in the Christian Church. He was born 16 July 1889, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 11 March 1979 at the Tuality Community Hospital, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Forest Grove Cemetery. After World War I, they moved from their ranch in Wasco County to Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Harold bought, remodeled and sold old houses as a side line while they owned and operated apartment houses until they moved to a filbert orchard farm on Rosedale Road near Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, where their only child had a filbert orchard. In 1974, they moved to the Masonic and Eastern Star Home in Forest Grove as Harold was a member of the Masonic Lodge and Shriners, and Gladys belonged to the Eastern Star and White Shrine. They celebrated their sixty-sixth wedding anniversary in 1977. Harold was an ambitious man who liked to be his own boss which proved to be successful for him financially. Gladys was a devoted wife who helped her husband in every way she could in his many transactions. They were parents of one son (sixth generation):
   1. Glenn HEISLER born 3 December 1912, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, was married three times. His first marriage was 27 April 1936, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, to Verona ZURHORST. They lived in Mexico several years where Glenn was a writer. She died not
too long after their marriage. After Glenn returned to Oregon, he married on 27 June 1941, Viola Rydeen born 8 October 1910, Walla Walla, Walla Walla County, Washington. They were divorced in 1973. On 1 January 1976, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Glenn married Wanda Marie Gross, daughter of Dan and Dorothy Gross. She was born 18 February 1954, McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon. Glenn Heisler is now retired and living at Ophir, Oregon. The children (seventh generation) of Glenn Heisler and Viola Rydeen are:

a. Michael Lee Heisler born 12 November or 11 December 1942, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and married 3 December 1966, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon, at the Christian Church, Maureen Keys born 20 August 1944. They were divorced. Michael is a pilot instructor. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Francine Lee Heisler b. 4 July 1967
   (2) Michael Glenn Heisler b. 28 Dec. 1969, and twin
   (3) Marc Edward Heisler b. 28 Dec. 1969

b. Michelle Louise Heisler born 12 November or 11 December 1942, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon (twin of Michael Lee). In March 1965, she married Edward Walsh, a White House correspondent for the Washington (D.C.) Post. His position entitles him to an office in the White House and traveling on official trips with the presidents. Michelle teaches drama in high school. They live in Arlington, Arlington County, Virginia. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Michael Edward Walsh b. 6 Dec. 1965, Davenport, Scott Co., Iowa
   (2) Catherine Moore Walsh b. 15 July 1967, Davenport Iowa

c. Richard J. Heisler born either 14 February 1943 or 9 January 1944, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.

d. James Glenn Heisler born 4 June 1944 or 1945, and married on 28 February 1969, Cornelius, Washington County, Oregon, to Dianne Renee Schultz born 2 April 1949, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon. They had a daughter born in 1976.

The birth dates of the above children were given by two sources—the father, Glenn Heisler, and the grandmother, Gladys Heisler—and it is not known which are the correct dates.

vi. Edith Jane Haynes was born 3 November 1900, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 25 May 1947 of cancer in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She was married twice. First, in February 1923 to Fay G. Runion who she divorced. Then, on 15 February 1930, she married William Harmon Broadbeck born 28 January 1902 and died in February 1968. Both Edith Haynes and her husband were buried in the Mt. Scott Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, according to the family but the death certificate for Edith states she was interned in the Lincoln
Memorial Crematorium, Portland. Harmon BROADBECK was a maintenance machinist and Edith was an office nurse for a Portland doctor. She had great compassion and concern toward people and always tidy in appearance. During World War II, she was faithful in writing weekly to close relatives while they were in military service. Edith HAYNES and Harmon BROADBECK had one child (sixth generation).

1. Shirley Rosemary BROADBECK born 1 November 1930, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 14 February 1952, Portland, Oregon, she married Harry Richard BECRAFT, son of Harry BECRAFT and Malinda HAYSE. He was born 10 September 1925, Portland. Harry owns and operates a machinery repair shop and recently branched out into manufacturing. They live at Lake Oswego, Clackamas County, Oregon, and have a small acreage and summer home in Sisters, Deschutes County, Oregon. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Howard William BECRAFT b. and d. 25 April 1955, Portland
   b. Edith Jane BECRAFT born 7 October 1959, Portland, Oregon. She works in the Portland area as a Medical Aid, receiving her training from the Portland Para Medical School. She is an outstanding swimmer and placed third in the 100-yard freestyle in high school state competition, and was in the top three in her region during the A.A.U. competition for breast stroke and freestyle.
   c. Jack Marshall BECRAFT born 21 July 1968, Portland. He was nominated for the Pop Warners National Football Team for his region. Only one boy could be nominated and all the team coaches had to agree. He shows great promise in track, excelling in the 800 meter event.

vii. Paul Jacob HAYNES was the youngest son of Kate and William Rupert HAYNES. He was born 25 March 1904, Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 17 June 1968, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon. On 24 November 1925, he married Yvonne SWANSON who died 12 May 1958 as Yvonne BOBELL. She and Paul were divorced in July 1947. During their marriage, they lived next door to Paul’s sister Rose (Haynes) STIRNWEIS on 1416 S.E. 35th Street, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. They had no children. In Paul’s later years, he worked on the filbert and walnut ranch at Banks, Washington County, Oregon, owned by his sister and brother-in-law, Gladys and Harold HEISLER. When the HEISLER son, Glenn D., took over operation of the ranch, Paul continued to work there.

NO. 7 - WILLIAM J. CRAFT
(No. 4, Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

William J. CRAFT was the fifth child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER (fourth generation). He was born 8 October 1862, Pleasant Ridge, Campbell County, Kentucky, and was about three years old when his
parents migrated to Shelby County, Illinois. He died 14 August 1918, The Dalles Hospital, Wasco County, Oregon, following being incapacitated for about one year. He had been living in The Dalles prior to his death. He was buried in the family plot in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. William CRAFT never married.

William J. CRAFT homesteaded 160 acres of land west of his father, Jacob CRAFT, in 1902 which later was owned by Otto Clausen.

In 1900 U.S. census taken 15 June 1900, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, William CRAFT was listed as a commercial traveler, but it is not known in what capacity. A small advertisement in the Dufur Dispatch paper on 8 January 1904 stated “The Palace Confectionary and Lunch Rooms have all kinds of soft drinks, cigars, lunches, candy and nuts constantly on hand. Give us a Call” and showed Smith and Craft as Proprietors. William J. CRAFT was the “Craft Proprietor.” Later, he sold out to his partner. The 16 January 1903 Dispatch disclosed that W.J. CRAFT was the Dufur Marshal, and he, also, was the assistant foreman for the Dufur Fire Department. No other information has been found as to his activities. He was standing on the steps of the Haynes Threshing Brothers cookhouse with his brother, Edwin, in the picture printed on page 22; so in 1892 he was helping with the harvesting of grain.

NO. 9 - EMILY M. CRAFT
(No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Emily M. (Em) CRAFT, (fourth generation) was the seventh child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER. She was born 4 December 1867, Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, and died before 25 May 1933, the day she was buried, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 15 October 1885 (Wasco County Marriage Records), she married Ellsworth Austin HAYNES, known as “Smit,” son of Joseph HAYNES and Lucinda FREEMAN at a home wedding on her parent’s ranch, Wasco County, Oregon. Ellsworth HAYNES was born 9 January 1862, Rock Island County, Illinois, and died 24 March 1933, exactly two months before his wife died, Wasco County, Oregon. They were both buried in The Dalles, I.O.O.F. Cemetery.

Smit HAYNES, undoubtedly, was in the same wagon train in which his future father-in-law and wife migrated to Oregon. According to the biography of Ellsworth Austin HAYNES in The History of Central Oregon, he had moved from Illinois to Missouri, to Kansas, and then to Oregon in 1882 which was the date Jacob CRAFT and others went to Oregon. Shortly after his arrival in Oregon, Smit HAYNES homesteaded 160 acres of land and purchased 420 acres of railroad land for a total of 680 acres, which adjoined land owned by Edwin CRAFT to the north, and was twelve miles east of the small town of Boyd, and about two miles from Em’s former home. Smit was an industrious and leading farmer and stockman in Wasco County. He cultivated grains on about half the land and the rest was used for
raising the usual sixty head of cattle, thirty horses, and seventy hogs he wintered on his ranch. Being intrigued with shearing sheep, he became an expert along that line and was much in demand by sheep ranchers during the shearing season. His normal pace of shearing was from 100 to 125 sheep a day but his record was 156 sheep sheared in one day. Smit was a member of the I.O.O.F. Lodge, a Republican often attending conventions, a road supervisor, and a school director. Both he and his wife were highly esteemed by friends and relatives. Just before World War I, Smit and Em HAYNES sold their ranch and moved to Third and Madison Streets, The Dalles, where they operated an apartment house for many years, and a service station nearby on Second Street for a short time prior to their death. The children (fifth generation) of Emily M. HAYNES and Ellsworth Austin HAYNES, all born Boyd, Wasco County, Oregon, were:

i. Albert W. HAYNES born 3 October 1886, and died 30 January 1946. Albert was married twice—first to Mabel MAIR who died and then to Dulcie TERRY. He had three children (sixth generation): Hazel, Lorraine and Albert HAYNES.

ii. Omer Kenneth (Chub) HAYNES was born 26 October 1888, and he may be the Kenneth HAYNES who was buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery on 7 May 1965. He was married twice—first to Nita WOODARD and second to Miss CONROY. Chub worked for the Union Pacific Railroad at the tie plant in The Dalles. His children (sixth generation) were:
1. Kenneth HAYNES who had a daughter Patricia Ann HAYNES born 17 March 1932
2. Patricia HAYNES
3. Barbara HAYNES


iv. Ruby Lucinda Haynes (fifth generation) was born 23 October 1899, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 19 November 1966, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 12 October 1919, The Dalles, Oregon, she married Joseph John Fleck, the son of John A. Fleck and Katie A. Herke, both born in Germany. He was born 8 March 1894, and died recently. They owned and operated a fruit ranch on Mill Creek, near The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. The children (sixth generation) of Ruby Haynes and Joseph Fleck, all born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, were:

1. Joseph Kenneth Fleck born 6 October 1920, and married Wilhelmina Anna MacNab on 25 May 1944. She was born 16 February 1922. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Kenneth Stuart Fleck b. 24 July 1945. He was not married in 1976.
   b. Jean Marie Fleck b. 25 Feb. 1947, and married Joseph Neilow Kirkland on 28 Dec. 1968. Their children (eighth generation) are:
      (2) Lisa Marie Kirkland b. 4 June 1972
      (3) John Joseph Kirkland b. 4 Aug. 1976
   d. A son b. and d. 1 April 1951
   e. Marcia Ellen Fleck b. 11 Jan. 1953 and married John Lawrence May on 24 March 1973
   f. Rita Christine Fleck b. 7 Jy. 1954 and married James George McMahow on 14 Aug. 1976
   g. Mary Carol Fleck b. 19 Dec. 1956. She was unmarried in 1976.

2. Ellen Mae Fleck born 23 January 1922 and married Harley Evans Horn on 30 October 1948. He was born 9 November 1923. Their children (seventh generation) are:

3. Mildred Jean Fleck born 1 January 1925, and married Leland Cecil Dickson on 7 April 1947 at the St. Peter’s Catholic Church, The Dalles, Oregon. He is the son of Wilbur Dickson and Gertrude (Hattie) Coons, and was born 6 October 1926. Jean Fleck was employed by the Army Corps of Engineers at The Dalles Dam, Wasco County, Oregon, in 1977. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. John Michael Dickson born 9 May 1948 who married, on 19 April 1973, Wanda Spencer born 10 October 1952. They were

b. Jane Ellen DICKSON born 19 January 1951 and married Elmer Lee DeCLUE on 8 January 1971. Elmer was born 14 January 1947. Their children (eighth generation) are:
1. Michael Lee DeCLUE b. 28 June 1972
2. child born November 1976


5. Joan Emily FLECK born 28 July 1930, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and on October 1953, married James Henry PATRICK born 4 May 1930. Their children (eighth generation) are:


v. Thomas Joseph Jacob HAYNES was born 11 May 1902, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 25 May 1966, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He was buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery. On 6 March 1926, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, he married Doris Lois YATES, daughter of Lewis Deward YATES and Clara Truman ENDAILY. Doris was born 5 February 1908, The Dalles. Tom HAYNES worked for the Union Pacific Railroad as a foreman at the tie plant, and as a crane operator, in The Dalles. For many years they had a home on Thirteenth Street, The Dalles, which was sold about 1975 and Doris moved to the Trailer Court near The Dalles Dam on U.S. 197, Highway E, The Dalles. She had worked for a number of years at The Dalles Hospital. The children of Thomas
SIBLING SECTION

Haynes and Doris Yates (seventh generation), all born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, are:

1. Glenn Earl Haynes born 28 December 1928. On 4 February 1978, at the First Christian Church, The Dalles, he married E. Mae Dixon, a widow. Glenn had worked on wheat ranches during harvesting until he secured work landscaping for the Oregon State Highway Department where he was employed in 1982. In addition, he bought what is now the Haynes Ice Dispensing Business in The Dalles. He has no children.

2. Thomas Vernon Haynes was born 10 November 1932 (Bible record). On 6 August 1960, he married Myrna Pickett, daughter of Orville and Gladys Pickett. Tom is a machinist with Dole Division, Castle & Cooke, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, in 1982. The children (eighth generation) of Thomas Haynes and Myrna Pickett are:
   a. Carmen Ann Haynes b. 29 Apr. 1961
   b. Lucinda Arlene Haynes b. 1 Jy. 1964
   c. Tracy Lynn Haynes b. 28 Sept. 1967

3. Richard (Dick) Ellsworth Haynes was born 14 September 1934, and married on 13 August 1960 at the First Christian Church, The Dalles, Grace Preston. Dick is, also, a machinist with Dole Division, Castle & Cooke, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, in 1982. In 1974, Dick and Grace were divorced and she is living in Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona. The children (eighth generation) of Richard Haynes and Grace Preston are living with their mother:
   a. Lisa Rene Haynes b. 31 Aug. 1962
   b. Timothy Scott Haynes b. 22 Dec. 1963
   c. Toby Aaron Haynes b. 13 May or June 1965

4. Gary Lee Haynes was born 29 June 1936, and married Linda Lucille Hire on 16 September 1956. Gary is a United Grocery merchandiser of toiletries and sundries, The Dalles. The children (eighth generation) of Gary Haynes and Linda Hire are:
   b. Gregory Lee Haynes b. 28 August 1964 (Bible record).

Both Dick and Gary Haynes were stars on The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon basketball team which won the state championship. Later, they both played on their college basketball teams—one at Oregon State, University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, and the other at Portland University, Multnomah County, Oregon.

Most of the information on the Emily Craft and Ellsworth Austin Haynes family was given by descendants of the family.
Joseph Albert Craft (fourth generation) was the eighth child of Jacob Craft and Rosana Decker. He was born 20 November 1870, Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, and died 13 July 1947, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He was buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery. Marriage Records of Wasco County (Vol. E, pg. 217) stated Joseph A. Craft, over twenty-one and Effa G. Neabeack, over 18 were married on 20 October 1897 by A.J. Brighman, Justice of Peace. Effie Neabeack was born 19 January 1883, Glencoe, Washington County, Oregon, and died 27 August 1938, Stockton, Joaquin County, California. A daughter said she died 10 March 1951. Joseph Craft and Effa (Effie) Neabeack were divorced in 1918, The Dalles, Oregon. About 1921, she married William (Jim?) Sayeau and they moved to Stockton, California.

The U.S. Land Office records, The Dalles, Oregon, shows Joseph A. Craft made homestead entry #6010 on 29 December 1896 for 160 acres of land, Section 13, Township 2 South, Range 14 East of the Williamette Meridan, and received the patent in the year 1902. The land was about two miles west of his brother Edwin’s land. He sold the homestead in 1910 and worked for others on various ranches in Wasco County.

Many of the following children of Joseph Craft and Effie Neabeack (fifth generation), all born Wasco County, Oregon, were listed as born Nansene on their birth certificates which was the name of the general district and not the exact location of their birth:


ii. Walter Vernon Craft b. 27 Sept. 1899, d. 17 Aug. 1974, The Dalles, and m. 21 June 1945 Edith Edon. (more information follows)

iv. Lester Crafts b. 10 Nov. 1902, d. 6 June 1968, San Mateo, Ca., & m. Arlene Fern Waggoner. (more later)

v. Alfred Joseph Craft b. 27 Nov. 1904, & m. 12 Aug. 1932, Portland, Oregon, Annetta Grace Read. (more later)

vi. Rosana Craft b. 14 Oct. 1906, d. 26 Oct. 1982, Sacramento, CA & m. four times. (more later)


viii. Harold Edwin (Bud) Craft b. 17 Jan. 1910, d. 28 Aug. 1976, & m. three times. (more later)

ix. Garnet Faye Craft b. 19 June 1912, d. 9 Oct. 1974, Tillamook, Oreg., & m. twice. (more later)

x. William Henry Craft b. 10 May 1914, & killed 17 May 1944 WWII. (more later)

xi. Fred Jacob Craft b. 26 Mar. 1916, & m. 1 Nov. 1948, Stockton, CA Jacqueline Silsby. (more later)

xii. Julia Etta Craft b. 3 Mar. 1918, d. 2 Apr. 1970, Tacoma, WA & m. 10 May 1935, Seattle, Floyd Walter Cummings. (more later)

---

ii. Walter Vernon Craft (fifth generation) was born 27 September 1899, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, died 17 August 1974, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and was buried in the Park Lawn Cemetery, The Dalles. On 21 June 1945, he married Edith Edon, born 5 January 1894. Vernon Craft worked on Wasco County ranches as a teamster until 1924 when he worked on highway construction until the 1929 depression. During those years, he also fished for salmon and prospected for gold in California and Idaho. About 1940, he began working at The Recreation establishment, The Dalles, where he met his wife. They bought eight houses for rental which Vernon managed in addition to his work at The Recreation. They both retired in 1974. They had no children, but were loved by Vernon's many nieces and nephews who were always welcome at his home.

---

iv. Lester Craft was born 10 November 1902, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 6 June 1968, San Mateo, Santa Cruz County, California, due to a series of strokes. He was buried in San Mateo. He married Arlene Fern Waggoner who had four children by a previous marriage. Arlene was born 19 May 1915 and died 10 September 1976. She came West from Des Moines, Iowa. Lester was a shipfitter in Civil Service. During World War II, he served in the U.S. Navy and won a Life-saving Medal of Honor for jumping overboard to rescue a drowning sailor. His wife said he was a devoted husband and father, and adored by his step-children. Lester Craft's step-children were:


2. Royal Smith m. 12 Nov. 1955 Huguette Pratoussy, San Francisco, CA. Have three chn.
v. Alfred Joseph CRAFT was born 27 November 1904, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, on his father’s homestead. On 12 August 1932, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, he married Annetta Grace READ, daughter of John Franklin READ and Jessie WEST. Annetta was born 12 August 1914, Portland. Alfred is a good example of how difficulties and hard times can be turned into success by determination and hard work. After graduating from the eighth grade at age of thirteen, he obtained work as an apprentice blacksmith and then a teamster. He didn’t return to school as he wanted to help his parents during a hard time; so he worked on farms and sheep ranches eight months of the year and four months during the winter for a fruit drying company. When he was eighteen, he went into construction work as much building was in progress. Then came the depression years and all of his bank savings were lost when his bank closed its doors and never reopened. He went to work for W.P.A., farming and construction. In 1940, he moved to California and worked as a carpenter for the Southern Pacific Railroad and Pollock Ship Yards in Stockton, Joaquin County, until 1943. He sold the house he had built and returned to The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, to farm but soon decided that wasn’t what he wanted to do; so returned to Stockton. He started a garbage route with one truck and built up the business until it required four trucks as he had received a franchise from the County of San Joaquin. In 1960, he suffered a heart attack resulting in selling his Garden Acres Garbage Service in 1963. While he was working, he built three houses including their Stockton home in which they are now living in 1983. He is enjoying retirement and raising vegetables and flowers. Alfred and Annetta celebrated their fiftieth wedding anniversary in August 1982. Alfred has been a member of the Fraternal Order of Eagles, Airie 2126, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, since 1936. Annette kept the books for her husband’s business. Now she enjoys raising African violets, sewing and housework. They are content in their belief they had a rich and rewarding life and the love and respect of their family. Their children (sixth generation) are:

1. Lois Ann CRAFT was born 12 July 1933, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. She married, first, to William MULLER, a crane operator in Stockton. They were divorced in 1976, and she married Sam VENTURELLO, Gardnerville, Nevada, who was born 1 October 1917. He is a painter. The children (seventh generation) of Lois CRAFT and William MULLER are:
   a. Michael (Mike) Joseph MULLER born 10 December 1953, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, who married Cheryl SAX in 1970, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. They were divorced in 1972. On 13 July 1974, he married Bonnie JUSTICE born 27 November 1955. Michael is a diesel mechanic and Bonnie is a stenographer for the State of California. The children (eighth
generation) of Michael MULLER are:

1. Teresa Lynn MULLER b. 3 June 1972, Sacramento, Sacramento Co., CA, by his first marriage.


b. Pamella Louise MULLER b. 18 September 1958, Stockton, Joaquin Co., CA, who is a film developing technician.

c. Barbara MULLER b. 14 Dec. 1946 (Lois' stepdaughter) m. Douglas BRYAN b. 16 Dec. 1946. They have three chn. (eighth generation) Ronda, Todd and Douglas BRYAN.

2. Marjorie Elaine CRAFT born 20 June 1934, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and married 22 April 1956, Charles DOYLE born 20 August 1930, a painter. They were divorced in 1971. Marjorie married again on 24 May 1974, Carson City, Ormsby County, Nevada, James WILSON born 29 May 1936, Canada. He is a news journalist for San Jose Mercury News, Fremont, Alameda County, California. Marjorie is an executive secretary for a doctor's hospital in San Leandro, Alameda County, California. She has two stepchildren: Bradley and Cindy WILSON, and a child (seventh generation) by her first marriage:

a. Terrance (Terry) Patrick DOYLE born 26 April 1958, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, who is an apprentice auto mechanic.

3. Phyllis Joan CRAFT born 23 June 1936, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. In 1953, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, she married Gerald SELF born 7 August 1936. They were divorced in 1965. On 11 July 1970, Carson City, Ormsby County, Nevada, she married a second time to William FREEMAN born 16 March 1934. He is a bridge engineer for the State of Nevada. Phyllis is an accountant for the Housing Authority, State of Nevada. In 1982, William FREEMAN was sent to Saudia Arabia on a business assignment and Phyllis went with him. The children of Phyllis CRAFT and Gerald SELF (seventh generation) are:

a. Sandra (Sandy) Annetta SELF b. 12 Sept. 1959, Stockton, Joaquin Co., CA. She attended the University of Nevada at Reno.

b. Steven Gerald SELF b. 1 Mar. 1954, Stockton. He is a musician, having a scholarship to the Univ. of Nevada. He played the drums for the Kathie Chase Show in Las Vegas.

vi. Rosana CRAFT was born 14 October 1906, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, died 26 October 1982, in a nursing home, Sacramento, California, and buried in the Odd Fellows Lawn Cemetery. She was married four times. First, 3 April 1923, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, to Fred Walter HARPER, son of Fred Nixon HARPER and Susan ______. He was born 1899 and died 6 December 1964. They were divorced in May 1935, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. In July 1936, Carson City, Ormsby County, Nevada, she married William Elmer STEINDRAGER, son of Mr. and Mrs. George STEINDRAGER. He was
born 19 July 1897 and died in May 1943. William was a rice miller in Sacramento. Rose's third marriage was in November 1945, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, to Clifford McKay born 3 August 1899, Nebraska City, Otoe County, Nebraska, and died 3 September 1952, Sacramento. He was the custodian of Sacramento State College. On 14 July 1953, Virginia City, Storey County, Nevada, she married James Albert Perkins, son of John J. Perkins and Lily Oliver. He was born 14 September 1910, Yreka, Siskiyou County, California. After thirty years as a civil service employee, James Perkins retired. Rose Craft said her life was greatly enriched by her children and she was proud they made their way in life with more than their share of good fortune, through hard work. She enjoyed their love and visits while in the nursing home suffering from severe heart ailment. Her husband was in ill health in 1982. The children (sixth generation) of Rosanna Craft are:

1. Betty Rose Harper born 2 February 1924, Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, and died 2 November 1976. She married 21 March 1942, Walter Bloom, a mechanic supervisor for the State of California. Betty was a school district secretary in Sacramento. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Ronald W. Bloom b. 3 Sept 1945, married and two chn.
   b. David V. Bloom b. 16 Feb. 1951
5. Wilma Jean Harper was born 25 September 1929, Sacramento, California and m. Paul Dasher in 1948. They were divorced in 1951. On 13 December 1953, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, she married Morris Zamberlin, born 1913, Italy. Wilma is the owner of rental property and a catering service. Morris is a pile driver and a pilot. Her children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Linda Rose Dasher b. 7 June 1949, m. Mr. Bersinger and have a daughter. Linda is a school teacher.
   b. James Harvey Dasher b. 31 Jy. 1950, married, and has a daughter.
   c. Shirley Ann Dasher b. 25 Sept 1951, m. Mr. Zachary, and has a son.
6. Patricia Jane Harper was born 19 October 1930, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California, and married 21 October 1950, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, Frank G. Kruger born 26 February 1920. He is a carpenter and Patricia is a homemaker. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Rosemary Kruger b. 13 Jy. 1951, Richmond, Contra Costa Co., CA who m. Mr. Brown and have one child.
7. Robert Wayne Harper was born 23 December 1933, Sacramento, and married 17 October 1957 Martha Irene Harper born 19 July 1937. Robert is an electrician for the Federal Government. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Deborah Harper b. 15 Aug. 1958, Sacramento, CA

8. Blanche Margaret Harper was born 1 April 1935, Sacramento, California, and married Lee Robinson on 21 November 1952, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. They were divorced and she married E. Pedigo who is a retired mail carrier. Blanche is a waitress. Her children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Lee Robinson b. 3 Aug. 1953, Sacramento, CA
   b. Linda Rose Robinson b. March 1957

2. William George Steindrager was born 5 April 1937, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. He married Elaine Afton George on 4 April 1958, Carson City, Ormsby County, Nevada. They were divorced and he married on 14 February 1964, Sacramento, Harlene Drew born 15 December 1936, Sacramento. She is a secretary to a California senator, and William is a California state security officer. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Lisa Steindrager b. 31 Aug. 1956, who was adopted.
   b. Jeffrey William Steindrager b. 8 Nov. 1960, Sacramento


11. Richard Vance McKay was born 8 May 1946, Richmond, Contra Costa Co., CA. He has a bachelor of arts degree in business administration and is a clerk 11 for the state of California. He was unmarried in 1977.

vii. Alice Jane Craft was born 23 May 1908, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. On 24 February 1926, Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas, she married John Douglas Rivers, son of John L. Rivers, a lawyer in Seattle, King County, Washington, and Fannie Earl-Spencer. John was born 6 March 1906. They were divorced in September 1945, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. On 28 July 1946, Alice married Earl Cochran at the First Christian Church, Stockton, Joaquin County, California. Earl is the son of Lester George Cochran and Florence Della Swaney, and was born 9 April 1915, Marlow, Stephens County, Oklahoma. He was a correctional officer for the state of California and retired 1 July 1972. Alice was a procurement officer for the state of California, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, until her retirement on 1 July 1971. Alice recalls the happy times she had as a child, especially in their Wasco County, Oregon, home near 15-mile Creek where they fished for "crawdads" and fish, and cooked them over an open fire before going home. They would stop at the
home of a Mrs. Crandall, a life-long friend of their Uncle Bill CRAFT, who would give them homemade bread with freshly churned butter. The home of Alice’s parents seemed to be the center of activity for all the neighbor’s children. They didn’t have much money but did have plenty of love and fun. Alice delights in the love and respect of her children and husband, and feels their home is a place of happiness. The children (sixth generation) of Alice CRAFT and John RIVERS are:

1. Frances Jane RIVERS born 4 January 1928, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. She married Albert B. HERMAN on 2 December 1944, Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was born 18 September 1921, Kansas, and was the owner of Atlas Roofing, Denver, Denver County, Colorado. They were divorced in 1947, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. She married again on 1 January 1960, Reno, Nevada, to Frank GUTH born 28 April 1906, Railroad Flat, California, the owner of El Rancho Inn. The children (seventh generation) of Frances RIVERS and Albert HERMAN are:
   a. Magdalena Alice HERMAN born 23 October 1945, Los Angeles, who married Larry MARTINEZ, Denver, Denver County, Colorado. Their children (eighth generation) are;
      (1) Larry MARTINEZ b. 23 Mar. 1963
      (2) Denice MARTINEZ b. 19 March 1968
      (3) John Albert MARTINEZ b. 21 April 1972
   b. Frances Jane HERMAN born 16 January 1947, Denver, Denver County, Colorado, and married Rick CUSLIDGE 16 September 1965. On 20 October 1973, she married a second time to Thomas STEVES, a supervisor for Data Processing Operation. Frances is a Beauty Parlor operator. Her children (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Catherine Christine CUSLIDGE
      (2) Thomas Alexander STEVES

2. John Douglas RIVERS born 5 July 1929, Seattle, King County, Washington. He married Lorraine BERTOTTI, 23 December 1951, at a Lutheran Church, Stockton, Joaquin County, California. They are divorced. John is a pharmacist. He has owned and operated two drug stores which he sold, and in 1977, he was head pharmacist for Walgreen Drug. The children (seventh generation) of John RIVERS and Lorraine BERTOTTI are:
   a. Stacie Lynn RIVERS born 7 October 1952, and married Richard Anthony PRATO, 24 March 1973, Stockton, Joaquin County, California. Stacie has a Masters degree in Nursing Education and was a professor at the University of Nevada in 1979.
   b. Rebecca L. RIVERS was born 20 November 1957, Stockton, California. She was a hospital receptionist in 1977.

3. William A. RIVERS was born 11 March 1933, Seattle, King County, Washington. He married Claudia TREMAINE in January 1956, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. She was born 26 August 1936, and died in August 1958. On 19 August 1959, Lake Tahoe, Nevada County, California, he married Elizabeth PEIGHTAL. William is an electronics
specialist for the Federal Government. The children of William Rivers and Claudia Tremaine (seventh generation) are:

a. William Allen Rivers, Jr. b. 3 June 1956, Stockton, Joaquin Co., CA

b. David Daniel Rivers b. 8 August 1958

viii. Harold Edwin (Bud) Craft was born 17 January 1910, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 28 August 1976, Forest Knolls, Marin County, California. He was married three times: first to Minnie Ross who died in June 1963, San Rafael, Marin County, California; second, in 1965, to Barbara Annis and they were divorced in January 1967, San Rafael; and third, on 28 February 1968 to Helen (Haselkamp) Bellefeuille, daughter of Charles Haselkamp and Margaret Krausert. She was born 16 October 1922, St Cloud, Stearns County, Minnesota. Bud Craft worked as a ranch hand and on construction until 1938. He then worked on a river barge as deck hand on the Columbia River but was soon promoted to first mate. During World War II, he served in the South Pacific taking part in a number of invasions. He was discharged in 1945 as a technician-five after three years of service. For twenty years, he worked as a prison guard at San Quentin Prison, San Quentin, Marin County, California, retiring on 1 February 1972. He then helped his wife, Helen, and her son, Glenn, in the operation of her Bell Enterprise Company which processes and retails firewood. Helen had the following children before marrying Bud:

1. Diane Bellefeuille b. 3 Sept 1947; married Roger McIntryre
2. Ruth Bellefeuille b. 17 June 1949; married Michael Giacomimi
3. Cheryl Bellefeuille b. 1 Jan. 1951, San Rafael, Marin Co., CA

ix. Garnet Faye Craft was born 19 June 1912, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 9 October 1974, Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon. She was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 10 January 1932, Chicago, Cook County, Illinois, she married Harrison Watts, son of Watts and Lottie Harrison. He was born 21 October 1909, Christopher, Franklin County, Illinois. They were divorced in 1946, Aberdeen, Gray's Harbor County, Washington. He died in November 1956. On 9 March 1950, South Bend, Pacific County, Washington, Garnet married James T. Moore, son of Henry Moore and Olive Small. He was born 2 February 1897, Horton, Brown County, Kansas. James T. Moore was a lieutenant commander in the Coast Guard during World War II. He owned the Moore Oyster Company, South Bend, Willapa County, Washington, one of the first and largest in that area, until he was forced to sell the company and retire in September 1953 due to a heart condition. Garnet was, also, part owner of the oyster plant. They moved to California where Garnet was employed as clerk 11 for the
state of California until she retired in 1970, when they moved to a large vegetable truck farm in Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon. Mr. Moore won numerous awards and published many articles in Oregon papers regarding new methods of gardening. Garnet was active in many social and service clubs, holding office in several of them. She lived an interesting life and was generous in sharing the vegetable and fruit crops from their farm. Garnet CRAFT had the following children (sixth generation):

1. Harrison Lyle WATTS born 3 February 1933, Chicago, Cooke County, Illinois, who married on 6 February 1960 Betty J. THOMAS, daughter of J.B. THOMAS and Opal ELAM. She was born 9 January 1940, Modesto, Stanislaus County, California. Betty is a registered surgical nurse and Lyle is a psychology technician at the Stockton State Hospital. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Lisa Jean WATTS b. 18 Apr. 1962, Stockton, Joaquin Co., CA
   b. Theodore Harrison WATTS b. 28 Oct. 1960, Walnut Creek, Contra Costa Co., CA


x. William Henry CRAFT was born 10 May 1914, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and was killed 17 May 1944 near Cassino, Italy, during World War II invasion of Italy. He received the Purple Heart posthumously. William had worked in construction and as a salesman for Kearney Wholesale Drug Company prior to joining the Army in January 1941 at which time he was assigned to the 30th Infantry. When World War II was declared, he participated in the North African invasion and then sent to Italy. After the war was over, William’s body was sent to The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He was given a military funeral and buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery on 27 July 1948.

xi. Fred Jacob CRAFT was born 26 March 1916, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. On 1 November 1948, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, he married Jacqueline (Jackie) SILSBY, daughter of Harold SILSBY and Jane HARRINGTON. She was born 6 February 1928, Bayard, Morrill County, Nebraska. He spent twenty-one years in the military, enlisting in the Army in 1936 at the age of nineteen. His military service included two years on Corregidor in the Philippines before re-enlisting in April 1940. He was stationed in San Francisco, California, and Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas, from 1941 to 1943 before participating in the invasion of Holland and the Battle of the Bulge at Bastogne, Belgium, in December 1944. His awards were the Purple Heart, Bronze Star, and a Presidential Citation. After receiving an honorable discharge in September, 1945, he joined the 118th Maintenance Company, Army Reserve, and retired with Master Sergeant E7 rank. He, also, served twenty-six years as a fireman in the Civil Service, retiring in 1971. The children of Fred CRAFT and Jacqueline SILSBY (sixth generation) are:
1. Judith (Judy) Lynne CRAFT born 22 May 1952, Stockton, Joaquin County, California, who married Joseph MELLO in 1970, Manteca, Joaquin County, California, and married a second time to Larry Clayton HARRELL. Her children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Jared Lee MELLO b. 13 Nov. 1972, Stockton, Joaquin Co., CA
   b. Larry Clayton HARRELL, Jr. b. 14 February 1974, Stockton
   c. Jeremy Alan HARRELL b. 6 April 1977
2. Joseph William CRAFT born October 1954, Stockton, Joaquin County, California. He is working as a security guard and is not married.

xii. Julia Etta CRAFT was born 3 March 1918, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 2 April 1970, Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington. On 10 May 1935, Seattle, King County, Washington, she married Floyd Walter CUMMINGS, son of Walter Charles CUMMINGS and Bertha May TEETER. He was born 21 September 1907, Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, and died 26 January 1973, Olympia, Thurston County, Washington. They were both buried at the Yelm Cemetery, Yelm, Thurston County, Washington. Floyd Walter CUMMINGS was a self-employed plumber. Their children (sixth generation) are:
1. Nancy Lee CUMMINGS born 26 February 1936, Yelm, Thurston County, Washington. She married Leroy Eugene MARCHAND on 6 September 1953, McKenna, Pierce County, Washington. He was born 28 October 1932, Mexee City, Yakima County, Washington. They were divorced 11 December 1973, Olympia, Thursday County, Washington. Nancy was a medical transcriber and a secretary. In 1972, she owned and operated a flower shop in Yelm, Washington. The children of Nancy CUMMINGS and Leroy MARCHAND (seventh generation) are:
   a. Charles Anthony MARCHAND born 6 January 1955, Fort Lewis, Pierce County, Washington, married Angela Joanne ADAMS 14 May 1977, Anchorage, Alaska. She was born 7 October 1956, Parsons, Labette County, Kansas. Angela is a secretary, and Charles is a heavy equipment operator for the State Highway Department, Alaska.
   b. Cynthia Lee (Cindy) MARCHAND born 31 March 1956, Oakland, Alameda County, California, and married Robert Glenn CECIL on 19 April 1975, Yelm, Thurston County, Washington. Robert was born 9 September 1955, Torrance, Los Angeles County, California. He is a police officer at Rainier, Thurston County, Washington, and Cindy is a court clerk, Yelm, Washington. They have a daughter (eighth generation)—Cailen Lee CECIL b. 5 June 1976, Olympia, Thurston Co., WA.
2. Floyd Walter CUMMINGS, Jr. born 16 August 1937, Yelm, Thurston County, Washington and married Margaret Rose THOMSEN on 17
October 1957, Yelm, Washington. Rose was born 20 June 1940, Centralia, Lewis County, Washington, the daughter of Thomas Jefferson THOMSEN and Ila Margaret Blanche SLACK. Floyd was a chief petty officer in the U.S. Navy and retired on 21 September 1977 after twenty-one years of service. He is now a flight instructor at the Olympia Airport. Since the children are no longer home, Rose is working part time at the Olympia Library. Their children (seventh generation) are:

a. Julia Rose CUMMINGS b. 4 Nov. 1959, Olympia, Thurston Co., WA. She is working in Olympia.


3. Shirley May CUMMINGS born 21 February 1945, Yelm, Thurston County, Washington, married Eddie Lee STONE on 12 December 1963, Yelm. He was born 17 November 1945, Murray, Calloway County, Kentucky, and is a licensed practical nurse. They have one child (seventh generation):


4. William Charles CUMMINGS was born 15 March 1948, Olympia, Washington. He married Virginia Lee ATKINS on 4 April 1968, Winninitucka, Humboldt County, Nevada. She was born 9 February 1950, Olympia, Washington. Bill is an electrical operator at a substation of Centralia Power and Light Company, Centralia, Lewis County, Washington. Their children (seventh generation) are:


---

**NO. 11 - EDITH MAY CRAFT**

(No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Edith May CRAFT (fourth generation) was the ninth child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER. She was born 29 April 1872, Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, and died 27 August 1933, Fruita, Payette County, Idaho. She married Thomas (Tom) K. HARRIS, son of Archibald Wood HARRIS and Mary Angeline KLEPPER on 27 December 1892, Wasco County, Oregon. He was born 24 August 1855, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, and died 21 June 1933, Fruita, Payette County, Idaho. They were both buried at the Riverside Cemetery, Payette, Payette County, Idaho. Edith CRAFT was only ten years old when she crossed the plains by horse-drawn covered wagon in the caravan of ten families in 1882. Her childhood was spent on her parent’s wheat ranch on Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon. The history of the married life of Edith CRAFT is related in the HARRIS Family History section of this book. The children of Edith
CRAFT and Thomas K. HARRIS (fifth generation) were:
ii. Benjamin Franklin HARRIS b. 2 Apr. 1895, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. WA & m. Lucille IRVING 4 Mar. 1926
iii. Robert Burns HARRIS b. 27 Oct. 1896, d. 1952, & m. Dorothy SHAKE
iv. Kate Marie HARRIS b. 4 Nov. 1899, & m. Joseph DIVISH
vi. Bonnie Madge HARRIS b. 20 Nov. 1905, m. John Salisbury COOPER 4 Jan. 1926

Additional history on this HARRIS family will be in the HARRIS Family History in this book.

Edith Craft (1872-1933) married 1892 Tom Harris.

Below: Walter Vernon Craft (1876-1950)

Walter Vernon CRAFT (fourth generation) was the tenth and youngest child of Jacob CRAFT and Rosana DECKER. He was born 22 October 1876, Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, and was about four years old when his parents migrated to Wasco County, Oregon, by wagon train in 1882. He died 6 August 1950 in the General Hospital, Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho, due to hemorrhaging from carcinoma of the bowel according to his death certificate. His body was sent to Calloway & Sons Funeral Home, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, for interment in the family plot in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. His tombstone states he was seventy-three years old at time of death which would agree
with 1877 date of his birth given in the 1900 U.S. census. He never married.

Walter Craft worked on ranches in Wasco County, and as recorded in the 1892 picture of the Haynes Threshing Crew and equipment, he worked with the harvesting crews during the summer months. Since he died in Pocatello, Idaho, he apparently had moved there because his sister Edith Craft who married Thomas K. Harris lived at Fruitland and Payette, Idaho. No other information has been learned as to his activities.

**NO. 14 - PERCY BERTEENA CRAFT**
(No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Percy Berteena Craft (fifth generation) was the second child of Edwin Lee Craft and Nola Viola Hill. He was born 2 June 1907, Center Ridge, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, died 31 August 1981, The Dalles General Hospital, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and was buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. He had lived forty-nine years in the ranch house in which he was born. On 8 October 1955, Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, he married Sharon (Sherry) G. McCulloch, daughter of Frederick McCulloch and Esther Mamila. She was born 10 September 1936, North Bend, Coos County, Oregon.

![Percy Craft (1907-1981) m. 1955 Sharon McCulloch (1936- )](image)

During his early years, Percy more or less made the same moves as his older brother, George, in securing his education by living with his grandmother, Laura (Harris) Wearyrick, Clackamas County, during the school year until the fall of 1915 when they were old enough to attend the Center Ridge School which was about three miles from their home. When his father was hospitalized in 1918, he moved with his mother to the home she inherited from her father, Thomas J. Hill, in Smock Prairie, where he attended the school on the land his grandfather had donated for the Smock
School. In 1922, his family moved to Dufur, Wasco County, where he graduated from Dufur High School. After his mother died and his father was again hospitalized, he moved to Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, along with his younger brothers and his older brother, George, who was a Freshman at Oregon State College (now Oregon State University). During the year he was in Corvallis, he worked at various jobs, including construction work on the O.S.C. Memorial Building which was then being built. In 1928, Percy and his brothers, Tom and Ray, returned to The Dalles, Wasco County, where he worked in the timber products treating plant, and rented an apartment in his Aunt Em’s apartment house.

The 960-acre Craft ranch had been leased to Roy Foltz when the father was no longer able to operate it. When Mr. Foltz decided to retire, he hired Percy to do the seeding of the fields in the fall of 1932 before Percy took over the operation in February 1933, buying the equipment belonging to Roy Foltz. This included twelve horses, cows, hogs, hay, machinery and other goods valued at $3,300. Percy was well qualified to run the ranch as he had helped his father with ranch duties and, also, had worked on other ranches during spring plowing and harvesting.

World War II stopped his ranch activities while he joined the SeaBees from 1942 until his discharge in 1945. He served in both the South Pacific and Northern Africa which gave him further skills in operation of heavy equipment.

Upon Percy’s return from the war, he resumed ranch operation and began to expand his holdings. He gradually bought out the shares inherited by his brothers and sisters of the original ranch. By 1971, his holdings had increased by purchasing 160 acres from George Rothrey, 160 acres from Mel Sigman, 450 acres of the Phipps ranch, 240 acres from Ralph Odell and 700 acres from Albert Odell for a total of 2,790 acres. The method of wheat ranching had changed considerably from 1898 when his father first began operation. Then the preparation and seeding of the land was done with horse-drawn equipment as well as the machinery the local harvesting crews used as they traveled from ranch to ranch to harvest the crops. Before Percy stopped ranching in 1973 and leased out the operation, all the preparation of land and seeding was done mechanically. A combine threshed the grain as it was cut and automatically loaded it into trucks which hauled the grain to storage elevators.

In 1956, Percy was chosen as Wasco County’s Conservation Man of the Year as he had done protective work on every field to prevent soil erosion; since 1952, had planted 144 acres to grass on former cropland which protected range lands from overgrazing; had built two miles of water diversion ditches and seeded one and a half mile of other ditch slopes to a height of twelve to twenty feet to prevent erosion by rain; used stubble mulch farming on all of the then 282 acres of wheat allotment land; used offset discs for preparing summer fallow instead of molded plowing thus permitting each particle of straw to act as a small dam to stop water from cascading down slopes; and seeding across slopes following the contour of the land. By those methods he had almost completely stopped erosion on the ranch.
When Percy Craft completely retired in 1973 due to heart trouble from his many years of hard work, he sold some of his acreage. By 1975, he owned about 2400 acres of land which was mainly leased to his good friends and neighbors, John and Carlton Clausen.

Percy was well liked by the people with whom he came in contact, as he was friendly and jolly, and always willing to help others when needed. He was a surrogate father for his younger brothers and sisters, stepping in to help when needed but never overstepping his bounds. After his youngest sister, Emma, was divorced, she and her small daughter, Darlene, moved in to run the home for her bachelor brother. Following her death, he became the guardian of the eleven-year old niece and was helped considerably by his wife, Sherry, when they were married two years later.

Percy was a member of the American Legion, Oregon Cattleman's Association, Oregon Wheat League, and the Methodist Church. He was an avid sports fan as he had participated in football during his high school days. He was a devoted husband and father. His wife, Sherry, was a definite helpmate and mother. Her homemaking abilities, artistic talents, and devotion to the family were outstanding. During the several years when Percy's activities were so severely curtailed, she saw that everything went smoothly. They were both proud parents, giving their daughters a good background for their future.

The children (sixth generation) of Percy Craft and Sharon McCulloch are:
i. Rona Jene CRAFT was born 12 April 1956, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 27 December 1981 at the St. James Episcopal Church, Milton-Freewater, Umatilla County, Oregon, she married Robert Eugene FRANK born 19 September 1953, Walla Walla, Walla Walla County, Washington. He is the son of Eugene Frederick FRANK and Wilma BOOK. They were living in Dallas, Dallas County, Texas, where Rona was a receptionist for Silverthorne Corporation and Robert was a process engineer for Texas Instruments. In 1982, they moved to Bloomsbury, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, where Robert was employed by Radio Corporation of America, Somerville, New Jersey, as an engineer on their technical staff. He had received bachelor degrees in chemistry and physics from Eastern Oregon State College, LaGrande, Umatilla County, Oregon, and a master's degree in physics from the University of Maine, Orono, Hancock County, Maine. Rona, who had also graduated from Eastern Oregon State College, LaGrande, in Business Administration, found employment in the Accounts Payable Department of Storr Tractor close to RCA. They bought a three-bedroom Colonial home at Bloomington which is 100 years old.

ii. Elaine Claire CRAFT was born 17 October 1957, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 2 January 1982 at the First United Methodist Church, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, she married Terry PULLEN, son of Roger PULLEN, Salt Lake City, Utah, and Carol WHITE, Hood River County, Oregon. He was born 17 March 1958, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. Elaine is a graduate of the University of Portland, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, with a Bachelor of Arts Degree in Social Service. She is a Lead Homemaker for Mid-Columbia Council of Government's Area Agency on the Aging Homemaker's Program. Terry was a Navy electrician with an E3 rank and received an honorable medical discharge from the U. S. Navy in 1981 after two and a half years of service. He is now working on the Kasers Diamond Kay Farms, a wheat and cattle ranch six miles from The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. While in the Navy, Terry was stationed at the Great Lakes Naval Base, Great Lakes, Illinois, and on the carrier John F. Kennedy based at Norfolk, Virginia.

---

No. 15 - DOROTHY IRENE CRAFT
(No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Dorothy Irene Craft (fifth generation) was the fifth child of Edwin Lee CRAFT and Nola Viola HILL. She was born 10 November 1911, Center Ridge, Nansene District, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 25 May 1973 in The Dalles General Hospital, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, although she had been living at Parkdale, Hood River County, Oregon, for many years. She was buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. On 15 October 1937, The Dalles, Wasco County,
Oregon, she married Roy STANEK, a widower, born 1903. He was a maintenance superintendent with the U.S. Forest Service on Mt. Hood, north of Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. They owned their home in Parkdale where he is still living in retirement.

After Dorothy's mother died in 1924, she and her sister Emma were placed in the W(omen's) C(hristian) T(emperance) U(nion) Children's Home near Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, where she lived until she was sixteen. She then went to live with her cousins, Wash(ington) and Rose (Haynes) STIRNWEIS on their Center Ridge ranch, Wasco County, Oregon, for about two years before moving to The Dalles. Until her marriage, she worked as a housekeeper in The Dalles.

Dorothy enjoyed being a homemaker, working in her garden and doing embroidery work. In addition, she was an excellent cook. Her health deteriorated in her later years. The care given by her husband helped to ease her last days. They had no children although Roy had a son, Roy STANEK, Jr. by his previous marriage.

No. 16
EMMA VIRDA CRAFT
(No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Emma Virda CRAFT (fifth generation) was the seventh child of Edwin Lee CRAFT and Nola Viola CRAFT. She was born 15 April 1915, West Linn, Clackamas County, Oreg., died 29 April 1953, The Dalles General Hospital, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and was buried at the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery. On 27 December 1940, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, she married Lauri Henry William (TAAVITA) DAVIS, son of Isaac DAVITTILA (Iikka, Taavita) nee DAVIS and Elizabeth NYBARD, both of Finnish descent. Lauri was born 8 September 1904, Oulu, Finland, and
died 24 September 1958 of acute pulmonary edema and hypertensive cardiovascular disease. They were divorced in 1948, and Emma and daughter, Darlene, went to live on the Craft ranch, Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon, operated by her brother Percy.

Emma, also, lived at the W.C.T.U. Children's Home near Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, with her sister, Dorothy, following their mother's death in 1924. In 1930, she went to live with her cousin, Edna (Harris) Hobbs, Cornelius, Washington County, Oregon, until her brother Percy resumed operation of the Craft ranch. After graduating from Dufur High School, she attended the Oregon Normal School (now Western Oregon State College), Monmouth, Polk County, Oregon, and received her teaching degree. She taught in Wasco County elementary schools for several years prior to her marriage, living with her brother, Percy, on the family ranch.

Lauri Davis was a lumberman working as a timber faller in various Oregon locations. After their daughter's birth, they lived in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, with his coming home for weekends until their divorce. Their only child (sixth generation) is:

1. Darlene Elizabeth Davis was born 9 April 1942, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. On 26 September 1961, Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, she married Robert Clark Robins, son of Homer Edward Robins and Wanda Marion Flack. Clark was born 26 January 1940, Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington. They both attended Dufur High School where they met. They are now living at McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon, where Darlene is a teacher's aide in the McMinnville school system, and Clark is self-employed after fourteen years as purchasing manager for firms which manufactured campers and recreation vans. Both Darlene and Clark were very active in sports while they were attending Dufur High School. Darlene's major sport was volleyball, and she was a cheerleader and Homecoming Queen. With both their children being athletic, their interest still centers in sports activities. They are exemplary parents and participate in activities the entire family enjoys. Darlene was devoted to her Uncle Percy, visiting him frequently and helping her Aunt Sherry during Percy's last illness. Sherry was a surrogate mother to Darlene during her teen-years and Darlene is most appreciative. The children (seventh generation) of Darlene Davis and Clark Robins are:

1. Diana Lee (DeeDee) Robins born 18 February 1963, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. She will be a junior at Oregon State University the fall of 1983, majoring in physical education, and is a member of Gamma Phi Beta Sorority. While attending McMinnville High School, she was co-captain of the school's volleyball team, Cheerleader for three years, and continued playing softball she started when nine years old. She has played on several softball all-star teams.

2. Bradford (Brad) Clark Robins was born 4 November 1965, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He is attending McMinnville High School, Yamhill County, Oregon, where he continues his athletic
interests which he started at an early age. He has received many trophies. At the age of eight years, he placed first in the Elks Basketball Free Throw Contest; has five trophies for football punting, passing and kicking which includes two local firsts, and the big District Championship at Vancouver, Clark County, Washington. Brad was co-captain of the 1983 McMinnville High School football team and was a tight end on the All Star Team of his district. He is, also, outstanding in baseball having played on a team reaching the playoffs for Northwest Championship.

NO. 17 - RAYMOND BENJAMIN CRAFT
(No. 8 Edwin Lee, No. 4 Jacob, No. 3 Daniel, No. 1 George)

Raymond (Ray) Benjamin CRAFT (fifth generation) was born 13 February 1919, Smock Prairie, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 26 December 1972, Milwaukie, Multnomah County, Oregon, a victim of a hit-and-run driver. He was buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. He never married.

After Ray's mother died in 1924, he lived with his Aunt Edith (Craft) Harris, sister of Ray's father, in Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho. When Ray's oldest brother, George, entered Oregon State College, Corvallis, Oregon, the fall of 1925, Ray and the other brothers went with him for about three years. He stayed with his Aunt Em Haynes, The Dalles, during the summer vacations when his older brothers were working on various ranches. The fall of 1928, Ray's brother, Percy, returned to Wasco County, and took Ray, Tom, and Emma with him. After they moved to the Craft ranch, Ray rode his pony to Center Ridge School. The winter of 1934, while racing his pony across the fields, Ray was thrown to the ground when the pony unexpectedly hit a hole. He was unconscious for about a week due to the fall.

After finishing school, Ray worked on wheat ranches and in fruit orchards in various parts of Oregon when he was not helping his brother, Percy, on the ranch.
In the course of researching our CRAFT family line, we received tantalizing, rather detailed, information from a Kenneth F. CRAFT, Jr., who in 1984, was living at 5600 Clinchfield Trail, Norcross, Georgia 30092. He had acquired similar information to what we had found in our line. It was regarding a Johann Jacob KRAFFT (first generation) born about 1740 in Wuerttemberg, a Rhinish province of Germany, who had married Maria Dorothea NES and settled in the American Colonies, fighting against the English during the Revolutionary War.

The baptismal records at the “Friedensaal” or Shuster Church and other churches in York County, Pennsylvania, listed the following children (second generation):

i. Maria Magdalena KRAFT b. 23 Dec. 1765 - Baptized 25 Dec. at Friedensaal
ii. John Jacob KRAFT b. 17 Aug. 1767 - baptized 23 Aug. at Christ Lutheran Church
iii. Michael KRAFT b. 17 Nov. 1770 - baptized at Friedensaal (no date)
iv. George KRAFT b. 17 Nov. 1770 - baptized at Friedensaal (no date)
v. Anna Maria KRAFT b. 4 Apr. 1773 - baptized 7 April at Friedensaal
vi. Maria Eva KRAFT b. 6 Sept. 177 - baptized 1 Oct. Emanuel Reformed Lutheran Church, Hanover
vii. Frederick KRAFT who showed up in other records as being a son

The part of the information which challenged us was the striking resemblance in the features of the George KRAFT/CROFT born 1770 in Pennsylvania to George W. CRAFT born 1906, Oregon, as can readily be seen from the pictures shown in the Sibling Section, No. 2 - George CRAFT, son of No. 1.

George CROFT (second generation) was born 17 November 1770, Pennsylvania, and went to Botetourt County, Virginia, where he married Mary CRITZ, a native of Botetourt County, on 18 November 1799. In the records at Fincastle, Botetourt County, Virginia, George had anglicized his name, using CROFT. Their children (third generation) were:

1. John CROFT b. 26 Oct. 1800 m. Margaret LEFFEL
2. George CROFT b. 22 Feb. 1803 m. Susanna LOWRY
3. Elizabeth CROFT b. 22 May 1805 m. Peter MINNICK
4. Jacob CROFT b. 30 Apr. 1808 m. Amanda MILLER
5. Michael CROFT b. 4 July 1810 d. before 1872
6. Mary Ann CROFT b. 7 Nov. 1813 m. James LEFFEL
7. Frederic CROFT b. 25 Nov. 1815 m. Sophia Kindsmore SMITH
8. David CROFT b. Apr. 1818 d. 16 Jy. 1903 “leaving no widow.”
9. Henry CROFT b. 13 Nov. 1820 m. Lena Jane SHARTLE

While there is a discrepancy in the first name and age, the first ancestor, George, of George W. CRAFT (b. 1906, Oreg.) supposedly was born in Germany, migrated to Pennsylvania where his children were born. The two known sons, George and Daniel, both apparently settled at Botetourt.
County, Virginia, and George later moved to Ohio. About 1838, his nephew, Jacob CRAFT (b. 1819, VA), son of Daniel, moved to Ohio to be with his Uncle George. According to the biography of George CROFT (b. 1770) who married Mary CRITZ, Botetourt County, in 1804, he emigrated from Virginia to Bethel Township, Clark County, Ohio. At that time, Clark County, Ohio, was a part of Champaign County. After his wife died 7 February 1846, George (b. 1770) moved to Donnelsville where he died 16 October 1855. Jacob (b. 1819) served in the cavalry during the Mexican War and was discharged in 1848 from injuries received in 1847. The 1850 census taken in Champaign County, Ohio, listed a Jacob CRAFT (CHHR 661 - Champaign Co., Roll 665 and Rosanna CRAFT TRFO 431 - Trumbull Co., Roll 733). Was this the Jacob CRAFT born 1819 and grandfather of George Craft b. 1906? And, who was the Rosanna CRAFT in Trumbull County, Ohio? Jacob (b. 1819) married Rosana DECKER on 22 October 1852, Cincinnati, Hamilton County, Ohio. Nothing definitive has been found about the George CRAFT, uncle of Jacob (b. 1819). It is not uncommon for the first names and dates to be misreported. The above information on George CROFT (b. 1770) was taken from a manuscript entitled “The Quest for Peace” in the Library of Congress, Washington, D.C. and was compiled by Evan Marion CROFT and Grace Hildy CROFT in 1964. The source of material was well documented. It would appear there must be some connection in the two lines of CRAFT/CROFT due to the marked resemblance of George (b. 1770) and George (b. 1906).

Kenneth CRAFT, Jr. who sent the copy of the excerpts from “The Quest for Peace,” provided the following material in hope of contacting others researching the same line. Ken’s 1983 address is 1205 Dorchester Lane, Hoffman Estates, Il 60194 with a more permanent address being c/o 722 North Buchanan Street, Arlington, VA 22203, or his employer: Coca-Cola Company, 310 North Avenue, Atlanta, GA 30313. He has been placing ads in the Genealogical Helper hoping to contact others who would be willing to exchange data.

The following information on the CRAFT Family of Brooke and Ohio Counties, West Virginia, shows Kenneth’s line of descent: (Number denotes generation)

1. Michael CRAFT b. ca 1750-1760, per censuses. Probably from Germany to W. VA via Philadelphia, but no proof. Before 1793, he married Christiana according to deeds. He d. between 1835-1840, Hopewell Township, Washington Co., PA (last deed). His burial place is unknown. His place of residence established by 1788 lawsuit Ohio County, West Virginia Order Books plus “Tithables” Land Book, Tax List, County Court records after that. He was a farmer and first tax collector for Ohio County (per “Cranmer”), but no proof. He had 29 acres of land on Buffalo creek, east of Bethany, Brooke Co., WV in 1813. (Bibliography: History of Wheeling City and Ohio County, West Virginia by Hon. Gibson Lamb CRANMER, 1902, pg 704, Library of Congress, which gave a complete family sketch.)

2. George CRAFT b. ca 1797 (1850 census), probably in Brooke Co. On 8
Nov. 1821 (?) he m. Elizabeth KIGNONS (KIGGINS, SKIGINGS), daughter of John KIGNONS at West Alexander, PA. He d. ca 1860, census plus “Cranmer’s” age 63, but no Ohio Co. death record or burial record found. (Bibliography: “Marriage Records of Squires Isaac and Joseph F. Mayes” by Helen L. Harriss, 1978, pg. 17 - LDS; Co. Court, Ohio Court, Ohio Co.; 1855 envelope 208-A; Archives, WVA Univ. Library, Morgantown; and Brooke Co. for other CRAFT records.)

3. Edward Gilfillen (E.G.) CRAFT b. 27 Sept. 1835, Triadelphia, WVA per family Bible. On 7 Sept. 1856, he m. Mary V. BRANSTROOP by John Sutherland Esq., West Virginia, PA, daughter of William BRANSTROOP (family Bible). He d. 14 Mar. 1914 due to a railroad accident, and was bur. at Stone Church Cemetery, Elm Grove. The tombstone incorrectly says “Albert G 1839-1914.” His occupation was a cooper. According to “Cranmer’s” he made “first nail-keg used by oldest nail factory in Ohio Co.” about 1851. The Ohio Co. Deed Book 57, pg 381, on 15 Feb. 1865, he received land on the Triadelphia National Road. (Bibliography: History of the Pan-Handle... by J.H. Newton, 1879, pg. 297.)


5. Kenneth Fischer CRAFT (Sr.) b. 23 Apr. 1905 Triadelphia. On 11 Jy. 1946, Washington, D.C., he m. Lottie Lucille FAIRFAX (see FAIRFAX outline). Kenneth d. 13 Jan. 1976, Arlington, VA. and was bur. in Columbia Gardens, Arlington. He was an architect and civil engineer.


The FAIRFAX family of Charles Co., Maryland, Prince William and Fairfax Counties, Virginia; and Washington D.C. which is Kenneth CRAFT, Jr.’s mother’s line: (numbers denote generations)

1. John FAIRFAX I from Charles Co., MD
2. John FAIRFAX II before 1692-1735, Charles Co., MD
3. William FAIRFAX ca 1720-1793 Charles Co., MD and Prince William Co., VA. He was a “DAR patriot.”
4. Hezekiah FAIRFAX 1755-before 1840 Prince William Co., VA
5. John Hezekiah FAIRFAX 1801-1872 Prince William and Fairfax Counties, VA
6. Enos Smith FAIRFAX 1841-1924 Fairfax Co., VA

(Bibliography: DAR National Number 543097 Edith Fairfax LOVEN; History of Frederick County, VA by T.K. Cartmell, pg. 247; Side-lights of Maryland History Vol. 2 by Hester Dorsey Richardson, pg. 313)

The NOENNIG Family of Jonaswalde area (East) Germany: Altenburg, Willow Springs and Springfield, Missouri, which is the family line of Kenneth CRAFT, Jr.’s wife’s father:
1. Christian NOENNIG d. 1742, Linda/Heukewalde, Germany
2. Daniel NOENNIG 1709-1772, Heukewalde, Germany
3. Gottfried NOENNIG 1742-?, Jonaswalde, Germany and Altenburg, MO
4. Johann Gottfried NOENNIG 1782-?, Jonaswalde, Germany and Altenburg, MO
5. Gottfried NOENNIG 1808-1895, Jonaswalde, Germany and Altenburg, MO who immigrated to the U.S. with his father Johann (#4) 2 Jan. 1839 on the Copernicus, to New Orleans, FL, as a part of Group Religious Migrations of Rev. Martin Stephan.
6. Gottfried Paul NOENNIG 1858-1942 Altenburg, MO
8. John Wallace NOENNIG b. 13 Aug. 1922, Willow Springs, MO, m. 6 Sept 1941, Monet, MO, Dorothy Irene KOLLMEYER
9. Judy Carol NOENNIG b. 9 June 1945, Springfield, MO m. 5 Apr. 1975, Atlanta, Fulton Co., GA, Kenneth Fischer CRAFT, Jr.

(Bibliography: Zion on the Mississippi by Walter O. Forster, 1953; and “Parish Registers from Nischwitz Ev. Lutheran Church” located southeast of Ronneburg, East Germany.)

The KOLLMEYER Family of Lohof and Rothenuffeln, (Lippe) Germany; Washington County, Illinois and Diggins, Webster Co., MO, which is the family line of Kenneth CRAFT, Jr.’s wife’s mother:
1. Frederick KOLLMEIER - after 1780 Lohof, Germany
2. Anne Marie Elizabeth KOLLMEIER 1780 - after 1802, Lohof, Germany
3. Johann Ernst Friedrich Wilhelm KOLLMEIER 1802 - after 1843, Lohof, Germany
4. Fredick August KOLLMEYER 1848-1912, Lohof, Germany and Diggins, MO
5. Fred Carl KOLLMEYER 1880-1974
6. Dorothy Irene KOLLMEYER b. Nov. 1922, and m. 6 Sept. 1941 John Wallace NOENNIG in Monet, MO

(Bibliography: Geneological Society of Utah; IGI and Parish registers for “Lippe, Bergkirchen, Evangelisch,” Microfilm numbers 470109 and 470119.)
II HILL FAMILY

INTRODUCTION

The name of HILL appears throughout the history of the United States so often it was difficult to trace our lineage. There were many HILLS who came to America in the early 1600s, settling mainly in Virginia and others in the New England area.

Research shows the migration of our proven ancestors started from England in 1642 to Isle of Wight County, Virginia, then to North Carolina, Tennessee, Missouri and Iowa before the Westward movement in the mid 1800s. Also the name HILL appears in other states. They fought in the American wars from revolutionary days down to the present century and were active in community activities. Histories of the Baptist Church in America finds the name of HILL occurring repeatedly.

Because of the duplication of first names in so many different families, there is some dissension among researchers as to the correct direct line. Effort has been made to verify the following material; however, sources have varying dates and family lineage. Where possible, the birth and death year will follow the names which seem to cause the greatest amount of uncertainty. Comment will, also, be made in some way as to the authenticity.

Some of the Oregon descendants of Robert HILL born about 1615, England, contend Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, was named after their HILL lineage. During research, two sources of information tend to refute this idea.

Information from “Oregon Geographic Names” by McArthur, pages 300 and 301, states:

Hillboro was named for David Hill who was born in Connecticut in 1809 and came to Oregon in 1842. He was at the Champoeg meeting on May 2, 1843. He settled at the site of Hillsboro at least as early as 1845 . . . (and) died May 9, 1850.

Hillsboro was formerly spelled Hillsborough and the first post office was so spelled. It was discontinued 30 March 1855 but re-established 3 October 1855 and changed to Hillsboro on 20 April 1892. It should be noted here, no information has been authenticated that any of our lineage came from Connecticut. Robert HILL and wife came to Virginia in 1642 and descendants migrated from there to locations in the Mid-West and finally
settled in Oregon.

The settling of Hillsboro was further elaborated upon by information in Oregon Historical Society's Scrapbook 48, page 91, entitled "Scraps of Hillsboro History, How Retention of County Seat was accomplished in Early Days" under date of 28 March 1900. It stated David HILL was one of the original settlers of Hillsboro, County Seat of Washington County, and had taken a donation claim covering a part of the Hillsboro townsite. At that time, the county included what is now Multnomah County. When action was being taken to divide the county, Hillsboro residents were afraid the county seat would be moved to Forest Grove. HILL conceived the lawful idea of permitting the commissioners of Washington County to file on part of his claim but several years elapsed before the county was given a patent which was not signed until Grant was president.

From our research, it appears the following is our line of descent.

PEDIGREE CHART OF THE HILL LINE ONLY

*(George W. Craft)*

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. George Washington CRAFT b. 23 Jan. 1906, Center Ridge, Nansene Precinct, Wasco Co., Oreg., m. 1 Jy. 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, to Alta Irene DESHAZER
5. Laura HARRIS b. 21 Apr. 1857, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn., d. 2 Jan. 1939, Hailey, Blaine Co., ID
7. Polly CATES b. 31 Mar. 1805, McMinn Co., Tenn., d. 16 Apr. 1873, Brownsville, Oreg.
8. Joab HILL b. 5 Oct. 1775, Surrey., N.C., m. 14 June 1802, Claiborne Co., Tenn., d. 5 Oct. 1847, near Revere, Clark Co., MO
10. Thomas CATES
11. Ava/Avy/Annie WILHITE
49. Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert b. 17 Sep 1742, Caroline Co., VA, d. N.C. as Mrs. John Glenn
50. Col. Isaac Lane
51. Sarah Russell
96. William Hill Sr. b. 1710, probably Caroline Co., VA, d. 1787 Surry Co., N.C., m/1 1736 & m/2 Elizabeth Williams
97. Susannah Smither b. ca 1715/16, Caroline Co., VA
98. Joel Halbert
99. Elizabeth Frances Jones
192. Sion Hill, Jr. b. 1682, Surry Co., VA, d. after 1762, m. ca 1707 m/2 ca 1713
193. Elizabeth Marriott, b. ca 1687, Surry Co., VA, d. 1710, VA m/2 Greene, d. before 1739
194. Probably Thomas Smither
195. Probably Susanna Singleton
384. Sion Hill, Sr., b. ca 1654, Isle of Wight Co., VA, d. 1705, Surry Co., VA, m. 1677
385. Elizabeth Smith (widow of John Splitimber), b. 1662, probably Isle of Wight Co., VA
386. Matthias Marriott
768. Robert Hill, b. ca 1615, England, d. before 1679/80, Surry Co., VA, m. before 1642, probably Northumberland Co., England
770. Probably Nicholas Smith
1536. Robert Hill, Sr., Wiveton, Norfolk, England
1537. Ann Kinge, Wiveton, Norfolk, England
3074. John Kinge, Wiveton, Norfolk, England
3075. Elizabeth

MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE HILL FAMILY

1682 - Sion Hill, Sr. had migrated to Surry Co., VA, where son Sion, Jr. born
1710 - Sion Hill, Jr. had migrated to Caroline Co., VA, where William Sr. born
1775 - William Hill, Jr. had migrated to Surry Co., N.C. where son Joab born
1803 - Joab Hill had migrated to Claiborne Co., Tenn. where son Claiborne born
1823 - Claiborne Hill had migrated to McMinn Co., Tenn., where he married
1830 - Joab Hill had migrated to McMinn Co., Tenn., where listed on 1830 census
1836 - Claiborne Hill had migrated to Knox Co., Tenn., where son Marshall born
1839 - Joab Hill had migrated to Revere, Clark Co., MO where he died
1840 - Claiborne Hill had migrated to Van Buren Co., IA, where daughter Elizabeth born
1852 - Claiborne Hill migrated to Brownsville, Linn Co., Oreg.
1876 - Claiborne's son, Thomas J. Hill migrated to Shedd, Linn Co., Oreg. where married
1890s - Thomas J. Hill migrated to Wasco Co., Oregon - lived in Idaho a short time
1929 - George W. Craft worked in Chiloquin, Klamath Co., Oreg.
1930 - George W. Craft migrated to Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, then to Wailuku, Maui, HI
1934 - George W. Craft family moved to Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.
1940 - George W. Craft family returned to Wailuku, Maui, HI
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

No. 1 - ROBERT HILL

During the settling of Virginia, early settlers were given land for each immigrant they sponsored. In 1642, Francis England received “head rights” to the Isle of Wight County, Virginia, for Robert HILL and his wife, Mary, from Northumberland County, England, and others for a total of 746 acres. (“Cavaliers & Pioneers” by Nell Marion Nugent recorded on pg. 204 in Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway and Allied Lines and Natl. Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 16, No. 2 and 4.)

There has been no positive proof as to the birth date of Robert HILL. Recent information stated “Linda Hann’ s aunt wrote that her late husband’s records show…” Robert HILL was born in 1615, Northumberland, England, and his wife, Mary WEBB, daughter of Stephen WEBB, was born 1621 County Kent, England. They were married in England before coming to Virginia in 1642 which is verified by not only the above quoted sources, but Greer’s Early Immigrants to America, pp 160-161, which states “Robert HILL came to America, settled in Isle of Wight Co., Virginia, in 1642. Mary, his wife, came at the same time.”

Robert died before 9 February 1679/80, Surry County, Virginia, the date of his son, Sion HILL (1654-1705) confirmed to Edmond Wickins land sold to the latter (Edmond Wickins) in Isle of Wight County by “my father, Robert Hill, dec.;” the land having been assigned to Robert HILL in 1653 by George Archer/Arthur. Robert’s wife, Mary WEBB was born about 1621, County Kent, England (some say about 1634 which is unlikely). She died after 1684, Surry County, Virginia. Her father was thought to be Stephen WEBB.

Information titled “Bill of Complaint of Edmund Moundford of Wiveton, Norfolk, Yeoman and Elizabeth his wife, and Robert HILL and Ann his wife, versus Richard BOND C2 Jas 1 M 21/31 See also C 3/36/347” dated 10 November 1622, complains:

John KINGE, late of Wiveton, father of Elizabeth and Ann, twelve years ago was seised of messuages and lands in Wiveton, Blakeney, Morston, Langham and Bayfield in Norfolk. John KINGE made his Will devising to Elizabeth KINGE his then wife, for her life all those lands and tenements as were conveyed to him by William KINGE, his late father, as well as those messuages he held by virtue of the last Will of William KINGE his father, with remainder to his four daughters, Elizabeth KINGE, now wife of Edmond MOUND FORD, Anne KINGE, now wife of Robert HILL...

From those court papers, it appears the parents of Robert HILL who married Mary WEBB could have been Robert HILL, Sr. and Ann KINGE, daughter of John and Elizabeth KINGE, and her grandfather was William KINGE. It also, states they were living in Wiveton, Norfolk, at that time. The source of information is Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers - Abstracts of Wills, 1484-1798 and Legal Proceedings, 1560-1700, Relating to Early Virginia Families by Noel Currer-Briggs, Vol. III, Item 1046-7, pp 446-
The children of Robert HILL and Mary WEBB were born in Isle of Wight County, according to Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway and Allied Lines, although it is noted some compilers state they were born in Surry County, Virginia. Only two children have been listed, but there may have been others.

+ 2. Sion HILL, Sr. b. 1654, d. 1705, and in 1677 m. Elizabeth (Smith) SPILTIMBER, widow of John SPILTIMBER.
- Robert HILL, Jr. b. ca 1667-70, m. Elizabeth, probably daughter of William HALLEMAN whose estate Robert helped appraise in 1704. In Robert HILL, Jr.'s will dated 10 Apr. 1740, Brunswick Co., VA, he mentioned his wife, Elizabeth, son John, and daughters, Margaret, Elizabeth, Amey and Mary.

**NO. 2 - SION HILL, SR**  
(No. 1 Robert)

Sion HILL, son of Robert HILL and Mary WEBB, was born about 1654, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and died about 1705, Surry County, Virginia. In 1677, he married Elizabeth (Smith) SPILTIMBER, widow of John SPILTIMBER and probably the daughter of Nicholas SMITH. She was born 1662, probably in the Isle of Wight County, Virginia. It should be noted here there is a variance in the spelling of SP/LTIMBER as some records show it as SPLTTIMBER. The correct spelling is not known, and it will be spelled according to the source's spelling.

Sion HILL seemingly was involved in many land transactions according to early records. He, also, must have been held in high esteem as he was chosen administrator and other tasks of respect. His activities can best be recorded by briefing of records found in this connection.

During the year of 1677, Southwarke, Surry County, Virginia, Sion HILL was granted a commission of administration on the estate of said John SPILTIMBER as he had “married the relict (widow)” of John SPILTIMBER.

In Volume 1, Part 2 of Wills and Deeds, page 427, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, a deed dated 9 February 1678 and signed by Sion HILL and wife, Eliza, HILL states “WHEREAS George Archer by writing 30th January 1653 did assign to my father, Robert HILL, deceased, a plantation in Isle of Wight County now in possession of Edward Wickens and for 4390 lbs. of tbc. paid by Edmund Wickens sell all right in same.” (Italics by compiler for emphasis)

A patent dated 28 July 1681 is recorded in Virginia Land Office records, Book 7, page 11, stating Sion HILL received a land grant of 420 acres in Upper Parish of Surry County, Virginia, for importing nine persons into the colony. This land was sold to William Grey, planter, in 1685, and the deed signed by both Sion HILL and Elizabeth HILL (Surry Co., VA Deed Bk. 2,
Other activities of Sion Hill, Sr. included: In 1679, administration was granted Sion Hill on the estate of Mrs. Mary Davis born 1620; and the same year Peter DeBerry, the orphan of Peter DeBerry, Sr., chose Sion Hill as his guardian. In 1689, Sion Hill gave deposition that he was 35 years of age, thus designating he was born about 1654. The name of Sion Hill was on a list of freeholders and inhabitants of Surry County, Virginia, qualified to serve as foot soldiers in the Militia in the year 1687 for the Colonial Service. In 1699, he paid taxes in Surry County for himself and Sion Hill, Jr., in 1700 and 1702, he paid for himself, Sion Hill, Jr., and Richard Hill; and in 1703, he paid for himself and Richard, thus showing Richard was younger than Sion, Jr., and Sion Jr. paid for himself. In 1704, Sion Hill and evidently his brother, Robert Hill, since the father of Robert had died before 1679, were listed in the Virginia Quit Rent Rolls for Surry County. (Boddie's Southside Virginia Families, Vol. II)

The children (third generation) of Sion Hill, Sr. and Elizabeth (Smith) Spiltimber were:

3. Robert Hill b. 1678, d. 1765, Halifax Co., N.C., and m. ca 1721, Isle of Wight Co., VA, Tabitha

+ 4. Sion Hill, Jr. b. 1682 Surry Co., VA, d. after 1762, Edgecombe Co., N.C., and m. ca 1707/9 Elizabeth Marriott; second m. Miss Greene

5. Richard Hill b. 1684, d. 1722/3, and m. Hannah Briggs
   - (Captain) Thomas Hill b. 1686, d. 1737, and m. Priscilla Gray b. 1692 and d. 1761

6. Michael Hill b. 1688, d. 1755, m. Elizabeth R. Mitchell
   - William Hill b. ca 1690. Was granted land adjoining his brother, Robert, Northampton Co., N.C., 28 Feb. 1733 & sold it in 1745 after buying other land on 8 Nov. 1742. (Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway & Allied Lines)

**No. 4 - Sion Hill, Jr.**

(No. 2 Sion, Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Sion Hill, Jr. was the second child of Sion Hill, Sr. and Elizabeth (Smith) Spiltimber. He was born in 1682, Surry County, Virginia, and died after 1762, Edgecombe County, probably North Carolina. The exact date and information on his first marriage is not known but researchers have indicated it was between 1707 and 1709. In Boddie's Southside Virginia Families (Vol. 2, pg. 164), he stated Sion Hill married about 1707 to Elizabeth Marriott, daughter of Matthias Marriott. From research by Richard N. Gookins, Salem, Oregon, he found Elizabeth Marriott’s mother was Alice Warren b. 1645, Surry County, Virginia. Elizabeth was possibly born by 1687, Surry County, Virginia, and died in 1710, Virginia. Conflicting information from Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway and Allied Lines, page 206, stated Sion Hill, Jr. married Elizabeth Browne, daughter of Captain William Browne and wife, Jane Meriwether, and was the granddaughter of Lieutenant Colonel William Browne. Elizabeth Browne was born about 1689 in Surry County, Virginia, and Volume six of the
Compendium of American Genealogy showed Sion Jr.'s wife died about 1710/11. On pages 66 and 67, National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 16, No. 2, June 1928, it is stated that Sion Hill, Jr. married a second time about 1713 to Miss Greene, probably a daughter or grand-daughter of Peter Greene, Isle of Wight County, Virginia. She is believed to have died by 1739. Is this where the first name of “Green” got its beginning in the Hill families? Sion Hill, Jr.'s son Green Hill was born 20 November 1714 and the name went down through his line for at least three generations and, also, appeared in other related families.

Mr. Gookins bases his judgement that Sion Hill, Jr. married Elizabeth Marriott and not Elizabeth Browne as follows: “Of extreme concern, however, are the assertions by several references, among them the 1947 genealogy of the Halbert Family by F. & K. Waddell, that the first wife of Sion Hill, Jr. was an Elizabeth Browne, rather than Elizabeth Marriott. Elizabeth Browne has been variously supposed to be the daughter of Colonel William Browne (—1705) or of his son, Captain William Browne (1671-1746).” He further states the will of Colonel Browne, proved in Surry Court 3 July 1705 (D&W Bk 4, p. 305) does not contain any reference to a daughter, Elizabeth. The will of Captain Browne proven 19 January 1747 (Bk. 9, pg. 563) gives bequests to several grandchildren but no mention of any grandson Hill, nor of any daughter Elizabeth (Boddie, Southside Virginia Families Vol. 1, pg. 111). This conflicts with William & Mary College Quarterly (Vol. 16, No. 4, pg. 229) where it is noted: “Will of Francis Clements, son of Capt. Francis Clements and his wife, Elizabeth Meriweather, sister of Jane Browne, wife of Captain William Browne, proves that William Browne had issue besides Jane, three other daughters, Mary, Elizabeth, and Anne.” “Captain William Browne died at about 76 years of age, survived by all of his children (italics for emphasis). Mr. Gookins feels this is a curious statement, for two sons had died several years before; however no Elizabeth appears in the list of Captain William Browne's children as given in Boddies Southside Virginia Families. He thinks since Captain Browne gave bequests to numerous grandchildren, the omission of any Hill legatee is very substantial evidence no daughter of his married Sion Hill, Jr.

There is direct evidence in Matthias Marriott's will, probated 2 September 1707, of a daughter “Elizabeth Hill.” No Hill, other than Sion Jr. has seriously been indicated as an alternative husband of Elizabeth Marriott. There is documentation that Sion Sr.'s older brother, Robert Hill, married Elizabeth Hallemann, daughter of William Hallemann (Deed Bk. 1, pg. 247). Also, in May, 1739, Sion Hill, Jr. transferred 150 acres of land to William Marriott, brother of Elizabeth, for only five shillings which implies some claim on the land, or a residual affection for a former brother-in-law. The deed of transfer was signed only by Sion Hill, Jr. which would indicate his wife was deceased as she had not signed the usual document in connection with her dower rights.

On the other hand, Sion Hill, Jr. apparently lived on the land formerly designated as being on the south side of Colonel William Browne's patent
for 205 acres on the Blackwater Swamp, and on which, he had built a mill. In Colonel William Browne's will in 1705, he requested the executors to survey the land on which the said Sion Hill had already made "satisfaction of the same" and the rest of the land was to go to his son, William Browne (Surry Co., VA Deed & Will Bk. 4, pg. 305).

Then, in Surry County Deed and Will Book, page two or seven (book was worm eaten) "Green Hill transferred to William Evans for a consideration of 5 shillings, 300 acres on the S. side of Main Blackwater Swamp in said county, 100 A. being part granted to Colonel William Browne. . . . The other 200 A. being part granted to Richard Hill bearing date 1728 . . . ." Apparently, the Hill and Browne families were close friends and neighbors. A reason for this Hill/Browne connection may be found in the note that Robert Hill, brother of Sion, Jr., married a Tabitha thought by some researchers to be a Miss Browne (National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Vol. 16, No. 2, June 1928, pg. 66). Robert Hill, on 21 February 1721, sold some land to Henry Browne, the deed, also, signed by Tabitha (Surry Co., Bk. 1715-30, pg. 391). Based upon the foregoing information, it indicates Sion Hill, Jr.'s first wife was Elizabeth Marriott.

There has been some confusion as who were the parents of Green Hill who married Grace Bennett. In Boddie's Southside Virginia Families (Vol. II, pp 164-5) it stated Richard Hill (1684-1723), the son of Sion Hill, Sr. (1654-1705), and Richard's wife, Hannah Briggs, were the parents of Green Hill (1714-1769) who married Grace Bennett (See No. 5 in Sibling Section). Volume III, Stuart H. Hill Papers, page 511, said the above Richard Hill's brother, Robert Hill (1678-1765) who married Tabitha were the parents of Green Hill, Sr. who married Grace Bennett, daughter of William Bennett (See No. 3, Sibling Section). It would appear from material Mrs. J. E. Carroway, Asheville, North Carolina, included in her Hill compilation, copy of which is in Wake Forest University Library, Winston-Salem, North Carolina, the correct father of Green Hill who married Grace Bennett is Sion Hill, Jr. The following quotation is from a "Kodak" film given to Mrs. Carroway by Sally Eugenia Brown, Atlanta, Georgia, declaring:

I, Rev. Thomas H. Bain, make the following statement: that my Grandfather, Green Hill, and my great uncle, William Hill, were great nephews of a noted man, Green Hill, by name. He was an officer in the Revolution. Green Hill lived in Franklin County, N.C. which was founded in 1779 from Bute County.

My Grandfather was Green Hill, a son of Rev. William Hill, and a grandson of William Hill, Elder of Surry County, N.C, who was a brother of Green Hill.

(signed) Thomas H. Bain

Sworn to and acknowledged before me this 3rd day of Feb., 1926.

J.G. Williamson (Notary Seal)

In the last paragraph, the interpretation is that Thomas H. Bain's grandfather was Green Hill born 1782 whose father was the Reverend William Hill (1737-1792) making Green Hill born 1782 the grandson of
William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787).

According to the first paragraph of Thomas H. Bain’s statement, his grandfather Green Hill (b. 1782) and brother William Hill (1773-1857) were great nephews of Green Hill (1714-1769). However, Green Hill (1714-1769) could not have served in the revolution because he died in 1769, but his son, Reverend Green Hill (1741-1825) was a major in the revolution. Thomas H. Bain must have been a man in his late seventies or early eighties when he made the statement and could have easily got the wrong Green Hill in the revolution. His statements were written in 1926 and his grandfather was born in 1782.

Perhaps the following chart will make the above interpretation more understandable:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sion 1 Hill, Jr. (1682-1762) and Elizabeth Marriott</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William 4 Hill, Sr. (1710-1787)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William 5 Hill, Jr. (1737-92)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Green 6 Hill b. 1782</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dr. 7 m. Bain</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Sally Eugenia Brown is the great great grand-daughter of William Hill, Sr. through his daughter Elizabeth who married William Halbert.

Based upon this information, this compilation includes Green Hill who married Grace Bennett as son of Sion Hill, Jr. and his second wife, Miss Greene. If in error, documentation of the correct parents would be welcomed.

The children (fourth generation) of Sion Hill, Jr. and his wives were:

7. William Hill, Sr. b. 1710, Surry Co., VA, died ca 1787 (the year his will was proved), and m. Susannah Smith ca 1736.
8. Mary Hill b. ca 1712, and m. Edward Jones, Jr.
9. Green Hill b. 20 Nov. 1714, died ca 1769, Northampton Co., N.C., and m. March 1739 Grace Bennett

Abner Hill b. ca 1718, Surry Co., VA, and m. Sarah_______ according to Tennessee Cousins, pg. 164, by Worth S. Ray. Abner has not been verified as a son, although listed on a researcher’s family sheet giving source as Vol. 8, Amer. Com. Gen. pg. 633.

No. 7 - WILLIAM HILL, SR.
(No. 4 Sion, Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

William Hill, Sr. was the oldest child of Sion Hill, Jr. and, supposedly, Elizabeth Marriott. He was born 1710 in either the Isle of Wight or Caroline County, Virginia, and died in 1787, Surry County, North Carolina. His will was drawn in 1777 and probated in February 1787. He was married twice and according to most sources, his first wife was Susannah Smith the whom he married about 1736. She was probably the daughter of Thomas Smith and Susanna Singleton, and was born
1715/16 in Caroline County, Virginia. She may have died after their second child, Thomas Smither Hill, was born in 1739 as their next child, Elizabeth Hill was born in September 1747. However, most sources specify her as being the mother of all or most of William Hill, Sr.'s ten children. The second wife was Elizabeth Williams and very little has been found about her, including the year of their marriage and the date of her death. No wife was mentioned in William's will.

Mr. Richard N. Gookins, Salem, Oregon, has commented in some detail, not only in connection with William Hill, Sr.'s marriages, but in connection with his parentage from material which he (Gookins) has gathered. I quote from his remarks as follows:

Questions have been raised... whether William Hill (Sr.)... was indeed son of Sion Hill Jr. William's son Joshua Hill in a family account (stated) his father had been born in Maryland and later moved to Virginia. Joshua was over half a century younger than his father, and... wrote his recollections toward the end of a very long life. Around 1850 (which) suggests a possibly imperfect understanding of an event 140 years before... Martha A. Bruce (dir. of Joshua, grand-dir. of William) in her own extreme age... states, "grandfather William came from England and landed in Virginia and married there," then diminishes credibility by remarking at another place, "I think my grandfather's name was William."... Daniel Brown Hill (1811-1902+)... dictating a memoir... at age 86, says William was a sea-captain in the English service, who quit the sea, married and settled in North Carolina long before the revolution... and writes 187 years after William's supposed birthdate. ... Despite earnest queries of parentage by several researchers, most apparently favor Sion Hill Jr. At the least, no documentary evidence to the contrary has ever been found, to the knowledge of this compiler.

The marriages of William Hill have also been subject of diverse views. Worth S. Ray, on p. 609 of Tennessee Cousins, remarks without documentation, "There is a tradition that the wife of William Hill was an Elizabeth Williams but it was later concluded he had married a Susanna Smithers, and the later version has been generally accepted by the Hill Family, but it seems plain to me that he probably had as his first wife the Elizabeth Williams, by whom he had at least one son, (or more), and after her decease, married the Smithers, who was probably the father (sic) of most of his children."... Carl M. Hill Harriman, Tenn., says [documentation unknown] that William's first wife was Susannah Smithers, and after her death he married Elizabeth Williams in 1750.

Others have varying versions, but, nevertheless, Susannah's surname Smith (some say Smithers) was given to William's son, Thomas Smith Hill; to a daughter, Susanna Smith Hill b. 1800, of his son Daniel born 1756; and his son, Joshua, born 1763 named his daughter born 1799 Susanna Smith Collier Hill. This would suggest the mother of these sons of William was Susannah Smith.
in schooling them at the discretion of my son Dan Hill.” If James was one of the three youngest sons, he would not be a twin of Jesse.

William HILL, Sr. moved from Caroline County, Virginia, where supposedly all his children were born, to a location near Bowling Green, Surry County, North Carolina, before the Revolutionary War. He settled on Town Fork in what is now Stokes County, North Carolina, according to the Pension Department, Washington, D.C. pension request of his son, Robert HILL. William, Sr. was a farmer and highly respected in the community.

Family history material collected by Miss Sally Eugenia BROWN who said her line of descent was through William HILL, Sr.’s Elizabeth who married William HALBERT, Martha HALBERT who married John Gresham, and Elizabeth GRESHAM who married Joseph BROWN; thus her great great grandfather was William HILL, Sr. He was an Episcopalian and he became very upset when his son, William, Jr. became a Baptist preacher and temporarily disinherited him, but later was reconciled to his son’s change of religious faith. Uell/Ewell HILL, the fifth child of William HILL, Sr., also, became a Baptist preacher.

William HILL, Sr. was a delegate from Surry County, North Carolina, to the Provincial Congress of North Carolina held at Hillsborough in August 1775. At the age of sixty-five, he rode horseback for three days to attend meetings. The following is background information regarding the calling of the Provincial Congress (The Land of Wilkes Johnson J. Hayes).

In January 1775, a convention of the Province of Pennsylvania met at Philadelphia to consider what the King of England was doing to the people in Massachusetts because it was affecting all the colonies. The New York Assembly, also, met in January 1775 and endorsed the resolutions of the.
first Continental Congress held in 1774. A second Continental Congress was to be held in May 1775. The British Secretary of State, by means of a circular letter to the Colonial Governors, forebid delegates being elected to the May meeting. This circular letter was not obeyed.

The Virginia Convention convened in March 1775 to elect a delegate. Patrick Henry’s foresight inspired him to proclaim:

Gentlemen may cry peace, peace — but there is no peace. The war is actually begun! The next gale that sweeps from the north will bring to our ears the clash of resounding arms! Our brethren are already in the field! Why stand we here idle! What is it the gentlemen wish? What would they have? Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty or give me death!

The clash he predicted occurred at Lexington and Concord on 19 April 1775. The Mecklenburg Declaration was made at Charlotte, Virginia, on 20 May 1775. Joseph Hewes, a member in the second Continental Congress, wrote Sam Johnson on 4 June 1775:

It will be absolutely necessary to have a Provincial Convention immediately after we return, and I think Mr. Harvey [he was speaker of the North Carolina General Assembly] may appoint some day in August for their meeting. An express should be sent to every county with letters to some of the most popular men that are friendly to our cause, and great care should be taken to have as full representation as possible.

The Provincial Congress of North Carolina convened in Tyrol Castle, New Bern, on 20 August 1775. In addition to William Hill, Sr. being one of the 217 delegates elected, his nephew (Major) Green Hill (1741-1826),
who first married Nancy Thomas and then Mary Seawell in 1773, was a delegate from Bute County, and a Whitmel Hill (1743-ca. 1798) who was married to Winifred Blount, was a delegate from Martin County.

Among the actions taken, was the signing of the following statement:

We the Subscribers professing our Allegiance to the King, and Acknowledging the constitutional executive power of Government, do solemnly profess, testify and declare that we do absolutely believe that neither the Parliament of Great Britain, nor any Member or Constituent Branch thereof, have a right to impose Taxes upon these Colonies to regulate the internal police thereof; and that all attempts by fraud or force to establish and exercise such Claims and powers are Violations of the peace and Security of the people and ought to be resisted to the utmost. And that the people of this province, singly and collectively, are bound by the Acts and resolutions of the Continental and the Provincial Congresses, because in both they are freely represented by persons chosen by themselves; and we do solemnly and sincerely promise and engage, under the Sanction of virtue, honor, and the sacred Love of Liberty, and our Country, to maintain and support all and every (one of) the Acts, Resolutions and Regulations, of the said Continental and Provincial Congresses, to the utmost of our power and Abilities.

This was signed 23 August 1775 by both William Hill and Green Hill, and 184 other delegates.

They proposed thirteen articles to be presented at the next session of the Continental Congress. Among the Hill-related actions were: the appointment of Green Hill to the Committee of Intelligence “respecting the return of delegates and report thereon to this Congress;” William Hill (Sr.) be added to the Committee of Conference; and Whitmill Hill be appointed to a Provincial Council. In connection with troops for the Continental Army, two regiments of 500 men each would be formed with 400 from the First Regiment to be stationed in the District of Wilmington, and 200 each in the District of Salisbury, New Bern and Edenton. William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) was appointed as one of the Lieutenants in the First Regiment and undoubtedly was to be stationed at Salisbury as he had been appointed to the Committee of Safety for that district. In addition to the three Hill men mentioned above, William Hill, Sr.’s son, Robert Hill (1752-1835), who married Martha Halbert, served as a Captain in the Revolution. Thus, the descendants of these ancestors should be proud of their participation in the United States becoming a new country. (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, collected and edited by William L. Saunders.)

What may have been in recognition of William Sr.’s service in connection with the Provincial Congress activities was the grant of 200 acres of land on the east side of the Moravian land, on 20 September 1779, to William Hill, Sr. (Surry Co. Deed Bk. A, pg. 22).

The will of William Hill, Sr. (Vol. 2, pg. 73, Surry Co., N.C.), witnessed by Abraham and Johnson Martin and William Follis, was drawn in 1777. On 14 May 1787, his sons, Robert and Daniel Hill made the return on the Estate of their father. (Surry Co., N.C., Will Abstracts for 1771-
I, William HILL, Elder of Surry Co., North Carolina, being of sound mind and disposing memory calling to mind my mortality, that is appointed for men to die, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

I resign my soul to God who gave it through the merits of Jesus Christ, my savior, and my body to the dust to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my executors herein after named, and what it hath pleased God to lend me of this world's goods I dispose of as follows:

1. I will that all my debts and funeral charges be paid and discharged by my executors.

2. Give unto my son, Dan HILL, the land and plantation on which I now live.

3. I give unto my son, Jesse HILL, an improvement on claim of land adjoining the above mentioned plantation.

4. I give unto my three youngest sons: James HILL, Joshua HILL, and Joel HILL, each five pounds to be applied in schooling them at the discretion of my son Dan HILL.

5. I will that all my other estate of every kind be equally divided among my ten children, viz: William HILL, Eliza (Hill) HALBERT, Thomas Smither HILL, Robert HILL, Uel HILL, Dan HILL, Jesse HILL, James HILL, Joshua HILL, and Joel HILL or the survivors of them.

6. Lastly, I do constitute and appoint my sons William, Robert, and Dan HILL, executors to this my last will and testament, signed with my hand, sealed with my seal and dated this day of One thousand seven hundred seventy-seven.

Signed, sealed, published, and declared to be my last will and Testament.

William HILL (Seal)

Only ten children were listed in the Will of William HILL, Sr., which was, also, stated by several different sources. Some researchers have listed a John HILL and, also, a Green HILL born 1753 as sons but there is no definite information to confirm this. The ten children (fifth generation), all born Caroline County, Virginia, listed in the will are as follows:

   Thomas Smither HILL b. 1739, d. 1825 Surry Co., N.C and m. Susannah MOSELY, dtr. of Westley MOSELY. Their chn. were Lewis, Jesse, Thomas, Talitha, Sarah, Rhody, Rachael, and Elizabeth m. STUDDARD.
11. Elizabeth HILL b. 18 Sept 1747, d. 6 Nov. 1836, Belton, Anderson Co., S.C., & m. 1765 William HALBERT
13. Uell/Ewell HILL b. 1755, d. 17 Oct. 1832, Abbeyville, Anderson Co., N.C, & m. thrice
14. Daniel HILL b. 16 Oct. 1756, d. 28 May 1826, & m. 16 Oct. 1779 Martha (Patsy) HICKMAN
   Jesse HILL b. 1759/1761, older than James. Had son, William P. HILL raised by his uncle Uel
   James HILL b. 1761/1759, d. in S.C, & m. Mary
15. Joshua Hill b. 26 May 1763, d. 20 June 1855, Abbeyville, Anderson Co., S.C., & m. 8 Dec. 1789 Nancy Wyatt Collier
16. Joel Hill b. May 1763, d. 7 Jan. 1843, & m. 16 Oct. 1791, Anna Watson

Roster and Soldiers - The Tennessee Society of DAR - 1894-1960 page 848, states William Hill, Sr. had a son Green Hill born 1753, Caroline County, Virginia. If so, he probably died before 1777 as he was not mentioned in his father's will. All of William Sr.'s children were listed under "Lt Wm. Hill" with misinformation as to birth and death dates, and places, and lists his son's activities as his; so it causes doubt of Green Hill born 1753 being a son.

Since compiling the preceding listing of the children of William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787), and during the publication process, additional information was submitted which should be noted herewith.

Regarding Thomas Smither Hill (following +10. William, Jr.) there is the possibility Susannah Mosely, daughter of Westley Mosely, may not be the wife of Thomas Smither Hill.

In connection with Jesse Hill (following 14. Daniel Hill), his Will written 13 July 1818, Edgefield District, South Carolina, was "Shared by: Mrs. Pattie M. Norris, P.O. Box 283, Indiana, MS 38751" and forwarded to the compiler by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, OR with her added notations in parentheses and "..." indicating deletions.

I, Jesse Hill,... Do make and ordain this my last WILL and Testament...
Item- I will that my wife, Elizabeth, (third wife) ... have ... possession of all the premises where I now live during her natural life or widowhood...
Item - I give unto my daughter, Susannah Cossy (mother is Jesse's first wife, ?Mary), a piece of land... [and two slaves].
Item - I give to my daughter, Saley Garret (mother: first wife), all that plantation or tract of land whereon Thomas Garret now lives... and... a negro girl...
Item - I give unto my sons John and William, (mother, second wife - Mary Pittman) the balance of my lands, not already bequeathed to be divided according to a plan...
Item - I will that my son, Joel (Mother, second wife, Mary Pittman) have the land I now live after the decease of my wife, and I wish him to make his home and take up his residence with his step mother (underlining supplied) during her life or until he becomes of age. Also, I give to my wife, Elizabeth (third wife), during her life or widowhood, ...

The Will then indicated his three sons were to each receive a negro slave, and his wife, Elizabeth, was to see that her stepson, Joel, have a good "english education" and "Chatties belonging to my estates after my decease, be kept together for the support of the widow and family except she marry, then to be divided among the aforesaid legatee." He appointed his son-in-law, Thomas Garret as executor. The will was written 13 July 1818 and proved 14 August 1820. Jesse's brother Joshua Hill and a James Oliver were witnesses. (Will Bk. C, 10 - #10)
“Col.” John Hill, the son of Jesse Hill, born between 1756 and 1763 (over forty-five in 1810), North Carolina, died at Edgefield, South Carolina, 17 August 1820. Mary Pittman married Jesse Hill before 1794. “Col.” John Hill had a son, Thomas Jefferson Hill, born 29 June 1802, Edgefield, South Carolina, died near Maretta, Cobb County, Georgia, 28 July 1873 and his second wife was Elizabeth Weldch born about 1812, Edgefield, and died there on 20 August 1849. They were married 16 February 1832. (DAR #434303 - Helen (Hill) Warwick)

No. 10 - William Hill, Jr.
(No. 7 William, Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

William Hill, Jr. was the oldest son and child of William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787) and Susannah Smither. He was born 1737, Caroline County, Virginia, as indicated in most sources researched, and died intestate 29 September 1792, Rockingham or Surry County, North Carolina. According to Early Families of Rockingham & Stoke Counties with Revolutionary Service by Col. James Hunter Chapter DAR, page 49, the estate records are in the North Carolina archives and records office, Raleigh, filed in a folder under Guilford County. Surry and part of Guilford counties were created from Rowan County, and Rockingham from Guilford County which cause researchers difficulty in designating the correct county in some instances. William, Jr. married Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert in January 1758, probably in Caroline County, Virginia, where most of their children were born. She was the daughter of Joel Halbert, Sr., and Elizabeth Frances Jones. William’s wife was identified by various first names—Hannah, Hannaniah, Elizabeth, or Eliza—in different documents and research papers. She was born 17 September 1742, Caroline County, Virginia, and died in North Carolina as Mrs. John Glenn. William Hill, Jr. may have been married twice according to a note in the Hill file in Tennessee archives, where some of his children had moved which stated “William Hill, Jr. married Hannah Bridges.” No other record has been found to substantiate this marriage. It could have been another of the many men named William in the various Hill families. John H. Wheeler in his Reminiscences and Memoirs of North Carolina and Eminent North Carolinians depicted William Hill, Jr. as a Baptist minister, a sterling patriot, and an honest man. At the time he was converted to the Baptist faith from the family’s Episcopalian background, he was temporarily disowned by his father who was finally reconciled to the change of religious faith by his son. He served as a Baptist minister in the Surry-Stokes area at one time, but the latter part of his life was in the Guilford-Rockingham area.

When the Provincial Congress met in August, 1775, at Hillsborough, William Hill, Jr. was appointed as one of the lieutenants in the North Carolina First Regiment for the Salisbury District of the Continental army. There were two regiments of 200 men appointed for North Carolina. He was, also, chosen as a member of the Committee of Safety for that district which was involved in recruiting men to join the army. William’s stirring
appeals so stimulated the Whigs to join in the battle that the Tories threatened to hang him if they found him, according to his son William Hill (1773-1857). The son, also, said the Battle of Guilford Courthouse, where his father was Chaplain in the American army, took place about four miles from their home. William Hill remembered hearing the roar of the artillery during that battle even though he was very young.

William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787), who was a member of the Provincial Congress, had the privilege of taking action in the appointment of his son, William Hill, Jr. to his war-time assignments. Researchers frequently credit the son, William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) as being the member of the Provincial Congress held in 1775.

The December 1928 issue of the National Genealogical Society Quarterly stated William Hill, Jr. had moved to North Carolina a few years earlier than his father, and he owned a place on the Dan river in what is now Rockingham County. His place was called “Poplar Hill,” and evidently he was living there at the time of his death in 1792. The Quarterly, also, listed Thomas Hill who married Catherine Shropshire as William Hill, Jr.’s oldest son.

The following land transactions involves the estate of William Hill, Jr. and the dispensation of at least part of it following the intestate settlement of his estate in Rockingham County, North Carolina. William’s wife, Elizabeth Hill, was the executor of his estate.

David Allen, late of Surry County, sold William Hill, York County, North Carolina, 640 acres of land and other land in Wilkes and Surry County on the north side of Big Elkin creek. (Bk. D, pg. 138, 27 Dec. 1786) W.H. Thomas, a descendant, said this tract of land was fifteen to twenty miles from where William Hill, Jr.’s sons Thomas, James and Joab Hill had their land.

James and Catherine Bryson sold William Hill 380 acres of land lying near Fishers River. The sale was witnessed by Thomas Hill (Bk. D, pg. 404, 20 Jan. 1789). This was undoubtedly the land divided between William Hill Jr.’s three sons on 10 November 1792 (Bk. F, pp 273-4) as follows: Thomas Hill, Wilkes County, Georgia, sold to Joab Hill “140 acres on Fishers River both sides joining John Hill above and James Hill below, agreeable to the conditional lines made between them and their father, William Hill, in his life time and included place where he died.” Thomas Hill, also, sold James Hill 140 acres “on both sides Fishers River at fork of the 380 acres surveyed by Wm. Ramsey according to agreement by Thomas and James Hill and their father William Hill.” On the same date, Thomas Hill sold John Hill “100 acres on both sides Little Fisher River as agreed between John Hill and his father William Hill, deceased, and former lines of survey deeded by Wm. Ramsey for 380 acres.”

The following information was sent by R. Voyt Hill, Birmingham, Alabama, a descendant, but he did not give the source: On 1 October 1794, John and William Hill, heirs of Reverend William Hill, sells 300 acres on the south side of Dan River to James Scales. In 1789, seemingly the State of
North Carolina sells William Hill two sales of 100 acres each on the south side of Dan River which probably was the 200 acres of the inheritance to John and William Hill. “Green Hill et al (sold) to Mark Harden in 1814, 400 acres on the S. side of Dan River.” Mark Harden/Hardin was the husband of William Hill, Jr.’s daughter Frances (Franky) Hill.

On 26 November 1794, the court was agreeable to petition of John Hill, William Hill and Frankey Hill to receive their part of personal estate of William Hill, deceased, and appointed those who were to divide the estate, ordering them to “lay off and divide the real estate and lay off of the widow’s dowry, and also lay off and assign to each heir their share of estate. . . .” (Rockingham Co. Court Minutes 1786-1795, Raleigh, N.C. under Archives #85.)

At the February 1795 Term (incorrectly listed as “1785” in Col. James Hunter DAR book Early Families of Rockingham & Stoke Counties with Revolutionary Service) it was ordered “to lay off to the late widow, now Mrs. Glenn, her right of the estate.” This, apparently, was not done as in March 1811 at the Stokes County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, John Glenn pleaded for the right of his wife, “Elizabeth, widow of Reverend William Hill, deceased, to one-third of land on Ash Camp Creek, branch of Townfork, containing 460 acres as dower” against John Hill, William Hill, James Hill and Green Hill, “heirs intestate.” No settlement of this plea was found.

Back to the Surry County land transfers, on 31 October 1796, Joab Hill sells Colby Creed 140 acres of land lying on Little Fisher’s River which was probably the land his brother, Thomas, sold him in 1792 (Bk. G, pg. 160). On 14 January 1797, (Bk. 3 Deeds, Danbury, Stokes Co., N.C, pg. 12) James Hill, Rockingham County, North Carolina, sold William Hill 104 acres of the 463 acres at Townfork on Ash Camp Creek where the Reverend William Hill formerly lived, and Robert Hill was a witness. (Same Bk. 3, pg. 57) John Hill, Davidson County, Tennessee, sold William Hill, city of Raleigh, North Carolina, land on Ash Camp Creek where the Reverend William Hill, deceased, lived which he (John) was entitled to as one of the heirs. James Hill was a witness. On 16 June 1802, (Bk. 4, pg. 244) William Hill, Raleigh, North Carolina, sold to John Glenn, Jr., Stokes County, 350 acres on both sides of Ash Camp.

There has been some controversy among researchers as to whether Joab Hill, who married Elizabeth Lane, and Thomas Hill, who married Catherine Shropshire, are the children of William Hill, Jr. Also, questions have been raised as to the authenticity of some of the other children credited to William Hill, Jr. and his wife, Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert. This is due mainly to the popularity of the first name William among the many Hill families living in Virginia, North Carolina, and other southern states. The land transactions listed above verify the following children:

Thomas (who married Catherine Shropshire), James, Joab, William who married Sarah (Sally) Geddy, John, Green, Polly who married Thomas Gibbons, and Frances (Franky) who married Mark Hardin. The
Compendium of American Genealogy, page 226, listed the Reverend Thomas Hill (1759-1849), who married Catherine Shropshire (1759-1849), as the son of William Hill (1737-1792) who married Elizabeth Halbert in 1758. The DAR Lineage Book, Volume 137, pages 190-191, also, verifies the marriage date of 1758 of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) who was chaplain and member of the Committee of Safety for Salisbury District, North Carolina, to Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert. Descendant R. Voyt Hill stated Thomas Hill and wife, Catherine, moved to Georgia. She was the daughter of Winkfield Shropshire. Later they moved from Georgia to Claiborne County, Tennessee, where his (Thomas Hill) brothers James and Joab Hill and their sister Polly (Hill) Gibbons lived. In Thomas Hill’s declaration to obtain a pension, he stated he was born in Guilford County, North Carolina, near the Dan River (now Rockingham County) and his wife was the daughter of Winkfield Shropshire. Mary, who married Osburn Childers, Elizabeth who married John Moore, and Cynthia who married Crawford were identified as daughters by Dr. William Lauri Hill, a descendant of Robert Hill, brother of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) who married Elizabeth Halbert. Early Families of Rockingham & Stokes Counties with Revolutionary Service, by Col. James Hunter Chapter DAR, page 49, stated Green Hill was born about 1782, Surry County, North Carolina, and this was corroborated by notes from North Carolina Library which showed Green Hill was born 1782 and married Nancy Mitchell.

With the above information as a basis of proof, the eleven children (seventh generation) of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) and Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert are listed as:

17. Thomas Hill b. 22 Dec. 1759, Guilford Co., N.C., d. 5 Apr. 1849, White Co., Tenn., & m. Catherine Shropshire


—— Mary Hill b. ca 1764 Guilford Co., N.C. & m. Osborne/Osburn Childers 18 Feb. 1805, Stokes Co., N.C.; m. 2nd Thomas Blount. She had a dtr., Minerva CHILDRESS/CHILDERS who m. Mr. Reynolds (DAR No. 60708)

—— Elizabeth Hill b. ca 1768 & m. John Moore (1768-1845) ca 1795. Mamie Moore Willis was their great-great-grand-daughter. (DAR No. 129796 dated 25 Apr. 1906) She, also, said Elizabeth’s parents were William Hill, Jr. and Hannaniah Halbert.


+ 20. Joab Hill b. 5 Oct. 1775, Surry Co., N.C., d. 5 Oct. 1847, MO & m. Elizabeth Lane

—— Cynthia Hill b. ca 1776, Surry Co., N.C. & m. 1848 Mr. Crawford. They moved to Tenn. Husband’s name given by William Laurie (Lauriston) Hill in material at Wake Forest University Library, N.C.

—— Frances (Franky) Hill b. ca 1778, Surry Co., N.C. and m. 26 Jan. 1796, Rockingham Co., N.C. Major Mark Hardin (1776-1812) paymaster in the army during the Seminole war. This was, also, verified by their great-grand-daughter on 12 June 1903 in her application No. 44735 for membership in the DAR. She stated Frances Hill was the dtr. of William
John Hill b. ca 1780, Surry Co., N.C, was included several times in connection with land transactions of his father's estate as being one of the heirs. On 17 Oct 1797, he was living in Davidson Co., Tenn. when he sold a tract of land on Ash Camp Creek, N.C, "which he is entitled to as one of the heirs of" Rev. William Hill, deceased.

Green Hill b. ca 1782, Surry Co., N.C, and d. in Wake Co., N.C. The date of birth was recorded in three sources: Early Families of Rockingham & Stokes Counties with Revolutionary Service, pg. 49; Hill Family information from Wake Forest University Library, N.C; & Roster and Soldiers - Tenn. Society of the DAR - 1894-1960, pg. 849. However, according to a portion of a DAR report sent by Mrs. Alfred J. Wischman, Los Angeles, CA, the fourth descendant was listed as Green Hill b. 1771, son of the Rev. William Hill. The birth and death dates of both William Hill, Jr. and William Hill, Sr. were incorrect but the names of the wives corresponded with this research. Both sources of information said he m. Nancy Mitchell. Green Hill was, also, listed several times as an heir of the estate land transactions in N.C. A family sheet on William Hill, Jr. compiled by Winifred Jacob 10 Mar. 1982 showed Green Hill m. Nancy (Geddy) Mitchell (1781-1835) on 19 June 1803.

Polly Hill m. 27 Oct 1799, Grainger Co., Tenn. Thomas Gibbons. Joab Hill signed as bondsman. They moved to Overton Co., Tenn. on the Roaring River. Her nephew, Abner Hill, said she was the youngest sister of his father in his "Obituary (autobiography) of Abner Hill." Her stepfather, John Glenn, gave Polly five slaves in Jan. 1800 (Surry Co., N.C., Deed Bk. M. pg. 359)

Joab Hill was the sixth child of William Hill, Jr. and Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert. He was born 5 October 1775, Surry County, North Carolina, and died 5 October 1847 near Revere, Clark County, Missouri. On 14 June 1802, Claiborne County, Tennessee, he married Elizabeth Lane, daughter of Isaac Lane who was a lieutenant in the revolutionary war and Sarah Russell (some say Elizabeth Russell) who was the daughter of Colonel Thomas Russell of the revolutionary war. Isaac Lane was the son of Elder Tidence Lane. Elizabeth Lane was born 24 December 1784, Claiborne County, Tennessee, and died 18 September 1864, Clark County, Missouri. Both Joab Hill and his wife are buried in the Benning Cemetery, two miles south of Athens, Grant Township, Section thirty-one, Clark County, Missouri (Vol. II, pg. 214, Cemetery Inscriptions of Clark Co., MO).

The migration of Joab Hill is traced through various records. On 10 November 1792, Joab's brother Thomas sold him 140 acres of land lying on both sides of Fishers River adjoining land of his brothers, John and James, which was part of Thomas' inheritance from his father. Thomas had moved to Wilkes County, Georgia (Surry Co., N.C. Land Records Bk. F. pg 273). On 31 October 1796, Joab sold to Colby Creed 140 acres of land on Little
Fishers River which might have been preparatory to his move to Claiborne County, Tennessee, where his brother James and sister Polly were living. (Bk. G, pg. 160, Surry Co., N.C. Records) Joab was a witness when Polly was married to Thomas Gibbons on 24 January 1799, Grainger County, Tennessee. Joab Hill was summoned for jury service on 1 September 1802 and was made a Justice of Peace, also, in September 1802 (Claiborne Co. Records, pp 48 & 100). In 1802, Joab Hill sells land to Edwards heirs for $300 (Bk. A., pg. 11), and Henry DeVault sold Joab Hill a tract of land on Sycamore Creek for $1400 which was part of a grant to John Blair (Bk. C, pg. 117). On 30 May 1811, Joab Hill sold a tract of 200 acres lying on the north side of Powell's Mountain on Sycamore Creek to Francis Patterson (Bk. D, pg. 116). Then, on 21 September 1822, Joab Hill of McMinn County, Tennessee, sold William Ritter a 75-acre tract of land on Long Branch of Sycamore Creek which he had purchased from Henry DeVault (Bk. F, pg. 305). It is not known when Joab Hill moved from Claiborne to McMinn County, Tennessee, but he was listed in Precinct 182, McMinn County, in 1830 census, as were his sons, Claiborne and Isaac. While living in Tennessee, Joab Hill served three terms in the Tennessee Legislature during 1803-1815.

Joab Hill was a lieutenant colonel in the War of 1812 under Colonel Booth’s Regiment of the Tennessee Militia during 1814-15 (Tennessee’s Pioneer Baptist Preachers, Vol. 1, by J.J. Burnett, D.D.). Another source said he served with the North Carolina militia which seems improbable as the above records show he was in Tennessee from 1799 to at least
Joab Hill was one of three representatives from the Big Spring Church who attended the Powell's Valley Association meeting held in the Cedar Fork meeting house, Claiborne County, on the third Saturday of October 1818. He was appointed as “Assistant Clerk” of the meeting. In 1834, he was a “licentiate” of Mt. Pleasant Church, and Burnett assumed he was ordained about that time. In 1836, he was the head of a committee of eight prominent and influential preachers appointed by the association to frame and submit to the body a report on the vexed question of a “State Convention.” Following strong opposition, the committee agreed “to abandon the Convention if the churches and the Association will agree to unite in spreading the gospel.” In April 1836, he preached the ordination sermon for the new minister at New Friendship Church near Cleveland and mention was made he was a prominent preacher.

On the back of a picture of Elizabeth Hill’s tombstone taken in 1963 and sent by the historian of the Clark County, Missouri, D.A.R. Chapter, it stated the Joab Hill family went to Iowa from Tennessee in 1839 and on to Clark County, Missouri, in 1840 where they settled on a farm known as the Old Duty Place about three and a half miles northwest of Revere. In 1976, the compiler of this history, and husband visited the Revere area, the town of which had a population of about 148 located in an agricultural area. It was recommended they visit the home of Kenneth Doud whose hobby was history research and he had a private museum. He had written a pamphlet entitled “The Good Old Days, A Historical Sketch of North East Clark County, Missouri.” On page 11, fourth paragraph, he stated:

One of the early settlers of the Peaksville vicinity was Colonel Hill of Tennessee who emigrated to northeast Missouri in 1838 with his wife, four sons, two daughters, and a number of negro slaves. In 1847, Isreal Duty came into northeast Clark County. In 1848, he married Elizabeth Hill, daughter of Colonel Hill, and settled near the Hill homestead. They lived there continuously until Mr. Duty passed away in 1898.

Joab and Elizabeth (Lane) Hill were buried in the Benning Cemetery which the caretaker of the Peaksville Cemetery said was near the old Duty place, so it would seem they were probably buried on their own farm which later was owned by a Benning family whose members are, also, buried there.

Joab Hill must have been politically-minded as he was a justice of the peace, served in the Tennessee legislature, and the first term of the County court in Clark County, Missouri, was held in his home.

Joab Hill’s will was on page 200 of the Clark County, Missouri, Probate Court Record, County Court Book A, Bonds of Administrator, WILLS:

In the name of God, Amen - I, Joab Hill of the County Clark and State of Missouri, of sound and disposing mind although weak in body and not expected to live, desirous of disposing of the Estate with which God has blest me according to my will do hereby declare and publish this as my last
will and testament - in the first place I resign my body to the dust and my soul to God, and my wish is that after my death my body shall be buried in a decent Christian-like manner - I dispose of my Worldly goods as follows:

My just debts are to be paid first out of my personal Estate if it shall be sufficient for that purpose - My Wife Elizabeth HILL shall have my land her life time and all the stock except what I shall hereafter name, Farming utensils, household and kitchen furniture and all my negroes except what I shall mention hereafter and at her death my Son, George Washington, shall have all the Matcher tract of land that now belongs to me and also my saddle shall belong to him at my death - To my daughter, Elizabeth HILL, and her heirs - I bequeath two negro children named Milley and Charles which she shall receive at my death. Also, forty acres of land that I entered namely the North East fourth of the North East quarter of Section Seven to be delivered to her at the death of my wife. Also, one mare called Nelly, but I except her colt if she has one this year. She shall have the mare at my death (but the colt shall be given to my wife). Also, one cow shall be given to Elizabeth when she marries - This is to my Children to which I have heretofore given part of my land - My Son, Claiborne HILL, I wish to heir my Leghorn Hens. To my Son, Isaac HILL, I bequeath my Coat - To William HILL, I will my Rifle Gun. To my Daughter, Maria L. Keith, I give a Roan Heifer - To my Sons, Rupel T. and James HILL, I give a Heifer a piece if they should come back from Oregon - To George W. HILL, I give my musket - At the death of my wife, it is my wish that there shall be an equal division made of all my effects either by Sale or some other satisfactory manner. I wish it to be understood that the division shall be made equally among all Children -

I nominate and appoint Claiborne HILL as the Executor of this my last Will and testament - In testimony whereof I hereto subscribe my name this twentieth day of August A.D. One Thousand Eight Hundred and forty-seven.

In Presence of: Signed: Joab HILL
Isaac Renfro and Cyrus M. Trump

Some researchers claim a Barney HILL was descended from Joab and Elizabeth (Lane) HILL, but the above will states “his estate (was) to be divided equally among all his children after his wife’s death” and there was no mention of a Barney HILL receiving distribution under the probate record. A death list at the Tennessee Courthouse showed “Barnett HILL, aged 37, born Tennessee, died January 1850,” three years after Joab’s death. Barney is probably the son of an Isaac HILL who married a Polly BARNETT.

Following the death of Joab HILL, his son, Isaac, who was living in Sweetwater, Tennessee, decided in 1849 to migrate to Oregon. Among those in the wagon train he organized was his son LaGrande and Mother, Elizabeth (Lane) HILL, sister Mary Louisa KELLEY and her son Isham P. Keith by her first marriage, and her second husband Eb KELLEY, and brothers, Russell, William, and George HILL. The exact dates of the trip are not known but by December 1849, Elizabeth HILL and her son Isaac and grandson LaGrande were living at “Clatsop Plains” on the bank of the
Columbia river near Astoria. Apparently, their first stop was in the Willamette valley as, on 15 December 1849, the sister, Mary Louisa Kelley, wrote from Wyeka Creek Camp (later called Yreka) "after leaving you folks at Willamette Falls, Eb started for California. He heard of the gold on the American River." Finally, Russell and his mother stayed in the Willamette valley, and brothers Isaac, George and William were in the "gold fields" of California where their sister and husband were located. In the spring of 1851, Isaac returned to Tennessee to get his family, including his brother Claiborne's family, and they returned in a thirty-wagon caravan to the Pacific Northwest over the Oregon Trail and Barlow Road. Isaac had taken back $23,400 his mother had earned from making buckskin vests to deposit in a St. Louis bank (Siskiyou Trail by Ashley Howard Russell).

Elizabeth Hill, widow of Joab Hill, took out Donation Land Claim 2341 as follows: "Twp 13 S. Range 2 W. Sec 19 & 20, 320A; born 1784, Claiborne Co., Tenn: arrived Oreg. prior to Dec. 1850; settled claim 20 Apr. 1853; married Joab Hill, her late husband, June 1802, Clayborne Co., Tenn. He d. 1847. 3 June 1853 settled claim(?). Affirmed: Claiborne Hill, Russell T. Hill"

Later, Elizabeth Hill moved to Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon, to stay with the family of her son, Isaac. ("Undaunted Pioneers" based upon the diary of Elizabeth's grand-daughter) In 1856, she wanted to return to Tennessee to see her mother; so her son, George, took her to San Francisco, California, to go by boat to Panama where she crossed the isthmus on a mule, then went by boat to New York and across country by land to Athens, Clark County, Missouri, where her daughter, Elizabeth (Hill) Duty lived. Unfortunately, Elizabeth Hill's mother, Sarah (Russell) Lane, died before she got to see her. Elizabeth (Lane) died in 1864.

The children (seventh generation) of Joab Hill and Elizabeth Lane were:

22. Isaac Hill b. 23 Oct. 1805, Claiborne Co., Tenn., d. 15 July 1864 Ashland, Jackson Co., Oreg. & m. Elizabeth Fine
23. William Hill b. 12 Feb. 1808, Tenn., d. 23 Oct. 1892, & m. Jean Lewis
24. Maria Louisa Hill b. 1810, d. ca 1901, Mt. Home, Elmore Co., ID & m. thrice
25. Russell Hill b. 1816, d. 17 Nov. 1881, & m. Adeline Cheadle.
   — Pleasant Hill b. ca 1817, Tenn. & d. in infancy
28. Elizabeth Hill b. 21 Feb. 1824, d. 20 Dec. 1912, Athens, MO & m. Isaac/Isreal Duty
Claiborne Hill was the oldest child of Joab Hill and Elizabeth Lane. He was born 17 April 1803, Claiborne County, Tennessee, and died 12 May 1886, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. On 12 October 1823, McMinn County, Tennessee, he married Mary (Polly) Cates, the daughter of Thomas Cates and Ava/Avy/Annie Wilhite. She was born 31 March 1805, Jefferson County, Tennessee, where her parents were married and all their children were born. Polly died 16 April 1873, age 68 years and 17 days, (tombstone), Brownsville, Oregon. Both Claiborne and his wife, Polly, were buried in the Pleasant Butte Baptist Cemetery (formerly called Pioneer Baptist Cemetery) located on the left-hand side of Linn Way West Highway, about two miles northwest of Brownsville. The site is a portion of Claiborne Hill’s Donation Land Claim No. 643, settled by him on 20 February 1853 and listed as being in Township Thirteen South, Range Three West, Section Twenty-three, containing 320 acres. He, also, donated land for a church which was later moved into the town of Brownsville.

Claiborne Hill was listed in precinct 182, McMinn County, Tennessee, in the 1830 census with one son, two daughters and a wife. When the 1850 U.S. census was taken, he was in Harrisburg Township, Van Buren County, Iowa. His father, Joab Hill, had migrated to Clark County, Missouri, in 1839, which is across the state line from where Claiborne was living; so it is assumed they left Tennessee about the same time. His first six children were born in Tennessee, and the last four children were born in Van Buren County, Iowa; so he moved to Iowa sometime during 1836 and 1840. He was a founder of the First Baptist Church in Keokuk, Iowa, which is now located in Lee County.

In 1849, Claiborne’s brother, Isaac, left his Sweetwater, Tennessee, home to migrate to the Oregon Territory. Claiborne’s oldest son, Sterling, was with the adventurous group who made the trip. Isaac was impressed with the opportunities in Oregon; so he returned to Tennessee in 1851 for his family. He stopped at Keokuk, Iowa, to visit his brother resulting in Claiborne Hill’s family deciding to join the caravan headed for Oregon.

Much preparation had to be made for this approximately five-month trip. It was necessary to have special wagons with bodies in the shape of a boat, caulked so they could be rowed across the streams which were too deep to ford, and a special heavy canvas top constructed to protect the supplies and afford shelter from the weather. The women made tents, sunbonnets and other things for comfort along the way. Staple food gathered for the journey consisted of cornmeal, flour, beans, rice, bacon, sugar, coffee, tea, cream of tartar, dried fruits and quantities of corn for the stock.

The caravan of thirty wagons, seventy-five people, 300 head of cattle from which they selected ox teams to draw the covered wagons, and horses for the leader and scouts, began the trek on 14 April 1852. Isaac Hill was
the leader (captain) and his brother, William, was head of the scouts who rode ahead of the caravan to look for camp sites with water and feed for the stock, and to be alert as to possible trouble with the Indians.

Unfortunately, it had been raining for days and the roads were not conducive to carefree travel but it was necessary to start so as to reach the Pacific Coast before winter. Travel was slow due to the muddy roads which resulted in wagons being mired to the hubs sometimes and unruly ox teams requiring the men to wade in mud over their boot tops. It took them twenty-seven days to reach the Missouri River at Council Bluff where the first tragedy of the trip occurred. It required three days to cross the river. When the last load of cattle was taken across the flooded stream, the cattle became frightened causing the ferry to capsize and cattle and men had to fight for their lives. All survived except Isaac Hill’s son, John, whose body was never recovered. Like so many pioneers, the group had to forge ahead in spite of the disaster.

There were many problems to overcome. Mud turned to dust; it wasn’t always possible to find a camp site with ample water; storms re-occurred; and additional supplies were necessary. Fortunately, they had only minor trouble with hostile Indians. There were many scenic places along the way, but sometimes they were too tired to enjoy the beauty of those areas.

Three books have been written by descendants of Isaac Hill’s family which has made it possible to follow the caravan’s route more specifically. These books are Undaunted Pioneers, published in 1929 by Mary E. Stevens which was based upon the diary of her grandmother, Mary M. Dunn, daughter of Isaac Hill; Siskiyou Trails, by Ashley Howard Russell, the son or grandson of Isaac’s daughter, Ann Haseltine who married Major James Howard Russell; and Overland to Oregon based upon diary of Martha Hill Gillette, daughter of Isaac Hill, which was published in 1971.

After the group had ferried across the Missouri River to what is now Omaha, Nebraska, they followed the Platte River to Fort Laramie, Wyoming, arriving there on 22 May 1852. Along the way, the women gathered buffalo chips for fuel, the grass became scarce resulting in the cows going dry which left them without milk and a diminished supply of butter. One wagon was abandoned as the corn for cattle was reduced. It usually took a couple of days to cross the rivers; so the women used those times to wash clothes. Cholera plagued the members of the wagon train until they reached the Cascade Mountains, but the Hill caravan had brought ample medicine to relieve this problem. As they traveled the 300 miles up the Platte River, they welcomed the sight of Chimney Rock which served as a natural guidepost for many days, followed by Scotts Bluff. The route led them past Independence Rock, covering twenty-seven acres of ground and towering more than a hundred feet in the air. Good water and plenty of grass were available there. Thousands of names of those who had camped in the area were carved on the sides of the huge rock. Eventually, they came to Devil’s Gate, an opening through solid rock which was said to be 400 feet deep with nearly vertical sides. Practically all routes West went through that
granite cleft. At South Pass, they crossed the Continental Divide where drainage to the East eventually reached the Gulf of Mexico via the Missouri and Mississippi rivers, and drainage to the West ended in the Pacific Ocean. They crossed into Idaho on July 2 and reached Fort Hall by July 12. Snake River was crossed several times. The weather was hot and dusty in Idaho and the cattle and travelers suffered from lack of water until they reached the Boise River which they followed until they arrived at the Snake River again near the city of Boise on July 31. It took them three days to cross the river. About one-third of the cattle had died by the time they reached Boise, Idaho. They crossed Burnt River and then to Powder River and across country until they came to the green Grande Ronde Valley, Oregon, with sparkling streams, on 23 August. After crossing the John Day River on 7 September and the Deschutes River on 9 September, they finally reached The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, on 12 September 1852 where they saw the first houses since leaving Council Bluff, Nebraska.

There was a large group of men bidding and fighting for space on the few available rafts being used to take the immigrants down the Columbia River Gorge. After watching a group shove off with a big load which tipped over and the entire cargo went into the river, resulting in the man drowning although the woman was saved, they were reminded of their own tragedy on the Missouri River; so they elected to go over the Barlow Road even though it was known to be a hazardous experience. Cautiously, they crossed the Cascade Mountains near beautiful Mt. Hood. Then, for one day, they traveled the peculiar shaped ridge called the Devil’s Backbone. The surface was covered with chuck holes and the sides of the ridge were almost a straight drop. It was necessary to rough-lock the wagon wheels with chains to keep them from turning, and to tie trees to the rear of the wagons as a drag to hold them from going too fast down the steep slopes. The oxen were hitched to a wagon with a man on each side to keep them going in the right direction. The cattle were turned loose to make their own way down, and the women and children, sometimes assisted in particularly dangerous places by men, had to get down the best way they could. All successfully crossed the dangerous ridge and they arrived at Foster’s Place on October 6 where they were able to get additional supplies and “had a feast” of fresh fruit and vegetables. Several in the group were sick, including Isaac’s daughter, “Hasse.” Mrs. Foster helped to nurse them back to health with the help of Dr. McLoughlin who was called from Oregon City. The location of Foster’s Place now has a special historical marker near the town of Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon.

Isaac Hill’s family spent the winter in Salem, but apparently Claiborne Hill’s family went on to Brownsville, Linn County, where his Donation Land Claim was settled on 20 February 1853. He stated on his application he had arrived in Oregon on 5 September 1852 which must have been about the time they crossed the Idaho border into Oregon. However, it has been noted some of the dates in the three books have varied as to where they were at various times. Dates specified herein gives an approximate idea of their travel time. Claiborne Hill’s log cabin was not completely finished in
February, 1853, when Isaac’s group reached there en route to Jackson County, Oregon. Nevertheless, it sheltered nineteen people for one night according to Siskiyou Trails which would indicate Claiborne had located there previously.

Claiborne HILL’s family arrived in Brownsville after the so-called “Big Immigration of 1852” and settled in Ash Swale, an area northwest of Brownsville, which derived its name from the many groves of ash trees there. The Ash Swale School was organized in 1856 for the benefit of families including Claiborne HILL, A.W. STANARD, Tom HILL and WOOD families, among others, according to a letter by Fred E. Harrison published in the spring of 1962 in the Lebanon, Linn County, Oregon, newspaper. Claiborne HILL was the school superintendent at one time. Ash Swale School District later consolidated with the Shedd District. According to a descendant, one year Claiborne HILL contributed the equivalent of a third of his annual income toward the establishment of the McMinnville Academy (now Linfield College), McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon. It seemed to be the tradition of the family to educate the girls as the sons could always farm.

According to The Land of Linn, page 91, published 1971 by Floyd G. Mullen and located in the Brownsville Library,

The oldest continuing Baptist Church in Linn County is the First Baptist Church of Brownsville. Its roots were estimated (to be) in the Soda Spring Church of 1848. Part of the congregation was divided and on November 16, 1853, the Pleasant Butte Baptist Church was organized, the beginning of the Brownsville Church which has continued since that date.

The Pleasant Butte Baptist Church was located on land Claiborne HILL donated from his Donation Land Claim. The Baptist Annals of Oregon, Volume II, pages 380-1, said:

Six miles below Crawfordsville is Brownsville. Here is one of the pioneer Baptist churches of Oregon. First starting as the Santiam Church . . . with eleven members in 1850, it had a glorious revival in 1853 with 50 conversions, and dismissed 34 to organize the Pleasant Butte church, ten or twelve miles distant. This left 34 members in the old Santiam church, which became extinct because of removals, deaths, . . . etc., in the early 60’s.

The church moved to Brownsville about 1870, where a better church was built and the old one sold. It further stated:

It has also had several very prominent members. Rev. C.A. Wooddy, DD, Rev. C.M. Hill, DD, and Rev. G.W. Hill, missionary to China and Japan, are all grandchildren of Deacon Claiborne HILL, who stood high with the denomination in Oregon. In fact, Pleasant Butte, or Brownsville, was for a long time regarded as Baptist headquarters for the up-country region between Portland and Eugene, and still very nearly holds its own.

Historian Everett Earle STANARD, a great grandson of Claiborne HILL, in an article on page 7 of the 7 June 1931 Oregonian, gave further information regarding Baptist churches. He stated the first minister of Brownsville was a Rev. H.H. Spalding who served from 1848 to about
1871. Brownsville was the seat of government (for the Baptist churches) for about three-fifths of the present state of Oregon, about two-thirds of the state of Idaho, and nearly three-fourths of Wyoming. It stretched from the present Marion County line south to the California-Nevada line. Linn County, also, extended east from the Willamette River to the summit of Rocky Mountains.

The Baptist Annals of Oregon - 1844 to 1900 by Rev. C.H. Mattoon, published in McMinnville, Oregon, page 99, further gave praise to Deacon Claiborne Hill for over sixty years (being) a faithful consistent, active Christian. He was a deacon of the Pleasant Butte Church for over thirty years, was always remarkable for his zeal in religious work, and ever ready to contend for the truth, no matter how dark the prospect. For several years he was the financial agent of the State Convention, without any salary, and "by his energetic perseverance he kept the missionary work alive and vigorous. In urging active work, he was a host; in resisting error, he was a Gibraltar. He knew neither compromise, concession, nor evasion. The old Baptists honored him for his conscientious adherence to principle." All of Deacon Hill's children were Baptists as were many other descendants. Their activities will be given in theSibling Section of this history.

Deacon Claiborne Hill was not only a deeply religious man, but he was active in community affairs. He was one of the founders of the Brownsville Woolen Mill which was later moved to Oregon City, was a farmer, and always willing to help where needed.

The children (eighth generation) of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates were:

29. Sidney Anna Hill b. 9 Nov. 1824, McMinn Co., Tenn., d. 21 May 1860, & m. 2 Sept. 1854 Reuben G. Woody

30. Henry Sterling Hill b. 25 April 1827, McMinn Co., Tenn. d. 19 June 1884 & m. Mary Wallace & Sarah Russell Joyce

31. Eliza Jane Hill b. 19 Nov. 1829, McMinn Co., Tenn., d. 21 Sept. 1854 & m. 30 Dec. 1852 Alphonso Webster Stanard


34. Elizabeth Amy Hill b. 28 July 1840, Harrisburg District, Van Buren Co., IA, d. 6 Oct. 1913, Brownsville & m. 24 Nov. 1856 Alphonso Webster Stanard, widower of sister Eliza Jane

+ 35. Thomas Jefferson Hill b. 11 Aug. 1843, Van Buren Co., IA, d. 22 Jan. 1916, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. 27 Feb 1876 Laura Harris


Thomas Jefferson Hill was the eighth child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. He was born 11 August 1843, Van Buren County, Iowa, where his parents had migrated from Tennessee about 1839, and died 22 January 1916, Smock, Wasco County, Oregon. He was buried in the Wamic Cemetery, Wamic, Wasco County, Oregon. On 27 February 1876, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, Thomas J. Hill married Laura Harris, daughter of Archibald Wood Harris and Mary A. Klepper. She was born 21 April 1857, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee. They were divorced in Wasco County about 1895 and she later married Soloman Wearyrick. Laura Harris died 2 January 1939, Hailey, Blaine County, Idaho, where she was living with her son (Walter) Wade Hill. She was buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Hailey, Idaho.

When Thomas J. Hill was nine years old, he crossed the plains from Keokuk, now Lee County, Iowa, to Brownsville, Linn Co., Oregon, in the thirty-wagon caravan of which his Uncle Isaac Hill was captain. They left Keokuk on 14 April 1852 and arrived at Foster’s Place, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, on October 6. It is not known definitely when his father’s family left Foster’s Place and settled in Brownsville, Linn.
County, Oregon, but they did not tarry long in taking out a homestead and start building their long cabin where his Uncle Isaac’s family spent a night in February 1853 on their way from Salem, Marion County, Oregon, to Jackson County, Oregon.

Apparently, Thomas Jefferson HILL followed somewhat in his father’s footsteps and pursued agricultural activities while being involved with the Baptist church. Eventually, he met Laura HARRIS who was living at Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, following her parents migrating in 1875 from Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, to Oregon. According to a family story, Thomas was so intent on marrying Laura that he solicited her sister’s help to intercept letters from Laura’s special friend, Solomon WEARYRICK, who was working at various places around the country and absent from Shedd for a long time. Laura thought Solomon was not interested in marrying her; so she finally decided to marry Thomas HILL. It was not until many years later, Laura learned what took place. By that time, Solomon had married but when his wife died, Laura obtained a divorce and finally married Solomon WEARYRICK.

All of the children of Thomas J. HILL and Laura HARRIS were born at Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, where they were listed on the 1880 U.S. census. They moved to Wasco County, Oregon, sometime in the 1890s. According to land records in The Dalles courthouse, Thomas J. HILL received a deed on 6 October 1909 for 160 acres of land on the Deschutes River, Wasco County, Oregon, previously filed on the South Half of the Southwest Fourth of Section 23, and the Northwest Fourth of the West Half of Section 26, both in Township 2 South, Range 15 East (Vol. 46, pg. 85).

A railroad was built through this property and Thomas HILL received ample payment for the right-of-way on the west side of the river. He used the money to buy a small farm on Smock Prairie, located eight miles south of the town of Wamic and thirty miles south of Dufur, Wasco County. He gave the land on the Deschutes River to his sons, Walter and Albert, and moved to his Smock farm about 1905.

Part of the Smock land was donated to the community for a school and a Baptist church of which he was a licentiate minister. It was recorded in the Oregon Baptist Conference’s proceedings (Baptist Annals of Oregon, Vol. 2, pg. 23) in the first paragraph under activities of The Calvary Church, The Dalles, “In February 1899, Bro. T.J. Hill was licensed.” He served faithfully for many years in the Smock Prairie Church. The Smock Prairie farm eventually was transferred to his daughter, Nola CRAFT, after Thomas HILL died. She moved there with her children the fall of 1918 when her husband, Edwin CRAFT, was hospitalized. A grandson of Thomas recalled the barn and corral of the farm were between the HILL house and the schoolhouse. About 1922, Nola traded her Smock Prairie home for one in Dufur where there was a high school for her children. Sometime after this when the Smock Prairie church and school were no longer needed, the land on which they were built was sold and the money was donated to the Wamic Community Church. The original house burned in 1965. The church was
torn down and the material used to build a house down the road. The schoolhouse was still standing in 1972 and used for storage. The new owners had the school records. The farm was being irrigated from a well in back of the school.

The children (ninth generation) of Thomas Jefferson Hill and Laura Harris, all born Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, were:

38. Walter Wade Hill b. 1 May 1877, d. in the 1940s, Hailey, Blaine Co., ID & m. and div. a widow with two children.

+ 39. Nola Viola Hill b. 7 July 1879, d. 2 Apr. 1924, Marion Co., Oreg. & m. 1905 Edwin Lee Craft.


Smock school house, Wasco County, Oregon, where Thomas J. Hill's Craft and Hill grandchildren got part of their elementary school education.

Laura (Harris) Hill (1857-1939) and daughter Nola Viola Hill (1879-1924).

NO. 39 - NOLA VIOLA HILL
(No. 35 Thomas J., No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joab, No. 10 Wm. Jr., No. 7 Wm. Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Nola Viola Hill was the second child of Thomas Jefferson Hill and Laura Harris. She was born 7 July 1879, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, and died 2 April 1924, Marion County, Oregon. In 1905, she married at The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, Edwin Lee Craft, son of Jacob Craft and Rosana Decker. He was born 17 July 1865, Shelbyville, Shelby County, Illinois, and died 15 November 1928, Umatilla County, Oregon.

Some time in the early 1890s, Nola's parents moved to Wasco County, Oregon, where her father took out a homestead of 160 acres located in Sections Twenty-three and Twenty-six on the Deschutes River, Wasco
County, with the land on both sides of the river. He received the deed on 6 October 1909. It was while Nola HILL was living on her father's ranch she met Edwin Lee CRAFT who owned a wheat ranch on Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon.

See the CRAFT FAMILY HISTORY in connection with her life after her marriage.

The children (tenth generation) of Nola Viola HILL and Edwin Lee CRAFT were:

i. George Washington CRAFT b. 23 Jan 1906, Center Ridge, Wasco Co., Oreg., & m. Alta Irene DESHAZER 1 July 1931, Honolulu, HI where they are still living on the Island of Maui


For more information in connection with the Edwin CRAFT and Nola Viola HILL family, see the CRAFT FAMILY HISTORY.

No. 21 in the Direct Line,
Robert HILL (third generation) was the oldest child of Sion HILL, Sr. and his wife, Elizabeth (Smith) SPILTIMBER. He was born in 1678, Surry County, Virginia, where supposedly all the children of Sion HILL, Sr. were born, and died in 1765, Halifax County, North Carolina. His will was drawn on the 10th or 18th of June 1762 and proved at the April 1766 Court session. He married Tabitha about 1721, probably in the Isle of Wight County, Virginia, as he was granted 145 acres of land there in 1724. She was born before 1690 and died 1765, Halifax County, North Carolina.

Several different sources have speculated as to the surname of Tabitha. In a pedigree chart of Virginia M. HILL, Renton, Washington, she shows Robert's wife as Tabitha GILLIAM born in Virginia who was left a legacy by her grandfather GILLIAM. Another descendant through Robert's daughter Agnes who married ARRINGTON/HARRINGTON thought Tabitha's maiden name was GREEN, which led to the belief Robert and Tabitha HILL'S son, Green, was the one who married Grace BENNETT. In a letter from J.D. HILL, Guthrie, Oklahoma, who thinks he is descended from this Robert HILL, he states he had information from "Virginia Vital Records," page three, which said "Tabitha SCARBROUGH SMART, dau. of Tabitha SCARBROUGH and Col. William SMART, married Richard HILL of HILL'S Farm. Tabitha SCARBROUGH, widow of Col. William SMART, married Col. Edward HILL of Shirley. Richard HILL was brought to Northampton by Col. SCARBRUGH (spelled thus in old record) and was for sometime his business manager." Thus, Robert HILL'S wife would be Tabitha SMART.

Robert HILL deeded 145 acres of land on 23 January 1724 to Arthur Jordan on the south side of Fountain Creek identified as the "plantation where I now live" which adjoined the land of Robert's Uncle Robert. On 22 May 1725, Robert HILL was granted 160 acres of land on the south side of Fountain Creek in Northampton County, North Carolina, which indicates Fountain Creek may run into Northampton County. About that time it was found a twenty-five-mile strip of land along the border of Virginia and North Carolina which had been ceded to Virginia was actually in North Carolina. At different times, Robert HILL patented 700 acres in Edgecombe County which later became Halifax County in 1758. (Sources: Boddies Southside Virginia Families Vol. 2, pp 167-8, and Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway & Allied Lines.)

Robert HILL's will made in 1762, filed in the records of North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh, and, also, at Halifax Courthouse in North Carolina, mentioned after Robert's wife Tabitha died, his son Sion was to get the plantation where his father lived on the south side of Blue Marsh. The children (fourth generation) listed here, not necessarily according to age, were mentioned in their father's will. Additional information found about
them has been added.

i. William C. HILL’s will was made 25 January 1803 in Halifax County, North Carolina and was proved in May 1803. He mentioned his wife, Sarah, and children Martha, James and Henry.

ii. Abner HILL was left a legacy in his father’s will and was named as one of the executors.

iii. Thomas HILL born about 1725, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and died 1789, Halifax County, North Carolina. He married Sarah born 1730 and died 1795, Halifax County, North Carolina. Thomas drew his will 27 November 1787 and it was proved in August court in 1789. He was a man of considerable wealth as he left his wife 1040 acres of land with the Manor Plantation on the east side of Fishing Creek, and 470 acres west of the creek, fifteen negroes, as well as the farm animals and household goods for life and then to be divided among his named children and grandchildren. Thomas HILL was listed as a Regulator in 1768 and may have participated in the Battle of Alamance where “first blood was shed for American Independence.” He was paid twenty-two pounds in 1787 for some service he rendered during the Revolution but the type of service was not indicated. The children (fifth generation) and grandchildren (sixth generation) mentioned in his will were:

1. Thomas HILL m. Elizabeth GARNER 5 Jan. 1782, Johnston Co., N.C.
2. Benjamin HILL b. 13 Dec. 1761, Halifax Co., N.C., and d. Greene Co., Alabama before 1851. He m. Mary WOOTEN, daughter of Jesse WOOTEN, on 28 November 1787 in Johnston Co., N.C. She was b. in 1770, VA and d. in 1840, Greene Co., AL. (Southside VA Families, Boddie - Vol. 2 pp 168-9)
3. Robert HILL, one of executors of father’s will
4. Elizabeth HILL who m. Mr. JONES
5. Anna/Nanny (Sally) HILL who m. Mr. LONG
6. Fanny (Fanna) HILL m. Mr. MacNEAL
7. Sally HILL who m. Mr. ALSTON and children Wallace/William, Thomas & Sally
8. Richard HILL
9. Mary HILL who m. Mr. JONES
   Evidently Elizabeth or Mary HILL married Edward JONES as he was one of the executors of Thomas’ will along with his wife, Sarah, and son, Robert.

iv. Tabitha HILL who married Mr. CHAPMAN and they had a son, John. She was mentioned in her father’s will.

v. Agnes HILL b. before 1730, Surry County, Virginia, and died before August 1797, Chatham County, North Carolina. She was married in 1747, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, to Charles ARRINGTON born 1720, Surry County, Virginia, and died about 1772 in Chatham County, North Carolina. She was mentioned in her father’s will. Court minutes of Chatham County, August 1797, contained an inventory of the estate of Agnes HARRINGTON, signed by Whitmel HARRINGTON. It would appear the surname had been changed to HARRINGTON when the family moved to Chatham County. On 18 November 1778, Agnes, Thomas and Philemon HARRINGTON of Chatham County, the children
of Agnes and Charles ARRINGTON/HARRINGTON deeded land “whereon we now live” to John Auld. Agnes HARRINGTON deeded on 15 May 1780 “land in Chatham County, bounded, etc. ‘corner of William HILL’s land, that divided between said HILLS’ and Wm. BRYANT’s land’” to her son Philemon HARRINGTON.

vi. Laurianne/Lewrania/Lewiaina HILL married Mr. ARRINGTON. She was mentioned in her father’s will.

vii. Ann HILL married Mr. STEED, and was mentioned in her father’s will.

viii. Mary HILL married Mr. BRYANT and was mentioned in her father’s will.

Was the William BRYANT mentioned in the 1780 land sale by Agnes HARRINGTON, the husband of Mary?

ix. Milibry/Milbray/Milby HILL was mentioned in her father’s will.

x. Sion HILL died after 29 March 1780 when his will was drawn and before December 1780 when it was proved at Wake County Court, North Carolina. The will’s probate was in 1782. His wife’s name was Sarah. Their children were: Shadrack, Green, William and Thomas HILL. Sion was one of the executors of his father’s estate.

xi. Green HILL was, also, an executor of his father’s estate. Some sources state this Green HILL is the one who married Grace BENNETT, but that Green HILL has, also, been indicated as a son of Robert’s brothers, Richard and Sion (1682-1762). In Roach, Roberts, Ridgeway & Allied Lines top of page 211, in connection with land secured by members of the HILL family it states “with Thomas Hill in Edgecombe County came Green Hill I, his brother, ... sons of Robert and Tabitha, entering 100 acres in Bertie County.” Bertie County was formed in 1722 and Northampton was formed in 1741 from Bertie County. Edgecombe County was, also, formed from Bertie County in 1741 and Halifax was formed from Edgecombe in 1754. Page 208, in Roach, etc... book states Green HILL’s will dated 14 August 1766 and proved 1769, Northampton County, North Carolina, mentions his wife Grace and children who were listed as Green and Grace (Bennett) Hill’s children in a family Bible (pg. 212 Tennessee Bible Records and Marriage Bonds compiled by Jeannette T. Acklen) but the place of marriage and birth was not given. North Carolina Records show a grant on 15 March 1743 of 100 acres in Bertie County to Green HILL, and he was, also, a vestryman in St. George Parish, Northampton County in 1758. The North Carolina Historical Commission, also, had record of a deed dated 14 June 1762 from Green HILL of Edgecombe County to Sion HILL of Halifax County. Grace HILL’s will dated 27 August 1772 was proved in the November Court 1772, Bute County, North Carolina. Green HILL had died about 1769. According to Tennessee Cousins page 610, Major Green HILL, son of Green HILL (1714- ) and Grace BENNETT was born 14 November 1741 in Bute County, now Warren and Franklin counties, with Warren adjoining Halifax County, North Carolina. See other information on this in the history of Robert’s
brothers, Sion, Jr. (No. 4, Direct Line) and Richard (No. 5, Sibling Section).

**NO. 5 - RICHARD HILL**  
(No. 2 Sion, Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Richard Hill (third generation) was the third child of Sion Hill, Sr. and Elizabeth (Smith) Spiltimber. He was born in 1684 and died between the dates of 20 February and 20 March 1722/23. About 1713, he married Hannah Briggs, born 1692 and she died after her husband's death as she was administratrix of his estate. Hannah was the daughter of Henry Briggs and ______ Howell according to Boddie's *Southside Virginia Families* Vol. II, pp 164-5, but in his Volume I, starting page 106, he specifically stated Henry Briggs wife was Elizabeth Lucas. Henry Briggs left property to his daughter, Hannah Hill.

Richard Hill lived in Surry County, Virginia ("Hill of Surry" section of Boddie's Vol. II, pg. 165). He witnessed the sale of land to Henry Browne by Robert Hill and the deed was signed by Tabitha Hill (Surry Co., Bk. 1715-30, pg. 391). Richard Hill applied for a land patent of 200 acres on the south side of the Main Blackwater Swamp which was granted on 20 February 1722/23; this land was appraised in his estate on 20 March 1722/23; so he died sometime during that period.

The children (fourth generation) of Richard Hill and Hannah Briggs were:

i. Green Hill who Boddie's Volume II said was the Green Hill who married Grace Bennett. His basis for this supposition was Green and Grace Hill's first son was named Henry after his grandfather, Henry Briggs, and the first daughter was named Hannah after Richard's mother, Hannah. As noted previously, this Green Hill who married Grace Bennett has, also, been quoted as the son of Richard's oldest brother, Robert, and the second brother, Sion, Jr. Most sources, however, list Sion Hill, Jr. as the father.

ii. Mary Hill born about 1716 who married William Malone.

iii. John Hill was born about 1718, died in January or February 1765, and married in 1742 Mildred Gilliam, daughter of John Gilliam, Sussex County, Virginia. They were parents of ten children (fifth generation) ages unknown: Mary Hill who married Sturcavant; Sally Hill married Green; Nancy Hill married Williams; Burrell Hill who died before 1796; Elizabeth Hill married Spante; John Hill; Tibitha/Tabitha Hill married Webb; Susanna Hill married Richard Horn on 28 October 1791; Lucy Hill married Joel Newman 1783 and died before 1823, probably Person County, North Carolina; and Rebecca Hill married Shadrach Horn 3 September 1795, Sussex County, Virginia.

iv. Richard Hill, Jr. born 1720 and died 9 July 1775. His will dated 3 October 1774 with codicil 23 January 1775 was probated in August
1775, Sussex County, Virginia. He married in 1742 Margery Gilliam, daughter of William Gilliam and Susanna Green. Her father gave them 200 acres of land. They lived in the southern section of Surry County, Virginia, which became Sussex County in 1753. Richard accumulated considerable land. He bought 100 acres on the Nottoway River, Sussex County, in 1755 and in 1762, another 700 acres on the north side of Nottoway River. On 4 May 1763, (Sussex Co. Deed Bk. C, pg. 12) “Martha Gilliam of Brunswick to Richard Hill of Sussex County, for divers good causes, but more especially for the better maintenance of the said Richard Hill and his wife, Margery, all my estate, being what kind soever.” This son of Richard Hill, Sr. and Hannah Briggs was known as Captain Richard Hill but no reference was found as to where he received the title. The children (fifth generation) of Captain Richard Hill and Margery Gilliam were:

1. Sarah (Sallie) Hill b. 1743, d. ca 1813, & m. in 1762 William Ruffin (1735-1781) son of Robert Ruffin and Anne Bennett. Sarah m. second, ca 1785 Captain James Smith who d. 1811.
2. William Gilliam Hill b. 1746 & d. 1764
3. Hannah Hill b. 1748, & m. 1764 Ephraim Parham whose will was drawn in 1793
4. Green Hill b. 1752 & m. 1773 Mary Booth, dtr. of George Booth. They lived on the Stony Creek plantation. Green’s will was drawn in Sussex Co., VA, on 3 July 1800.
5. Richard Hill b. 1754
6. Thomas Hill b. 1757
7. Mary Hill b. 1760 & d. 1761
10. William Gilliam Hill II b. 1765
11. Rebecca Hill b. ca 1768 & m. 1788 Nicholas Long

---

No. 6 - Michael Hill
(No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Michael Hill (third generation) was the fifth child of Sion Hill, Sr. and Elizabeth (Smith) Spiltmiber. He was born in 1688, died in 1755, and married Elizabeth Mitchell, daughter of John Mitchell. The inventory of the estate of Michael Hill was filed 13 October 1755 by William Gilliam, Sr. William Gilliam, Jr. and Richard Hill. John Hill was the administrator. Very little is known about this son of Sion Hill, Sr.; but he had 120 acres of land on the north side of the Nottoway River, Sussex County, Virginia, which he deeded to his son, Michael Jr. on 9 March 1748/49. This was part of a tract formerly granted to John Mitchell by patent in 1723. (Boddie’s Southside Virginia Families, Vol. II, pp 166-67) Only one child (fourth generation) was listed for Michael Hill and his wife Elizabeth Mitchell:

i. Michael Hill born 20 February 1721 (Bristol Parish Register pg. 312). He married Sussannah Cook, daughter of William Cook, about 1740.
They had two children (fifth generation):
1. Elizabeth Hill b. 18 July 1743 and d. 28 Sept. 1758.
2. Anne Hill b. 27 Apr. 1746

**NO. 8 - MARY HILL**
*(No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)*

Mary Hill (fourth generation) is supposedly the second child of Sion Hill, Jr. and his second wife, a Miss Green. She was born about 1712 and married Edward Jones, Jr., son of Edward Jones, Sr. and Abigail Sugre, whose name was later changed to Sugar. W.S. Ray’s *Tennessee Cousins*, page 610, states “The first Green Hill (b. in 1714) m. Grace Bennett, daughter of a William Bennett, of Northampton County, North Carolina. His sister Mary Hill married Edward Jones, and they had Mary Jones who married William Hill, son of the first Green Hill (1714-1769) and brother of Maj. Green Hill (1741-1825) of Williamson Co., Tennessee.”

To further complicate the information for researchers, a William H. Thomas whose research papers are filed in Wake Forest University Library, Winston-Salem, North Carolina, speculates that Mary Hill who married Edward Jones, Jr. was “the daughter of Green and Grace (Bennett) Hill” and quotes *Tennessee Cousins*, no page number, as being his source of information. Since the above quotation from page 610 is a xeroxed copy from the book, Mary Hill will be listed as a sister of Green Hill born 1814.

The children (fifth generation) of Mary Hill and Edward Jones, Jr. were:

i. Colonel Sugar Jones who married Sarah Franklin, Granville County, North Carolina.

ii. Priscilla Jones who married Colonel Gideon Macon and later married Nathaniel Henderson.

iii. (Frances) Elizabeth Jones who married about 1740 Joel Halbert, Sr. born 1712, Essex County, Virginia, and died about 1762 in Caroline County, Virginia. Their children (sixth generation) were:

1. John Halbert b. ca 1741 probably Caroline Co., VA, d. after 1810 probably in Stokes Co., N.C. and m. Peggy Hill (not related to the line of Sion Hill, Jr.)

2. Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert b. 17 Sept. 1742, probably in Caroline Co., VA, & m. Jan. 1758 William Hill, Jr., son of William Hill, Sr. & Susannah Smith. (See No. 10, Direct Line Section)

3. William Anson Halbert, Sr. b. 14 Oct. 1744, Essex Co., VA, d. 28 Dec. 1808, Abbeville, S.C., & m. 1765 Elizabeth Hill b. 18 Sept. 1747, Caroline Co., VA, daughter of William Hill, Sr. and probably Susannah Smith, & d. 6 Nov. 1836. (See No. 11 Sibling Section)

4. Joel Halbert, Jr. b. 1749 in Caroline Co., VA, d. 1819, Lincoln Co., VA & married Hannah

5. Martha Halbert, Jr. b. 1750, Caroline Co., VA, d. 20 Sept. 1833 & Sept. 1769, Henderson Co., S.C., m. Captain Robert Hill b. 17 Feb. 1752, Caroline Co., VA & d. Aug 1834, Stokes Co., N.C. He was the son of
William Hill, Sr. and possibly his second wife, Elizabeth Williams (see No. 12, Sibling Section)

6. Frances Halbert b. 1751 & m. 1772 Captain Ambrose Blackburn b. 1750, Ireland & d. 1820, Maury Co., Tenn.

Most of the above information on Mary Hill and Edward Jones, Jr. was supplied by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon, whose source of information was Boddie's *Historical Southern Families - Halbert Family of Essex Co., VA*, Vol. 9, pp 191-195; and Vol. 1, pp 117-236 of *Southside Families - Halbert's of Essex Co., VA* by Boddie. It will be noted three of William Hill, Sr.'s children married children of this family.

iv. Mary (Polly) Jones married 1776 William Hill born 20 February 1750, son of Green Hill (1714-1769), and Grace Bennett. After Mary's death, William Hill married Mary de Graffenried born May 1754, Maury County, Tennessee, and died 1816. According to *Tennessee Cousins* page 610, their children (sixth generation) were:
1. James Hill m. Martha Jeffreys & had a son Charles Henry Hill who m. Sally Young Cockhill, Davidson Co., VA
2. Charles Applewhite Hill m. Rebecca Wesley Long

v. Samuel Jones married Elizabeth Short Goodlow (Ray's *Colonial Granville Co., N.C.*, pg. 216)

**NO. 9 - GREEN HILL**

(No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Supposedly, the fourth child (fourth generation) of Sion Hill, Jr. and his second wife a Miss Greene, was Green Hill born 20 November 1714 en route from Virginia to North Carolina according to information submitted by descendants and received from Wake Forest University Library, Winston-Salem, North Carolina. He died about 1769 as his will was probated in March 1769, Northampton County, North Carolina (Will Bk. 1, pg. 172). In March 1739, he married Grace Bennett, daughter of William Bennett and his wife Grace. She was born 26 April 1721, Northampton County, North Carolina, and died in 1772.

As has been recorded in the history of the three sons of Sion Hill, Sr., Green Hill (1714-1769) has been identified by various researchers as the son of Robert Hill who married Tabitha ______, Sion Hill, Jr., as listed above, and Richard Hill (1684— ) who married Hannah Briggs. Three family sheets compiled by different researchers credit Sion Hill, Jr. and his wife as being parents. The sources they list but which have not been double checked are: *Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy* Vol. VIII, pg. 633; *Gen. Lib. of Utah Mar. Bonds of Tenn.* 7b GSU; Northampton Co., N.C. Will Bk 1, Pg 172; Saunders' *Colonial Records of N.C.* Vol. 10, pg. 530; and DAR Lineage Bk. Vol. 67, pp 123-4, N/S #66334, 10810, 19481, & 20747. Therefore, until definite documentation is found to prove otherwise, it appears Sion Hill, Jr. is the more logical parent.

Green Hill (b. 1714) inherited 300 acres of land on the south side of the Main Blackwater Swamp in Surry County, of which 100 acres Sion Hill,
Sr. had bought from Colonel William Browne and 200 acres had been patented by Richard Hill, Sion Sr.'s son. (Surry Co., VA Deed & Will Bk 2 or 7 - book worm eaten) When Green Hill became of age, he sold the land and moved to Bertie County (later Northampton County), North Carolina. Then in 1736, he bought 330 acres in Bertie County (Bk E, pg 89). Bertie County later was divided and Edgecombe and Northampton counties were formed from part of it. Warren and Franklin counties were formed from Bute County, and the Green Hill family members later located in the part that became Warren County.

The children (fifth generation) of Green Hill and Grace Bennett were listed in Acklen's Tennessee Bible Records and Marriage Bonds with dates given on pages 200-212 and 359-360. Additional information from other sources is added about the following listed children:

i. Henry Hill b. 12 Feb. 1740, Franklin Co., N.C.

ii. (Major) Green Hill b. 14 Nov. 1741, Franklin Co., N.C., d. 11 Nov. 1825, Brentwood, Williamson Co., Tenn., m. first, 13 Oct. 1763 Nancy Thomas and, second, Mary Seawell (More later)

iii. Hannah Hill b. 24 Aug. 1745, Franklin Co., N.C.

iv. Bennett Hill b. 1 Dec. 1747 & m. Martha

v. William Hill b. 20 Feb. 1750 m. 1776 Mary (Polly) Jones, dtr. of his father's sister, Mary Hill, who m. Edward Jones, Jr. Second m. to Mary de Graffenried b. May 1754 & d. 1816, Maury Co., Tenn. (See No. 8, Sibling Section)

vi. Mary Hill b. 11 May 1754

vii. Sarah Hill b. 27 Apr. 1756 & m. Abilene Maury de Graffenried

viii. Temperance Hill b. 10 Feb. 1761, d. 17 July 1799, & m. John Clayton

ix. Elizabeth Hill b. 25 July 1767.

It is believed all the children were born in Bute County which was discontinued in 1779 and the area where the Green Hill family lived was renamed Franklin County.

Major Green Hill (1741-1825) was so designated as he served with the rank of major in the Bute County regiment under Colonel Thomas Eaton. He was, also, a representative from Bute County, North Carolina, at the Provincial Congress of North Carolina held 21 August 1775, Hillsborough. Along with his uncle William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787) he signed the resolution to maintain and support the Acts, Resolutions and Regulations of the Continental and Provincial Congresses. He was appointed to the “Committee of Intelligence to receive all petitions respecting the returns of delegates and report” at the August 1775 proceedings (Saunders Colonial Records of North Carolina).

Major Green Hill lived near the Tar River, Franklin county, until he migrated to Williamson County, Tennessee. He was a noted Methodist minister. He died near the present Brentwood, Tennessee, and was buried in the Hill Cemetery there which is now a Methodist Shrine.

The children (sixth generation) of Major Green Hill and his first wife, Nancy Thomas, daughter of Jordan Thomas, were:
1. Jordan Hill b. 17 Oct. 1765, m. Mary Green and had six children
2. Hannah Hill b. 28 May 1766, d. 13 July 1800, m. Thomas Stokes & had a large family
3. Nancy Hill b. 25 Jan. 1768, d. 1791, & m. Thomas Knibb Wynn
5. Richard Hill b. 14 Sept. 1771 and d. 26 Jan. 1772
   The above information was taken from an old Bible belonging to Reverend (Major) Green Hill and was printed on pages 200-1 of Acklen's Bible Records - Tombstone Inscriptions as was, the following information on his second marriage to Mary Seawell, daughter of Benjamin Seawell.
6. Green Hill III b. May 1774 m. Mary Iong. They moved to Alabama
7. Lucy Hill b. 20 July 1776 & m. the Reverend Joshua Cannon, Williamson Co., Tenn.
8. John Hill b. 23 Nov. 1778; m. first, M. Walton; second, Eliza Taltz; & third, Mrs. Yarbrough. He had fifteen children.
9. Thomas Hill b. 15 Sept. 1781 & m. first, Elizabeth Seat; & second, Sally Basley. He had ten children.
10. Sarah (Sally) Hicks Hill b. 16 Nov. 1783 according to the Rev. Green Hill's Bible, but John Hill's Bible said b. 11 Dec. 1783, d. 27 July 1810 & never married
12. William Hill b. 24 Jan. 1792, d. prior to 1825 & m. Nancy Peebles. His son Richard Hill was a Methodist minister.
13. Joshua Cannon Hill b. 10 Aug. 1795, d. 1827 & m. Lamiza Lanier

No. 11 - Elizabeth Hill
(No. 7 Wm. Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Elizabeth Hill (fifth generation) was the third child of William Hill, (No. 7 Wm. Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert) and either Susannah Smith or second wife, Elizabeth Williams.

Elizabeth was born 18 September 1747, Caroline County, Virginia, and died 6 November 1836, Belton, Anderson County, South Carolina. In June 1765, she married William Anson Halbert, son of Joel Halbert and Elizabeth Frances Jones (See No. 8, Mary Hill, Sibling Section). William Halbert was born 14 October 1744 Essex County, Virginia, and died 28 December 1808, Anderson County, South Carolina. His will was probated 6 March 1809. They were both buried on their own place, three miles south of Big Creek Church between the waters of Toney Creek and Broadmouth, not far from Calhoun, South Carolina, according to her great granddaughter, Sally E. Brown, Atlanta, Georgia.

William Halbert was a staunch Whig during the Revolution. He served as a second lieutenant in the Henry County militia in 1779-1780 and his name is listed on the placard of officers now hanging in Henry County Court House. He was five feet nine inches tall and of stout build.

Shortly after their marriage, they moved to Roane County, Virginia,
(now West Virginia) and in 1777, they purchased 150 acres of land in Henrico County, Virginia. In 1788, they moved to Pendleton District (now Anderson County) South Carolina and settled on Saluda River. William Halbert was granted 486 acres of land in Henry County, on Russell's Creek for fifty shillings. This was Grant No. 268 dated 10 April 1781, and signed by Thomas Jefferson (Land Grant Bk. D. pg. 820, in Land Grant Office, State Capitol bldg., Richmond, VA). His land in Henry County was cut off in 1791 to form a part of Patrick County which was just over the border line of Surry County, North Carolina. He accumulated a considerable estate which was disposed of by his Will (Will Bk. A, pg 103). After he died, his wife, Elizabeth, lived with their daughter, Susannah Acker, until her death. (Boddie's Historical Southern Families, Vol. 9, pp 191-195, and Southside Virginia Families, Vol. 1, pp 227-231.)

The children (sixth generation) of Elizabeth Hill and William Anson Halbert, Sr. were:

i. Joel Halbert born 13 June 1769 or 1765, Caroline County, Virginia, died 24 June 1848, St. Mary's, Hancock County, Illinois, and was buried in the St. Mary's Church Yard. He married Mary Lindsey Lindley born 26 August 1772 and died 22 July 1839 near Shoals, Martin County, Indiana. Joel served with General Andrew Jackson during the War of 1812. They had twelve children.

ii. Martha Halbert was born 17 March 1771/2 and died 12 June 1810 Pickens County, North Carolina (or 13 November 1854). She married on 13 November 1788, Anderson County, South Carolina, John Gresham, Jr. born 14 March 1761 or 1766, and died 22 June 1831 or July 1835. He was the son of John Gresham, Sr. and Barbara Burdyne. John and Martha Gresham's first son was Joseph, born 17 November 1789 who married Nancy Watt. Joseph's third child was Elizabeth (1826-1896) who married Joseph Emerson Brown in 1847 and were the parents of Sally Eugenia Brown, the great granddaughter of Elizabeth Hill and William Halbert. Martha Halbert and John Gresham had nine children.

iii. John Halbert was born 6 January or 11 October 1773, Virginia, and died 7 July 1854 on his plantation near Columbus, Lowndes County, Mississippi. John served several terms in the South Carolina Legislature. He married about 1795, Margaret Harper who died 8 October 1842. They moved to Mississippi in 1818 and settled twelve miles from Columbus. They had twelve children.

iv. Enos Halbert was born 6 January 1775, Virginia or North Carolina. He died 1833/4, probably Warren County, Tennessee. In 1786 or 1788, he married Lucy (Nancy) Garner, daughter of Thomas Garner and Susannah. After her death, he married 15 September 1809, Sumner County, Tennessee, Rebecca Harper born 16 May 1773, North Carolina and died in 1864, Wilson County, Tennessee and was buried in Cedar Grove Cemetery. Enos was living in Anderson County. South Carolina, when he was named in his
father's 1806 will, but he went to Tennessee when his daughter, Susannah, was a child and settled below Fayetteville on Elk River. In 1811, he bought 100 acres on Collins River, Warren County, Tennessee (Deed Bk, pg. 221) and gradually added adjacent lands for twenty-two years.

v. Arthur HALBERT born 17 February 1777 Virginia, and died about 1806. He married in 1797, Elizabeth COBB. They had four children.

vi. James Ira HALBERT, Sr. was born 8 September 1778, died about 1860, and married in 1798 Fanny PEPPER born 1782. About 1814, they moved to St. Francis County, Missouri, and later to Steelville, Crawford County, Missouri. They had eleven children.

vii. Susannah HALBERT was born 29 August 1780 and died in 1868. In 1798, Anderson County, South Carolina, she married Peter ACKER, Jr. They were parents of nine children. After Susannah's father died, her mother lived with Susannah. (Was Susannah HALBERT named after her grandmother, Susannah SMITHER?)

viii. Frances HALBERT was born 30 May 1782/3 and died in 1857. She married James Charles GARRISON (1774-1864) about 1805, and lived in South Carolina. They had thirteen children.

ix. William Anson HALBERT, Jr. was born 17 May 1784, and married Elizabeth (Betty) BOWEN and had eight children. She died after 1828 and William married Rachael Lindsey COOPER and they had four children.

x. Joshua Lucius HALBERT was born 4 October 1785 and died in 1842, Tuscaloosa County, Alabama. He married Sarah BROYLES and they had a son who died in infancy. He then married Matilda NASH born 4 June 1793 and had seven children. He was a Baptist minister.

xi. Elizabeth HALBERT was born 6 January 1788, Anderson County, South Carolina and died 8 July 1861, Tippah County, Mississippi. On 30 May 1805, she married William BERRY born 17 August 1780, South Carolina, who died 14 June 1858, Mississippi. He was the son of Hudson BERRY and Sarah ANTHONY. They had eleven children.

xii. Mary HALBERT born 10 April 1791, South Carolina, died 1872, and married John Sterling SHERRILL (1784-1855). They were parents of four children. They moved to Missouri.

xiii. Lucinda HALBERT born 16 January 1793, Anderson County, South Carolina, died in Mississippi, and married David BERRY born 30 August 1789. They had thirteen children.

The source of information on this family was from Boddie’s *Historical Southern Families*, Vol. 9, pages 191-217, and *Southside Virginia Families*, Vol. 1, pages 227-331; Waddell’s *Joel Halbert*; and research by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon; Richard N. Gookins, Salem, Oregon; Jane Goldhamer, Dayton, Ohio, and others.
Robert Hill (fifth generation) was the fourth child of William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787) and Susannah Smith (or Elizabeth Williams). He is being called Capt. Robert Hill in this history to help designate him from the many others by the name Robert in the Hill families.

Capt. Robert Hill was born 17 February 1752, Caroline County, Virginia, (some say he was born 19 February) and died 2 August 1834, Stokes County, North Carolina. His will was drawn 6 April 1834 and probated in September 1834. (Early Families of Rockingham & Stokes Counties with Revolutionary Services, by Col. James Hunter Chapter DAR, pp 44-46 & North Carolina Revolutionary Soldiers compiled by Joseph K. Maddox, pg. 88) In September 1769, Henderson County, South Carolina, he married Martha Halbert born 1750 in Caroline County, Virginia, daughter of Frances Elizabeth Jones and Joel Halbert, Sr. (1712-1762) (See No. 8 Mary Hill history) Martha died 20 September 1833. They were both buried in the Hill Cemetery four miles west of Walnut Cove, Stokes County, North Carolina, according to his grandson, Dr. L.H. Hill.

Robert served in the army during the revolutionary war from 1776 to 1781. Being a resident of Surry County, North Carolina, he started as a private in the North Carolina regiments. In 1780, he became lieutenant in Captain William Meredith's Company, and early in 1781, he served as a captain under Major Joseph Winston and Colonel Robert Smith. He received a pension (No. 16659) for his military service.

All the children (sixth generation) of Captain Robert Hill and Martha Halbert were born in Stokes County, North Carolina, unless otherwise noted. The statistics on the children were in a letter written 25 October 1906 by Dr. L.H. Hill to his grandson, William C. Rierson, with information added from other sources:

i. Susannah Hill b. 25 June 1770 & m. Edmund Samuel on 15 Mar. 1788 (m. bond #147222), Surry Co., N.C. He was b. 1767 & d. 1833.

ii. William Hill b. 8 Apr. 1773 & d. young. He was not mentioned in his father's 1833 will.

iii. Caleb Hill b. 12 July 1775, d. in Bone or Cooper Co., MO, & m. 28 Dec. 1797, Stokes Co., N.C. Mary (Nancy?) Flint


v. Joel Hill b. 4 July 1780, d. 12 Sept. 1857, Stokes Co., N.C. & m. bond issued 28 Jan. 1813, Stokes Co., N.C. for marriage to Mildred Golding, dtr. of Jack Golding. She was b. 29 Dec. 1794 and d. 20 Sept. 1869. They were bur. in the Hill Cemetery, Stokes Co. They had 12 children and Dr. L.D. Hill was the youngest son.

vi. Sarah (Sallie) Hill b. 30 Dec. 1782, d. 20 Sept. 1805, Stokes Co., N.C. & bur. in Hill Cemetery

William G. HAYNES. They had one daughter.

viii. Robert HILL, Jr., twin of Martha, b. 30 Dec. 1785, d. 1844, Surry Co., N.C., & m. 9 May 1807, Stokes Co., Elizabeth VEST b. 9 May 1787 & d. ca 1870. Both buried at Hill's Chapel Church.

ix. Frances HILL b. 23 Feb. 1788, d. by 1833, & m. 25 July 1809, Stokes Co., N.C., Thomas Locke DAVIS b. 2 Sept. 1789, VA

x. John HILL b. 9 Apr. 1797, Germanton, Stokes Co., N.C. d. 25 May 1861, Raleigh, Wake Co., N.C. the day before N.C. seceded from the Union, & m. 1819 Julia CRAWFORD. He served, various times, for the government from 1819 until his death. He was clerk of the Stokes County Court about thirty years. The date of his birth appears questionable but was listed as 1797 in two sources.

The main sources of information on this family included a letter from Captain Robert's grandson filed at the Wake Forest University Library; Stokes County, North Carolina, Will Bk. 3, pg 277; and family sheets compiled by Mrs. M.L. Vernon, Stoneville, N.C. 1976, Charlotte M. Lawson, Charlottesville, N.C. before 1977, and Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon 1982.

---

NO. 13 - UEL HILL
(No. 7 Wm. Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Uel/Ewell HILL (fifth generation) was the fifth child of William HILL, Sr. (1710-1787). There is some doubt as to whether his mother was Elizabeth WILLIAMS or Susannah SMITHER. Very little information has been located about this son.

Uel HILL was born 1755, Caroline County, Virginia, and died 17 October 1832, Abbeyville, Anderson County, South Carolina. He married Miss HARTFIELD first; then Miss DUVAL (or reversed) and there was probably a third marriage. It is believed, at one time, he lived near Nashville, Tennessee, but after his marriage he moved to Anderson County, South Carolina, where his only sister Elizabeth (Hill) HALBERT was living.

Uel HILL was a Baptist preacher in South Carolina for many years. He was, also, listed as “Major,” so he must have served in the revolutionary war. It is not known how many children he had, but it was recorded he raised his brother Jesse’s son, William P. HILL, who was, also, a Baptist preacher.

His father, William HILL, Sr. (1710-1787), named all his ten children in his will and requested his “other estate of every kind, which was not specifically mentioned to go to certain of his children, be equally divided among my ten children” and list “Uel HILL” as one of these children.

The will of Uel HILL was dated 22 August 1832 and probated 3 November 1832. The executors were his brother, Joshua HILL, and nephew, William P. HILL. Those named were:

i. Niece, Sarah Ann HATFIELD(?) and children Betty and Ale

ii. Mariam HARSTFIELD (?)

iii. Nephew, William P. HILL, son of Jesse (brother of Uel)

iv. Daughter, Elizabeth HUGHES, wife of James HUGHES
v. Grand-daughter, Ann PALMER, wife of William PALMER
vi. Grand-daughter, Catherine HUGHES, wife of Singleton HUGES
vii. Grand-daughter, July WILLIAMS, wife of W.G. WILLIAMS
viii. Other legatees were: W.G. WILLIAMS, Frances HUGHES, James HUGHES, Pamealy HUGHES.

The will of Uel HILL was in the Collection of Upper South Carolina Genealogy and Family Records, Volume 2, page 138, edited by James E. Wooley. Other information was from miscellaneous notes in connection with the material on his father, William HILL, Sr.

No. 14 - DANIEL HILL
(No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Daniel HILL (fifth generation) was the sixth child of William HILL, Sr. (1710-1787) and Susannah SMITHER or Elizabeth WILLIAMS. As recorded in his father’s history, the fact Daniel named one of his daughters Susanna Smither HILL could indicate Daniel’s mother was Susannah SMITHER.

Daniel HILL was born 16 October 1756, Caroline County, Virginia, and died 28 May 1826, Williamson County, Tennessee, where he was buried in the Veterans Cemetery. On 16 October 1779, he married Martha HICKMAN, daughter of James HICKMAN and Hannah LEWIS. She was born 16 October 1758, Williamson or Maury County, Tennessee, and died 20 April 1845. Daniel’s will was proved in July 1826. His son, William H. HILL, son-in-law Nathan EWING and grandson John EWING were listed as executors.

The dates being used in this compilation, unless otherwise stated, were taken from Daniel HILL’S Family Bible which was in the possession of a great-great-grandson living at 1904 Pearl Street, Austin, Texas, in 1940. (Worth S. Ray’s Research Collection, Vol. 70, pg. 170, Salt Lake City Library, 50 East North Temple Street, Salt Lake City, Utah 84150.) Mr. Ray inserted other information, in some cases, such as the names of Martha HICKMAN’s parents; however, as noted below, another source said her father was William HICKMAN, not James.

Daniel HILL served as a soldier during the Revolution while he was living in Surry County (now Stokes County). He may have served under his brother, Captain Robert HILL, but was listed as serving in General Nathanael Greene’s army (“Roster of Soldiers and Patriots of the American Revolution Buried in Tennessee,” compiled by the Tenn. Society NSDAR 1974). Information differs in some sources. Daniel HILL’S Family Bible says Martha HICKMAN’s father was James HICKMAN but the “Roster of Soldiers, etc. said it was William HICKMAN.

Daniel HILL was one of the executors in his father’s will which was probated in February 1787 (Vol. 2, Surry Co., N.C., pg. 73) and his father, William HILL, Sr., also, gave “unto my son, Dan HILL, the land and plantation on which I now live.” Later, Dan moved to Nashville, Tennessee, the county’s name was later changed to Davidson. From there,
they moved to Franklin County which became Williamson County, Tennessee.

The children (sixth generation) of Daniel Hill and Martha Hickman were all born in Tennessee. They were:

i. Sarah Hill b. 28 July 1780, d. sometime between 1830 & 1855, & m. Nathan Ewing b. 17 Feb. 1776 and d. 1 May 1830.

ii. Mary Hill b. 4 Sept. 1782, d. 23 July 1757, & m. Henry Bateman

iii. Nancy Hill b. 7 Apr. 1785, d. 27 Jan. 1829, & m. 10 Sept. 1807, John Creecy

iv. William Hickman Hill b. 1 May 1788, d. 12 Aug. 1867, Dallas Co., TX, & m. 20 Sept. 1810 Sally Brown b. 1790, VA, daughter of Daniel Brown & Patience Vick

v. Green Hill b. 15 Oct. 1790, d. 7 Feb. 1825, & never married

vi. Mildred Hill b. 8 July 1793 & m. Burrus. Other sources said her husband was Burrows, or Burroughs as spelled in her father's will.


Some sources list a daughter, Narcissa, born in 1798 but she was not listed in the Family Bible or the father's will.

---

**NO. 15 - JOSHUA HILL**

*: No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert*

Joshua Hill (fifth generation) was the ninth child of William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787) and the twin of No. 16, Joel. Whether his mother was Elizabeth Williams or Susannah Smither is unknown. However, it is to be noted Joshua’s fifth child was named Susannah Smither Collier Hill, presumably indicating Smither was her father’s mother (Susannah Smither) and Collier her mother’s father (Cornelius Collier).

Joshua Hill was born 26 May 1763, Caroline County, Virginia, and died 20 June 1855, Abbeyville, Anderson County, South Carolina. On 8 December 1789, he married Nancy Wyatt Collier, the daughter of Cornelius Collier of Yorktown, Virginia, and Elizabeth Wyatt. Nancy was born 10 September 1769, York County, Virginia.

Evidently Joshua Hill served at some time during the revolutionary war as mention was made by a researcher of the revolutionary war pension record, Abbeyville District, South Carolina listed Joshua Hill on 29 October 1852. In his father’s will, probated February 1787, William Hill, Sr. stated “I give unto my three youngest sons: James Hill, Joshua Hill, and Joel Hill, each five pounds to be applied in schooling them at the discretion of my son, Dan Hill.” After deducting the special legacies, they shared in the equal distribution of the balance of the father’s estate.

The children (sixth generation) of Joshua Hill and Nancy Wyatt Collier were:

i. Mary Ellen Hill b. 6 Feb. 1791, Abbeyville, S.C., d. 9 Jan 1843 & m. 19
Dec. 1807, James Foster
iii. Elizabeth Wyatt Hill b. 13 Mar. 1795, d. 23 Apr. 1883, & m. 9 Aug. 1813 Hardy Foster b. 25 May 1792 & d. 18 Aug. 1849
iv. Sarah Blackwell Hill b. 1 Aug. 1797 & m. 18 Jan. 1824 Robert Jones
v. Susannah Smither Collier Hill b. 3 Oct. 1799, m. Elisha Brown who d. 1838, & m. second 4 Feb. 1839, John Cameron Jones
vi. William Wyatt Hill b. 22 or 27 Apr. 1802 & m. Harriet Withington/Witherinton who d. 1887
vii. Ormond Hill b. 30 June 1803 according to the "Directory of the Maryland State Society of DAR" (1966), pg. 389, but not shown elsewhere.
viii. (Judge) Edward Young Hill b. 10 Jan., Feb., or July 1805 & d. 20 Nov. 1860. On 12 Dec. 1827 m. Arabella Dawson (1810-1873)
ix. Martha Ann Hill b. 1 Sept. 1807, m. first, Alexander Reid Buchanan & second, John Bruce
x. Hulda Hill b. 10, 15 or 20 Feb. 1810 & m. John Daniel
xi. (Senator) Joshua Hill, Jr. b. 10 Jan. 1812, d. 6 Mar. 1891, & m. 2 Jan 1836 Emily Reid
xii. Phoebe Louisa Hill b. 20 Feb. 1817, & m. Edward/Edmond Jones

The information on this family was given by Miss Sally Eugenia Brown, a great-grand-daughter of Joshua’s oldest sister, Elizabeth Hill, who married William Halbert; family sheet compiled by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon which included information from Felix Earle Luck, Tabor, N.J.; and page 609, W.S. Ray’s Tennessee Cousins.

NO. 16 - JOEL HILL
(No. 7 William, Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Joel Hill (fifth generation) was the tenth child of William Hill, Sr. and the twin of Joshua Hill listed as the ninth child. Again, it must be recorded it is not certain whether the mother was Elizabeth Williams or Susannah Smithier as no definite documentary evidence has been found even though descendants are prone to credit most of the children’s mother as being Susannah Smithier.

Joel Hill was born 26 May 1763, Caroline County, Virginia, and died 7 January 1843, Jackson County, Arkansas. On 16 October 1791, Richmond County, Georgia, he married Anne Watson born 10 October 1773, and died after 5 May 1855, the date she applied for bounty land as a resident of Augusta, Jackson County, Arkansas.

At the time the family was residing in Surry County, North Carolina, in the part which later became Stokes County, Joel Hill volunteered to serve as a private with the North Carolina troops at the age of sixteen years. He served three months from July 1779 in Captain Woodridge and Captain John Morgan’s company in Colonel Martin Armstrong’s regiment; another three months sometime in 1780 in the company of his brother, Captain Robert Hill, under Colonel Paisley’s regiment and engaged in several skirmishes with the Tories; again in his brother, Captain Robert Hill’s company, he served two months in 1781 in Colonel Joseph Winston's
regiment; and after his last tour, he served almost constantly until January 1782 in the company of his brother, Captain Robert Hill, in protecting the area from small parties of Tories. He was granted a pension for his revolutionary war service, and later, his widow was granted a pension after her husband's death (File #W-23288, Bounty Land Warrant 28-636-160-55).

Joel Hill was mentioned in his father's will the same as his twin, Joshua Hill, was granted the same legacy.

The children (sixth generation) of Joel Hill (1763-1843) and Anne Watson were:

- i. Elizabeth Hill b. 26 July 1792
- ii. John P. Hill b. 12 Nov. 1794
- iii. William Hill b. 14 May 1797
- iv. Margaret Hill b. 3 Sept. 1799
- v. Mary Hill b. 23 Dec. 1802

No. 17 - Thomas Hill
(No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Thomas Hill (sixth generation) was the oldest son of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) and Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert. He was born 22 December 1759 near the Dan River, Rowan County, North Carolina (present day Rockingham County) and died 5 April 1849, White County, Tennessee, where he and his wife were buried in the Anderson Cemetery. On 17 July 1783, Guilford County, North Carolina, he married Catherine (Katherine) Shropshire, daughter of Winkfield Shropshire and his second wife, Jane Jones. Catherine was born in September 1760, Rowan County, North Carolina, and died 14 February 1854, White County, Tennessee.

Thomas Hill's declaration for a pension (#W-1606) due to his service during the Revolutionary War gives a summary of his life. His application made on 20 August 1832 while he was living in White County, stated he was drafted in the company of Captain John Leak in then Guilford County, North Carolina, but the portion in which he resided when drafted later became Rockingham County. "The object of the draft was to raise men to go against the Cherokee Indians on the Tennessee River" for a three-month tour in the year 1776. He thought it was the month of June when they were attached to Colonel James Martin's regiment to destroy Indian towns. They entered Watauga, Echoto and numerous smaller towns under the command of General Rutherford. Thomas Hill returned home without a written discharge and the company to which he was attached was mustered out of service near the head of Catawba River, North Carolina. He next served the year of the Battle of Guilford as a volunteer under Captain John May and the object was to protect the country from the ravages of the British who had penetrated the interior of North Carolina and to keep them from crossing the Dan River. At the end of six weeks, his company was relieved by fresh
troops which permitted them to return home. They soon returned for a three-
month tour and they were on the way to join General Green’s army the day
the Battle of Guilford was fought. Following the Battle of Guilford, he
returned home, after which he went to Holston, below Long Islands, now in
Hawkins County, Tennessee. He volunteered under Captain Rupert King
about 1782 to fight the Indians, serving three months in various skirmishes.
Later he joined scouting parties without pay.

After the war, he lived in Guilford County, North Carolina, about eight
years; then moved to Surry County for approximately two years; from there
he went to Greene County, Georgia, where he lived about thirteen years;
then to Claiborne County, East Tennessee, for about two years; and finally
to White County, Tennessee, where he was living at the time he applied for a
pension. He never received a written discharge as was customary at that
time; however his service was verified by the Reverend John Green and
Turner Lane on 21 August 1832. A pension of $30 a year for life was
granted by Leo Carr, secretary of war, on 29 May 1833, starting on 4 March
1831. On 18 July 1850, Thomas Hill’s sons, Elijah and Winkfield, verified
the fact Thomas Hill died 5 April 1849 and his wife was Catherine.

Surry County, North Carolina, land transactions showed Thomas Hill,
while living in Wilkes County, Georgia, from part of which Greene County
was formed in 1786, sold to his brothers the land in Surry County, North
Carolina, he inherited from his father, William Hill, Jr., as follows:

On 10 November 1792, 140 acres to brother, Joab Hill, “lying on
Fishers River on both sides of the little river joining John Hill above and
James Hill below, agreeable to the conditional lines made between them
and their father, William Hill, in his life time and including the place where
he died.” On the same date, he sold James Hill 140 acres “bounded by a
conditional line between the said Thomas, James Hill and their father,
William Hill.” He, also sold John Hill 100 acres “bounded by a
conditional line and agreed upon between the said John Hill and his father,
William Hill, deceased” (Bk F, pg 274).

While living in Claiborne County, on 22 January 1829, he sold a negro
woman slave for life (Bk. I, pg. 50, Tenn. Land Transfers); and Thomas
Hill mortgaged a 250-acre tract of land on Sycamore and Ball Creeks for
$800 (Bk. K pg 199, no date given).

There has been some controversy among researchers of this Hill family
as to whether Thomas Hill who married Catherine Shropshire was the
son of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792). It would appear from the land
transactions quoted previously William Hill, Jr., the Baptist minister, did
have a son, Thomas. Thomas Hill’s son, Abner, in his autobiography
points out the areas where they lived, which corresponds with areas noted in
the land transactions and in the application for a pension by Thomas. Abner,
also, verified his mother was Catherine Shropshire. The 1790 North
Carolina census showed William Hill and sons, Thomas, John and James,
were heads of households and listed adjacent in the enumeration. Thomas
Hill’s census consisted of himself, one white female (Catherine
Shropshire), and four white males under sixteen years of age which would
be the four brothers Thomas’ son Abner said were born in North Carolina. By 1792, Thomas was living in Wilkes County, Georgia and was selling his land in North Carolina. His father died in 1792 which further substantiates Thomas as a son of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792).

Thomas Hill was a free-will Baptist preacher according to his son, Abner. He was baptised in the Ocona River, Greene County, Georgia. Both Thomas and his wife, Catherine, were believers of the Baptist doctrine and taught their children to follow the principles of their belief.

The children (seventh generation) of Thomas Hill and Catherine Shropshire were:

i. Elijah Hill b. 22 Apr. 1784, Guilford Co., N.C., d. 25 Oct. 1854, Van Buren Co., Tenn. which was formed from part of White Co., and was buried in Laurel Creek Cemetery. He m. Sarah (Sally) Cummings (DAR Application No. 474454 by great-great-grand-daughter) before 1825 but other sources stated 1808/9 and 1819. Sally was b. 2 Apr. 1784, Henry Co., VA, & d. 5 Oct. 1854, Van Buren Co., N.C. She was the dtr. of Joseph Cummings & Rosanda Collyer Seilers (family sheet by Helen England).


iii. Abner Hill b. 20 Aug. 1788, Rockingham Co., N.C. & d. after 1861, TX. He m. first in Dec. 1806, Sarah (Sallie) Bartlett who d. 8 Dec. 1808; m. second 10 Sept. 1809, White Co., Tenn. Katherine Cotton; and third to Nancy Matthews. Part of his life was spent as a Campbellite circuit-rider preacher.

iv. William J. Hill b. 1790, N.C. & m. Sallie Cotton

v. Jane Hill b. 1791 or 1796, Greene Co., GA, d. ca 1815 & m. Robert Patrick Bates, Franklin Co., AL


ix. Thomas C. Hill b. 1804, Green Co., GA & m. Martha

Most of the information from Hill Family Papers, Wake Forest University Library, North Carolina; information from R. Voyt Hill’s research including copy of “Obituary of Abner Hill” from Austin, Texas, Library which is actually Abner’s autobiography; and family sheets prepared by Helon England, Sparta, Tennessee, and Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon.

**NO. 18 - JAMES HILL**

(No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., and No. 1 Robert)

James Hill (sixth generation) was the second child of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) and Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert. He was born 25 July
1761, Rockingham County, North Carolina and died in 1833 or 1834, Claiborne County, Tennessee. On 6 June 1789, Surry County, North Carolina, he married Nancy ROYALTY, daughter of Isham and Catherine ROYALTY. She was born 22 February 1768, Albemarle County, Virginia and died after 8 September 1834.

Sometime before 23 April 1796, the family moved to Claiborne County, Tennessee. James HILL, Claiborne County, Tennessee, sold fifteen acres of land for $70 to Wm. Houston and Company “on waters of Little Sycamore Creek” which included a sawmill (Bk. K, pg 172, 23 Apr. 1796). The deed was signed by James HILL and attested by his son, William HILL, and George VENABLE, husband of James’ daughter, Catherine.

R. Voyt HILL, a great-great-grandson excerpted from Book K, page 432

On 8th day of Sept 1834 Nancy HILL, widow and relict of James HILL deceased, John HILL, Reuben HILL, Esther HILL, Thomas HILL, Geo. VENABLE and his wife, Catherine, heirs at law of the said James HILL, residing in Claiborne Co. and State of Tenn. for themselves and John HILL, aforesaid Atty. in-fact for Joab HILL of Campbell Co., Tenn., William HILL of Anderson County, Tenn. and Royal HILL of Middleboro, KY., other heirs of the said James HILL of one part and Neil McNEIL of Claiborne County of the other part, witnessed that the aforesaid parties of the first part for in consideration of $250 paid to the aforesaid Nancy HILL before the signing, etc. for a tract of land on both sides of Little Sycamore Creek, waters of Clinch River, joining the land of the said Neil McNEIL and other part of the tract of land whereon said Nancy HILL now lives and including the dwelling house and apple and peach orchard bounded as follows, viz:... containing 75 acres more or less.

The document was signed by those mentioned in the document.

Also, on 3 September 1834, William HILL (1791- ) of Anderson County, Tennessee; Joab HILL (1801-1871) of Campbell County, Tennessee; and Royalty HILL of Whitley County, Kentucky, “heirs at law of the estate of James HILL, deceased, their father, late of Claiborne County, Tennessee, do make John HILL of Claiborne County, Tennessee, our true and lawful Attorney to sell and administer our interest in said estate and to sign our names on such transactions” (Bk. U, pg. 129, Claiborne Co., Tenn.).

The Family Bible of James HILL was presented to his youngest son, Reuben Mason HILL, by his mother, Nancy HILL. The Bible was victim of flood on the Sacramento River, California, but fortunately was restored and the distorted entries of Joab (1801-1871) and Esther L. HILL were later authenticated by family members. The Bible contained names, birth dates, and where born. A copy of the information omitted the name of son, John, probably when copied.

The children (seventh generation) of James HILL and Nancy ROYALTY were:
i. Thomas Hill b. 29 Mar. 1790, Surry Co., N.C. He had a son Henry T. Hill b. 1818, Knoxville, Tenn. who was an early pioneer of Lane Co., Oreg. Territory, taking out donation land claim No. 387 on 7 Sept 1852. He m. Sarah Jane______ 13 August 1846. They lived in the Veneta area, near Eugene, Lane Co., Oregon.

ii. William Hill b. 27 Oct. 1791, Surry Co., N.C.

iii. Elizabeth Hill b. 30 Aug. 1795, Surry Co., N.C.

iv. Catherine Hill b. 9 Apr. 1796, Grainger Co., Tenn. & m. George Venable


vi. James Hill, Jr. b. 29 June 1799, Grainger Co., Tenn.

vii. Joab Hill b. 31 Mar. 1801, Claiborne Co., Tenn. d. in 1871, & m. Esther L. Satterfield b. 1803. R. Voyt 10 Hill, mentioned above, was the grandson of Joab’s son, George Washington (Wash) Hill, and the son of Reuben D. 9 Hill who m. Maggie Cole, Franklin Co., Tenn. R. Voyt 10 was b. ca 1899, m. 1928 Lynnville, Tenn., Mary Frances Bray. They lived in Birmingham, AL since 1927 where he was principal of Martin School for thirty-seven years, retiring in 1964. They have no children.

viii. Esther L. Hill b. 1 Jan. 1803, Claiborne Co., Tenn. & m. Mr. Satterfield

ix. John Hill b. 1804, d. 1881 (name not on Bible list)

x. Royalty Hill b. 1 Oct. 1807, Claiborne Co., Tenn. & d. 1890

xi. Reuben Mason Hill b. 23 July 1809, Claiborne Co., Tenn. and d. 1885

Mary Stevens Cook’s 1956 account of “Hill Families in Oregon from Tennessee” in Family Histories of Oregon Pioneers, pg 147 was the source of information on Henry T. Hill in Oregon.

---

NO. 19 - WILLIAM HILL III
(No. 10 William Jr.,
No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

William Hill III (1773-1857) was the fifth child of William Hill, Jr. (1737-1792) and Hannaniah Elizabeth Halbert and is designated “III” to identify him from his grandfather, William Hill, Sr. (1710-1787) and his father, William Hill, Jr., noted above. William III is the sixth generation.

William Hill III was born 23 September 1773, Surry County (now Stokes County), North Carolina and died 29 October 1857, Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina. In January 1803, he married Sarah Geddy, daughter of Colonel John Geddy, a staunch Whig. She died 4 February 1833. He later married Frances (Conner) Blount, widow of Joseph Blount III.

In three different books by John Wheeler (Historical Sketches of North Carolina, History of North Carolina and Reminiscences and Memoirs of North Carolina and Eminent North Carolinians) he pointed out William Hill III was the third secretary of the state of North Carolina from the time of the Revolution and held office nearly forty years. He moved from Stokes County to Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina, in July 1795 and served as clerk to Secretary of State James Glasgow who retired in 1798. William White was then elected as secretary of state and upon his death in October
1811, William HILL III was elected secretary of state in November 1811 and served until his death.

When William was eight years old, his family was living only four miles from where the Battle of Guilford Courthouse was fought. He well recalled the booming of the artillery during the battle.

John HILL (1780- ), Davidson County, Tennessee, sold “all his part of a certain tract on Ash Camp Creek where the Rev. William HILL, deceased, lived which he is entitled to as one of the heirs of said William HILL, containing 464 acres, undivided” to William HILL, City of Raleigh, North Carolina, for 100 pounds on 17 October 1797. (Surry Co. Land Transactions, Bk 3, pg. 57) This John HILL, undoubtedly, was the younger brother of William HILL III.

William HILL, City of Raleigh, North Carolina, sold to John Glenn Jr., Stokes County, North Carolina, 350 acres on both sides of Ash Camp Creek for $400 (Bk. 4, pg. 7, 16 June 1802). It would appear this sale was to the son of John GLENN who married Elizabeth (Halbert) HILL, the widow of William HILL, Jr. (1737-1792).

The only child (seventh generation) of William HILL III mentioned was Dr. William Geddy HILL who was a leading physician in North Carolina at the time of his death in Raleigh. He was a man greatly beloved and the William G. HILL Masonic Lodge in Raleigh bears his name. William HILL III, also reared William R. HILL, the father of William Laurie (Lauriston) HILL, Poet Laureate of North Carolina. Dr. Wm. Lauriston HILL stated “… Secretary Wm. HILL’s family are divided - some being Methodists and some Episcopalians;” so William HILL III apparently had other children.

---

NO. 22 - ISAAC HILL
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Isaac HILL (seventh generation) was the second child of Joab HILL (1775-1847) and Elizabeth LANE. He was born 23 October 1805, Claiborne County, Tennessee, died 15 July 1864, Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon, and was buried with his wife in the Hill Cemetery which was a part of his Oregon Donation Land Claim #106. On 26 December 1826, Monroe County, Tennessee, he married Elizabeth FINE, daughter of John FINE and Nancy LEE. She was born 11 September 1806, near the French Broad River, North Carolina, and died 14 December 1879, Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. James H. RUSSELL.

The 1830 U.S. census recorded the Isaac HILL family was living in Precinct 182, McMinn County, Tennessee, which adjoins Monroe County. They were the parents of “two males,” LaGrande born 1828 and John born 1829; however their third child, Hannibal Cicero, was born 17 November 1831, Sweetwater, Tennessee, which daughter Martha indicated was in Monroe County, East Tennessee, when she wrote in Overland to Oregon 1971 that the HILL’s were “hard shell” Baptists and believed in total
immersion. They were baptized in Pond Creek, Sweetwater, Monroe County, East Tennessee. She further stated there were only Presbyterians, Methodists and Baptists at that time.

Members of the family of Isaac Hill, including his wife, kept diaries which were later used by descendants in writing up their history. The statistics varied somewhat but their writings gave interesting information about their life. Martha (Hill) Gillette, fourth child, mentioned her father was adventuresome and seemingly was looking for a better place to live although they had a nice home and many friends at Sweetwater. At one time, they went to Alabama and homesteaded a farm. At that time it was an unsettled country and the nearest place to get supplies was Tennessee. They only lived in Alabama about a year and a half before moving back to Tennessee.

Times were somewhat uncertain in the South and a feeling of unrest abounded. Isaac Hill finally succumbed to “the call of the West,” and apparently had willing family members go with him. In 1849, Isaac with his son, LaGrande; mother, Elizabeth Hill; brothers, William (1808-1892), Russell and George; sister, Maria Louisa Kelley, with her husband, Eb, and son, Isham Keith; and nephew, Sterling Hill, son of Isaac’s brother, Claiborne, crossed the plains to the Willamette Valley, Oregon, where they spent the winter. Isaac built a sawmill at Clatsop Plains on the Columbia River. His sister, Maria Louisa Kelley, and family had gone to Wy-ek-a (Yreka), California, to work in the gold mines. She wrote to Isaac in December 1849, telling of their experiences, and he immediately arranged to join them. His brother, Russell, remained in the Willamette Valley with their mother, but the other brothers went to California with Isaac. They were among the successful miners; so Isaac decided to return to Tennessee for his family and make their permanent home in beautiful Jackson County, Oregon, on the 640.4 acres of land located in Township 39 South Range 2 East, Sections 29, 30, 31 and 32 (Donation Land Claim No. 106 issued to Isaac).

Isaac purchased two mules, loaded one with provisions, rode the other one, and along with his brother, William, and others who made a one-hundred-mule train, they returned to the Mid-West. Isaac stopped at Keokuk, Buchanan County (now Lee County), Iowa, to visit his brother, Claiborne. This resulted in the Claiborne Hill family deciding to go to Oregon with them.

A year was spent in preparation for the trek overland. On 14 April 1852, the party of thirty wagons and seventy-five people left Keokuk, Iowa, in rainy weather which made the first part of the trip very rugged. The Hill family members included Isaac Hill as captain of the caravan, his brother, William Hill who was head scout; his wife, Elizabeth Fine and their five children; and the entire family of Claiborne and Polly (Cates) Hill consisting of all their ten children except (Henry) Sterling who was already in Oregon. In another wagon train which they had contact with along the way was the Stanard family, a member who later married two of Claiborne’s daughters in Oregon.
When Isaac Hill's daughter was eighty-eight years old, she commented the "never-to-be-forgotten journey was one of extreme hardships and danger... There was no road, of course, and we traveled by oxen teams and covered wagons. When we came to a stream, the men of the party cut down brush and small trees to bridge it or fill it up to enable the caravans to get across. There was not a house, settlement nor sign of life anywhere during those six months until we reached the Cascades."

They all arrived safely at Foster's Place, the "foot of Barlow Toll Road" on 6 October 1852 with the exception of Isaac and Elizabeth Hill's son, John Fine Hill, who was drowned while crossing the Missouri River from Council Bluff to what is now Omaha, Nebraska. Their daughter, Ann Haseline Hill, had contracted mountain fever (typhoid) and was so ill she was cared for by Dr. McLoughlin from Oregon City. When she was better, they went to Salem, Marion County, Oregon, to spend the winter in a "rented large house that had been built for a hotel, and we fixed it up so we could live in it, then rented part of it out to others." Isaac came down with the fever and he and his daughter were sick most of the winter. (Undaunted Pioneers by Mary Stevens Cook)

In February 1853, they started on their last lap of the journey to the one-room cabin Isaac Hill and his son, LaGrande, had built near a soda spring at the foot of what has been named Hill Butte. The winter had been severe with more than a foot of snow in the Willamette Valley. The road was so covered with water as they headed for Jackson County that the wagons mired down in the mud and it was hard to keep the cattle from scattering. They only made a few miles a day. Finally, the party reached Brownsville, Linn County, where Isaac's brother, Claiborne, had settled. Nineteen of them spent the night at Claiborne's place, including their sister, Maria Louisa Kelley, and husband who had come from Shasta Butte City, California, to help get the 100 head of cattle to Ashland.

On the way to their new home, Isaac Hill was surprised how the Rogue River Valley had changed in the two years since he first saw it. In the spring of 1851, there were scarcely any white settlers but two years later, the valley was over-run with miners. Isaac's land was on the Siskiyou Trail between Jacksonville, Oregon, and Shasta Butte City, California, and a mining camp was now only twenty-five miles from his new home. (Siskiyou Trails by Ashley Howard Russell)

It was exactly one year from the time their caravan left Keokuk, Iowa, when they arrived at their new Oregon home on 14 April 1853. The cabin was a rough, one-room structure with no windows, a dirt floor, and no furniture. The first night they slept on the ground in their "canvasses." It was disappointing to the family after their comfortable farm house in Tennessee. The next day Isaac started making furniture and his wife and children began to unpack and do what they could to make their new home as attractive as possible. It was not long before they were content with the calico curtains dividing the interior into rooms, shelves for the new dishes and utensils they had brought with them, the new stove in place, and necessary furniture built. Their staple food supplies were shipped from either Honolulu, Hawaii, or
South America, to Crescent City, California, and sent by pack train to their Jackson County, Oregon, home. The four HILL girls soon became very popular with young men in the vicinity.

About the first of August, 1853, it was noticed the Indians were acting strangely. Soon it was evident there was going to be trouble and the pioneers organized to be prepared. Isaac HILL served captain of the group until a company of soldiers from Yreka (as Wy-re-ka was now called) was sent to help them. The women moved to a fort nearby which was built with ten-foot high log walls forming a square around a large house. A gate was at each end of the fort and port holes at the corners. It was a terrifying time but by 10 September 1853, General Joseph Lane made a treaty with the Indians. Small uprising occurred afterwards but were more easily restrained.

Isaac HILL gave ten acres of a portion of land on a hill, which had been designated for his daughter, Lou (Martha Louise), for a cemetery for Indian War victims. The first one to be buried there was Isham P. Keith, the only child of Isaac’s sister, Maria Louisa KELLEY. It was called the Hill Cemetery and is located on the Pacific Highway six miles south of Ashland. Stone pillars have been erected at the gateway by Lou’s son and another man, and a seven-foot slab of marble erected there consisting of 500 letters carved by Isaac’s youngest daughter which reads:

Isaac and Elizabeth Hill gave this land for a free burying ground during the Indian War of 1853. Martha L. Hill Gillette fell heir to part of the ground in 1864 and reserved two acres to honor the desire of her parents. In 1921, obeying a call, a committee of three (with willing helpers from seven states) restored one-half acre and fenced, improved, and deeded it to the Public School Directors. This committee extends to each donor, far and near, its grateful thanks.

[Signed:] Ann H. Hill Russell, Dr. D. Perozzi, and Mr. E.B. Barron
Lettered and erected by my grandmother, Ann. H. Hill Russell, at the age of 85 years. C. H. Russell

The will of John FINE, father of Elizabeth FINE who married Isaac HILL which was “exec. 22 May 1855” left inheritance to his wife and all heirs “except Isaac and Elizabeth Hill, ... for the reason they and their family have removed on other side of the rocky mountains and it being so far off I fear Elizabeth and her family would never get a dime of the money as it would all be spent in coming after it.” (Monroe Co., Tenn. Records 1820-1870, Vol. II, Researched, Compiled, and Edited by Reba Bayless Bryer, 1970, quoting from Will Bk. A, 151)

Isaac HILL was not only a good provider but he was community-minded. He donated part of his land for a church and school and served both in an official capacity. He had an unusually good singing voice which was enjoyed by those who knew him. His wife, Elizabeth FINE, also played an important part in the community during those pioneer days. She was a midwife to many of her neighbors in an extended area; was called upon for advice and help for the ill and those wounded in their line of duty; and prepared many a body for burial in the Hill Cemetery. In addition, she was a good mother and housewife.
The children (eighth generation) of Isaac Hill and Elizabeth FINE, all born in Sweetwater, Tennessee, which their fourth child, Martha Louisa, said was in Monroe County, were:

i. LaGrande Henderson HILL born 23 June 1828, died 30 November 1886, and buried in the Hill Cemetery, Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon. He went to Oregon in 1849 with his father and worked in the mining camps in California and Oregon. On 4 May 1854, Clatsop County, Oregon, he married Bethenia OWENS, a physician, daughter of Tom OWENS. After her husband's death, she apparently married a second time as she was known as Dr. Owens-Adair when she attended the Fiftieth Annual Reunion of the Oregon Association on 15 June 1922. She was living in Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, at that time. (Oreg. Historical Soc. Quarterly, Vol. 24 pg. 65) According to copy of LaGrande HILL's obituary, he was “baptized into the fellowship of the First Baptist Church of Ashland” 16 April 1886 and was loved for his sterling Christian qualities. LaGrande and Bethenia had a son (ninth generation), George J. HILL who graduated from the Medical Department, Willamette University, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. He first practiced medicine at Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, and later was one of the pioneer settlers at Yakima, Yakima County, Washington.

ii. John Fine HILL born 3 October 1829. He drowned 11 May 1852 when a boat load of cattle sank while crossing the Missouri River from Council Bluff, Iowa, to what is now Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska. He was a member of the HILL caravan which left Keokuk, Iowa, on 14 April 1852 for the Oregon Territory, and was the only casualty in the family during the journey across the plains.

iii. Hannibal Cicero HILL born 17 November 1831, died 21 December 1902, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, (“Name File” at Portland Public Library), and married Sarah S. POWELL on 21 November 1865. In February 1864, Cicero was “clerking in Portland” according to a letter written by his father (Siskiyou Trails by Russell). They had a son, Charles Earl HILL who became a leading physician in Portland. A Death Notice included in the HILL Bible stated “of Diphtheria, Jan. 2, 1876, at Fairview, Multnomah County, Oregon, Lizzie Pearl HILL, only daughter of Cicero and Sarah Hill, aged three years two months and eighteen days.”

iv. Martha Louisa (Lou) HILL was born 7 November 1833 (Hill Family Bible) but the book she wrote, Overland to Oregon which was based on her diary, listed her birth date as 13 November. She died 5 June 1920, Oregon. Her marriage was 25 April 1855, at her Ashland home, to Almon V. (Nick) GILLETTE born 17 October 1814, Granby, Connecticut, who was a carpenter and a cabinet maker. He had migrated to California the fall of 1849 to the mining town of Yreba, Siskiyou County, California, and moved near the Isaac HILL home, Jackson County, Oregon, in 1857 where he became a mill owner. He died in 1884. They were parents of eight children, three born in California and
five in Oregon. The Hill Cemetery land which was donated by Lou's father to those killed in the Indian War, was part of her inheritance.

v. Mary Minerva Hill was born 23 May 1836 (Bible record), died 25 September 1933, Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon, and buried with her husband in the Hill Family Cemetery. On 23 February 1854, she married Patrick Dunn born 24 March 1824, Wexford, Province of Linster, South Ireland, and died 29 July 1901, Ashland. He emigrated to New York when he was four years old and was educated in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. In 1843, he went to Edwardsville, Illinois. His next move was by mule team across the plains, arriving in Sacramento, California, on 9 August 1850. He went to the gold mines from there, and made his final move to the Rogue River Valley in the spring of 1851, being one of the first settlers in Jackson County, Oregon. He received his Land Patent No. 108 on 4 October 1866. Although listed as a farmer on the 1870 U.S. census, he served two terms in the first Oregon Territorial Legislature, was the county assessor, then county clerk, and a county commissioner for a number of years. (History of Oregon by Hines, pg. 421, and Undaunted Pioneers by Cook.) There were some minor discrepancies of dates in different accounts as to the migration pattern. Mary Minerva Hill was sixteen years old and the diaries she and her mother kept while crossing the plains were the basis for several interesting books and articles on the Isaac Hill family's migration, as well as the source of most of the information on the writing of this family's history. On 23 June 1927, Mary Minerva (Hill) Dunn was crowned Mother Queen of the Oregon Pioneers at their meeting in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. The children (ninth generation) of Mary Minerva Hill and Patrick Dunn were all born on their farm near Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon.

a. Elizabeth Jane Dunn b. 20 Nov. 1855, d. 17 May 1950, & m. first Darius A. Covert 25 Dec. 1877; second, Charles C. Holberg on 9 Jan. 1887; and third, J.K. Van Sant 26 Apr. 1898, all recorded in the Family Bible. She d. at the age of ninety-five (1950), Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. where she had lived for 20 years. She was the first white child b. in Jackson Co., Oreg.

b. Amy M. Dunn b. 19 Mar. 1858, d. 2 December 1883 & m. 27 June 1877 John Q. Willits.

c. Ottilia Dunn b. 18 Nov. 1859, m. 31 May 1881 Rev. Stewart S. Caldwell. They lived in Humbolt Co., Calif.

d. George Washington Dunn b. 4 Jan. 1864 & m. first, Alta Miller and were parents of four children. They lived on the Ashland homestead. His second m. on 8 June 1907 was to Laura Burnett & they had one son. He was state representative 1896-1898; Jackson County Judge 1904-1908; and state senator 1823-1843.

e. Mary Eleanor (Ella) Dunn b. 10 Sept. 1868, & m. 13 Feb. 1889 David Lyle Rice. They had three children. She was station agent at the East Morrison South Pacific Station, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oregon for thirty years.

vi. Ann Haseltine Hill was born 14 April 1838, died 26 November 1930, and was buried with her husband in the Hill Cemetery, Ashland,
Oregon. On 9 May 1854 (Bible said 3 May), she married Major James Howard Russell. He had become a marble cutter in Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, before he migrated to Oregon via California and worked in the gold mines. He broke his leg while mining which crippled him for life but did not prevent him from having a workshop at home to resume his trade. Ann Hill acquired her carving ability from him. She was still following this trade when 85 years of age. Two of their daughters (ninth generation), Grace H. Russell who married Mr. Fountain, and Mabel Russell who married Mr. Lower, became famous in the art of painting. Ann had nine other children. She was the daughter stricken with mountain fever (typhoid) shortly before they arrived in Oregon in 1852 and was nursed back to health by Dr. McLoughlin and Mrs. Foster. Ann (Hill) Russell not only was noted for her marble carving at the Hill Cemetery, but she, also, was known for the carvings at the entrance to the Ashland Shakespeare Theatre area.

After compiling the preceding history on Ann Haseltine Hill (vi), information was received from the Russell Family Bible, the Diary of Ann Haseltine Hill and the Death Certificate of Martha (Russell) Boyd which should be inserted here.

Ann Haseltine Hill was born at Sweetwater, Monroe County, Tennessee. Her husband, James H. Russell, was born near Natchez, Tennessee. His father was James Russell and his mother was Mabel Howard. The children (ninth generation) of Ann Haseltine Hill and James Howard Russell were:

a. James Buchanan Russell b. 7 Sept. 1856, Mountain House, Jackson Co., Oreg. & d. 4 Sept. 1952. He m. 2 June 1885 Clara Millie Hovey, dtr of William Ashley Hovey and Mary Caroline Wallace.

b. Grace Russell b. 22 Jan. 1858, Yreka, Siskiyou Co., CA & d. 8 Feb. 1942. She m. 11 Dec. 1878, James D. Fountain. She became famous in the art of painting.


e. Mary Russell (twin) b. 15 Sept. 1863, Rogue River, Oreg. & d. 8 July 1890. She m. John S. Eubanks on 4 June 1884.


i. Mabel Edna Russell b. 2 July 1874, Ashland, Jackson Co., Oreg. & d. 20 Apr. 1959. On 9 June 1925, she m. Newton J. Lowther. She, also, became famous in the art of painting.


k. Pearl Haseltine Russell b. 17 Aug. 1880, Ashland, Jackson Co., Oreg. & m.
14 July 1906 James M. Potter. No death date given.

The information on this family was sent by William Phelps Russell, the grandson of James Buchanan Russell, whose mother was Mildred Russell who married Roland Austin Phelps who died in 1935. Mildred and Roland Phelps’ son, William Roll Phelps, was adopted by his uncle, Ashley H Russell, and his name was changed to William Phelps Russell who is now living in Cupertino, California.

To clarify the above paragraph, James Buchanan Russell was the oldest child of Ann Haseltine Hill and James Howard Russell. The children of James Buchanan Russell and Clara Millie Hovey were (tenth generation), all born in Yreka, Siskiyou Co., CA:

1. Lawrence Eugene Russell b. 2 Jan. 1886 and d. 2 Feb. 1893.
2. Lelia Margarite Russell b. 9 Dec. 1889, m. 3 Aug. 1908 Harry W. Doggett & d. 11 Apr. 1969
3. Marie Haseltine Russell b. 15 Sept. 1892, d. 30 Apr. 1976 & m. 1 July 1911 Elmer E. Ling
4. Ashley Howard Russell b. 12 Mar. 1895 & m. 21 June 1916, Myrtis L. Skomo
5. Mildred Dorothy Russell b. 21 Mar. 1899, d. 4 June 1946 & m. 19 May 1918 Roland Austin Phelps

No. 23 - William Hill
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William, Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

William Hill (seventh generation) was the third child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. He was born 12 February 1808, Tennessee, and died 23 October 1892, Missouri. On 28 October 1849, he married in Clark County, Missouri, Jean L. Lewis born 7 March 1823, Kentucky, and died 6 November 1855, Clark County, Missouri, at “age 32 years, 7 months, 29 days,” and “was buried in the Lewis Cemetery on the old Lewis Farm, presently Pitford Farm, Jefferson Township, Section 25” (Cemetery Inscriptions of Clark Co., MO - 1630-1973 Vol. II, pg. 188, by Wilma Dunlap). After his first wife’s death, he married her sister on 17 January 1858, Clark County, Missouri, Julia (Lewis) Perkins (1832-1912). (Marriage Book 1837-1865, Clark Co., MO., Vol. 1.) In the 1850, Clark County, Missouri census, it listed William Hill as a farmer, born in Tennessee and forty-two years old. His wife was listed as “Jane” born in Kentucky and twenty-five years old.

Shortly after his marriage, William Hill joined the 1849 wagon train of his brother, Isaac, which crossed the plains to the Willamette Valley, Oregon. In the accounts written by his nieces, no mention was made of his wife. He also took the three-week trip from the Willamette Valley to Wy-eka Camp, California, when they learned of the success of the gold mining
there. Sometime during this mining period, William decided to mine in the Humbug Creek area, about twelve miles from Wy-ek-a. He built a cabin at Humbug Creek but, upon hearing his brother, Isaac, had found a pocket of gold on Greenhorn Creek, he moved back to the Wy-ek-a Camp area. This started the legend of a “lost cabin in the hills.” They staked out thirty-foot claims but later increased the size to fifty feet.

During this period, Bill, as he was called by his brothers, Isaac and another brother, George, joined Joseph Lane, Joe Meek, and some Indians who were searching for military deserters. Bill Hill and two others “outranmaneuvered” the deserters and all except seven were captured. Later the missing seven were captured at Wy-ek-a Camp.

April 1851, an Indian woman called Peggy, who had become a friend of the Hill brothers’ sister, told Mary Lou the Indians were planning to demolish the Humbug Camp. This was while Bill Hill was still there; so Mary Lou (Kelley) rode horseback the twelve miles to warn the miners who, then, barricaded themselves in a tunnel before the Indians destroyed the camp and left. Afterwards, Bill took his sister back to Wy-ek-a (later called Yreka).

It was about this time Isaac decided to return to Tennessee to get his family. Bill went with him as far as Missouri. Among the luggage they had stowed on mule-back in the 100-mule train was $23,400 their mother earned by selling buckskin vests she made for the miners. The money was deposited in a St. Louis bank. Bill visited with his family members in Missouri before returning to Oregon as head scout for his brother Isaac’s second wagon train which left Keokuk, Iowa, on 14 April 1852 with the families of his brothers, Claiborne and Isaac, in the caravan. Bill’s duties were to travel ahead of the wagon train, locate camp sites with water and feed for the cattle, and to look for possible hostile Indians in the vicinity. No mention was made of Bill’s family. The caravan arrived in Oregon the fall of 1852, as previously mentioned.

Shortly after Isaac Hill’s family was settled in their Jackson County, Oregon, home, the Rogue River Indians began to show signs of hostility. By this time there were many people living in the area of concern. The families moved into the fort which had been built for such an occasion. Bill, along with other members of the Hill family, was engaged in the battles. The Treaty of Table Rock convened on 10 September 1853 and peace was finally achieved. During the peace negotiations, the “inner circle” was guarded by white scouts in buckskins and fur caps which included Bill Hill. There were minor skirmishes after the peace treaty. Bill Hill was in the battle at Bloody Point where an entire band of Modocs had been killed. Those Indians had recently massacred over thirty men, women and children in an incoming wagon train. Bill was wounded while crawling through the grass and was mistaken for an Indian by one of his own men. Colonel John E. Ross organized an Oregon Militia and Bill Hill was the sergeant in charge of scouts under Captain Jesse Walker to escort new immigrants over the Applegate-Humbolt Trail.

It is not known when William Hill returned to Missouri but he was there
in January 1858 when he married his second wife. Neither is it known what he did before his death in 1892, Missouri. He had four children (eighth generation): Laura, Davis, Claude and Joseph Lee Hill. Joseph was born in 1863 and died in 1931; so he was a child by the second marriage.

Most of the information on William Hill was taken from Siskiyou Trails by Russell and supplemented by research of Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon, both of whom are Hill descendants.

NO. 24 - MARIA LOUISA HILL
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Maria Louisa Hill (seventh generation) was the fourth child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. She was born in 1810, Tennessee, and was believed to have died in 1901 where they were living in Mountain Home, Elmore County, Idaho. Reportedly, she was married four times. Her first marriage was to Alexander Keith before 1834. Her second marriage to Evan Kelley (Eb) was after 20 August 1847 when her father’s will made on that date left “to my daughter, Maria L. Keith” a roan heifer in addition to some land previously given her, and before the spring of 1849 when she, her son, Isham, and husband, Eb Kelley, migrated to Oregon in the caravan of her brother, Isaac Hill. It is believed she had a third marriage to a Mr. Hunter in Idaho after February 1864 when her brother, Isaac, said in a letter to his mother “... Louisa and Eb are at the mines in Boise, Idaho...” Her tombstone at Mountain Home, Idaho, was inscribed “M. Louisa Wilson” which indicated a fourth husband, first name unknown.

Maria Louisa had only one child, Isham P. Keith by her first marriage. He was born 13 September 1834 and made the trip to Oregon with his mother and step-father Eb Kelley in 1849 and then to the mining camps in California. He was killed on 17 August 1853 during the battle with the Rogue River Indians and was the first burial in the Hill Cemetery, Jackson County, Oregon, which was donated by his uncle Isaac Hill for burial of those killed in the Indian War. (Obituary in Hill Family Bible.)

Maria Lou, as she was called, was a small, pretty woman with dark hair, a happy disposition, and a ready smile. She weighed less than one hundred pounds, and had lots of energy, as will be evidenced by her various activities.

After the 1849 trip across the plains from the Mid-West, and the Hill family members were locating in their new homes, Isaac Hill received a 15 December 1849 letter from his sister, Maria Louisa Kelley, who was at the Wy-ek-a Creek Camp with her husband and son, stating in brief, “after leaving you folks at Willamette Falls, Eb started for California. He heard of the gold on the American River (but we) were stopped by snow at foot of Mt. Shasta and found gold there averaging $50 a day, at a camp about forty miles south of Siskiyou Pass near White Mountain which the Indians call
Wy-ek-a." As a result of her letter, her brothers, except Russell, immediately set out to join them at Wy-ek-a, later called Yreka.

Maria Lou was the only woman in the mining camp, but she was unafraid. She made herself welcome by the miners as she immediately began baking home-made pies to sell to them. Maria Lou made friends with an Indian woman whom she called Peggy, who brought her much wild food and taught her which ones were edible. Maria Lou was a good shot with a rifle and soon after arrival at Wy-ek-a Camp she killed a bear with one shot. Word of this feat spread to the Indians; so she had no trouble with them nor the men in the camp. Her son, Isham Keith, at fifteen years was a quiet youth who took after his mother but he was tall and strong. They taught him how to hunt and track; so he was the hunter for the camp. Before winter set in, the Kelley's built a log cabin.

Because Maria Lou risked her life in April 1851 by riding twelve miles horseback to warn the miners at Humbug Creek Camp after she and her sister-in-law Jane, wife of her brother James, had been warned the Indians planned to attack because a white man had raped an Indian girl, the miners wanted to show their appreciation for being saved. They took up a collection of $5 gold coins, drilled them for buttons and sewed the buttons on one of Maria Lou's dresses. Later, Maria Lou gave some of the "buttons" to Indian Peggy for the part she played in saving the miners, one of them being Maria Lou's brother, Bill.

Another time, Maria Lou nursed a paralyzed man. On Christmas Day, 1851, the miners wrote a letter of appreciation and personally delivered it to Maria Lou with a solid gold bracelet.

On the second trip her brother, Isaac, took from Missouri to Oregon in 1852, Maria Lou and Eb Kelley met them in Salem, Marion County, Oregon, to help them with the cattle on the journey to their new home in Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon. They knew Isaac had been sick with mountain fever (typhoid) during the winter and had not regained his full strength. Apparently, the 400-mile trip from Shasta Butte City was made by horseback, as her niece said Maria Lou helped "snake out the wagons and herded the cattle with shouts and blacksnake whips." She knew how to help people when needed.

After they left the mining area in California, very little is known of the intervening years they spent in Idaho before their death around the turn of the century.

No. 25 - RUSSELL TAYLOR HILL
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2, Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Russell Taylor Hill (seventh generation) was the fifth child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. He was born in 1816, Tennessee, and died 17 November 1881 in Idaho. On 17 November 1850, Lebanon, Linn County, Oregon, he married Adeline Cheadle who was born in
In 1849, Russell (Rupel) Hill crossed the plains to Oregon with the caravan of his brother, Isaac. An interesting incident in this connection was a statement made in his father’s will dated 20 August 1847 where his father, Joab Hill, said “Rupel T” already was given part of the land and was to receive a heifer if he “should come back from Oregon.” Had Russell previously been in Oregon with his brother James (also, mentioned in the will) and they returned to Missouri?

Russell Hill and his mother were living at “Clatsop Plains” in December 1849 (“Siskiyou Trails” by Russell) which was on the banks of the Columbia River near Astoria. His brother, Isaac, later had a sawmill and warehouse there before he went to the gold mines, and stopped at Champoeg, Yamhill County, Oregon, near present day McMinnville, to see his mother and brother, Russell. On 22 September 1852, Russell was apparently living at Santiam, Oregon (located in the area between Albany and Eugene) as he requested his mail be sent to him at the post office there (Vol. 17, pg. 469, Oreg. Hist. Soc.).

Russell Hill did not go to work in the mines with his other siblings in the California-Oregon area; however, in a 7 February 1864 letter which Isaac wrote to his mother in Missouri, he said Russell had been in the northern mines in Idaho most of the last two years. He was planning to return to Oregon with his family and “all his effects in March 1864.” At the end of his letter, Isaac noted he received word his “Brother Russell is in Portland, down from the Boise mines on his way home. He plans to drive cattle to the mines in summer 1864 but not to move there.”

The children (eighth generation) of Russell Taylor Hill and Adeline Cheadle were: Everett, Adelia Adeline, Hassie, George Russell and William Hobart Hill according to research by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon.

No. 26 - James Hill
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr.,
No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

James Hill (seventh generation) was the seventh child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. Their sixth child, Pleasant Hill, born about 1817, died in infancy. James Hill was born 5 October 1818 Sweetwater, Monroe County, Tennessee, and died 20 January 1882 Ash Grove, Dade County, Missouri. On 4 February 1849, he married Jane Small born 21 June 1830, Ash Grove, Missouri, and died there on 20 March 1879.

Again, as in the case of his brother, Russell, their father, Joab Hill, in his 20 August 1847 will gave James a heifer, in addition to the land he had already received if he “should come back from Oregon.” Had James and Russell been in Oregon and returned to Missouri? Unlike Russell who went to Oregon with Isaac in 1849, James and his wife, Jane, arrived at the
Wy-ek-a mining area in the spring of 1850 while James’ brother George, Eb Kelley and Isham Keith were in Sacramento buying supplies. In April 1851, they were still at Wy-ek-a as Jane was with Maria Lou Kelley when Indian Peggy warned them of the Indian raid to be made on Humbug Creek mining camp.

James Hill and Jane Small’s children (eighth generation) were:

i. William Shasta Hill b. 29 Sept 1851, was the first white child born in Shasta, Butte Co., CA & d. 12 Aug. 1854.


v. Mary Louella b. 12 Apr. 1865 Brosave, TX & m. 15 Feb. 1893, Kahoka, MO., James F. Stephens.


vii. George Sterling Hill b. 10 June 1872, Brookline, MO & d. 11 July 1928.

Statistics on the children of James Hill and Jane Small as well as some other dates were supplied by Winifred Jacob, Beaverton, Oregon.

---

George Washington Hill (seventh generation) was the eighth child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. George was born 24 December 1820, Tennessee, and died 30 June 1898, Garden Home, Idaho. He married Ella Calloway. They had no children.

His father’s will of 20 August 1847 stated at the death of Joab’s wife, “my son, George Washington, shall have all of the Hatcher tract of land that now belongs to me and also my musket.” In addition, he was to have his father’s musket.

George Hill crossed the plains with his brother, Isaac, in 1849 and went with him and William to Wy-ek-a Creek Camp in California after their sister, Maria Louisa Kelley wrote them in December about the rich “diggings” there. He was so successful in panning for gold, he decided to stay. They staked out thirty-foot claims and later increased it to fifty feet. He later went with his nephew, Isham Keith, to Humbug Creek where rich discoveries were made including a $480 nugget.

In January 1850, George Hill, Isham Keith, and his step-father Eb Kelley went to Sacramento to buy supplies and material for a mill to make mining easier. George made the mistake of trying to pay their Brannon House hotel room and board with a gold nugget which created a sensation. The next morning they slipped out of the hotel and went to Wetzell General
Merchandise Store where they left their “24 pokes averaging ten pounds each” of gold and valued at over $52,000 at $14 an ounce. Mr. Wetzell turned it in at the Exchange for them. When they returned to Brannon House, their room had been completely ransacked; so they moved out of the hotel to a small rooming house. They returned to Wetzell’s office for their money. He was paid $200 in commission and the rest of the money was placed in eighty-pound bags which they left in their rooms and “went out on the town.” They purchased three mules and a pinto pony to pack the purchases back to camp.

George Hill decided not to go back to the mines but to return to Missouri through the Panama Canal from San Francisco. He later returned West from Missouri as Isaac Hill said in his 7 February 1864 letter “Brother George was with Louisa and Eb at the Boise Mines.” No further mention was made of his wife, Ella Calloway.

NO. 28 - ELIZABETH HILL
(No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William, Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Elizabeth Hill (seventh generation) was the youngest and the ninth child of Joab Hill (1775-1847) and Elizabeth Lane. Elizabeth Hill was born 21 February 1824, Tennessee, and died 20 December 1912, Athens, Clark County, Missouri. She married Isaac Duty on 12 November 1848 (Vol. 6, pg. 15, Marriage Bk. A 1837-1853, Clark Co., MO). This was a year after her father died. Israel (Isaac) Duty was born 3 November 1818, and died 18 March 1898 (Vol. III, pg. 234 “Peaksville Cemetery, Sweet Home Twp. Sec. 18 Peaksville, MO Records”).

Joab Hill had left his daughter, Elizabeth, two negro children, Milley and Charles, and at the death of her mother she was to receive “forty acres of land described as the Northeast Fourth of the Northeast Quarter of Section Seven” and she was to be given a mare called Nelly and a cow when she marries.

In a pamphlet entitled “The Good Old Days” by Kenneth Doud, he said Israel Duty came into northeast Clark County in 1847. In 1848, he married Elizabeth Hill, daughter of Colonel Hill, and settled on the Hill Homestead. They lived their continuously until Mr. Duty died in 1898. Both Elizabeth Hill and her husband Israel/Isaac Duty were buried in the Peaksville Cemetery.

Three of the Duty children (eighth generation) were, also, buried in the Peaksville Cemetery. They were:

i. Mary L. Duty b. 28 Aug. 1853 & d. 28 Sept. 1854
ii. Sara E. Duty, b. 23 Mar. 1855 & d. 19 May 1935
iii. Adelaide Duty b. 22 Dec. 1857 & d. 27 Oct. 1862

It is not known whether there were other children. The parents of Israel Duty were Israel and Mehitable Duty, Sr.
Sidney Ann Hill (eighth generation) was the oldest child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. She was born 9 November 1824, McMinn County, Tennessee, and died 21 May 1860, Linn County, Oregon, age thirty-five years, six months and twelve days, according to the tombstone in the Pleasant Butte Cemetery, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. On 2 September 1854, she married Reuben B. Woody “at the home of the bride” by the Rev. William Sperry. Reuben B. Woody was the son of John Woody and Nancy Burer, and was born either 9 June or 6 September 1827, Arkansas. He died 25 January 1898, Athena, Umatilla County, Oregon. (Information from Marilyn Metz, Lakewood, CO.)

Reuben B. Woody came to Oregon in 1852. He took out a Donation Land Claim about three and a half miles northwest of Brownsville, Oregon. Reuben was a Baptist minister and both he and his wife were charter members of the Pleasant Butte Baptist Church, Brownsville, which was located on land donated by Sidney Ann’s father. The church was later moved into the town of Brownsville and is now called the First Baptist Church.

The children (ninth generation) of Sidney Ann Hill and Reuben B. Woody were:

i. Claiborne Alphonso Woody
ii. Mary Woody m. Lafayette Walker
iii. Another daughter, name unknown

i. Claiborne Alphonso Woody, D.D. was born in Oregon and converted, baptized, ordained and did most of his church work in Oregon. He graduated from the University of Oregon and the Rochester Theological Seminary, New York. He was ordained 3 October 1884, Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon, where he served for two years. His other church activities included one year at Weston and Adams, Umatilla County; a few months in an Indian Training School, Salem, Marion County; then Amity, Yamhill County until the summer of 1890; and then became editor of the Pacific Baptist which position he was still holding in 1900 when Rev. C.H. Mattoon published the Baptist Annals of Oregon - 1844-1900 (pg. 416, Vol. I). He served as moderator of the Willamette Association, president and general missionary of the State Convention, and district secretary of the A.B.H.M. Society of New York for the Pacific Coast with his territory including about six states and territories, Dr. Claiborne Woody married Martha Kirby and had a son, Dr. Carrol Hill Woody who was, also, a Baptist minister and notable in the foreign mission field. (Family Histories of Some Oregon Pioneers, pg. 145.)
NO. 30 - HENRY STERLING HILL  
(No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr.,  
No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Henry Sterling Hill (eighth generation) known as “Sterling,” was the  
second child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. Sterling was born  
25 April 1827, McMinn County, Tennessee, and died 19 June 1884. He  
made Mary Wallace in Missouri and she died about 1853. On 24  
March 1854, Jackson County, Missouri, he married Sarah Russell Joyce  
born in Virginia about 1837 as she was forty-three years old when the 1880  
census was taken in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon.

When Sterling was about twelve years old, his father moved from  
Tennessee to Van Buren County, Iowa, where Sterling was converted in  
1846 and joined the Mount Zion Baptist Church. He led the singing in his  
church and was active in the work of the conference. In 1849, he joined his  
Uncle Isaac Hill's wagon caravan to Oregon. Word was received about the  
gold mining in California; so he and other family members went there. He  
didn’t feel he was doing what he should be doing; so returned to Oregon by  
sailing boat. The voyage took a month, and the pilot ran into trouble when  
entering the Columbia River bar during heavy winds. Sterling thought he  
was being punished because he was not preaching the gospel. They managed  
to navigate on to the Willamette River and landed in Oregon where he spent  
the winter. Again, he went overland to California where he did well in the  
mines; so returned to “the states” and was married in Missouri. They  
planned to return to California but his wife died, supposedly in child birth, as  
they had a son and no mention was made about him later.

Sterling decided to remain in Missouri and entered the William Jewell  
College but remained for less than a year when he changed to do revival  
work. He was granted his license by the Oak Grove Church, Jackson  
County, Missouri, on 24 March 1854, the same day he married his second  
wife. In the fall of 1854, the Oak Grove Church ordained him. In 1857, he  
again went to California, remaining until 1860 when he returned to Oregon  
and spent the winter with his father while preaching in churches in the  
vicinity. In the spring, he moved to Jackson County, Oregon, where his  
Uncle Isaac’s family had settled near Ashland. He preached for two years at  
Table Rock Church, then back to California until the spring of 1865 when he  
got to Idaho mines and preached in Boise Valley and Silver City. In 1868,  
he returned to Oregon. First, settling in The Dalles, Wasco County, he took  
the pastorate of The Dalles City Church in June 1870 and organized the first  
Baptist Sunday School in Wasco County. Sterling baptized his three oldest  
children about this time. His other church activities:

1871 - Agent for American Bible Union in Eastern Oregon and  
Willamette Valley  
1871-72 - preached a year under appointment of the A.B.H.M.  
Society  
1873 - appointed Sunday School missionary of the convention for one  
year
1874 - moved his family to Salem, Marion County, and engaged in mission work
1876 - collection agent for McMinnville College and preached in destitute places

In 1880, Sterling Hill became afflicted with lung and throat ailments confining him to bed until his death 19 June 1884. Sterling was the first one in his father's family to make a profession of religion. Through his conversion in 1846, his father, known as Deacon Claiborne Hill, and two sisters joined the Mount Zion Baptist Church in Iowa. His influence continued as three of his sons followed him in the Baptist ministry.

The above sketch of Sterling Hill's life is information from Baptist Annals of Oregon - 1844-1900, Vol. I, pp 237-8 by Rev. C.H. Mattoon; information from Siskiyou Trails, “Overland to Oregon” and other articles written by descendants of the Isaac and Elizabeth (Fine) Hill family. Sterling's travels seemingly were following the pattern established by the members of Joab and Elizabeth (Lane) Hill’s family, grandparents of Sterling, as they traveled from Tennessee, Iowa and Missouri to locations in Oregon, California, and Idaho.

The children (ninth generation) of Henry Sterling Hill and Sarah Russell Joyce (1880 U.S. census, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & supplemental information) were:

   1. Ellen Hill b. ca 1912 & living in Seattle, WA in 1941
   2. Joe Hill b. ca 1915 & living in Portland, Oreg. in 1941

ii. Claiborne Milton Hill b. ca 1859, California (21 yrs. old in 1880) but others said he was born 16 Nov. 1857. He married Anna Fidelia Pengra on 31 December 1884. As a boy, he moved from the mines at Silver City located on the Idaho and Oregon border, to The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He attended McMinnville College for two years and Oregon State University for five years, graduating in 1881, having taught school to pay his expenses. He then took a three-year course in the Rochester Theological Seminary, New York, graduating in 1884, and was called to the pastorate of a Eugene church, Lane County, Oregon, where he was ordained 29 October 1884, just ten years after his father had baptized him in The Dalles. He remained in Eugene until 1890 when he was made general missionary of the State Convention. After four years, he accepted the pastorate at the Tenth Avenue Church, Oakland, California, where he remained for eleven years. In 1904, he became president of the Baptist Divinity School, Berkeley, Contra Costa County, California, starting with $15,000, a twenty-room fraternity, five students and one teacher. The school was supported by ten Western State Conferences. By 1926, the school had a large building costing $100,000, four smaller buildings, a faculty of seven, and a Woman's Department. Claiborne M. Hill was considered an able preacher, a safe counselor, a peacemaker, conservative in his
views, generous in his impulses, and devoted to his Baptist faith. He and his wife Fidelia PENGRA had two children (tenth generation):


2. Amy (Almoy) Helen HILL m. Paul YOST, graduate of Univ. of California

iii. George W. HILL b. 1862 (18 yrs. old 1880 census) Oreg., graduated from the Univ. of Oregon in 1884. Served as missionary to Japan for several years and later a six-year pastorate in Oregon. He retired in Prescott, Nevada Co., Ariz.

iv. Sterling HILL, Jr. b. Idaho 1867 (13 yrs. old in 1880 census) & d. 1925. He was the third son to be a minister. No other information found

v. Etta M. HILL b. 1868, ID (12 yrs. old 1880 census) m. William Ira VAWTER who entered the Law Dept. of the Univ. of Oreg. 1880. Following graduation, he was principal of schools for several years, then entered the field of finance, and founded the Jackson County Bank, Medford. Their children (tenth generation) were:

1. Vernon VAWTER - a lawyer in Medford, Jackson Co., Oreg.
2. William Ira VAWTER, Jr., also, a lawyer in Medford.


NO. 31 - ELIZA JANE HILL

(No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Eliza Jane HILL (eighth generation) was the third child of Claiborne HILL and Mary (Polly) CATES. She was born 19 November 1829, McMinn County, Tennessee, and died 21 September 1854, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. On 30 December 1852, “at the home of the bride,” she married Alphonso Webster STANARD born 24 April 1829, Sullivan, Sullivan County, New Hampshire. He died 11 April or August 1914, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. Both Eliza Jane HILL and her husband are buried in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery (Now called Pleasant Butte Cemetery) located in Township 13 South, Range 3 West, near Brownsville.

Both the Claiborne HILL family and the STANARD family crossed the plains in 1852, arriving in Oregon in September 1852. Although the two families were not in the same wagon train, they did have contact with each other as the two trains traveled to Oregon, and both settled in the Brownsville area. According to Donation Land Claim No. 648, Alphonso W. STANARD, Linn County, settled his claim 5 March 1853.

Eliza Jane HILL and Alphonso W. STANARD were parents of only one child, Melissa J. STANARD born 24 August 1854, and died 6 January 1868 when fourteen years old. She was buried in the Pleasant Butte Cemetery, the
land of which was originally part of the donation land claim of her grandfather, Claiborne HILL. Since it was less than a month after Melissa’s birth when her mother died, it can be assumed she died as the result of child birth.

NO. 32 - CAROLINE HILL
(No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joah, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Caroline HILL (eighth generation) was the fourth child of Claiborne HILL and Mary (Polly) CATES. She was born in December 1831, McMinn County, Tennessee, and died 2 March 1890, Waitsburg, Walla Walla County, Washington. On 16 March 1854, she married Duran Pinkney BROOKS “at the house of Claiborne Hill” father of the bride, Linn County, Oregon. Their marriage was the first one recorded in Linn County, according to the county clerk from whom copy of marriage license was secured. Duran (sometimes spelled “Duren” or “Durin”) was born 1832, Michigan, and died 24 January 1883. Caroline was listed as Amanda in the 1880 U.S. census, Van Buren County, Iowa, although listed as Caroline in other sources.

The BROOKS family started for Oregon in 1850, and the father died en route, but the wife and children continued the journey and settled a few miles north of Brownsville. In 1853, Duran P. BROOKS professed his religious faith and joined the Pleasant Butte Church (now First Baptist Church of Brownsville). In 1868, they moved to Eastern Oregon and settled near Pilot Rock, Umatilla County, Oregon, where he was licensed by the Mt. Pleasant Church in Weston in 1869, and ordained by the Pioneer Church, Pilot Rock, March 1873. He was pastor of various churches in the area and did much preaching in destitute areas. Duran BROOKS was an earnest, untiring worker and was supported by his wife in his work. (Baptist Annals of Oregon 1844-1890 by Rev. C.H. Mattoon, pg. 238.)

The children (ninth generation) of Caroline HILL and Duran P. BROOKS, were:

i. Vienna L. BROOKS (1854-1875)
ii. Judge Seneber (Sylvester) S. BROOKS (1856-1939)
iii. Herschel BROOKS (1858-1946)
iv. Flavious BROOKS (1861-1955)
v. Mary Amanda BROOKS (1866-1867) However, the tombstone listing reads “dtr. D. P. and M.C. Brooks, died October 25, 1867, age 7 mos. 17 das,” or b. 8 Mar. 1867
vi. Claiborne Durin BROOKS (1870- )

The statistics on the children was from research of Winifred JACOB, Beaverton, Oregon.
Marshall Hill (eighth generation) was the sixth child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. He was born 17 April 1836, Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee, and died 20 March 1926, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. On 29 March 1868, at the home of A.W. Stanard, Linn County, Oregon, he married Belinda P(rudence) Thomas, daughter of Argalous Thomas and Julia Toffemeier. She was born 4 October 1849 at the “confluence of two rivers with three log cabins, now the site of Peoria, [Peoria County] Illinois” and died 20 February 1948, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. They were both buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oregon.

When Marshall was three years old (1839), his parents moved to Van Buren County, Iowa, where his father had purchased a large quantity of land from the government. It was necessary for the sons to help with the farm work. In the spring of 1852, the farm was sold and the family prepared to cross the plains to Oregon in the caravan captained by Marshall’s Uncle Isaac Hill. His father, Claiborne Hill, purchased 200 cattle, three horses and three mules and headed West for Oregon where they arrived with only fifty cattle, three horses and two mules. The Claiborne Hill family settled in Linn County, near Brownsville. Marshall served in the Rogue River Indian War of 1855-56 in Captain Blakeley’s company. Then he joined his uncle in Suisin, Solano County, California, to help care for his cattle. After the stock were destroyed in a flood, he went to mine gold on Colo River, Arizona, until the miners were driven out by the Apache Indians. He returned to Oregon but, again, decided to go to the mines in Idaho near Silver City. It must have been during this period he was Chief Indian Scout in Idaho for General Crook (1867). He was a stage coach and wagon train driver to the silver mines in Idaho and gold mines in California. Finally, he settled near The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, where he devoted his time to stock raising. In the 1880 U.S. census, Marshall Hill was listed as a stock farmer living at Butte Creek Wasco County.

Marshall Hill was a faithful worker in the Baptist Church and credited with being a charter member of five different Baptist churches which included Brownsville, The Dalles and Hood River. He was a zealous Prohibitionist and a member of the W.C.T.U. After his retirement as a rancher, he moved to Hood River where he lived until his death.

The children (ninth generation) of Marshall Hill and Belinda Prudence Thomas were:

i. Melissa Emma Hill b. 15 May 1869, Jordan Valley, being the first white child born in that area, Idaho (1880 U.S. census). She was a pioneer school teacher at the age of fourteen. Later attended the Univ. of Oreg. and graduated with the first class including women students. She, also, attended Linfield Academy, Linfield, Yamhill Co., Oreg., and Mount Holyoke, Mass. She taught school for twelve years in The Dalles, Wasco Co., and later Washington High School, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg, where she

iii. Julia Hill b. Aug. 1875, d. 1930 & m. Robert King Atwell (1884-1958). They had no chn. She was an artist and taught at the Columbia University, New York.


ii. Edwin Marshall Hill born 22 April 1872, Silver City, located on the border with half the Hill home in Oregon and half in Idaho. Their post office was in Idaho. The 1880 U.S. census showed Edwin born in Idaho. Edwin died 27 August 1922, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, as a result of an automobile accident. On 6 September 1898, The Dalles, he married Lulu Jennie Berrian, daughter of James August Berrian and (Imilda) Leona Wendell. She was born 26 October 1875, Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, and died 17 February 1925, also, as the result of the automobile accident which caused the death of her husband. They were buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. After Edwin attended school in The Dalles, he worked with the Lane Brothers, The Dalles, from 1897 until March, 1902, where he learned the blacksmith trade. He then opened the firm of Hill & Robinson, blacksmiths and wagon makers, Dufur, which he operated until his fatal accident. The children (tenth generation) of Edwin Hill and Lulu Berrian were:

1. Lois Wendell Hill born 11 August 1899, The Dalles, and died 23 December, 1979, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon. She had been living at Oak Grove, between Jennings Lodge and Milwaukie, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was buried at the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 1 September 1918, she married Lloyd Franklin Gray born 24 June 1894, The Dalles, Oregon, son of Thomas Franklin Gray and Margaret Pearl Jeffers. He died 3 November 1925, Portland, Oregon, and was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery as he was a veteran of World War I. Lois married, second, 26 June 1929, Portland, to Paul Joseph Ross born 29 June 1894, Gig Harbor, Washington, died 16 November 1938, Portland, and was buried in the Soldier's Plot at Lincoln Memorial Park, Portland, as he served in France during World War I. Her marriage, 2 April 1948, Portland, was to Ray Homer Price born 18 June 1884, Mexico, Audrain County, Missouri, who also served in World War I. Lois Hill was a school teacher and principal with degrees
from Monmouth Normal School, and University of Oregon, Eugene, and the University of California at Berkeley. She served as a WAC at Colorado Springs during World War II where she received in-service training as a psychiatric social worker. Later, she was employed as a social worker and youth counselor for Multnomah County Juvenile Court, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, until she retired in 1960.

Her child (eleventh generation) is:

a. Lois Winifred GRAY born 14 June 1919, Portland, Oregon, and married 21 November 1940, Portland, Gottlieg Alexander JACOB born 1 November 1915, Fall River, Massachusetts. Winifred attended Multnomah Junior College, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and is employed in the office of Portland Community College. Her husband was a graduate of Oregon State College, receiving a degree as civil engineer, and was employed by the Walla Walla, Washington, District Corps of Engineers. He was a member of the Masonic Lodge. They have a son (twelfth generation) Edward Alexander JACOB born 11 January 1943, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, who attended the Staunton Military Academy, Augusta County, Virginia.

2. Howard Edwin HILL born 5 March 1903, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, now deceased, and married 20 September 1924, Bend, Oregon, Elsie Evelyn LANGE born 24 January 1903, Scappoose, Columbia County, Oregon. For thirty years, he was a fuel oil representative for Tidewater Association Oil Company. He was a Past Master of the Masonic Lodge, and an Al Kader Shriner. They have a son (twelfth generation), Edwin Howard HILL born 8 May 1928, Scappoose, Oregon, who is a radio technician for Boeing Aircraft Company, Seattle, King County, Washington.

3. Hazel HILL (1905-1906)

4. Helen Leona HILL born 20 August 1907, The Dalles, Oregon, married William BRACKETT and lived at Canby, Clackamas County, Oregon. Their children (eleventh generation) are:

a. Donald BRACKETT b. 10 June 1928, The Dalles, Oreg., is an Oregon State University graduate, had military service, is married and has two daughters.

b. Allan BRACKETT born at The Dalles, Oreg.

5. Wendell HILL born 4 July 1910, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, married 4 March 1933, Warren, Columbia County, Oregon, Svea WICKMAN born 12 August 1911, Astoria, Clatsop County, Oregon, the daughter of Fred WICKMAN and Anna JOHNSON. While serving in World War II, he was wounded in France. He was an insurance agent until he retired, and is now living in Scappoose, Columbia County, Oregon.

6. James HILL was born on 1 September 1914, Dufur, Oregon, He married Betty BEEKTELL and they have two sons. James graduated from Oregon State College, and served in the South Pacific during World War II. He is employed by the Pacific Telephone Company.
7. Marshall Hill was born 1916.

iv. Bertha Dell Hill was born in June 1880, West Dalles Precinct, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon (1900 U.S. census). She married the Rev. James Burrell Spight (1869-1906), and married, second, Louis Henry Huggins. Her children (tenth generation) are:
1. Lindsay Hill Spight (1903-196)
2. Prudence Spight b. 1905
3. Dorothy Huggins b. 1913 & m. Mr. Mullholland

vi. Roy Claiborne Hill was born 24 January 1885, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and died in 1967. On 7 August 1907, Anacortes, San Juan County, Washington, he married Mamie Dye born 6 November 1887, Michigan, the daughter of Colo and Ida L. Dye. She died 4 August 1953, The Dalles, Oregon, where she was buried. Roy married, second, 5 January 1955 to Fleda (McMahen) Dockter born 5 March 1892, Shippingport, Pennsylvania, the daughter of C.D. McMahen and Dora Kennedy. She was the widow of Clarence N. Dockter. Roy Hill was a fruit rancher near The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He was active in his church and, also, served on the Historical Committee for the Calvary Baptist Church, The Dalles. The children (tenth generation) of Roy Claiborne Hill and Mamie Dye are:
1. Marieum Virginia Hill (1908-1935) who married Mr. Fielitz
2. Gilbert Roy Hill born 3 June 1910, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and married 29 November 1936, The Dalles, Willa Henrietta Sheribon, daughter of Will and Pearl Sheribon. She was born 26 January 1916, Shenandoah, Page County, Iowa. They were living on the Hill family farm at Dry Hollow, The Dalles, and have four children (eleventh generation):

3. Lloyd Hill b. 1912
4. Raymond Fred Hill born 8 February 1918, The Dalles, Oregon, and married 6 January 1941, Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, Marie Deady, daughter of Joseph M. Deady and Helen Mather. Marie was born 5 August 1920, Seattle, King County, Washington. Raymond served in the U.S. Army Air Corps from 1944 to 1946 during World War II. He is a fruit grower in Wasco County, and lives at The Dalles. Their children (eleventh generation) are:
Elizabeth Amy HILL (eighth generation) was the seventh child of Claiborne HILL and Mary (Polly) CATES. She was born 28 July 1840, Harrisburg District, Van Buren County, Iowa, and died 6 October 1913, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. She was the second wife of Alphonso Webster STANARD, widower of her sister Eliza Jane, and married 24 November 1856, probably Brownsville. Alphonso Webster STANARD was born 24 April 1929, Sullivan, Sullivan County, New Hampshire and died 11 April or August 1914, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery (now Pleasant Butte Cemetery), Brownsville, Oregon.

The children (ninth generation) of Elizabeth Amy HILL and Alphonso Webster STANARD were all born at Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon, and were:

i. William O. STANARD b. 2 Feb. 1858 & m. Mary DELL (more later).
iii. George Claiborne STANARD b. 1862, d. 1921, m. Ida Alva COSHAW, & was a druggist in Albany, Linn Co., Oreg. (more later).
iv. Mary Clairissa (Clara) STANARD b. 3 May 1864, d. 24 Nov. 1867, & bur. in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery near Brownsville, Linn Co., Oreg.
vi. Frank Coleman STANARD b. 1868 or 1869, m. Margaret DUNN, & was a Baptist minister. They had two known daughters (tenth generation): Vera STANARD m. Maurice PETTIT, & were living Salem in 1959; and Helen STANARD m. Mr. HUBER.

xi. Idella (Della) Alice STANARD b. 16 Dec. 1870, d. 15 Dec. 1921, & m. 31 Dec. 1890 Arthur S. MCDONALD (more later).


xvi. Mayer/Mason STANARD may have been a son. Included in Hill Families in Oregon from Tennessee, pg. 144 and Hill Genealogy by R. Voyt Hill, pg. 262, at Oregon Historical Society, Portland, Oreg.

Most of the birth and death dates of those buried in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery were taken from the tombstones.

i. William O. STANARD born 2 February 1858 and married Mary DELL born about 1857, Oregon. They were parents of two known children (tenth generation):
1. Elmer J. STANARD b. ca 1872 and living in Woodburn, Yamhill Co. Oregon in
ii. Charles Edward Stanard born 20 February 1860, died 12 August 1935, and buried with his wife in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery, Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. About 1883, he married Olive Averill born 6 January 1861 and died 14 July 1935. Charles E. Stanard was in the mercantile business for fifty-five years and later his son, H. Wayne Stanard, became a partner in the business. Charles, also, served as postmaster, councilman and mayor of Brownsville. He died while overseeing the beautification of the plot where his wife had been buried one month earlier. The only known child (tenth generation) of Charles Edward Stanard and Olive Averill was:
1. H. Wayne Stanard born 22 October 1884, and married 28 October 1908 Edna M. Hodson, daughter of Orville Hodson and Nellie Boyce. She was born 30 October 1884, McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon, and died 5 January 1982, at the age of ninety-seven, in the McMinnville Community Hospital. She was born, raised and educated in McMinnville where she graduated from what is now the Linfield College. After their marriage, they moved to Brownsville, Linn County, where he was a partner with his father until 1933. They returned to McMinnville where he owned and operated Stanard’s Grocery until his death in 1958. Their children (eleventh generation) are:
   a. James Hodson Stanard, a banker in McMinnville
   b. Wayne Royce Stanard living in Medford

iii. George Claiborne Stanard born 1862, died in 1921, and married Ida Alva Coshaw. He was a druggist in Albany, Linn County, Oregon. They had a son (tenth generation):
1. Delbert Coshaw Stanard born 1889 who was an Eye, Ear, Nose and Throat Specialist in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon. He served in World War I.

v. Harvey A. (Dewey) Stanard born 1866 and died 1936. He married Olive H. Powell, daughter of Silas and Harriet Powell, who was born 7 April 1868. She died 12 July 1912 and was buried in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery. They had three children (tenth generation):
1. Everett Earl Stanard b. ca 1889 & d. Aug. 1934. His wife remarried to Dr. H. Gernbobst. Everett was a historian, writer & poet.
2. Troy Stanard b. 28 Oct. 1893 & d. 6 Dec. 1893
vii. Idella (Della) Alice Stanard born December 1870, died 15 December 1921, and was buried in the Pioneer Baptist Cemetery, Brownsville. On 31 December 1890, she married Arthur S. McDonald. They had a son (tenth generation):

1. Bryon S. McDonald born 29 March 1893 who married 14 July 1914 Ida Remington. They had three children (eleventh generation):
   a. Howard McDonald m. 1917 May Lacey and had a daughter born 15 Sept. 1919, Winifred Elaine McDonald
   b. Hazel Oneita McDonald b. 24 Oct. 1897 & m. 23 Oct. 1917 John Calvin Miller
   c. Bessie McDonald b. 1 Oct. 1900 & m. Arthur Henry Judkins, & had a daughter, Ella Oneita Judkins b. 24 June 1929

**NO. 36 - HARVEY JOAB HILL**
(No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr., No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Harvey Joab Hill (eighth generation) was the ninth child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. He was born 15 October 1844, Van Buren County, Iowa, and died 24 October 1926, Mountain Home, Elmore County, Idaho. On 20 June 1869, at the home of the bride, Linn County, Oregon, he married Victoria Hale, daughter of Milton Hale, Jr. She was born 12 October 1854, Jefferson, Linn County, Oregon, and died April 1912 at the home of her daughter, Mrs. George Batdorf, Willamette, Oregon. (Obituary in Sunday Oregonian, 21 Apr. 1912, pg. 4.)

Harvey was listed as a farmer living in Sandridge Precinct, Linn County, Oregon (1870 U.S. census) and was living in Heppner Precinct, Umatilla County, Oregon in the 1880 census. He was in Precinct Two, Clackamas County, Oregon, when the 1900 census was taken.

The children of Harvey Joab Hill and Victoria Hale were all born in Oregon (ninth generation):


iii. Champy R. Hill b. 29 Sept. 1874 & d. 8 Nov. 1875 & bur. in Baptist Pioneer Cemetery with tombstone, also reading “son of H.J. & V.A. Hill.”

iv. Clara I. Hill b. 1877 & m. George Batdorf


vi. Luella Hill b. Apr. 1885 & m. Andrew A. Hickey. She had no children. After her mother’s death in 1912, she married Mr. Rhinehart

vii. Bailey Hill b. Mar. 1889, & d. prior to 1940. He was living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1912

viii. Mrs. Otis Cole listed as a daughter in her mother’s 1912 obituary

ix. Harvey Hill who was a veteran of World War I

The names of the children taken from Victoria (Hale) Hill obituary, R. Voyt Hill’s Hill Genealogy, pg. 264, and census reports.
Luizerne LeGrande (eighth generation) Hill was the tenth child of Claiborne Hill and Mary (Polly) Cates. He was born 25 April 1847, Farmington, Van Buren County, Iowa, and died 22 March 1922, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 20 September 1870, Scio, Linn County, Oregon, he married Martha Ann Holman, daughter of Thomas Donelson Holman, bugler in Mexican War, stationed in Texas, and Elizabeth Welch. She was born 8 November 1852 Knox County, Missouri, and died 24 September 1922, Portland Oregon. They were both buried in the River View Cemetery, Portland (Riverview Cemetery records).

Luizerne Hill crossed the plains from Keokuk, Iowa in 1852 in the wagon train captained by his Uncle Isaac Hill, when he was only five years old. They arrived at Foster's Place, Clackamas County, 6 October 1852 and his parents settled in Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon. He was listed as a miner in the 1900 U.S. census, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon.

The 11 February 1946 application for membership to the Daughters of the American Revolution by Hattie (Hill) Brownhill was included in Volume II, Oregon Pioneer Families, pages 260-61 at the Oregon Historical Society. She listed the following children (ninth generation) of Luizerne LeGrande Hill and Martha Holman, and the birth dates and occupations were taken from the 1900 U.S. census.

1. Idylla Brownhill b. 2 Mar. 1873, & d. 1963, age 91 years. In 1895 she m. Timothy Brownhill b. 20 Feb. 1870, England & death unknown. In 1946, they were living in Hillsboro, Washington Co., Oreg. He was an attorney and their children (tenth generation) were:
   a. Mary Winifred Manley b. ca 1921 and m. Mr. Stewart. They are divorced
   b. William R. Manley b. ca 1928 and died when 52 yrs. old (ca 1952)
3. Timothy Brownhill b. 4 Nov. 1902, The Dalles, Oreg.
4. Dudley Brownhill b. 24 May 1904, The Dalles, Oreg., & d. in March 1971 or 1972

ii. Grace T. Hill b. June 1875, Oregon. She was a teacher
iii. Walter E. Hill b. June 1877, Washington, and was a salesman
vi. Claude C. Hill b. Jan. 1889, Oakland, CA, & was living in San Francisco.

**NO. 38 - WALTER WADE HILL**  
(No. 35, Thomas J., No. 21 Claiborne, No. 20 Joab, No. 10 William Jr.,  
No. 7 William Sr., No. 4 Sion Jr., No. 2 Sion Sr., No. 1 Robert)

Walter Wade Hill (ninth generation) was the oldest child of Thomas Jefferson Hill and Laura Harris. He was born 1 May 1877, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, and died in the 1940s, Hailey, Blaine County, Idaho. He was buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Hailey, Idaho. Late in life, he married a widow who had a son and daughter.

Walter Hill (1877-1940s), son of Thomas J. Hill (1843-1916)

Walter Hill was the favorite child of his mother, Laura Harris, who was married twice—first to Thomas J. Hill and second to Soloman Wearyrick. After Thomas Hill and Laura Harris were divorced, he eventually left his homestead on the Deschutes River to his two sons. Walter, apparently, divested his interest in the property to his brother, Albert, and he moved to Idaho where he spent most of his life. His mother spent a great deal of her time keeping house for her son, Walter, especially while her second husband was away from home working on various contract jobs he had.

Walter Hill had no children.
Albert Jenkins Hill was the third child (ninth generation) of Thomas Jefferson Hill and Laura Harris. He was born 23 June 1881, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, and died 29 January 1965, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 23 April 1911, he married Edith Pearl Large born 20 November 1893, Fairview, Multnomah County, Oregon. She died 7 March 1974, The Dalles, Oregon, and was buried with her husband in Parklawn Memorial Gardens, The Dalles.

Albert Hill spent his life, until retirement in 1937, as a rancher. For several years, he ran Etta Large's ranch at Smock, Wasco County, Oregon. Etta was the mother of his wife. He then worked for wages at various ranches before going to his father's homestead on the Deschutes River ranch during the summer in September 1931. His oldest son, Nyle, ran the ranch during the summer while his brother, Vernon, and father worked with the sheep. Albert Hill moved to The Dalles in 1937, then worked on a ranch at Mill Creek, Wasco County, for about two years prior to his complete retirement. His wife, Edith, worked in The Dalles Hospital, Wasco County, Oregon, for a number of years.

The children (tenth generation) of Albert Hill and Edith Pearl Large were all born in Wasco County, Oregon, except their second son:
i. Nyle Rodelle Hill b. 17 Feb. 1912, & m. 3 Oct. 1937, The Dalles, Dorothy Davis

ii. Albert Vernon Hill b. 7 Apr. 1914, Paso Robels, San Luis Obispo Co., CA & m. 24 June 1944 Anna Fae (Sherri) Woods

iii. Eileen Etta Hill b. 2 Aug. 1919, Wamic, Oreg. & m. 17 Aug. 1937, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA Harold Franklin Durfee

iv. Kenneth LeRoy Hill b. 26 June 1921, & m. 23 Sept. 1952 Donna Joan Francois

v. Lorena Mae (Edith) Laverne Hill b. 4 July 1924 & m. 14 Jan. 1944 Lyle Douglas Johnson


---

i. Nyle Rodelle Hill born 17 February 1912, Wasco County, Oregon, and married Dorothy Davis on 3 October 1937, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He is a skilled auto mechanic, having learned his trade in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He worked for Sunset Motors, The Dalles, from 1936 to 1941 except for short periods working for the Wasco County Grain Growers and being in partnership with Best Brown. During World War II, he worked as chief engineer with the U.S. Coast and Geodetic Survey from 1941 to 1946. He returned to Sunset Motors and worked there until 1953 when he received a better job at Madoin Motors, The Dalles, where he worked until 1963. While working with the Coast Guard, he was impressed with the beauty of Alaska; so in 1963, he moved to Anchorage where he worked in the State Highway Department until his retirement in July 1976.

While they were living in The Dalles, they ran a Foster Home from 1947 to 1961, which was mainly his wife’s project. When they moved to Anchorage, Alaska, Dorothy worked in the Housekeeping Department of Anchorage Travelodge for seven years and two years at the Royal Inn. In 1972, she became house mother at the Alaska Methodist University, Anchorage, until she retired. Most of their children and grandchildren also live in Anchorage.

Nyle Hill’s hobby had been working with wood in various ways. They purchased land by a lake in Wasilla, Alaska, where he spent available time building a log cabin by the lake for their retirement and his workshop. He is happy in retirement with his hobby. They celebrated their forty-fifth wedding anniversary in 1982.

The children (eleventh generation) of Nyle Rodelle Hill and Dorothy Davis were all born in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and are:

1. Daniel Hill born 18 June 1938, married July 1966, The Dalles, Shirley Muenger, and were div. in 1967. Daniel married, second, 23 May 1981, Anchorage, Alaska, Della Walters. Daniel’s children (twelfth generation) are:
   a. Timothy Otto Hill b. 18 May 1967
   b. Danielle Ann Hill b. 7 June 1981
2. Darlena Hill b. 8 April 1940 & m. 15 June 1939, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg., Darrell John Hill (no relation) b. 4 Mar. 1939, Wallace, Shoshone Co., ID, son of Homer John Hill & Wanda McCutchen. He is a police officer in The Dalles, having graduated Mar. 1976 from FBI Academy, Quantico, VA. Their children (twelfth generation) are:
   a. DeAnna Dee Hill b. 21 Sept. 1959, Moscow, Latah Co., ID

3. Donna Hill b. 9 August 1943, Seattle, King Co., WA & m. 17 June 1962, The Dalles, Thomas N. Bowman who was killed Jan. 1963 in a logging accident; m., second, 3 Oct. 1964, Anchorage, Alaska, Richard Henry Smith b. 24 Nov. 1941. Their children (twelfth generation) all born in Anchorage, Alaska, are:
   a. Richard Everett Smith b. 2 June 1966
   b. Scott Allen Smith b. 11 Aug. 1968
   c. Kelly Renee Smith b. 20 July 1972
   d. Patrick B. Smith b. 18 July 1975

4. Loretta Hill b. 24 Aug. 1944, Seattle, King Co., WA, & m. 11 Dec. 1964, Gerald Commander b. 1 July 1945. They have a daughter, Lisa Jean Commander b. 18 July 1967.

5. Nyle Rodelle Hill, Jr., b. 4 Apr. 1946, Seattle, King Co., WA, & m. 18 July 1967, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, Bonnie Lee Stratton b. 7 Dec. 1948. Their children (twelfth generation) are:
   a. Yvette Marie Stratton Hill b. 13 Aug. 1966, The Dalles, OR who was adopted in 1976


7. Donald Joseph Hill b. May 1953, The Dalles, & half-brother to Gregg. He was, also, adopted in April 1959. His surname was Schofield. He m. 30 Oct. 1971, Anchorage, Alaska, to Grace Marie Alexander Senungetuk b. 4 Sept. 1953, Nome, Alaska. They have a son (eleventh generation):
   a. Donald J. Hill, Jr. b. 4 Feb. 1973, Anchorage, Alaska
   b. Travis Eugene Hill b. 13 Apr. 1977, Anchorage, Alaska

ii. Albert Vernon Hill born 7 April 1914, Paso Robels, San Luis Obispo County, California, and married 24 June 1944 Anna Fae (Sherri) Woods who first married a Mr. Hosletter, and married, second, Mr. Cook. Sherri was born 10 February 1921, Bliss, Gooding County, Idaho. Albert and Sherri Hill moved to Anchorage, Alaska, in 1968, where Vernon drove a truck for Sea Land until 1973 when they moved to Wasilla, Alaska, where he built a cabin near his brother Nyle's home, near a lake. In 1974, he had serious heart surgery from which he made a successful recovery after three years. He then worked for D.C. Sales, Washington, picking up and driving motor homes to Alaska. Sherri was the manager of Inlet Inn, Anchorage. In 1979, they purchased property at Sequim, Clallam
County, Washington, near the Strait of Juan de Fuca, where he built a home for their retirement in March 1982. Sherri was declared legally blind but can see well enough to take care of their home. The step-children and children (twelfth generation) of Vernon Hill are:

1. Merrick Hosletter b. 6 Sept 1940 & m. Gloria Fox 10 June 1960. They have four children
2. Harry Robert Cook b. 23 Apr. 1942 who d. in 1946
4. Verna Jean Hill b. 16 May 1947 & d. in 1961

iii. Eileen Etta Hill born 2 August 1919, Wamic, Wasco County, Oregon, and married 17 August 1937, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, Harold Franklin Durfee born 30 May 1913, Austin, Mower County, Minnesota. Harold was a baker machinist during World War II. He worked twenty-two years as a warehouseman for a tug boat company operating on the Columbia River between the mouth and the tri-cities, Pasco, Richland and Kennewick, Washington. When the company moved their headquarters from The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, to Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, the Durfee family, also, moved there and continued to reside there after Harold's retirement in 1976. Eileen Hill worked for twenty years as a surgical aide. The children (eleventh generation) of Eileen Hill and Harold Durfee are:

   b. Michael Troy Pearce b. 24 May 1960, Richland, Benton Co., WA. He, also, resides in Longview, WA

2. George Ronald Durfee b. 15 Feb. 1943, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg. On 1 Sept. 1967, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA he m. Imogene A. Gering, daughter of Richard Gering and Henrietta Haverman. Imogene was b. 4 Aug. 1945, Lynden, Whatcom Co., WA. Following high school graduation, George joined the U.S. Air Force for four years, spending one year stationed in Bangkok, Thailand. He is employed by Crown Zellerback, Camas, Clark Co., WA as a machine operator in the bag area. They reside in Vancouver, Clark Co., WA and have two adopted children:
   b. Jodi Noell Durfee b. 29 Jul. 1979, Olympia, Pierce Co., WA

iv. Kenneth LeRoy Hill born 26 June 1921, Wasco County, Oregon,
and married 23 September 1952, Donna Joan FRANCOIS born 29 August 1934, Michigan. Since their marriage they have spent six years in Germany and five years at Fort Leonard Wood, Missouri. He retired as a master sergeant on 30 September 1962 with twenty years of service, having served during World War II and the Korean War. They live in Baraboo, Sauk County, Wisconsin. The children (eleventh generation) of Kenneth HILL and Donna Joan FRANCOIS are:

1. Theron LeRoy HILL b. 24 May 1953, Reedsburg, Sauk Co., Wisc., who m. 10 June 1978 Carol Lou ROOS b. 19 Aug. 1953. They live at Sauk City, Sauk Co., Wisconsin. Their children (twelfth generation) are:
   a. Christopher Steven HILL b. 1 Apr. 1980
   b. Lisa Marie HILL b. 2 Sept. 1981

2. Melvin Leon HILL b. 10 Jan. 1955, Frankfurt, Germany, & m. 12 Apr. 1978 Suk Yon from South Korea, b. 12 Feb. 1956. In Jan. 1983, they were living at Osan, Korea, where Melvin is in the Air Force. They have a son, Kevin Lee HILL b. 30 Jy 1980.

   a. Erin Ruth ZASTROW b. 1 Sept. 1980


5. Lorena Mae (Edith) Laverne HILL born 4 July 1924 and married 14 January 1944 Lyle Douglas JOHNSON born 5 March 1922. They have no children. Lorena was seriously injured in an automobile accident in 1975 and has been partially disabled since then. She and her husband do handicraft work, as he too was injured and could not do heavy work. They have lived in Los Angeles, California; The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon; and are now living in Federal Way, near Seattle, Washington.

6. Joseph Keith HILL was born 20 November 1931. On 28 May 1956, he married Glenda GROVER, and they were divorced in November 1965. She died in 1972. Keith's second marriage was 25 August 1970 to Mildred MORRIS, born 29 October 1924. Keith spent four years from 1951 through 1955 in the U.S. Navy. He served in the South Pacific and was stationed in Hawaii, Guam, Japan and Korea. From 1956 to 1966, he was employed by Lockheed Aircraft and the City of Glendale, Los Angeles County, California. Keith and his second wife, Mildred, have lived in Federal Way, King County, Washington, near Seattle since their marriage. He has been employed by Western Tours/Grayline of Seattle, Inc. driving tour and charter buses since 1969, and is now number six on the seniority list. Mildred has one son, Larry COFFMAN, who is employed by the U.S.
Government in West Berlin, Germany. The children (eleventh generation) of Keith Hill and his first wife, Glenda Grover, are:

1. Randy Hill b. 11 Feb. 1957 who has lived in Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oregon, since 1976
First Cousins at Thomas J. Hill Family Reunion, July 1983: (back row, Lr.) Lorena (Hill) Johnson, Keith Hill, Eileen (Hill) Durfee; (sitting, Lr.) Vernon Hill, George Craft, son of Nola Viola Hill; Kenneth Hill and Nyle Hill. Those with Hill name are children of Albert Hill. Nola Hill was sister of Albert Hill.
III Harris Family

Introduction

According to family legend related to the oldest known descendant living in 1981, the first Harris ancestor came to Virginia in 1611 as part of the Virginia Colony headed by Captain John Smith. It was thought his first name was Robert, but whether he came with those arriving in 1611 or was a descendant of the ancestor arriving at that time was not known.

The family Bible of the first proven ancestor, Samuel Harris, which contained family statistics, was inadvertently left on a high shelf in the Portland, Oregon, home of a descendant when the family moved to Seattle, Washington. When the loss was discovered, the missing Bible could not be found.

The above mentioned descendant, now deceased, also was emphatic in stating Samuel Harris, her great grandfather, was the son of a brother of the father of Governor Isham Harris (1818-1897) of Tennessee. Governor Isham Harris line of descent has been determined to be:

3. William Harris of Sudmeset, Southminister, Essex, England, d. 1556, m. second Johan Cooke of Bocking - also written Johanna Cooksey
5. Sir William Harris b. ca 1550 Woodham Ferrers, Crixse, Essex, England, d. Nov. 1616, m. ca 1582 Alice Smythe/Smith, daughter of Sir Thomas Smythe and Alice Judde of Ostenhanger/Westenhanger, Kent, England
7. Thomas Harris b. ca 1614 London, England, d. 30 Mar. 1672, Isle of Wight Co., VA, m. ca 1634 Alice West, Isle of Wight Co., VA
8. Thomas HARRIS b. 1638, Isle of Wight Co., VA, d. 1689 Isle of Wight, m. ca 1661 Ann MARTIN, Isle of Wight, VA
9. Edward HARRIS b. ca 1663 Isle of Wight Co., d. 20 Apr. 1773, Isle of Wight, m. ca 1685, Isle of Wight, VA, Mary TURNER, daughter of John TURNER & Mary TOMLIN
11. Isham HARRIS b. 1741 Bute (now Warren) Co., N.C., d. before Aug. 1824, Granville Co., N.C., m. ca 1760 Martha Mable GREEN b. 1745 & d. after 1815 & before 1824
12. Isham HARRIS b. 1762 Montgomery Co., N.C., m. Lucy DAVIDSON, daughter of Colonel George DAVIDSON & Barzilla ATKINS
13. Isham Green HARRIS (Governor of Tenn. 1857-1862) b. 10 Feb. 1818, d. 8 July 1897, Washington, D.C. m. 6 July 1843, Paris, Henry Co., Tenn., Martha Maria TRAVIS who d. 19 Jan. 1897. She was the daughter of Major Edward TRAVIS & Margaret Blanton HARRIS

CIVIL WAR CAPITOL

After the fall of Nashville Governor Isham Harris convened the Tennessee Legislature on this site February 20-March 20, 1862. The state archives were also stored here.

Plaque on site of Civil War Capital, Memphis, Tenn.

If the father of Samuel HARRIS was a brother of the father of Governor Isham G. HARRIS, he would be a son of Isham HARRIS (1741-1824) who married Martha Mable GREEN whose children were all born in Granville Co., N.C. unless listed otherwise, and were:

i. Newsome HARRIS b. ca 1760 m. 13 May 1782 Mary NEAL
ii. Isham HARRIS b. 1762 (No. 12 above)
iii. James HARRIS b. 6 Apr. 1763, Montgomery Co., N.C., d. 23 Sept 1804, & m. 20 June 1783, Priscilla GILLIAM
iv. Ransom HARRIS b. ca 1765 m. 20 Aug. 1785 Elizabeth GILLIAM
v. Rowland HARRIS m. 23 Aug. 1783 Sarah DANIEL
vi. Willie/Wilie HARRIS m. Celey HARRIS
vii. Hardy HARRIS b. ca 1780 m. 17 June 1806 Rebecca VAUGHN
viii. Britton HARRIS
ix. Patsy HARRIS m. Samuel J. REVIS

In researching the families of the sons of Isham HARRIS (1741-1824)
INTRODUCTION

and Martha Mable Green, none of them had a son named Samuel. It is possible, however, a grandson of Isham Harris (1741-1824) had a Samuel as a middle name and he went by that name. Another possibility, the names of the children of Britton/Britian Harris could not be found, and Samuel could have been his son. The listing of the above information on the line of descent from John Harris was from J.B. Boddie's Historical Southern Families, Vol 8, and family sheets prepared by T.B. Harris, Jr., Texas; Mrs. Treacle Ebersole, California; and family sheets in the Genealogical Library, 50 N. Temple St., Salt Lake City, Utah.

This leaves the unsolved question as to where the name Robert enters the line of descent. A possible answer is to change the line of descent listed for Governor Isham Harris (1818-1897) by substituting for No. 6, the brother of the John Harris listed. This would make Governor Isham Harris a very distant cousin and, so far, have not located the complete line of descent of Samuel Harris. The substitution in the line of descent would be:

6. Thomas Harris, Gent., b. ca 1586/7, England, came to Virginia Colony on the ship Prosperous in 1611, settled in Jamestown, now Henrico or Isle of Wight County, VA. His will was proved 2 June 1679. He m. first, Adria Osborne, daughter of Thomas Osborne who came to VA on the ship Marmaduke ca 1621. Thomas m. second Joane Gurgany, daughter of Edward Gurgany.

7. Robert Harris (1630/5-1701) came to VA between 1650-60 from Glamorgan, Wales and settled on the James River, Virginia (“Early Harris Record - Harris Genealogy” by Rev. James A. Harris). He married 1660-70 Mary (Claiborne) Rice, daughter of William Claiborne, first secretary in the Virginia Colony appointed by the king, and Jane Butler. Mary Rice. Mary Rice was widow of Edward Rice.

The book Musters of the Inhabitants of Virginia, Neck of Land, Charles Cittie lists: “The Muster of Thomas Harris aged 38 in the Prosperous in May. Adria, his wife, 23 years, in the Marmaduke November 1621. Kinswoman, aged 7 years, Ann Woodlase and servant Elizabeth 15 years.” This verifies some of the information which some researchers were doubting in connection with Thomas Harris and his wife’s name.

There is another theory, which would more closely fit the family legend that Robert Harris, ancestor of Samuel, was sent to America by his family because he was spending too much money in high living. It is stated in Passengers to America in section on “Passengers to Virginia,” pages 80-81, “A register of the names of all ye passingers which passed from ye porte of London on whole yeare endinge at Xmas 1635” Robert Harris, 19 years, went to St. Domingo and was under written to be transported to Virginia, along with others on the list.

Also, from John C. Hotten’s Original Lists of Persons Who Came from Great Britian to American Plantations 1600-1700, page 36, listed Robert
HARRIS 19 years among passengers from Port of London 2 January 1634 in “Merch’ Bonsbryutr.” Then on pages 114-116, 27 July 1635, lists Robert HARRIS, 20 years “to Virginia imbarque in the Primrose Capt. Douglass Mr.” This was apparently quoting from records; so it rather proves a Robert HARRIS born 1615 came to America in 1635. Was this entry on the Primrose the same person as the 19-year-old Robert listed among the passengers to St. Domingo “to be transported to Virginia” before “Xmas 1635?”

A Harris lineage compiled by J. McFarland Williams, Jr., Washington, D.C. in 1959 listed the descent line of Robert HARRIS who married Mary (Claiborne) RICE as follows:

1. William HARRIS of Crixes born 1556 married first Joan SMITH, dtr. of John SMITH of Norton and had two sons: William HARRIS who married Catherine and Richard Harris. William Harris (b. 1556) married second Joanna COOK and had four more children.

2. William HARRIS married Catherine and had two children: Jane HARRIS who married 31 January 1562 John HARRIS, son of John HARRIS of Cornwall. (Is this the John HARRIS who married Dorothy LYMBREY and the brother of Captain Thomas HARRIS?)

3. Jane HARRIS married 31 January 1562 John HARRIS, son of John HARRIS of Cornwall. They had a son John HARRIS who married Joane HARTE and had eight children.

4. John HARRIS married Joane HARTE and had eight children, one of whom was

5. Robert HARRIS born about 1615 died about 1663/4 and married Judith. They had three children: Robert HARRIS who married Mary Claiborne RICE, Mary HARRIS who married first Anthony SPILTIMBER and Martha HARRIS who married John JENNINGS.

There was a notation, made on the source Mr. Williams used, stating Robert, the son of John HARRIS who married Joane HARTE, was supposed to have been an immigrant to Virginia about 1634/5 and was a second cousin, once removed, of the Captain Thomas HARRIS who came to Virginia in 1611 and whose first wife was Adria. This seems to indicate the question raised above regarding William² Harris’s son John is undoubtedly correct.

The above line of descent appears more logical than the one showing Robert HARRIS who married Mary (Claiborne) RICE was the son of Captain Thomas which would have made Captain Thomas HARRIS forty-five years old when Robert HARRIS was born in 1615. Even if this line of descent is correct, it doesn’t solve the question as to the name of the father of Samuel HARRIS (1772-1859).

Recent information in a handwritten diary recorded about 1865 by Judge Iverson Lewis HARRIS states “during the religious troubles growing out of the dissensions between Puritans & Presbyterians, and the established church in the reign of James 1st and Charles 1st, the Harris’... (and others) fled from Glamorgan (Wales) to Brittany and
Navarre... (and remained) until after the revocation of the ‘Edict of Nantes.’ ... in Oct. 1685 by Louis 14th.” In 1691, Henry HARRIS and John Jourdan were granted ten miles square of Crown Lands in Powhatan County, Virginia, on the James River. The Harrises and others settled within the grant called “Manakin Town.” At the beginning, Judge HARRIS stated “A portion of Henry HARRIS family moved to North Carolina before our Grandfather lived... at the narrows of the Yadkin River. From this North Carolina branch, Isham G. HARRIS springs.” Later, he said he got this “information from my father Edwin HARRIS” and others.

Judge Iverson L. HARRIS’ line of descent, according to his diary, is:

1. Henry HARRIS who came to Virginia between 1691 and 1716
2. Edward HARRIS born ca 1663
3. Nathan HARRIS who married Catharine WALTON
4. Walton HARRIS married Rebecca LANIER
5. Augustine HARRIS married Anne LEWIS
6. (Judge) Iverson L. HARRIS born 7 January 1805 married Mary Euphemia DAVIS.

Rev. James A. HARRIS was repeating this same information as to Henry HARRIS, but he was following the line of descent from West HARRIS born about 1722, brother of Nathan, down through the three Isham Harrises noted at the beginning of this introduction. (Records of Rev. J.A. Harris’ Film 860-465, Salt Lake City Library.)

These two sources have been the only ones this researcher has found which indicate the first known HARRIS in the line of descent is Henry HARRIS. Many other researchers indicate otherwise. This is only mentioned as a possibility but the other sources seem more likely.

If at a later date, it can be proved Samuel HARRIS is descended from Arthur HARRIS, of Prittlewell, Essex, England, who married Joan PERCY, it is interesting to note from the chart on the next page (pg. 182) the line of descent goes back to Henry III, King of England (copied from Part II, Records of Rev. J.A. HARRIS F-860-465).

Since there is a strong possibility the settling of the Virginia Colony is involved in this family history (and that of the HILL family), information from Cavalier and Pioneers by Nell Marion Nugent, Virginia Land Office, Richmond, Virginia, for the period 1623-1666, is of interest.

The first charter group arrived in Jamestown on 13 May 1607 on the Susan Constant, Godspeed, and Discovery with 100 settlers. The second charter group was a reorganized first charter two years later on 23 May 1609. The terms used by those settling the Virginia Colony is confusing to some people. “Planters” were those who went in person to settle. “Adventurers” were those who “adventured” their money but did not go in person.

By 1649, about 15,000 English people had emigrated to Virginia. A system of “headrights” was established whereby each person paying his
HARRIS

Harris line from Henry III of England to the Immigrant Ancestor Thomas Harris of Virginia

HENRY III, King of England

Edward I, King of England

Edward of Woodstock

Joane Plantagenet, the Fair Maid of Kent

Thomas de Holland, K.G., Earl of Kent

Thomas de Holland, Earl of Kent

John de Beaufort, Marquis of Dorset

Edmund de Beaufort, Duke of Somerset

Eleanor de Beaufort

Catherine Spencer

Sir Thomas Percy, Knt.

Joan Percy

William Harris, of Southminster, Essex

Arthur Harris, of Woodham Mortimer, Essex

Sir William Harris, of Crixse, Essex

Thomas Harris, gent., of Henrico Co., Va.

Eleanor of Provence

Margaret of France

Margaret de Wake

Thomas de Holland

Blanche of Navarre

Maud de Chaworth

Richard Fitzalin

Eleanor Beaumont

Adria Osborne, or Joane Gurgarny

way to Virginia was assigned fifty acres of land, and if he paid someone else's way to Virginia, he got fifty acres for each person whose fare he paid. Some of the immigrants were from good families, some were people who made trips to England and returned to America. The person paying the passage for these trips received fifty acres of land.

The "Ancient Planters" were those known to migrate and live in Virginia before 1616. Captain Thomas HARRIS mentioned in this introduction, aged 38, was identified as "an Ancient Planter and Adventurer in the time of Sir Thomas Dale his Government." He was a Burgess for Henrico County several different terms.

(from: Americans of Royal Descent by Browning V. 2, p. 451)
PEDIGREE CHART OF THE HARRIS LINE ONLY

*George W. Craft*

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. George Washington **Craft** b. 23 Jan. 1906, Center Ridge, Nansene Precinct, Wasco Co., Oreg., m. 1 Jy. 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, Alta Irene **Deshazer**
3. Nola Viola **Hill** b. 7 Jy. 1879, near Shedd, Linn Co., Oreg., d. 2 Apr. 1924, Marion Co., Oreg.
5. Laura **Harris** b. 21 Apr. 1857, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn. d. 2 Jan. 1939, Hailey, Blaine Co., ID
6. Archibald Wood **Harris** b. 1818 Tenn., d. 17 Mar. 1905, Payette, Payette Co., ID m/1 before 1840, m/2 before 1849, Tenn.
8. Samuel **Harris** b. ca 1772 VA d. before Sept. 1759, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn. m. probably ca 1797 VA
9. Isabel **Wood** b. ca 1779 VA d. between 1850 and 1859, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn.

MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE HARRIS FAMILY

About 1772 - Samuel **Harris** was born in Albemarle County, Virginia
About 1800 - Samuel **Harris** family moved to Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee
About 1820 - Samuel **Harris** family moved to Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee
1875 - Archibald Wood **Harris** family migrated to Linn County, Oregon
1890s - Archibald Wood **Harris** family moved to Tygh Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon
1898 - Archibald Wood **Harris** family moved to Payette County, Idaho
- The children of Archibald Wood **Harris** lived in various places in the Pacific Northwest
- Descent George W. **Craft** has lived in Hawaii 47 years of which 46 years has been in Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii where he still resides
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

NO. 1 - SAMUEL HARRIS

Samuel Harris, the first proven ancestor in this family line, was born in 1772, Virginia (probably Albemarle County) and died before September 1859, Marion County, Tennessee. He married, possibly about 1797, Isabel Wood born about 1779, Virginia, who died between 1850 when the U.S. census was taken and September 1859 when she was not listed as an heir in the sale of her husband’s land recorded in the September 1859 court proceedings, Marion County, Tennessee. As of 1983, no records have been found to determine who the parents were of this couple, the names of all their children, nor their birth and death dates. According to the 1850 U.S. census, he was born in 1772.

The 1830, 1840 and 1850 U.S. census and land documents showed Samuel Harris and his wife, Isabel Wood, were living in or near Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, by 4 April 1821 when he purchased lots sixty-five and sixty-six, each a quarter acre in size, for $787 in trust for the town of Jasper with seven Commissioners designated.

In tracing the migration pattern of Samuel Harris from Albemarle County, Virginia, the Lebanon, Wilson County, Tennessee, Marriage Bonds for 1802-1840 recorded Samuel Harris signed as surety for the marriage bonds of John Berry and Elvina Harris on 13 August 1813, and for Eli Harris and Cinthea Moore on 26 April 1813. Were these his children? In the Wilson County Tax Lists for 1803-1807 were listed: #345 Edward Harris 640 acres on Cedar Creek and 274 acres on Barton’s Creek; #346 Andrew Harris 300 acres on Round Lick; and #347 Samuel Harris 300 acres on Round Lick.

In the Wilson County, Tennessee, Deed Book A, page 256, 9 August 1800, Edward Harris of the town of Nashboro, North Carolina, to Samuel Harris of Wilson County, Tennessee, 640 acres on the waters of Jennings Fork of Round Lick Creek for $440. Edward Harris had secured it by deed dated January 5, 1797.

On 6 December 1806, Andrew Harris sold Samuel Harris 300 acres on the ridge between Spring and Round Lick Creek, land formerly granted to Jess Cobb, then conveyed by Cobb to Edward Harris, from Edward to Andrew Harris, then to Samuel Harris, being the west end of the tract Samuel Harris “now lives on.” This was witnessed by James and Andrew Harris, and evidently adjoined the land bought in the 1806 deed (Deed Bk. B, pg. 238).

The following deeds were recorded involving Samuel Harris: (Bk. B, pg 202) Samuel Harris to John Strother, attorney for Edward Harris, 640 acres, on 30 January 1806; (Bk. E, pg 295) Samuel Harris to William Palmer, and on 582, Samuel Harris to Martin Tally - no date sent by researcher; (Bk. F, pg. 45) Samuel Harris to Abner Harris - no date sent; (Bk. I, pg. 83) Eli(jah) Harris to Samuel Harris 250 acres - no date
The will of Elijah HARRIS gave property to wife Nancy to go to granddaughter P. (Parthena?) HARRIS, the daughter of Clayborn HARRIS after Nancy’s death as he had already given to his other children. The date was 22 April 1841 and witnessed by Clayborn “X” (his mark) and three others. The will was probated and recorded 6 May 1842 (Wills & Inventory 1839-42 Bk., pg. 322).

It should perhaps, also, be reported the 1820 U.S. census for Wilson County, reported Edward HARRIS was 45, and Samuel was not listed. Other records show he had gone to Marion County. Since Edward HARRIS was 45 in 1820, he was born about 1775 and probably was a brother of Samuel born about 1772. The others were, undoubtedly, closely related.

Samuel HARRIS was in Marion County, Tennessee, by April 1821, and probably before since he was not on the 1820 Wilson County census. In the 1850 U.S. census, he was listed as a farmer in Marion County, which is west of Franklin County. The county seat is Jasper which is approximately fifteen miles west of Chattanooga. Jasper is located on the Sequatchee River and is not far from the Georgia border. One of the critical battles of the Civil War was fought in Chattanooga. The grand-daughters of Samuel related they could hear the cannons firing during the war which was quite frightening to them. The Chickamauga and Chattanooga National Military Park commemorating the Civil War battles is located on the border between Georgia and Tennessee.

The following land transactions found in Marion County, Tennessee, records indicate the years Samuel HARRIS lived there.

The lots Samuel HARRIS bought on 4 April 1821 for the town of Jasper to be held in trust were to be used for a jail which Samuel built on the property. On 2 April 1822, Samuel appointed John McGowan as his attorney to collect pay for building the jail. On 22 November 1822, Samuel had the power of attorney for John McGowan revoked. Then, on 2 April 1823, Samuel appointed Carter Marcum, William Wilson and John McGowan as attorneys to receive money due him for building the “gaol” for Marion County. The Power of Attorney was certified and ordered recorded in court on 21 August 1823. (Film 493-422 Salt Lake City Library)

Samuel HARRIS sold land to David Shelton on 2 November 1823 (Film 593-445 for 1824-1903). Was this land all or part of the land in Marion County which was listed on Film 593-444, Land Entries 1823-1895, Register of Deeds, No. 34, page 12, showing “Samuel HARRIS, Aspn (? of John Shelton enters 50 acres on his right of preference pursuant to Act of Assembly passed at Murfreesboro, 22 November 1823, situated in Marion County... on the condition line made between John Shelton and Enoch Owen running with the condition line... to a 50-acre survey of Richard Shelton, thence running East within condition line made between Samuel HARRIS and Richard Shelton... to include the improvements to which he held his preference from 8 April 1824,” signed by Samuel HARRIS, locator.

Film 593-444, also recorded as No. 855, “Archibald W. HARRIS enters
one hundred acres of land on top of Cumberland Mountain in Marion County beginning at a large red oak and post oak bush marked A.W.H. each on a ridge or the fork of the turnpike and old burnt stand road running south and each for compliment" which was dated 18 February 1829 and signed "A.W. HARRIS, Loca(tor)." On page 212, No. 954, "Charity HARRIS enters 100 acres of land on Cumberland Mountain beginning ... (at) the turnpike road the above walnut and poplar marked C.H. and running south and east for compliment" on 11 June 1831 and signed by Charity HARRIS Loca(tor).

Page 230, No. 1054, (same film) "Samuel HARRIS enters two hundred acres of land situated on the side of Cumberland Mountain where the said Harris Turnpike road joins north east the same beginning on a white oak tree on the North Side of the said road then running south and west for compliment so as to include the dripping spring" on 4 August 1832 and signed by Samuel HARRIS Locator.

Page 231, No. 1060 "Charity W. HARRIS enters fifty acres of land in Marion County on Cumberland Mountain beginning of a popular and black locust marked C.H. running south and west for compliment," dated 21 August 1832 and signed by Charity HARRIS Loca(tor). Archibald W. HARRIS was a son of Samuel HARRIS and Isabel WOOD. Was Charity HARRIS a daughter?

It is believed the HARRIS men mentioned in the following document (Film 593-422, pp 316-7) are, also, sons of Samuel. When an ill granddaughter, in her eighties, was queried as to whether they were brothers of Samuel, she replied "No, sons." The "Indenture [was] made this 14th day of October 1828 between Wiley Belsher Commissioner under a decree of the Circuit Court of Marion County ... and Benjamin Franklin HARRIS and William Charles Cole Claiborn HARRIS ... wherein John McGowan complainant and Samuel HARRIS and Roswell Hale were defts... Wiley Belsher was directed to make sale of land ... to the highest bidder before the Court House in Jasper... the proceeds of such sale to pay to complainant $591 with interest from February ... the over plus to be paid to said HARRIS ... whereas the Wiley Belsher ... did proceed ... [and] Benjamin HARRIS and William Charles Cole [Claiborn] HARRIS became the purchaser for $780 ... sd tract of land lies in Marion County nine miles from Jasper on both sides of the main road leading from Jasper to Winchester on Battle Creek ... containing one hundred and sixty acres or less & on which James HARRIS now lives ...

Book F, page 285, Film 593-423, details the sale of a tract of land in the estate of Benjamin F. HARRIS, deceased, which was purchased by John CLEPPER for $533. John CLEPPER requested the title of the land be made to Archibald W. HARRIS and "Samuel HARRIS acknowledges a satisfaction of his debt to the amount of the sale of the land." William A. Hargis, Clerk of Marion County Circuit Court, certified the sale on 18 March 1852 was a true copy of the decree made in the case of A.W. HARRIS, Administrator vs. Millard, Augusta, Adaline, and Milliand HARRIS who were possibly family members of Benjamin F. HARRIS.
On page 501, Deed Book for January 1866-May 1981, Film 593-425, the deed dated 3 June 1861 pertains to the sale of the 200 acres of land Samuel HARRIS purchased on the side of Cumberland Mountain on 4 August 1832. D. Rankin, Clerk and Master of the Chancery Court, Jasper, Tennessee, placed on sale 19 December 1859 to the highest bidder, the land of Samuel HARRIS, deceased, as “pronounced in the case of Robert I. Raulston and others against Claborne HARRIS and others at September term of the Chancery Court at Jasper in the year 1859.” The land went to Amon Cox for $10 who requested the title go to William J. BRYSON, which implies a family connection or planned arrangement by the family. From other land transaction, it would appear William J. BRYSON’s wife was Amanda HARRIS, probably a daughter of Samuel HARRIS.

The only child of Samuel HARRIS and Isabel WOOD who has been authenticated is Archibald Wood HARRIS born in 1818. The family legend is the oldest child was named Claiborn and he may be the Claiborn HARRIS born in Virginia in 1798, listed on the 1850 U.S. census in Tennessee; however, according to the will of Elijah HARRIS which was recorded 6 May 1842, he mentions his wife Nancy and grand-daughter P. HARRIS, daughter of Clayborn HARRIS. This Claiborn HARRIS in the 1850 Wilson County census had a daughter named Parthena. This raises the question whether “Claiborn” on the 1850 census is a son of Elijah or Samuel. Also, was Elijah a brother of Samuel?

In connection with Claiborn, a researcher speculated the William Charles Cole Claiborn HARRIS probably went by the name “Claiborn” and was Samuel’s son. She based this conclusion on Marion County court records in 1828. Perhaps William HARRIS, born 22 March 1804, died 22 March 1875, married 29 September 1825, Blount County, Tennessee, to Martha RODDY born 1805, died 17 March 1878 and were buried in Jasper, Tennessee, in a cemetery on Tracy Highway was a son. They had twelve children, one of whom was named Samuel. Other possibilities were Allen HARRIS born in 1806, Arthur born in 1813, James and Benjamin Franklin HARRIS whose land was sold to John CLEPPER in 1852 and the deed title was drawn to Archibald W. HARRIS, the only authenticated son of Samuel HARRIS and Isabel WOOD as of February 1983, were all sons of Samuel and Isabel HARRIS. The proven child (second generation) is:

+2. Archibald Wood HARRIS b. 1818, Tenn., d. 17 Mar. 1905, Payette, ID, m. Mary A. KLEPPER/CLEPPER b. 19 Jan. 1922, Marion Co., Tenn. & d. 6 Nov. 1894

Since completing the HARRIS Family History, Betty (Hobbs) LEVY, granddaughter of Archibald Wood HARRIS, learned her cousin, Richard A. HARRIS, Portland, Oregon, had the family Bible of Patrick H. HARRIS which was The New Encyclopaedic Polyglot containing the Old and New Testaments and the Apocrypha. It was illustrated with 1300 fine engravings and published by Scammell & Company, St. Louis, MO in 1877. Betty LEVY, 150 N.E. Hayes, Hillsboro, Oregon 97123, made copies of the pages
listing Births and Deaths which she submitted for publishing in the Harris Family History. The entries were barely decipherable and all in the same handwriting.

It is not known who Patrick H. Harris was, but he probably was the son of Archibald Wood Harris and listed in this history as “Patrick M. Harris.” It will be noted under “Deaths” a Patrick Harris died 6 April 1880. Archibald’s son, Patrick, did not appear in the 1880 census but was in the 1870 census. The entries in the Bible are as follows:

BIRTHS: Samuel Harris, Aug. 1, 1773; Isabella Harris his wife, April 20, 1780; Wm. A.A. Harris there first; June 1, 1800; Phalby Harris, Dec. 10, 1801; Benj. F. Harris Nov. 25, 1803; Isaac H. Harris, Mar. 24, 1807 (or 1809); Sam O. Harris, Mar. 12, 1810 (corrected date); Virginia Harris, May 18, 1812; Charley Harris, Feb. 12, 1815; Ibell (Isabell?) Harris, Mar. 1, 1816; Jarvis (James?) Harris, Feb. 16, 1829; Arabell Willinot Harris, June 11, 1831; Cordela Harris, Apr. 4, 1841; Francrous (?) I. Newborn, Sep. 16, 1830 or 1831; Ida P. Newborn, Sep. 16, 1831 (possible twins); Tenefsee Newborn, Feb. 24, 1836.

DEATHS: S.S. Harris (Samuel?), Nov. 4, 1854; Sam O. Harris, Mar. 12, 1810; Vergra Newborn, May 18, 1812; C.A. Harris, May 31, 1875; Patrick Harris, Apr. 6, 1880; Elendor Harris, May 4, 1847; Ida Turney, Mar. 23, 1871; William Harris, no date given; M.A. Harris, no date given.

According to documents previously mentioned, it can be assumed the Samuel Harris born 1 August 1773 and died 4 November 1854 is the first proven ancestor in this family history. The Cordela Harris born 4 April 1841 coincides with the date of Cordelia Harris born 1841, Tennessee, appearing in the 1850, 1860 and 1870 censuses as daughter of Archibald Wood Harris by first marriage. The children starting with Jarvis/James in the birth lists may not be children of Samuel and Isabel (Wood) Harris because of the thirteen-year differences in birth dates from Ibell/Isabell. It is not known the Newborn and Turney surname connection with the Harris family.

It is hoped someone reading this family history will be able to enlighten the compiler and, also, supply the name of the parents of Samuel Harris.

NO. 2 - ARCHIBALD WOOD HARRIS
(No. 1 Samuel)

Archibald Wood Harris is the only definitely identified son of Samuel Harris and Isabel Wood. According to the U.S. 1850 census, Archibald was born in 1818, Marion County, Tennessee, and died 17 March 1905, Payette, Payette County, Idaho, where he was buried in the Riverside Cemetery. He married twice, first before 1840, and his second marriage was to Mary Angeline Klepper before 1849 when their first child was born A
book on Tennessee marriages in the Tennessee State Library listed “Archy Harris to Mary Fielding, August 3, 1839, Davidson County.” Could this be the first marriage of Archibald Wood Harris? Cordelia Harris listed on the 1850 Tennessee census was born in 1841, two years later. Also, Davidson County adjoins Wilson County, Tennessee, where Archibald’s father, Samuel Harris, lived before moving to Marion County about 1820.

Mary Klepper was the daughter of James Klepper/Clepper and Christine Collier, and was born 19 January 1822, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, according to a descendant of her brother, John Klepper, who married Amanda Birdwell. She died 6 November 1894, fifteen miles from Dufur near Nansene, Wasco County, Oregon, and was buried in a private cemetery on Tygh Ridge where her husband was farming. According to her obituary in The Dalles Chronicle, 14 November 1894, she “lived a consistent member of the Free-Will Baptist Church for 57 years.”

There were a number of land transactions in Marion County, Tennessee, in which Archibald W. Harris was involved as a witness, justice of peace, buyer, or seller. Most of these transactions apparently involved close family members, but in most cases, the exact relationship is unknown.

The first information found on Archibald W. Harris, sent by a researcher, was on Film 593-444, Salt Lake City Library, apparently from a Master Index of Deed Transactions, Marion County, Tennessee: “Number 855: Archibald W. Harris enters one hundred acres of land on top of Cumberland Mountain in Marion County beginning at a large red oak and post oak bush marked A.W.H. each on a ridge or the fork of the turnpike.
and old burnt stand road running South and East for Comp. [Compliment] February 18, 1829.” Signed A.W. Harris Loca(tor). A few years later, Archibald’s father, Samuel Harris (No. 1054) and a Charity W. Harris (Nos. 954 and 1060) also, were “locators” in the same area. Charity may be a sister. Their listings defined the turnpike as “Harris Turnpike Road.”

On 11 October 1842, A.W. Harris was given power of attorney by George W. Rice, and made a $300 down payment on land involved. (Film 593-423 “Marion Co., Tenn. Deeds 1843-1845” pg. 61). On page 74, A. Harris was appointed by power of attorney to represent James Johnson in the sale of a horse in Hawkins County, Tennessee on 28 May 1844. Samuel Harris appeared as a witness on 2 July 1844. On pages 195-196, Samuel Harris sold to Archibald W. Harris, Marion County, Tennessee, for $1.00 an eight-year-old black mare and a five-month old horse colt as a Deed in Trust as security for Benjamin F. Harris, Morgan County, Alabama, to prosecute a suit against George W. Thompson and other members of the Jasper and Pelham Turnpike Company, State of Tennessee. If Samuel lost the suit, the mare and colt were to be sold in public auction to pay all expenses and if a balance, it was to go to Samuel Harris. The Deed of Trust was dated 21 October 1846.

On 18 March 1852, (Bk. F, pg 285, Film 593-423) a report was given by William A. Hargis, clerk of the court of Marion County, Jasper, Tennessee, on petition of Archibald W. Harris, administrator, and Millard, Augusta, Adaline and Milliand Harris, to sell land of Benjamin F. Harris, deceased, at public auction to the highest bidder. The land was sold to John Clepper for $533 who requested the deed be made out to Archibald W. Harris and “Samuel Harris acknowledges a satisfaction of his debt…” It was then “decreed by the court that the tract of land described in the petition be divested out of Benjamin F. Harris, deceased and his heirs, and vested in Archibald W. Harris, his heirs and assigns forever.” The four Harrises mentioned with Archibald were probably children of Benjamin. Also, this land transaction was probably the land Archibald’s grand-daughter said was given to him by an uncle. Was John Clepper the brother of James Clepper, the father of Mary A. Klepper, or was Benjamin F. Harris the brother of Samuel, father of Archibald?

A.W. and J.H. Harris, and A. Foster were witnesses to land transactions between R.S. Raulston and T.L. Alexander in November 1864 (Film 593-424, Deeds Marion Co., Tenn., 1854-1866, pp. 728-730). On 16 June 1865, A.W. Harris gave mineral rights to A.G. Ransom on 150 acres of land in the tenth and eleventh districts of Marion County (Film 593-425, Marion Co. Deeds 1866-1875, pp 13-14). A.W. Harris was to get ten percent of mineral mined, but if nothing found within ten years, the lease would terminate. On page 49, A.W. Harris, as justice of peace, signed a mortgage instrument for R.S. Raulston on 15 May 1866. On 15 April 1867, A.W. Harris attested to deeds drawn up in connection with estate of Hinchee Gilliam (Vol. K, Deeds for 1871-1875, pg 294). From 20 January to 25 February 1872, A.W. Harris was a witness in three transactions of
the Clepper and Gilliam families.

It was about this time consideration was given to leaving Tennessee and locating in some other part of the country. At one time, Archibald W. Harris had a large plantation with slaves. Prior to the Civil War, he was bothered by the attitude toward slaves. They were not supposed to be given an education, but some of his slaves were tutored in their home along with the Harris children, but they studied under the bed to keep others from knowing they were being taught. After the war, there was much unrest in connection with releasing slaves. Also, Archibald’s daughter, apparently Cynthia, had tuberculosis and they thought the climate of the West would be better for her. In 1873, Archibald began divesting of his Tennessee property.

A.W. Harris deeded to Margaret A. Gudger “land lying on the East side of Battle Creek . . . County of Marion containing one hundred acres more or less . . . on the Harris Turnpike road . . .” for $1500 on 11 February 1873 (Film 593-426, pg. 201). The deed was, also, signed by M.A. Harris and witnessed by J.H. Harris, and Amanda and W.J. Bryson. This may have been the land Archibald bought in 1829.

On 11 November 1873 (Deed Bk. for Jan. 1866-May 1871, Film 593-425, pp 624-625) A.W. Harris and M.A. Harris deeded to Jonathan Lasater, Marion County, “in consideration of the sum of one thousand dollars . . . land bounded as follows: Beginning . . . North East corner of A.W. Harris old tract of land and running then with W.J. Bryson’s line round with the meanders of Battle creek to the Harris Turnpike road ford . . . to where the east line of the old Harris tract of land crosses the same . . . containing sixty five acres more or less.” Their signatures were witnessed by J.O. Gudger and J.H. Harris.

Following the sale of this land, it was stated by descendants the family moved to Georgia for about a year and a half while they prepared for the trip to Oregon in 1875. Their daughter (Ara) Belle told her children it was a terrible trip and she never wanted to see any pictures of covered wagons crossing the plains. Belle was about sixteen years old at the time. There were fifty wagons in the train and a preacher and a doctor were members of the group. It took six months to make the trip. Many people died as there was much sickness. Belle was particularly upset by the necessary fording of rivers, and the wagons being placed in a circle each night with guards on duty to protect them from the Indians. Their wagon train came through Prineville, Oregon, and crossed the Cascade Mountains over the Santiam Pass. They settled in the Brownsville, Linn County, Oregon area. Since there were no schools near their home, the children (Thomas, Laura and Belle) attended the Principia Academy in Harrisburg and boarded there while going to school.

Sometime about 1885, the Archibald Harris family moved to Wasco County, Oregon, and settled on land on Tygh Ridge where he raised wheat and sheep. In 1898, he sold his property and moved to Idaho. Congress had passed a bill which limited the number of sheep an individual could graze according to how much land he owned. Also, it was required ranges must be
fenced which, also, restricted grazing. He homesteaded one hundred and sixty acres in Whitley Bottom, six miles south of Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho. Later, he sold eighty acres and deeded the remaining eighty acres to his daughter-in-law, Edith (Craft) HARRIS, wife of his son Thomas Klepper HARRIS. The land was cleared in 1902.

Upon Archibald W. HARRIS retirement, he moved to Payette and made several trips to visit relatives in Tennessee, South Carolina, Georgia and Texas. Unfortunately, his grand-daughter, Edna (Harris) HOBBS did not recall the names of these relatives. She insisted Governor Isham HARRIS, Tennessee, "was grandfather's brother's son" thus making Archibald W. HARRIS a son of Isham HARRIS who married Lucy DAVIDSON. This has not been confirmed by documents. She, also, said Governor James S. HOGG of Texas was a cousin who Archibald would visit on his trips South. This relationship has not been confirmed.

Archibald W. HARRIS lived in Payette County, Idaho, for seven years and died at the age of eighty-seven at the home of his son, Thomas. His obituary in the Payette Independent, Payette, Idaho, Friday, March 24, 1905, page one, stated he died from asthma and old age. His funeral was held at the Christian Church and he was buried in the Riverside Cemetery. His tombstone said he died 7 March; however, the obituary dated Friday, 24 March, stated he “died last Friday morning,” which makes the tombstone date incorrect. At the time of his death, his daughter Belle KALIN was living in Portland, Elizabeth Dyer in Arkansas, Heylen HARRIS in Texas, Robert HARRIS in Nevada, Laura Wearyrick in Eugene, Oregon, and son Thomas in Payette.

Except for the first three children who supposedly are by his first marriage, the children (third generation) of Archibald Wood HARRIS and Mary Angeline KLEPPER are:

1. Cordelia HARRIS b. 1841, Tenn. & listed on the 1870 Marion Co., Tenn. census with the following children (fourth generation) all b. in Tenn: (1) Mary HARRIS b. 1859, (2) Sarah HARRIS b. 1861, (3) Amanda HARRIS b. 1863, (4) Martha A. HARRIS b. 1864, (5) Patrick J. HARRIS b. 1869. Cordelia's name was never included by the family in list of children except on the 1850 and 1860 censuses.

2. Victoria HARRIS b. 1842/43. Her name was never included by the family except listed on the U.S. census as a family member.

3. Elizabeth HARRIS b. 1844, Tenn. & listed in her father's obituary as "daughter, Elizabeth Dyer, living in Arkansas." A grand-daughter said she was a daughter by Archibald's first marriage.

4. James Heylen HARRIS b. ca 1849, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn. m. in Oreg. & lived in Klamath Co., Oreg.

5. William HARRIS b. ca 1850. He disappeared when young and the family thought there was "foul play." His name was on the 1850 census but not on the 1870 census.

6. Cynthia Ann HARRIS b. 1853, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn. It was thought she had tuberculosis and was one of the reasons for the family migrating, hoping to improve her health. She d. of pneumonia shortly after arriving in Linn Co., Oreg.

7. Patrick M. HARRIS b. 1854, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn. & killed in a duel
after the 1870 Tenn. Census taken in Marion Co.

4. Thomas Klepper HARRIS b. 27 Aug. 1855, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn., d. 21 June 1933, Payette, Payette Co., ID & m. 27 Dec. 1892 Edith May CRAFT.

5. Laura HARRIS b. 21 Apr. 1857, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn., d. 2 Jan 1939 Hailey, ID, m. 27 Feb. 1876, Thomas J. HILL.

6. Arabella (Belle) HARRIS b. 11 June 1860, Jasper, Marion Co., Tenn., d. 6 Apr. 1950, Bend, Oreg., & m. ca 1880 Theodore KALIN.


NO. 5 - LAURA HARRIS
(No. 2 Archibald W., No. 1 Samuel)

Laura Harris (1857-1939), daughter of Archibald Harris.

Laura HARRIS was the ninth child (third generation) of Archibald Wood HARRIS and the sixth child of Mary Angeline KLEPPER. She was b. 21 April 1857, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, and died 2 January 1939, Hailey, Blaine County, Idaho, where she was buried in the Hailey Cemetery. She was married twice. First, on 27 February 1876, Shedd, Linn County, Oregon, to Thomas J. HILL born 11 August 1843, Van Buren County, Iowa, who left her and went to Idaho, and she divorced him about 1895 and married Solomon WEARYRICK, Wasco County, about 1897.

Regarding Laura’s two marriages, the story told was Laura HARRIS and Solomon WEARYRICK were “courting” before she married Tom HILL. Solomon left Shedd, Linn County, to take temporary work in Washington
Laura Harris and second husband, Solomon Wearyrick.

state. His letters to Laura were intercepted by her sister, Cynthia, as conspired with Tom Hill who wanted to marry Laura. Since she didn’t hear from Sol Wearyrick, she thought he did not want to marry her, so she married Thomas J. Hill. After their three children were born, she learned of the deception and gave him such a bad time he left her. During this time, Solomon had, also, married and had two children, Winifred born 20 December 1885, and Lester born about three years later. When Solomon’s wife died in the 1890s, Laura divorced Tom Hill and married Sol Wearyrick.

As Solomon’s work pattern involved traveling around to various locations, Laura went with him to Washington state and then to Coquille, Oregon. In the meantime, Tom Hill returned to Wasco County and bought some railroad land on the Deschutes River. He sold part of the land and bought a place on Smock Prairie, Wasco County, and gave the remainder of the Deschutes land to his two sons where they and their sister, Nola, lived with their mother. Nola married Edwin L. Craft in 1905 and lived on his wheat ranch on Center Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon. The sons, Albert and Walter Hill, left the Deschutes ranch in 1912 and Laura went to live in Willamette and West Linn, Clackamas County, where her oldest grandson, George Craft, spent two school years with her, and the next grandson, Percy Craft, spent one school year as it was too far for them to go to school from their parent’s ranch in Wasco County. The school year of 1914-15, her daughter Nola Craft and all the children lived with Laura Wearyrick and the youngest daughter, Emma, was born on 15 April 1915. The Craft family returned to the ranch and the children were then old enough to ride their ponies three miles to attend the Center Ridge School.

Laura (Harris) Wearyrick then moved to Blaine County, Idaho, to live with her oldest son, Walter, until he married a widow in 1938. Laura then spent three months with her grandson George’s family in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and three months with her grandson Percy on the wheat ranch before returning to Hailey, Idaho, where she died 2 January 1939. She was buried in the Hailey Cemetery to the right of Highway 93.
entering Hailey from the Midwest. Her tombstone is in the front section, near the middle of the third row of tombstones under a clump of trees, stating, “LAURA WEARYRICK 1856-1939.” Her obituary in “The Hailey Times,” Idaho, Thursday, January 5, 1939, page 1, third column, said she “came to Idaho (in 1916) living at Obsidian until a few years ago when she moved to Hailey.”

Solomon WEARYRICK and Laura were never divorced but were separated. He lived in The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, before his death and was buried there.

The children (fourth generation) of Laura HARRIS and Thomas Jefferson HILL were:

i. Walter Wade HILL b. 1 May 1877, Shedd, Linn Co., Oreg, d. in the 1940s, Hailey, Blaine Co., ID & m. a widow late in life. They had no chn.

ii. Nola Viola HILL b. 7 Jy 1879, Shedd, Linn Co., Oreg., d. 2 April 1924, Marion Co., Oreg. & m. 1905 Edwin Lee CRAFT b. 17 Jy 1965, Shelbyville, Shelby Co., ILL, d. 15 Nov. 1928, Umatilla Co., Oreg., & both were buried in the Dufur IOOF Cemetery, Wasco Co., Oreg. They were parents of seven sons and two dtrs. See the HILL Family History and the CRAFT Family History for more detail, especially in connection with the CRAFT children.


For further information about the HILL children, see the Hill Family History.
SIBLING SECTION

NO. 3 - JAMES HEYLEN HARRIS
(No. 2 Archibald W., No. 1 Samuel)

James Heylen HARRIS was the fourth child of Archibald Wood HARRIS and the first child (third generation) by his second marriage to Mary Angeline KLEPPER. Heylen, as he was called, was born about 1849, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee. He crossed the plains to Oregon in 1875 where he was married, the name of his wife is unknown. Very little is known about this family.

After Heylen's marriage, he lived in Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon. At the time of his father Archibald's death in Payette, Idaho, the obituary said Heylen was living in Texas but did not name the town.

Heylen HARRIS and his wife were the parents of three sons and two daughters. One of the daughters lived in Boise, Idaho—name unknown. One of the sons, Clarence HARRIS, was married twice. Clarence and his wife visited his Aunt Laura (Harris) Wearyick for two or three months during the winter of 1913, when she was living in Willamette, Clackamas County, Oregon, when her grandson, George CRAFT, was living with her to attend school. George was in the second grade at that time.

No other information has been learned about James Heylen HARRIS.

NO. 4 - THOMAS KLEPPER HARRIS
(No. 2, Archibald W., No. 1, Samuel)

Thomas Klepper HARRIS was the eighth child (third generation) of Archibald Wood HARRIS and the fifth child by his second marriage to Mary Angeline KLEPPER. Thomas was born 24 August 1855, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, according to his children although his biography (History of Idaho, Vol. 2, pg 902, published 1920) stated he was born 26 August. He died 21 June 1933, Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho, from hemorrhaging ulcers. On 27 December 1892, Wasco County, Oregon, he married Edith May CRAFT, daughter of Jacob CRAFT and Rosanna DECKER. Edith was born 29 April 1872 (tombstone said 1873), Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri, and died 27 August 1933, about two months after her husband's death. They were buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Payette, Payette County, Idaho. The Harris Family Plot in the cemetery is approximately twenty-five yards from the cemetery entrance and across the road from the cemetery tool shed.

Tom HARRIS (as he was called) was about twenty-years old when his parents started their migration across the plains to Oregon. In 1873, they sold their home in Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, and spent about a year and a half in Georgia before crossing the plains to the Willamette Valley, Oregon, in 1875. They settled in the Brownsville area, Linn County, Oregon, where they lived about ten years before moving to Tygh Ridge,
Wasco County, Oregon, where they lived about twelve years.

The Wasco County land records show Thomas HARRIS was granted 160 acres of land on 28 February 1889 by the United States and the grant was signed by Grover Cleveland, president. It was filed 28 July 1897. (Vol. M, Patents, pg. 372) On 10 October 1890, Thomas HARRIS, unmarried, granted a mortgage to Horatio Fargher for $4081.80 (Vol. J. Mortgages, pg. 471). Other land records in The Dalles, Oregon, Courthouse showed Thomas HARRIS acquired 240 acres under date of 27 April 1897 which was filed 29 July 1897 (Vol. R. pg. 398). There was no specific record found on the sale of this property.

Along with his other agricultural pursuits, Tom HARRIS raised fancy horses on his Tygh Ridge homestead. His grand-daughter related her grandmother Edith said she was first attracted to her husband as he was riding around the country, always immaculately groomed, on one of his beautiful horses, or was driving a carriage drawn by them. Edith was raised on a Center Ridge wheat ranch about twelve miles from the small town of Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and about the same distance from where Tom lived on Tygh Ridge, but she never saw his home until after their marriage. She was surprised to learn the home she was moving to was not as nice as the home she was leaving; however, she had no difficulty adjusting to her new home.

On 25 November 1893, Thomas HARRIS and his wife, Edith, granted a mortgage to George Berries for $963 (Vol. M. Mortgages, pg. 59). Then, on 19 November 1897, they were again grantors of a mortgage to C.W. Dietzel for $800 (Vol. C or O, Mortgages, pg. 374). A year later, Tom and his father, Archibald W. HARRIS decided to move to Payette County, Idaho; so
Thomas and Edith Harris sold their land to Horatio Fargher for $1400, issuing a warranty deed on 15 October 1898 which was filed 1 November 1898 (Vol. L, Deeds, pgs. 343).

Their Idaho home was in Whitley Bottom possibly adjacent to his father Archibald's 160-acre homestead, where he engaged in the sheep industry for ten years, then he sold out to his son, Thomas Acklen Harris, and moved to eighty acres four miles southwest of Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho, which he had secured as a desert claim. It was planted to alfalfa and general grain crops. He was considered as one of the progressive farmers of the district. His enterprise and industry were the basic elements of his success, and the family had many friends where they lived (History of Idaho, Vol. 2, pg. 902).

Thomas K. Harris and Edith Craft were the parents of six children (fourth generation):


ii. Benjamin Franklin Harris b. 2 Apr. 1895, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. Tacoma, WA & m. 4 Mar. 1926, Lucille Irving


iv. Kate Marie Harris b. 4 Nov. 1899, Payette Co., ID & m. Joseph Divish.


vi. Bonnie Madge Harris b. 20 Nov. 1905, ID, m/1 4 Jan. 1926 John Salisbury Cooper.
i. Edna Rae HARRIS was born 5 December 1893, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, and died in her sleep 18 November 1981, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon. On 25 December 1917, she married Earl HOBBS born 5 September 1889, Napowne, Nebraska, and died 18 June 1963, Cornelius, Washington County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Hillsboro Pioneer Cemetery, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon.

When Edna was five years old, her parents moved to Payette, Idaho. She graduated from elementary and high school in Payette, and then attended Lewiston State Normal School, Idaho. Edna taught school in Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho, and Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, before and after her marriage. For a number of years, they lived in the Ladd’s Addition near Laurelhurst Park in northeast Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. In the 1920s they purchased a small acreage at Cornelius, Washington County, Oregon, where they were living at the time of Earl’s death. They operated a cherry orchard for twenty years and discovered a spray to control vines in the trees which saved their orchard when others in the country were not so fortunate. Edna was very active in community affairs. She was the chairman of the Community Service Department for the Oregon Federation of Women’s Clubs; Red Cross secretary; and president of the County Federation of Women’s Clubs, Cornelius Civic Improvement Club and Hillsboro Garden Club. Earl HOBBS was a civil engineer. He was county engineer for Washington County for many years. Also, he was a civil engineer for the large Bonneville Dam Project, obtaining right-of-way for the transmission lines.

Their daughter, and only child, had returned to live with her parents after her husband’s death in 1953. As Edna grew older, she lost a leg due to complications of diabetes and was confined to a wheelchair. She was a very competent woman, and it was surprising how much she could accomplish from her wheelchair. She finally sold their Cornelius home and she and daughter, Betty, moved to Hillsboro where they only had a lawn to care for instead of several acres. Edna remained at home in spite of her weakening condition and was always happy to have visitors. The only child (fifth generation) of Edna HARRIS and Earl HOBBS was:

1. Elizabeth Anne (Betty) HOBBS born 7 May 1919, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 3 July 1946, she married Sumner LEVY born 21 June 1902, New York. He died 27 December 1953, San Francisco, California, and was buried in the Forest Lawn Cemetery, Burbank, Los Angeles County, California. Betty HOBBS served as a WAVE during World War II. After her husband died she returned to Oregon with her children to live with her parents. She attended Oregon State University. After graduation, she started her business career and retired in 1983 as department manager for Tektronix Export Department, Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon, where she had worked for twenty-two years. The children (sixth generation) of Betty HOBBS and Sumner LEVY are:
a. Toby Ann LEVY b. 23 May 1947, San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA who m. 10 July 1971 Stephen M. EASLEY b. 3 Oct. 1944. They are both engineers & in 1973 were living in Seattle, King Co., WA where Toby worked on the Trident Submarine at Bremerton, Kitsap Co., WA and Stephen worked on the Toronto, Canada, rail line. Toby's hobby is raising horses and dogs.

b. Thomas Hobbs LEVY b. 18 July 1948, San Francisco, CA & m. 29 Aug. 1970 Christine Anne PULLIN b. 29 June 1948. They are living in Salem, Marion County, Oregon where he is an engineer for the State of Oregon.

ii. Benjamin Franklin HARRIS was born 2 April 1895, Nansene, Wasco County, Oregon, and died in Tacoma, King County, Washington. On 4 March 1926, he married Lucille IRVING. Very little has been found about this family. In his father's biography, ("History of Idaho" pg. 902 pub. 1920) it said he served in the Medical Corps of the 41st Division in France during World War I. They were parents of three children (fifth generation):

1. Robert Irving HARRIS who married three times and had two children (sixth generation) by his first marriage and one by his second marriage: Jennifer, Robin and Elizabeth Lucille HARRIS.

2. James Alfred HARRIS married Maria IMMACULATA. They were divorced. Their son (sixth generation) Juan Benjamin HARRIS was born 6 June 1966.

3. Benjamin Franklin HARRIS, Jr. was called "Bims." He died from a heart attack. His wife's name is unknown. They had a son, Theodore HARRIS.

iii. Robert Burns HARRIS, called "Uncle Black" by family members, was born 27 October 1897, Wasco County, Oregon, died 3 July 1952, Portland,
Multnomah County, Oregon, and was buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery. On 22 January 1923, he married Dorothy Shake born 10 September 1899, Faribault, Faribault County, Minnesota. Robert Harris operated Shell Oil Stations in Portland, Oregon. They were parents of two sons (fifth generation):

1. Gerald (Jerry) Robert Harris born 23 May 1926, Spokane, Spokane County, Washington. He first married Connie Ashbahr and were parents of two sons (sixth generation):
   a. William Robert Harris b. 16 Jan. 1950 & m. Linda Ross
   b. David Lee Harris b. 23 Apr. 1951 & m. Susan Murdoch
   c. Steven Harris b. 19 Mar. 1957, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. Cindy Dinkle and they have a daughter (seventh generation) Lindsey Katherine Marie Harris b. 2 Nov. 1982
   d. Michael Harris b. 20 Nov. 1958, Portland, Oreg.

2. Richard Thomas Harris b. 22 Feb. 1935, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and married Joan Robinson born 2 December 1937, Portland. Their children (sixth generation), all born in Portland, are:
   a. Brent Harris b. 6 Aug. 1959
   b. Brian Christopher Harris b. 24 May 1963
   c. Todd Harris b. 4 Sept. 1964

iv. Kate Marie Harris was born 4 November 1899, Payette County, Idaho, and married Joseph Divish. They had two sons (fifth generation):

1. Donald Joseph (Buster) Divish who married first Leatha; and married second, Dina. Buster died at Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon in 1982. He had two children (sixth generation), one by each marriage: Dale Divish, and Kay Divish II.

2. Robert Divish who died of a stroke. His wife’s name was Mary. They had two children (sixth generation): Kay Divish I, and Robert Divish.

v. Thomas Acklin Harris was born 30 April 1902, Payette, Payette County, Idaho. He was murdered in April 1943, and buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Payette, Idaho. On 13 December 1922, Payette County, he married Juanita June Irwin born 22 January 1907 Placer, Klamath County, Oregon, which is located near Klamath Falls. In 1979, she was living in Ontario, Malheur County, Oregon, just across the border from Payette, Idaho. After her husband’s death, she married several times and divorced. She said she was looking for a husband who was as good to her as her first husband, but never found one. Thomas Acklin Harris had eighty acres of land in Whitley Bottom, six miles from Fruitland, Payette County, Idaho. He increased his acreage to a full section, buying eighty acres of land his grandfather had given Edith (Craft) Harris, wife of Thomas K. Harris. Thomas Acklin was a successful farmer and business man. He had a special aptitude for mathematics and business. The farm was sold in 1950 by his widow, Juanita. The children (fifth generation) of Thomas Acklin Harris
1. Katherine Elinor Harris born 28 May 1923, Payette County, Idaho, on the homestead of her grandfather Archibald Wood Harris in Whitley Bottoms. She married 3 February 1945, Oakland, California, Howell (Hal) Yarbrough born 30 November 1908, Toone, Tennessee. He died 26 October 1975, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, of a heart attack. His parents were William Washington Yarbrough and Dora Eleanora Harris, a granddaughter of Governor Isham Harris of Tennessee. Hal Yarbrough was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Katherine attended the University of Idaho 1942-43, and was a U.S. Navy WAVE 1943-45. After her husband's death, she attended Chemeketa Community College, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, 1976-77. The children (sixth generation) of Katherine Harris and Howell (Hal) Yarbrough are:

   
   b. Lydia Maxine Yarbrough b. 9 Aug. 1950, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. & m. 23 Dec. 1969 Gary Lee Hagen b. 2 July 1949, Wisc. They were divorced in 1977 & Lydia was attending Univ. of Washington, Seattle, King Co., WA. They were parents of (seventh generation) Heather Lee Hagen b. 17 Apr. 1975
   

2. Thomas (Tat) Clair Harris born in May 1925 and died in 1927 of a birth defect and was buried in Riverside Cemetery, Payette, Idaho.

3. John D. Harris born 15 September 1927 near Nyssa, Malheur County, Oregon. He married, first, Josephine ________, they had no children, and divorced. His second marriage was to a widow, Mary ________ with two sons whom he adopted. John and Mary divorced in 1976. John Harris attended Hill Military Academy, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He enlisted in the U.S. Navy during World War II. His business activities were varied: he was a watchmaker, worked for National Guard in New Mexico, and in 1957, became an insurance agent for State Farm. He was living in Houston, Harris County, Texas, in 1979. The children (sixth generation) of John and Mary Harris were:

   a. Richard (Rick) Harris adopted by John
   b. Mark Harris - adopted by John
   c. Kathleen Harris b. 29 May 1959
   d. Theresa (Terri) Harris b. 17 Nov. 1960
   e. Thomas Acklin Harris II b. 2 May 1962
   f. Diane (DeeDee) Harris b. 8 Aug. 1963

4. Maxine Virginia Harris born 18 April 1931, Payette County, Idaho, on the homestead farm of her great grandfather, Archibald Wood Harris, located six miles south of Fruitland, Idaho. She married, first,
Frederick (Shorty) Daniels and they were divorced. Her second marriage was to Chester William MARRS born 1907, died January 1976, and buried in Pendleton, Umatilla County, Oregon. Maxine became the Director of the Respiratory Therapy Department at the Holy Rosary Hospital, Ontario, Malheur County, Oregon. In 1979, she became a Nursing Home Administrator in Ontario. The children (sixth generation) of Maxine Virginia HARRIS were:

a. Robert (Bob) Aaron Daniels b. 2 Sept 1945. He m. Mary ______ & had two chn. (Roberta & Deidre DANIELS - seventh generation) & divorced. He m. Shirley ______ & had Angela DANIELS & were divorced. He then remarried his first wife, Mary, and had a son Robert (Bobbie) DANIELS b. 1975. The father, Robert DANIELS, owns a laundry in Burns, Harney Co., Oreg.

b. Frederick Thomas (Tom) Daniels b. 7 Sept 1947, Ontario, Malheur Co., Oreg., m. Nancy ______ & had Tami DANIELS, and then divorced. He m. second to Lynn ______ & also divorced. Tom is an electronics engineer in the nuclear field.

c. Susan Kay Daniels b. 30 July 1953, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. also m. and divorced twice. First husband was Jeff BERG, & second husband was Neville BEHARIE and had son Nicole BEHARIE b. 1 Apr. 1977, Washington, D.C.

The children by Maxine's second marriage are:

d. Deborah (Debbie) Lee MARRS b. 17 Mar. 1961, Springfield, Lane Co., Oreg. She was attending Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg. in 1979

e. Theron Jay (T. Jay) MARRS b. 17 Mar. 1961, twin to Debbie, & attending the University of Oregon, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. in 1979

The information on the Thomas HARRIS family supplied by Katherine (Harris) YARBROUGH.

NO. 6 - ARABELLA (BELLE) HARRIS
(No. 2 Archibald W., No. 1 Samuel)

Arabella (Belle) Harris (1860-1950),
daughter of Archibald W. Harris.

Arabella (Belle) Harris was the tenth child (third generation) of Archibald Wood Harris and the seventh child by his second marriage to Mary Angeline KLEPPER. She was born 11 June 1860, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, and died 6 April 1950, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, while visiting her daughter, Mary (Kalin) WARD. Belle was living at 105 Saratoga Street, Park Rose, Multnomah County, Oregon, before her death. She married, first, Theodore KALIN about 1880. He was born in 1848, Russia, and was an engineer by profession. They moved to Portland about 1890. Belle remarried after his death to Albert DEMING who died 18 April 1941. She was living on Maryland Avenue, Portland, at the time of her second marriage, but after about three years they moved to Battle­ground, Washington, After her second husband died, she resumed the name
of KALIN as that was the surname of her children.

Belle HARRIS was only fifteen years old when her parents came to Oregon by covered wagon. She thought it was a terrible trip and never wanted to see any pictures about covered wagons crossing the plains. There was much sickness and many deaths in addition to the constant fear of being attacked by Indians even though others in her family never reported attacks. When they traveled through the present town of Prineville, Oregon, there were only scattered homes and one business establishment which was a composite store and blacksmith operated by Barney Prine. They crossed the Cascade Mountains at Santiam Pass and settled in Linn County, near Brownsville, Oregon. Her obituary said she lived in Portland about sixty years.

Arabella (Belle) HARRIS and Theodore KALIN were the parents of six children (fourth generation):

i. Jay KALIN b. 1 Aug. 1883, d. 1 June 1968, Seattle, King Co., WA, & m. 1916 Nancy BRANDT b. 1890 & d. 1946. He was chief steam engineer for the City of Seattle for 30 years. He took his engineer's license test each year until he was 85 years old and passed it.

ii. Robert KALIN b. 1884 & d. in 1884 of croup when 11 months old.

iii. Mary Ethyl KALIN b. 11 Dec. 1886, d. 21 May 1970, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg., & m. twice - 2nd m. 1921 to Elmer WARD. (more later)

iv. Myrtle Edith KALIN b. 29 May 1889, Damascus, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 10 Aug. 1979, Portland, Oreg. & m. 26 Nov. 1914, Charles Curtis McCoy. (more later)


vi. Hazel Belle KALIN b. 14 Dec. 1894, d. in 1929 from tuberculosis acquired while she was taking nurses training in Sellwood Hospital, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. She was bur. in Rose City Cemetery, Portland, as were her father and mother, Belle and Theodore KALIN; and her siblings, Jay KALIN, Mary (Kalin) WARD, and Myrtle (Kalin) and Charles C. McCoy.

iii. Mary Ethyl KALIN was born 11 December 1886 and died 21 May 1970, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, where she had been living with her niece, Marcille (McCoy) Poulton. Her first marriage was in 1911 to Dr. William Bonnallie, Joseph, Oregon, where they lived for three years and then moved to Blaine, Hatcomb County, Washington, near the British Columbia border. She was divorced in 1917 and married, second, 1921 to Elmer WARD born 20 August 1887 and died 10 November 1965, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon, where they had lived for many years. Mary was a nurse by profession. She was a friendly person, always very meticulous in her habits. She enjoyed entertaining and her home was always immaculate. They had a beautiful home on the Deschutes River in Bend, Oregon. After Mary and Elmer WARD visited Mary's cousin, George W. Craft, on the Island of Maui, Hawaii, they bought a home in October 1955 in the Harbor View area overlooking Kahului Harbor and less than a mile from their
cousin's home. Elmer had retired in July 1955, after thirty-seven years of service as a purchasing agent and office manager for the Brooks-Scanlon Lumber Corporation, Bend, Oregon. Beginning in January, 1956, they spent three or more months on the Island of Maui for about six years. At that time, Elmer was failing in health; so they sold their Maui home and spent the entire following years until his death in Bend. Mary never had any children but she enjoyed her stepson, Douglas WARD, and his family who lived near them in Bend. Following her husband's death, due to ill health, Mary moved to Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon.

iv. Myrtle Edith KALIN was born 29 May 1889, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died instantly in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, while weeding flowers in her garden on 10 August 1979 at the age of ninety years. On 26 November 1914, she married Charles Curtis McCoy born 6 July 1884, Churubusco, Whitley County, Indiana, the thirteenth child of John McCoy and Margaret McCOWEN. Charles McCoy died 18 January 1962, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Charles and Myrtle were married on Thanksgiving day, 26 November 1914, in the house Charles built for them on Boston Avenue, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Myrtle KALIN was very similar to her sister, Mary, but she was more gentle in disposition. She loved her home and it was always in perfect order when visitors called. Her husband owned his own plumbing business, McCoy Plumbing, which is still operated in Portland under the same name. Charles McCoy had a son, Harold, born in 1907 and later adopted as Harold LeDuc who died about 1952, Tillamook, Tillamook County, Oregon; and a daughter, Nellie Elizabeth (Helen) born 22 November 1908 by a previous marriage. Helen was married in 1929, Portland, Oregon, to Dr. Joseph G. Wilson, M.D. who suffered a stroke on 8 February 1972, Moscow, Latah County, Idaho, and died November 1974, Moscow, Idaho. Charles McCoy was a member of the Irvington Masonic Lodge, Portland, Oregon, and installed as Worshipful Master on 19 December 1947. Myrtle KALIN and Charles McCoy moved to 3204 N.E. 26th Street, Portland, Oregon, in 1929. They had only one child (fifth generation):

1. Marcile Belle McCoy was born 2 April 1919, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and married 29 September 1939 in the Portland home of her parents to Charles Edgar (Chuck) POULTON, son of Richard POULTON and Narrie Jane QUEEN. Chuck was born 2 August 1917 on a cattle ranch near Oakley, Cassia County, Idaho. In their first seven years of married life, Marcile and Chuck moved twenty-one times and lived in five western states, not counting three moves attributable to the U.S. Navy. Charles POULTON was professor of range ecology and head of the Department of Range Management in the College of Agriculture, Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, for twenty-five years. He resigned in December 1973 to enter private consulting as director of the Range and Resource Ecology Division, Earth Satellite Corporation, Berkeley, California. Chuck's long-term
career goal was to be a consultant in natural resources management. His involvement in the earth resources phase of the space program, beginning in 1965, sped the change. He was a principal investigator for Range Management Applications through the exciting introduction of the Space Age from Apollo VII through the Skylab programs. Chuck organized and led the first investigation to assess the utility of Gemini IV space photography for vegetation assessment which led to travel and project work in eighteen countries on five continents, much of which Marcile shared as technical assistant and note taker.

Together they saw many parts of the world which the traditional tourist never see and have over 6,000 colored slides of their travels. In 1976, they took a two-year leave of absence from Earth Satellite Corporation to work with the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations in Rome, Italy, where Chuck was senior officer for Rangelands and Pastures. They returned to Santa Clara, California, as principal associate with Earth Satellite Corporation and his own private consulting business, Charles E. Poulton Associate. In 1982, this work took Chuck twice to West Africa and once to Oman on project work for USAID, the World Bank and the Oman Government. These activities resulted in Charles E. Poulton being listed in Who's Who in the World, Who's Who in the West and Who's Who in America; but Chuck says his greatest pride, outside of his wife and four children, are his thirty graduate students, half with PhD’s, who are doing great things for humanity around the world.

Chuck and Marcile are developing a domestic and international marketing organization and consulting in business development. They still own their ten-acre “farmette” near Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, where they raised Arabian horses with daughters Janie and Betty. The children (sixth generation) of Marcile B. McCoy and Charles E. Poulton, all born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, except the first son, are:


b. Robert John (Bob) Poulton born 17 October 1945, and married 31 July 1971, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, Catherine Rose (Cathy) Charbonneau, daughter of Henry Fabian Charbonneau and Margaret Claire Conrad. Catherine was born 20 September 1948, Warroad, Minnesota. They live in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where Bob has his own cement construction business and since 1979 has been an associate with his father’s
marketing and business development consultation. Cathy is an elementary school teacher working with disturbed children. They are parents of two sons (seventh generation):


c. Mary Jane POULTON born 22 May 1950 and married 25 November 1976, Donald Duane DABERKOW. They divorced in April 1980 and Jane took back her maiden name. There were no children. In 1973, Jane moved to Greeley, Colorado where she received her degree in graphic arts and worked in printing. About 1980, Jane moved to Santa Clara, Santa Clara County, California, where she works for Intel Corporation in their printing department. Jane is an accomplished horsewoman and riding instructor. She has won many ribbons showing in open shows against the best in the West.

d. Betty Jean POULTON born 29 Oct 1953, married 18 August 1973, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, to Steven Eugene PETRONE and they were divorced in 1980. They had no children. Betty attended Willamette University, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, majoring in languages before moving to California where she became a data input operator for Hughes Air West and was promoted to supervisor/manager of the Hughes Air West Computer Facility, San Mateo, California. She was transferred to Phoenix, Arizona, with Republic Airlines where she is a computer programmer. On 31 December 1981, Betty married James Orville STRONG, Jr., born 19 November 1946, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, son of James Orville STRONG and Betty Jean TURNER. James STRONG, Jr. has three sons by a former marriage. Betty Jean (Poulton) and James STRONG now live in Las Vegas, Nevada, where Jim is manager of the computer facility for Summa Corporation.

v. Albert KALIN was born 14 May 1892, died in 1947, and married September 1919 Sophronia BLAINE born 1890. Albert was an engineer and an inventor. His outstanding invention was governors for automotive equipment. During World War II, ninety-eight percent of the governors installed in war equipment were his. He was a wealthy man. The children (fifth generation) of Albert KALIN and Sophronia BLAINE are:
1. Theodore Albert KALIN b. 1921
2. Annabelle KALIN b. 1922 and married James K. TRUITT b. 1917. Their children (sixth generation) are Teresa, Christine, and James KALIN.
3. John Blaine KALIN b. 1923 and married, wife’s name unknown
No. 7 - JOSEPH ROBERT HARRIS
(No. 2 Archibald W., No. 1 Samuel)

Joseph Robert Harris was the eleventh child of Archibald Wood Harris and the eighth child by his second marriage to Mary Angeline Klepper. He was born in 1862, Jasper, Marion County, Tennessee, died in 1935, Payette County, Idaho and was buried in the Riverside Cemetery, Payette, Payette County, Idaho. He never married.

Robert Harris seemed to follow his older brother, Thomas, where he went. After crossing the plains with his parents, he went with them to Wasco County, Oregon, following the time they spent in Linn County, Oregon. He was involved in at least five land transactions in Wasco County in about the same proximity as his father's and brother's land. The following entries were found in the records of the Wasco County Courthouse in The Dalles, Oregon:

1. On 18 January 1892, the U.S. Patent to Joseph Robert Harris as a cash entry was signed by President Benjamin Harrison. It was filed 12 October 1892. (Vol. R, Patents, pg. 151) The patent was for 120 acres.
2. On 28 March 1898, U.S. Patent to Joseph R. Harris was filed 13 April 1899. The homestead was signed by Wm. McKinley for 160 acres (Vol. M. Patents, pg. 458)
3. U.S. Grantor of U.S. Patent dated 16 May 1893, filed 13 April 1899, to Joseph Harris - cash entry for 120 acres was signed by President Grover Cleveland. (Vol. R, Patents, pg. 483)
4. Joseph Harris, unmarried - Warranty Deed dated 6 April 1900, filed 7 April 1900 to Harry G. and Elsie J. Stark for consideration of $2300 for 160 acres (Vol. 28 Deeds, pg. 266)

These transactions were for land located in the Tygh Ridge area, Wasco County, Oregon, across the road from land owned by Robert's brother, Thomas. The information was sent by a resident of Wasco County with no other explanation.

Robert Harris eventually moved to Payette County, Idaho, and worked as a sheepherder for his brother, Thomas. He died at the age of seventy-three.
INTRODUCTION

It is not known when the DeShazer from whom the writer is descended first came to America. According to the "family legend" told by James G. DeSHAZER, the compiler's father, the DESHAZER from whom he was descended came from Alsace Loraine to America with Lafayette to help fight the revolutionary war. He was French or Flemish, and some others said they were Huguenots.

Also, James G. DeSHAZER related, his father said, the name originally was written as "de Shazer," meaning "the house of Shazer." When the children started to school at Clackamas, near Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, the teacher wrote it "DeShazer." James moved to Firwood, a small country town about four miles from Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was told it should be spelled "DeShazer." After consulting with his siblings and cousins, they asked Robert DeSHAZER, the father and uncle, about the spelling and he told them they could spell it any way they wanted to; so they changed it to "DeShazer." In this history, the capitalized DESHAZER will be used except in specific quotations even though the more common DeShazer is used by the family. The capitalization of surnames of those related is used for emphasis in this compilation.

After World War II, when the compiler's brother was in Europe, a hotel clerk in Belgium inquired if he was back to visit his family. When traveling in Europe in 1961, he was told DeShazers were mainly soldier-farmers.

According to Dennis DeSHAZER and his sister, Estella ALBRIGHT, who were descended from John, a Missouri brother of James G. DeSHAZER's grandfather William, they had a similar story. Estella said her grandfather, in 1911, told her "when Lafayette made his last voyage to America in 1824, aboard was my great great grandparents and their three little boys. Johnathan was nine and he became my great grandpa, one was John and I think the other one was Robert. They all settled in Missouri... Johnathan was born in 1815 and died May 25, 1889..." Her brother, Dennis, said his mother, Lucinda (Howard) DeSHAZER "received a letter direct from Alsace Loraine, France, many years ago which gave information our ancestors came from there and with Lafayette... however, in the years since, I am told there were two boys came with him, a William and a Johnathon and I heard once there was... a Robert..."

In a letter from an "unconnected" DeShazer descendant, Mrs. Lola (DeShazer) CARLSON, Washington, she gave information she copied from an old Bible when she was twelve years old. The Bible was destroyed by fire in
1926. She, also, said when she “was a small child, my father signed his name Deshazer. My father told me that the Deshazer was originally de Shazer . . . my great great great grandfather William Henri Deshazer born Feb. 19, 1752 in France (Empergne, I think) came to U.S.A. around 1770 fought in the Rev. War. He married a Cherokee Indian woman in 1778, her name was Wakema George. Either in 1781 early (sic) or 1782 he took his wife back to France. She was pregnant and he did not want his child born on foreign soil . . . In 1783, they had a son, Isaac Charles. When he was 8 months old they returned to Oklahoma (sic) U.S.A. They had seven more children. I don’t know their names.” Oklahoma became a territory in 1890 and a state in 1907 although the area became a part of the United States with the Louisiana Purchase in 1803.

George Henry DESHAZER, an uncle of Dennis DESHAZER and Stella ALBRIGHT, at ninety-two years of age, gave the clue which documents have proven correct. The DeShazer who supposedly came to America in 1824 was John and he had a twin, Johnathan, whose father is thought to be the first DeShazer to America in our line. Did our first proven ancestor, John born 1786, take his three oldest sons, William, John and Robert, to France to show them the ancestral home and returned to America in the same fleet Lafayette made his last trip to America? The ages of the sons quoted by Estella make it probable.

All of the foregoing “tellers” of these family legends are now deceased; however, there are similarities in the stories. Also, some of the statements have been slightly disproved by documents found in researching. Proof that William Henri DeShazer is an ancestor has NOT been found but he MIGHT be our first ancestor to America. Our John1 DEShazer, born 1786 in North Carolina, and his twin Jonathan could be two of the “seven more children” but we have been unable to find records of the names of the seven other children nor anything more on William Henri DeShazer’s personal life although we have his line down to the present day. The compiler’s father, also, stated we have some Indian blood from “way back.”

In connection with Mrs. CARLSON’s comment William Henri DeShazer probably came from Empergne, a Mme. Simone Allouis in Paris, France, stated “There is no place in France called Empergne, but I found a village in Alsace called Emlingen. If you write one of these names above the other, you can see that it’s possible to read one name for the other one. . . . the genealogy circle of Alsace . . . (stated) the parish registers of Emlingen from 1753 are kept in Colmar . . . it seems that the surname ‘Deshazer’ is probably an anglicization and the restoration of the original real surname . . . (may) be a problem. . . . The Clerk . . . doesn’t know this name in this present form.”

From a footnote 121, page 103, of Thomas Willing Balch’s translation in 1891 of The French in America during the War of Independence of the United States 1777-1783, a “Deshayes” was a cordier (one of the auxiliary officers) on the “Conquerant” in the fleet commanded by Count de Rochambeau, lieutenant general. This part of the authorized fleet of “seven ships of the line to act upon the coasts, and a body of from ten to twelve
thousand soldiers, and six millions of livres” which left Brest on 2 May 1780 to help Americans. Count de Rochambeau had proceeded to America beforehand arriving at Boston on 28 April. Could this “Deshayer” actually have been “Deshazer” and what was his first name? Only a few of the officers were identified by their first name.

It is hoped someone reading this history will add their family legends to the collection the compiler now has and through this means, the mystery can be solved.

Beatrice Bayley, in May 1979, published a book listing 192 DeShazer names and addresses. There were DeShazers in some thirty-two states but the proven descendants of John born 1786 are found mainly in Oklahoma, Missouri, Kansas, Montana, Oregon and California.

Since the legends seem to tie into Lafayette’s journey to America, some of the statistics gleaned in that regard are as follows: According to Funk & Wagnal, Americana, Collier, Sedgewick and Brittanica encyclopedias, Marquis de Lafayette wanted to go to America to help fight the Revolution. France refused to send him; so he got the promise from someone in America to be appointed as a major general if he went there. At the age of nineteen and having considerable wealth, he purchased his own ship La Victorie and with eight or ten friends managed to sail from Los Pasajes, Spain, on 20 April 1777, landing at North Island, South Carolina, 13 June 1777, and finally docked at Charleston, South Carolina, on 16 June 1777. He then went overland to Philadelphia. A friend of his, believed to be a cousin, Comte de Segur, wanted to go with him but his parents objected. After participating in the war, Lafayette returned to France on the Alliance which left Boston 11 January 1779, and arrived at Brest Harbor 6 February 1779.

Lafayette made his second trip to America on the Hermione, leaving Paris, France, 6 March 1780 and arriving at Marblehead, Massachusetts, 27 April 1780, then sailed to Boston 28 April 1780. He returned to France on the Alliance which left Boston 25 December 1781 reaching Port Louis across the Bay from Lorient, France, 17 January 1782. Again, in 1784, he spent six months in America visiting New York, Philadelphia, Mt. Vernon, Albany, Portsmouth, Boston, Richmond and Trenton, in that order. No dates of arrival or departure were found.

On 12 July 1824, he made his last trip to America on the Cadmus for a fifteen-month invited tour. Sedgewick said he “anchored off Staten Island on August 15, 1824... entered New York.” He returned to France in 1825.

Much credit was given to Lafayette for America eventually winning the Revolutionary War. Although he was definitely interested in making a name for himself in history, he was instrumental in getting the French military fleet consisting of 6000 men, eight ships, five smaller men-of-war and thirty-six transports which arrived in 1780, two months after Lafayette arrived 28 April 1780 in Boston. Note these figures vary from those listed in Thomas W. Balch’s translation. The most detailed information on Lafayette’s participation in the Revolution was found in the book “Lafayette in America
1777-1783” by Louis Gottschalk, printed by the University of Chicago Press in 1975, a Bicentennial edition comprising the three original volumes printed in 1935-1942 entitled Lafayette Comes to America, Lafayette Joins the American Army, and The Close of the American Revolution.

There was some discrepancy in information given in various sources, but generally the information in books by Louis Gottschalk, and the translation by Thomas Willing Balch of The French in America during the War of Independence of the United States 1777-1783 was the same.

When the compiler's nephew, James DeShazer, son of Grant Arthur DeShazer (No. 19) was in Aberdeen, Scotland, during 1981, attending a meeting on agricultural engineering, he met three men from Belgium who knew of the DeShazer. They said “De” is most definitely Flemish. Capital “D” is for the common people and the lower case is for nobility. They suggested the name could have come from De Schaetzen and gave the following as a source to contact: De Schaetzen Stany, Kasteel “Terhove,” 3703 Harey Limburg, Belgium - telephone 012-23-1800. Should either James, or his brother Larry, DeShazer ever be in that part of Europe in their travel in connection with their professions, they may be able to get additional information.

A second cousin of the compiler, Robert Franklin DeShazer, while on a business trip to Europe “talked to someone who knew the family name and, also, knew of the family (DeShazer) castle in the town of Avignon in the south of France. Although I have not visited this castle, I did speak with people from there and they did verify the fact and location of the castle. I came rather close to Avignon when I drove from Rome to Madrid but since I was on a business trip, my time was not my own.” Is there a DeShazer castle in Europe? If so, maybe we will locate it some day!

PEDIGREE CHART OF ALTA DESHAZER CRAFT

Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793 - DESHAZER LINE

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. Alta Irene DeShazer b. 30 Apr. 1907, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George Washington Craft
4. Robert DeShazer b. 14 October 1833, Morgan Co., IL d. 1 Dec. 1906 Clackamas Co., Oreg. m. 5 Nov. 1854
INTRODUCTION


8. William DESHAZER b. ca 1807 KY d. after 1856, m. 21 July 1831 Morgan Co., IL m/2 15 Feb 1849 Morgan Co., IL

9. Elizabeth ALBEN b. between 1795-1805 Ind. d.?; 2nd wife Mary DAMSON

16. John DESHAZER b. 1786 NC d. ca 1854 DeKalb Co., MO m. 6 May 1805, Madison Co., KY

17. Sarah (Sally) THORNTON b. 1789 NC d. before 1854 DeKalb Co., MO

34. William THORNTON b. 1765 VA d. 1843 DeKalb Co., MO m. 1785

35. Patsey Martha OWEN b. 1765 d. after 1850


MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE DESHAZER FAMILY

About
1770 - Unknown DeShazer immigrated from France to America
1786 - John DESHAZER born in North Carolina
1805 - John DESHAZER married in Madison Co., KY
1812 - John’s third child born in Indiana
1830 - Living Edgar Co., IL - U.S. census
1831 - Oldest child, William, m. Morgan Co., IL
1834 - John signed daughter's marriage license, Morgan Co., IL
1839 - John DESHAZER migrated to Clinton Co., MO
1850 - Listed on DeKalb Co., MO census
1854 - Robert DESHAZER, son of William, m. Morgan Co., IL
1856 - Robert’s oldest daughter born Nemaha Co., KS
1858 - Robert’s son born in Golden, Colorado
1860 - Robert back in Nemaha Co., KS
1870 - Robert DESHAZER family migrated by Union Pacific to Clackamas Co., Oreg.
1887 - James G. DESHAZER moved to Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
1892 - James moved to Firwood, Clackamas Co., Oreg. for remainder of life
1907 - Alta DESHAZER born Firwood, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
1926 - Attended OSU, Corvallis, Oreg. & main residence until
1931 - Migrated to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii
1934 - Alta & husband George CRAFT moved to Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.
1940 - Alta & George Craft family returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, where still residing in 1983
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

NO. 1 - JOHN DESHAZER

The first authenticated ancestor, John DESHAZER, was born in 1786, North Carolina, according to the 1850 DeKalb County, Missouri, census. It is deduced from records that he died before 14 August 1854 near Stewartsville, DeKalb County, Missouri, as his children petition for partition the sale of his farm on that date (Bk. C, pg. 214, DeKalb Co. Courthouse, Maysville, MO). He married Sarah (Sally) THORNTON on 6 May 1805, Madison County, Kentucky, according to the marriage bond he and William THORNTON signed. Sarah THORNTON, the daughter of William THORNTON (1765-1843) and Patsey OWEN, was born 1789, North Carolina (1850 U.S. census, DeKalb Co., MO). She apparently died between 11 October 1850 and 14 August 1854 as she was not listed among those receiving her husband’s estate. It is assumed both John and Sally were buried in the Thornton Cemetery which was two and a half miles from their farm. No headstones were erected in the cemetery before the late 1860s but “rocks or blocks” were placed on the graves; however, most Thorntons living in the area were buried there.

According to a memorial stone in the cemetery the “Cem. (was) Founded by Wm. Thornton I & sons Wm. II & James 1841” and is “two miles west and two miles south of Clarksdale on an all weather road ... among the oldest in the county.” William I was Sally’s father and William II and James were her brothers.

In regard to the headstone for Sally’s parents in the Thornton Cemetery, it was erected by descendants during the 1900s. According to Artie May THORNTON, Maysville, MO, “at the time the (Revolutionary) War tombstone was available none of the relatives knew great grandmother’s name, birth, or death date ... the men discussed that at the Thornton-Todd Reunion” and seven of the great great grandsons “… finally decided on the name Ann as each family had a child named Ann, then put the birth two years younger than Wm I and the death the year after. That is how the name and dates were all in error on the revolutionary war stone for Wm. Thornton 1st. It wasn’t until the 1850 census was received from Jefferson City that I knew of the older ‘Betsy’ Thornton born about 1764 or 1765. I tho(ugh)t she was probably a sister of Wm. 1st as she was born in VA. That is how I listed her in the (DeKalb Co.) Cemetery census book (published by DeKalb Historical Society, 1972). The next time I heard the name on the census (it) was Patsy instead of Betsy. That was what made be begin my search for my great great grandmother’s name and date, and I don’t have her death date yet but know it was after the 1850 census was taken.” It was through another ancestor, that it was learned William I’s wife was Patsey OWEN born about
1764-1765 and not “Ann 1767-1844” as listed on the stone shared with her husband.

Thornton Cemetery near Maysville, DeKalb County, Missouri, where John DeShazer b. 1786 and wife, Sally Thornton, were buried but no tombstone. Front tombstone is William and Patsey (Owens) Thornton, parents of Sally.

The first Thornton to America is thought to be Luke, a native of Yorkshire, England, who migrated to Yorktown, Virginia, in 1760. His son, William, was born 11 Aug. 1765, Virginia, married 31 October 1785, Lunenburg County, Virginia, and died in 1843, DeKalb County, Missouri. William migrated to North Carolina and then to Madison County, Kentucky, in 1804. He served as a private in the Revolution in the siege of Yorktown, Virginia. His wife, Patsey Owen was the daughter of Barnett Owen and either Frances Shookman or Royster. She was born in 1765 and died after the 1850 Jefferson City census was taken. Sally Thornton's siblings were: William Thornton II born 8 October 1792, North Carolina, died 1858 Clarksdale, DeKalb County, Missouri, married 4 December 1813 Sally Todd born 19 June 1793 and died 14 September 1891, DeKalb County, Missouri; Martha (Patsy) Thornton born 1795 North Carolina, died 1863-4 Oregon, and married 3 April 1823, Lawrence County, Indiana, James Toney; Frances (Frankie) Thornton born about 1802 North Carolina, died about 1832, Clay County, Missouri, and married about 1818 Mr. Barnes and their children eventually migrated to Oregon; and James Thornton born 25 April 1807, Madison County, Kentucky, died 1891 in California, and married 20 March 1826, Indiana, to Sarah Lamkins. There is considerable information available on the Thornton family.

The migration pattern of John DeShazer, as shown by census and other records, was as follows: He migrated to Madison County, Kentucky, about 1804 where he was married. His marriage bond reads:

Know all men by these Presents that we John Deshaizer & William Thornton are held and fairly bound unto Christopher Greeniss (?), Esquire, Governor of the Commonwealth of Kentucky in the just and full sum of fifty pounds Current money to which payment will and duly be made to the said Governor or his successors we bind ourselves our heirs...
Exors and admins fairly by these presents, sealed with our seals and dated this 6th day of May 1805. The Condition of the above Obligation is such that whereas there is a Marriage Shortly intended to be had Solemnized between the above John Deshaizer & Sally Thornton both of Madison County if there be no lawful cause to Obstruct the same then the above obligation to be void otherwise to remain in full force of Virtue. Signed Sealed & Delivd In present of ... John Deshaizer (and) William X Thornton.

(Marriage Lic., File No. 4A 1804-1805, Madison Co. Clerk's Office, Richmond, KY.) This was, also, recorded in the "Madison County KY Marriages for 1785-1851" along with one for his twin "Jonathan DeShayer" who married Mary Ann Sullivan 2 October 1809 with bond being signed by "Corn" who could have been Cornelius Sullivan.

John and Sally DESHAZER were still in Madison County, Kentucky, when the 1810 U.S. census was taken with a son and daughter under ten years of age. No census record was found for them in 1820 although, according to later census records, they should have been in Indiana as one son’s authenticated birth was 1815, Indiana, and two other children were born in Indiana during the 1820s. In 1830, they were in Edgar County, Illinois, and in 1835, had moved to Morgan County, Illinois. John DESHAZER was listed as settling in the northwestern part of Washington Township, Clinton County, Missouri, about the year 1839 along with Isaac Cordelia (Thornton) AGEE, James and Patsy (Thornton) TONEY, and Robert Pennington (Goodspeed’s 1888 History of Andrew and DeKalb Counties, pg. 301). He was listed in the Clinton County 1840 U.S. census. In the 1850 census taken 11 October 1850, he was listed in District No. 28, DeKalb County, Missouri. He could have been living in the same location because DeKalb County was formed from Clinton County on 25 February 1845.

On 11 July 1849, "John Deshazor" purchased eighty acres of land from George and Mary Funkhouser for $100 described as "lying and being in the county of DeKalb and State of Missouri, vis: The northwest quarter of the South East quarter and the North East ¼ of the South west quarter of Section No. twenty-two in Township No. fifty-eight of Range No. thirty-three..." (Bk. C, pg. 214, Recorders Office, Maysville, MO).

On 14 August 1854, Simeon Dalton, Sheriff of DeKalb County gave notice of the sale of this property on 25 September 1854 for partition to the heirs. Wm. H.P. Adams was the highest bidder at $365. It was not authenticated but assumed this William H.P. Adams was the father of the William H.P. ADAMS who married John DESHAZER's daughter Elizabeth. The final settlement of the estate on 27 March 1856 listed the following recipients: Robert DEHASOR, John DESHAZER, Mary EVANS, Alfred DEHASOR, Francis MATTHEWS, Jemima NEW, Elizabeth ADAMS, and William DEHASOR. (Bk. D, pg. 315-316, DeKalb Co. Courthouse)

The Bethlehem Church was organized in the years 1839-40 by a large group of emigrants from Callaway County, Missouri, who settled in what is the western part of Washington Township, DeKalb County, Missouri. They
were a group of “honest, hardy, Godfearing, peaceloving people” with Elder Jesse Todd as their leader, and were of the Primitive Baptist faith. In 1842, Elders Todd and John M. Evans organized what was later named Bethlehem Church. Those named as members on the second Saturday of March 1842 were Sarah Deshazer and daughters Polly Deshazer and Jamima Hubbard (Jemima Herbert), as well as members of the Adams, Todds, and Thornton families. Others who became members later included William and Anna Adams, Isaac and Cordelia Agee, and still later, H.P. Adams and wife which must have been Elizabeth Deshazer, another daughter of John and Sarah Deshazer. The daughter Mary (Polly) Deshazer later married Andrew Evans and a son, Robert Deshazer, married Elizabeth Todd. It would appear this was a closely-knit neighborhood group of families. The church dissolved during the Civil War era. When it was reorganized in 1867, the name was changed to Salem Church of Regular Baptists. The church finally closed around 1920 when small country churches had too few members to continue and the larger city churches took over. Many of the surviving members had migrated to the Pacific Coast, including John and Sarah Deshazer’s children except
Missouri was organized as a territory in 1812 and admitted to the Union in 1821. On 25 February 1845, a new county was named in honor of Baron Johann de Kalb, a Frenchman who fought with Lafayette during the American Revolution. DeKalb County was originally administered through Howard County but "worked its way" through sub-divisions of Ray, Clay and Clinton counties to its present name. Baron deKalb not only fought with Lafayette but he, also, came to America with Lafayette on his second trip and was related to Lafayette.

The children (second generation) of John DESHAZER and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON were:

+2. William DESHAZER b. ca 1807, KY, d. after 27 Mar. 1856 & m. 21 July 1831 Jacksonville, Morgan Co., Ill. Elizabeth ALBEM & 15 Feb. 1849 Mary DASMON

3. Jemima DESHAZER b. ca 1809 KY, d. 21 Mar. 1904 or 1909, Oak Creek, Douglas Co., Oreg., & m. 20 Apr. 1834, Alexander HERBERT, & m/2 a Mr. NEW

4. Elizabeth DESHAZER b. 8 Feb. 1812, d. 3 Oct. 1891, Oak Creek, Douglas Co., Oreg., & m. 23 Sept. 1841 Clinton Co., MO Wm. H.P(erry) ADAMS

5. Robert DESHAZER b. 1813 KY, d. ca 1884 Nodaway Co., MO & m. 27 Sept. 1838 Elizabeth Frances TODD

6. Mary (Polly) DESHAZER b. ca 1814 & m. 13 Jan. 1842, Clinton Co., MO to Andrew EVANS

7. John DESHAZER b. 1 Jan. 1815, Ind., d. 25 May 1889, Lawrence, Jefferson Co., KS & m. ca 1838 Francis MATHIS & 18 June 1843 Sarah Ann RAY

— Alfred DESHAZER b. 1821 (1900 census) or 1819 (tombstone), d. 5 Feb. 1903, age 84, at Oak Creek Residence, Douglas Co., Oreg., bur. at Oak Creek Cemetery. He never married. In 1870, he was living with his sister, Elizabeth ADAMS, Sheridan, Yamhill Co., Oregon. In 1900, he was living with the daughter of his sister Frances MATTHEWS at Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oreg.

— According to the 1830 census, Edgar Co., Ill there was a son b. ca 1823 who must have died.


— Daughter b. 1830-1835 according to 1840 Clinton Co., MO census who probably died.

Before going to the second known generation, the following information was all that was found about Jonathan DESHAZER, the twin of No. 1, John DESHAZER. He was born in 1786, North Carolina, and migrated to Madison County, Kentucky, with his twin, John, about 1804. On 2 October 1809, Madison County, Kentucky, he married Mary Ann SULLIVAN, probably the daughter of Cornelius SULLIVAN since the marriage bond was merely signed "Corn." According to the 1810, Madison County, Kentucky, census, she was born between 1784 and 1794. At that time they had one son
under ten. There was a "Jonathan DESHAZIR" listed at Mitchell Tree township, Martin County, Indiana with a daughter and son under 10 in 1820, but the census was not clear. In 1830, a "Jonathan DESHAHER" was listed in Own County, Indiana, with three males to four years, one to nine years, two to fourteen years, and two to nineteen years, and one daughter five to nine years, and one ten to fourteen years. The ages don't quite correspond but that is not unusual with census records. No special effort was made to trace Jonathan DESHAZER.

See the Sibling Section for more on the DESHAZER children other than No. 2 William DESHAZER

**No. 2 - WILLIAM DESHAZER**

(No. 1, John)

William DESHAZER, as nearly as can be told from the census records, was the oldest son of John DESHAZER and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON. The 1810 census taken at Madison County, Kentucky, showed a son and daughter under ten years of age. No census record has been found for William in 1850, but the oldest sister, Jemima, was forty years old in the 1850 census, DeKalb County, Missouri, and in the 1900 census, Douglas County, Oregon, she stated she was born in 1809. Therefore, it is assumed William was born about 1807 as his parents were married in 1805, Madison County, Kentucky.

William's grandson, James Grant DESHAZER, said his father, Robert DESHAZER, told him William died in 1847 at the same time as his oldest son, Charles, died of typhoid fever. Robert was fourteen years old at the time and went to live with the Jacob FAUBION family. There was no mother listed in the William DESHAZER family in the 1840 census, Morgan County, Illinois, when Robert was only seven years old. This probably accounts for Robert not remembering the name of his mother or step-mother although he knew his father married twice.

The death date of William DESHAZER has not been found; however, according to the sale of his father's estate (Bk. D, pp 315-316, DeKalb Co., MO) "On the 29th day of March A.D. 1854, an order was made by the Circuit Court of said county (DeKalb) in the case of Robert Deshasor and others, plaintiffs, against William Deshasor, defendant, ... for sale of... real estate..." The property receipts were distributed 27 March 1856 to "Robert Deshasor, John Deshasor, Junior, Mary Evans, Alfred Deshasor, Frances Mathews, Jemima New, Elizabeth Adams, and William Deshasor..." Therefore, William DESHAZER was still living at that time, but no later records have been found about him.

A marriage license was issued by the clerk of Jacksonville, Morgan County, Illinois, on 18 July 1831 for William DESHAZER and Miss Elizabeth ALBEM, "both of lawful age." William A. Langston, Minister of Gospel, certified he had "solemized the rite of matrimony" on 21 July 1831. Also, in Book 65, Morgan County Marriages, a William DESHAZER
married Mary Dasmon on 15 February 1849. Was this a second or a third marriage?

Illinois was part of the Northwest Territory obtained after the Revolutionary War and was organized as American territory in 1787, became a territory in 1809, and the twenty-first state in 1818. In 1824, word began to spread of the wealth of the great prairies, and settlers began to arrive although there were no roads, only narrow Indian trails for them to follow. Daytime travel was impractical due to swarms of green-head flies which would cover and eventually kill horses. There were groves about fifteen miles apart where the travelers would spend the day. They were, also, bothered with howling wolves surrounding the camps. “The pioneer citizens recognized religion, morality, and knowledge as necessary to good government and happiness of mankind.” They encouraged schools and churches as a means of education. The arrival of settlers increased rapidly after the year 1830. (pp 32-3, Vol. IX No. 1, March 1981, Jackson Illinois Genealogy Journal.)

Members of the John Deshaazer family were among these early settlers, as John was listed in the Edgar County 1830 census, his son, William, and daughter, Jemima, were married in Morgan County in 1831 and 1834, and the John and William Deshaazer families were listed in the Morgan County 1835 census. William remained in Morgan County when his parents moved to Missouri as he was in the 1840 census.

On the 1835 Illinois State census, “William D. Shazer” was listed with two males under ten, 1 male between 20 and 30 years, and three females under ten, two between 10 and 20 years and one between 30 and 40 years. Since William had only one daughter, and the “30 to 40 years” female must have been his wife, it would appear he married a widow with three daughters.

In the 1840 U.S. census for Morgan County, William “Deshasor” was listed with two males between five and ten and no females. The males would be his sons Robert and Charles. Did his wife die and someone had taken Nancy, the daughter, to raise? There was a younger son, Isaac. James G. Deshaazer said his aunt “Nancy (DeShazer) Talbot and her husband took Isaac as a baby when his mother died.” Was Isaac the son of the second wife?

No indication has been found as to William’s occupation. Most DeShazers, in those days, were farmers; however the grandson said he understood “William went up and down the river.” Did that mean he worked on a vessel transporting goods on the river waterways? Morgan County was created in 1823 with the Sangamon River on the north and the Illinois River separating it from Pike and Brown counties. This so-called “Angamon Country” was surveyed in 1819 by the New York Emigration Society for settlement. The Society was impressed with the 800 acres of land two miles southwest of Jacksonville, called Diamond Grove. The “fame of the (area) spread rapidly, settlers began to arrive in such increasing numbers that by 1830 the population with Morgan County was 13, 251” (Inventory of the County Archives of Illinois, Springfield, Illinois). Cass
County was taken from Morgan County on 3 March 1837, and Scott County was formed from Morgan County 16 February 1839. In 1845, a three-mile strip on the north side was attached to Cass County and there have been no more changes made in its boundaries since. As a matter of interest, Morgan County was the birthplace, in 1837, of the first steam railroad in the Mississippi Valley, the Northern Cross, running from Meredosia to Jacksonville. Was the “fame of the Angamos Country” why John DeShazer and family moved to Illinois before the census was taken in 1830, and William married in Morgan County in 1831? No tax or farm property records were found for William; so he apparently was not farming. His son, Robert, said they lived in a sod hut William DESHAZER was listed as voting in the state election held 5 August 1844. The voting area, however, was quite extensive and included many who lived miles away from Meredosia. (Meredosia Bicentennial Book 1776-1976 by Merry Ann Malcom, pg. 138)

The descendants of William DESHAZER and his brother, John, are startlingly alike in appearance, even to the fifth generation. Thus, it would seem the two brothers must have looked alike. There is not as strong a resemblance in their sister, Frances, line and still less in the brother, Robert, line.

What little information found on the children (third generation) of William DESHAZER was mainly passed down by family members.

— Charles DESHAZER, supposedly the oldest child but not known for sure. He died in 1847 from typhoid fever.

— Nancy DESHAZER m. John C. TALBOT on 10 Sept. 1857, Morgan Co., ILL. The Marriage Index List (Bk. 121) lists her as Jemima. Was she named after her Aunt Jemima and Nancy was a nickname? This couple adopted Nancy’s youngest brother, Isaac, when he was a baby. He may have been a half-brother.


— Isaac DESHAZER who could be a son of the second marriage but not known for sure.

NO. 9 - ROBERT DESHAZER
(No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

According to family legend, Robert DESHAZER was the third child of William DESHAZER and Elizabeth ALBEM. He was born 15 October 1833 in Morgan County, Illinois, and died 1 December 1906 at the home of his daughter, Nancy Livesay, in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married Perthenia “FARNSHINE” (FAUBION) on 5 November 1854, the oldest daughter of Jacob FAUBION and Nancy Crow GREGG. (Morgan Co., ILL Marriage Bk. 65) Supposedly, the FAUBIONS took Robert in 1847 during the typhoid epidemic, nursed him back to health, and he lived with them afterwards. Perthenia FAUBION was born 6 December 1836, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 30 December 1910 in the small settlement
called Dover, located between Eagle Creek and Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. Perthenia’s obituary (Oreg. City Courier, Jan. 6, 1911) said she died of heart trouble at the home of her youngest son, Joseph. The funeral service was conducted by the Rev. M.M. Reed, pastor of the Methodist Church, Dover. She was commended as “a kind and lovable woman and will be sadly missed in this community.”

Although Perthenia’s pictures showed her as a heavy woman with a stern appearance, she must have had a loving heart as she sent her grandchildren cards on their birthdays with short, personal notes. This indicated she had more schooling than her husband. Also, it is noted she signed her name on real estate transactions while her husband, Robert, signed with an “X.” Typical of pioneer women, Perthenia parted her hair in the middle as only women of disrepute parted their hair otherwise. Perthenia’s grand niece, Jennie (Faubion) Welch, recalled visiting Perthenia when Jennie was eight years old in 1898. Jennie slept in a high feather bed and needed a step stool to climb into bed. Her great aunt had many patchwork quilts which fascinated Jennie.

The obituary for Robert Deshazer (Pg. 14, Sunday Oregonian, 2 December 1906) had many errors in it. Robert Deshazer came to Oregon in 1870 (not 1876) thirty-six years ago (instead of thirty) from the state of Kansas (not Illinois) and he did not spend the entire time on the farm near Clackamas but sold it and moved to a farm in Dover around 1887.

Both Robert Deshazer and his wife, Perthenia, were buried at Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. The DeShazer Clackamas Cemetery Plot is recorded in Document 5216, 23 June 1943, Book 309, page 102, and it is now under perpetual care with the deed in the possession of the grandson, Grant A. Deshazer, Welches, Oregon, in his safe deposit box at the Clackamas County Bank, Sandy, Oregon. He paid the life-time perpetual fee assessment when the Clackamas Cemetery Association made the assessment available. Before that, the surviving James Deshazer children paid the annual fee on a rotating basis.

It is not definitely known when Robert Deshazer left Illinois. He was not listed with the Jacob Faubion family in Morgan County, Illinois, when the 1850 census was taken although Perthenia was listed. He had said, at the age of nineteen years, which would be approximately 1852, he made hay in Platte River Valley and hauled supplies to Pike’s Peak, Colorado. The Faubion family left Morgan County sometime after the 1850 census was taken and before Jacob Faubion was murdered in Jackson County, Illinois, on 1 March 1854. The youngest daughter, Marinda, was born in June 1854, and sometime afterwards the family moved to Nemaha County, Kansas, where Mrs. Faubion’s oldest daughter, Perthenia, was living with her husband, Robert Deshazer. Robert Deshazer probably left Illinois after their marriage in November 1854. Robert and Perthenia Deshazer lived in a sod hut on the prairie in Kansas in the general area of what is now Seneca, Nemaha County. Perthenia cooked over a buffalo chip fire. Since most of the children were born in a sod hut it seems pertinent to include the following construction explanation posted at an exhibit of a sod hut in the Union
Pacific Museum, Omaha, Nebraska.

Sod huts were quickly and cheaply built. The prairie sod was cut into bricks about three-feet long and staggered in the same way regular bricks are laid. The cracks were filled with clay. Sometimes the walls were reinforced with hickory poles which were, also, used for rafters. A layer of sod was placed on the roof after it had been covered with brush and dried grass. Care was taken to note the prevailing wind because the door was usually a buffalo hide. The general plan was for only one window and one room. The furniture was handmade and the walls often covered with old newspapers. This snug little home was cool in the summer and warm in the winter, was fireproof and windproof, and would last seven to fifteen years depending on the care used in construction. It could be rebuilt in two or three days. It was not too uncommon for muddy water to drip through the ceiling during a hard rainstorm.

Robert Deshazer told his son, James, he put up hay for the Overland Stage Company running to California for two different years after his marriage. About 1858, a party of Cherokee Indians was looking for gold in Colorado. W. Green Russell and some other white men joined the Cherokees and eventually Russell’s group found some gold “on a dry creek putting into the Platte (River) seven miles south of the mouth of Cherry Creek.” Soon there was a stampede of prospectors on their way to Pike’s Peak. Robert Deshazer hauled hay and oats to Golden, Colorado, using four yoke of cattle to pull the wagon. He made four trips from the Platte River Valley selling hay for six to eight cents a pound and oats for fifteen cents. He then bought a hotel and stable at Golden which was at the mouth of a canyon called “Gate of the Mountains,” about two miles north of Golden where the Denver and Gregory road entered the mountains. After living there for eighteen months, they returned to Kansas; because Perthenia
was not well.

To define the time they were in Colorado, their daughter, Mary Jane, was born 9 November 1856, Nemaha County, Kansas, and their son, William, was born 20 September 1858, Golden, Colorado, and only lived about a month. Their next child, Jemima, was born in Kansas on 8 July 1861. However, they had returned to Kansas before that date since Robert Deshazer and Wm. H. Darling purchased 160 acres of land in the southeast quarter, section 21, township 2, range 13, Nemaha County, Territory of Kansas, on 3 September 1859 through a mortgage for $1000. Mr. Darling defaulted on his payments and Robert purchased his share and the mortgage was eventually paid in full on 23 August 1867 after this land was sold on 22 August 1867 to Samuel Lappin and C.G. Scroffard for $800. During this time, Kansas became a state in 1861.

Robert Deshazer was, also, involved with a number of land transactions in connection with the northwest quarter, section 24, township 2, range 12, in Richmond Township, Nemaha County, Territory of Kansas, containing 160 acres, the exact date of purchase unknown as no land records were on file before 1858. However, there were mortgages involved as early as 16 July 1859. This was probably the location where the Deshazer family lived since on 8 November 1869 they deeded one acre “beginning twelve rods west of the southeast corner of the North East Quarter of Section 24 Township Two of Range Twelve running thence North then West then South then East so as to make one acre in a square” to School District No. 16, Seneca, County of Nemaha, Kansas, so long as used for school purposes, for the sum of $5.00. When no longer used as a school, it was to go to the owner of the adjacent land. On 9 November 1869, they sold the rest of the 160-acre property to Elijah N. Hanks for $1600. On 5 April 1870, they gave power of attorney to William S. Matthews, Robert’s uncle-in-law to collect the balance of the mortgage as the Robert Deshazer family had migrated to Oregon. A notation on the deed dated 20 September 1870 stated the mortgage had been paid.

During the so-called Covered Wagon Days, the wagons were to carry babies and the pioneers’ belongings and provisions. Everyone else walked and fifteen miles was considered a good day’s travel. To make transportation to the West easier for the travelers, the Union Pacific Railroad built tracks west from Omaha and tracks were built east from San Francisco. The two tracks met at the head of Great Salt Lake, Utah, at a place called Promontory where the Golden Spike Ceremony was held at 2:30 P.M. on 10 May 1869.

In January, 1870, Robert and Perthenia Deshazer with their family of five children ranging in ages from fourteen to baby, Sarah Parthenia, eleven months old, and their belonging, boarded the Union Pacific train for San Francisco, California, where they took a boat up the Pacific Coast to reach Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, via the Columbia and Willamette rivers. They arrived on 1 May 1870, nine days less than a year from the Golden Spike Ceremony in Utah.

The cost of transportation at that time is not known, but according to
Nemaha County was organized in 1855. The word "Nemaha" means muddy waters. This copy of a fairly current map of Nemaha County, Kansas, shows the location of the property listed above, identified by the county clerk with a X through the section number of property owned by Robert DESHAZER in Richmond, Gilman and Washington townships.

Overland Train Passenger Lists, Volume 1, by Louis J. Rasmussen which covered the period from July 28, 1870 to November 13, 1871, emigrant passengers' trip from Omaha to San Francisco took eight days at a cost of $72 each. There was a one or two-day stop at Ogden, Utah. Passengers debarked at the Oakland wharf and usually had to wait up to two weeks in San Francisco, where they ferried from Oakland, for other designations. At
Railroad traveled by the family of Robert and Perthenia (Faubion) DeShazer to Oregon in January 1870, less than a year after the rail line was completed in May 1869.

A Sandy, Oregon, pioneer meeting held many years later, a pioneer stated it cost him $10 from San Francisco to Portland by steamer at the time he moved to Sandy when the town was still a dense forest—no date was given as to when he made the trip.

Although the DeShazer family was religious oriented and felt it was an important part of their life, one of the reasons given for Robert’s family migrating West was to break away from the Primitive Baptist group which was very strict in its belief. His two sisters had married Primitive Baptist leaders. They migrated to Oregon but did not give up their beliefs. Robert’s family became Methodists and most of the children and grandchildren branched out into different beliefs.

On May 1870, Robert DESHAZER purchased from Charles A. Wade eighty-one acres of land for $675 “beginning at the S.E. corner of Donation Claim No. 49 in section 15, township 2 south, range 2 east of the Willamette meridian as designated on plats of United States surveys running thence North 15-23/100 chains to the N.E. corner of said section line 41-35/100 chains to county road leading to Oregon City, thence South 41 chains West along said road 1-30/100 chains to a stake thence East 8-35/100 chains thence South 32-20/100 chains to a stake thence East 8-35/100 chains thence South 32-20/100 chains to a stake on right bank of Clackamas River. Hence up the right bank of said river to the place of beginning…” (Deed Bk. H, pg 68, Recorder’s Office, Clackamas Co. Court House, Oregon City) This land was designated as the Marshfield Precinct, Clackamas County, on the U.S. census records, and was situated on the Barlow Route of the Oregon Trail, about five miles north of Oregon City, the end of the Trail. The area is now called Clackamas Station and part of the land on the river is a public park. A street in the area was named Robert Street after Robert DESHAZER. This area was Robert’s original home place in Oregon.

Robert DESHAZER was a small, wiry man with lots of energy. Even though he could not write, since he only attended school three days, he was a keen business man. He told his children he learned to read from the Bible. His lack of education did not keep him from being successful in real estate transactions as well as farming and raising cattle. At first, he supposedly had about 160 acres of land which was cleared through the labor of
approximately forty Chinese in about a two-year period.

Following are some of the other land transactions in which Robert Deshaazer was involved according to land records reviewed in the Oregon City Courthouse, Clackamas County:

On 3 December 1872, he purchased thirty-three acres in Section 16 Township 2 South, Range 2 East from Samuel and Sarah E. Campbell for $450 (Bk. J, pg 67).

On 15 March 1877, he purchased forty acres in Section 9, Township 2 South, Range 2 East from Wiley Chapman for $500 (Bk. N, pg. 200) which he later sold to George C. Smith and Dr. H.W. Ross on 11 November 1889 for $1400 (Bk 35, pp 233 & 238).

Also, on 15 March 1877, he purchased from W.A. and Charity Phillips the North half, Lot 1, Block 1, in Marshfield, Clackamas County, Oregon for $150, and sold it 10 March 1881 for $25 to Arthur Mather (Bk. L, pg. 399 grantors & Bk. K, pg. 260, grantees).

There were rather complicated but interesting land transactions which transpired with members of the Earl Douglas Jones family involving land in Section 10, Township 2 South, Range 2 East in the area called Clackamas Bottoms near the original home of Robert Deshaazer, and the Jones Homestead in Dover, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. After 1858, Earl Douglas Jones purchased one-fourth section of the Samuel Campbell Donation Land Claim for $2000, located one-half mile east of Clackamas Station on the Southern Pacific Railroad. He had the deed made to his wife, Mary Jane Jones. She died on 25 January 1865 and the estate could not be settled until the youngest son, Charles Earnest Jones, became of age. In the meantime, Earl Douglas Jones took up a homestead at Dover in 1870 where he moved with his son, William Walter. Most of his other children remained in the Clackamas area. His son, Charles Earnest, died 22 September 1882 before he became of age, and the Clackamas land was divided among the seven heirs with each one getting about twenty-two acres. Unfortunately, none of the heirs could buy out the other heirs and the land was disposed as follows: William W. exchanging his share for his father’s homestead in Dover and later traded it back for his original share of the homeplace. Earl Douglas and his son, Leonard, sold theirs to Robert Deshaazer. Albert Felix Jones, who married Robert Deshaazer’s daughter, Mary Jane, exchanged his share with his brother, Freeman, for a span of mules. Freeman’s sister, Lydia Parker, bought his share and later sold part of it to Robert Deshaazer. According to other records, Laura Jones and her husband, James L. Gordon, sold her share to Robert Deshaazer although it was said she sold it to another party. These transactions took place between March 1880 and March 1881. In February and November, 1888, William W. Jones bought 25 acres and James L. Gordon twenty and a fourth acres in Township 25, East from Robert Deshaazer. This could have been re-buying part of the Jones home place.

From 1891 through 1898, Robert Deshaazer apparently sub-divided his land in the Clackamas, Clackamas County, area into what was called
Clackamas Riverside Tracts and were sold to various individuals, including two sales which were made after his death in 1906 in order to close his estate. The total sales of these tracts came to $35,338 and he had paid about $5400 for the land in that area.

On 14 October 1891, Robert DeShazer purchased for $8000 one hundred ninety-nine acres “more or less” from John P. and Mattie A. Strowbridge designated as “The West half of the South West Quarter of Section Twenty Nine and the East half of the South East Quarter of Section Thirty and the North East Quarter of the North East Quarter of Section Thirty One in the T2S of R5E (Township 2 South of Range 5 East) of the Willamette Meridian” located about four miles from Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, which was known as Firwood.

Through Application 6990, Robert DeShazer was, also, granted Homestead Certificate No. 3627, “whereby . . . pursuant to the Act of Congress approved 20th May 1862 ‘To secure homesteads to actual settlers on the Public Domain’ and the supplemental thereto the claim of Robert DeShazer has been established and duly consummated in conformity to the law for the North East quarter of Section eight in Township three South of Range Five East of Willamette Meridian in Oregon containing one hundred and sixty acres according to the official Plat of the survey of the said Land. . . . In Testimony whereof, I Benjamin Harrison, President of the United States of America have caused these letters to be made Patent and the seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto affixed. Given under my hand at the City of Washington the Seventh day of February in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and ninety three and of the Independence of the United States the one hundred and Seventeenth.” (Recorded Vol. 9, pg. 303)

This land was located in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 7 May 1896, Robert’s son, Joseph, paid his parents $2000 for eighty acres and on 6 June 1905, Joseph paid $450 for the other eighty acres of the Homestead Land. The records involved so much buying and selling of land, not only by Robert DeShazer, but, also, by his sons which included some of the same land that it was difficult to keep the transactions straight.

According to Robert DeShazer’s son, James Grant, at one time he owned what was called “the Jones Place” in Dover which could have been the 140 acres which he sold his mother, Perthenia DeShazer, for $1000 on 9 November 1889. This land was in the same Section 8, Township 3, Range 5 as Robert DeShazer’s homestead.

It can readily be seen from these land transactions how Robert DeShazer became more prosperous than normal. According to his son, James Grant, Robert DeShazer gave him eighty acres of the Strowbridge Place, and another eighty acres to his son, Jacob. Supposedly, the son Joseph was given 160 acres in Dover but the records show he paid $2450 for the land. The “Gordon Place” in Dover near the “Jones Place” was given to the other son, Henry. Each daughter, was supposedly, given $10,000 before their father died. No record has been found to substantiate these gifts.

In the will Robert DeShazer made 24 March 1902, he appointed his
son, James Grant DeShazer, and his daughter Nancy’s husband, Charles R. Livesay, as executors, and left his estate as follows: To his wife, Perthenia, $5 in lieu of dower; his grandson, Walter Smith, son of his deceased daughter, Jemima Elizabeth Smith, $2.50 “I having heretofore given to him all I desire... of my estate;” and “devise and bequeath unto my beloved children, Mary J. Jones, Nancy Livesay, Sarah C. Ward, J.G. DeShazer, Robert Henry DeShazer, Jacob DeShazer and Joseph DeShazer, all of the property of which I shall die seized, personal, real and mixed, share and share alike.” According to Probate Record #1040, the appraisers valued the real and personal property at $13,399.46. Robert had twenty notes outstanding to various people, including seven of his children. The final distribution, with some minor differences, was $1,802.99 to each of the children.

At the time of the probate, the executors of the estate sold Warren L. Wilkins, on 28 September 1907, the north half of the northwest quarter of Section 9, Township 3, Range 5 (Bk. 101, pg. 331) for $600; however, on 24 December 1909 this property was quit claimed for $1 to John I. and William B. Roberts (Bk. 111, pp 395-8) which seemed to indicate there had been a transfer of this land from Warren Wilkins. The executors, also, sold to Austin C. Milliron the south half of the northeast quarter of Section 7, Township 3 South, Range 5 East for $750 (Bk. 101, pg. 347); the heirs right to Block 104 in Gladstone, Clackamas County, Oregon, was sold to their sibling, Joseph DeShazer (Bk. 110, pp 505-7); and Blocks N and Q of Clackamas Riverside sold to Ida May Davidson for $1700 (Bk. 104, pg 287 QC).

The children (fourth generation) or Robert DeShazer and Perthenia Faubion were:

10. Mary Jane DeShazer b. 9 Nov. 1856, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 27 Jan. 1938, Grants Pass, Jackson Co., Oreg. & m. 28 May 1874, Albert Felix Jones
   — William DeShazer b. 20 Sept. 1858, Golden, Jefferson Co., CO & d. in Oct. 1858
   — Jemima Elizabeth DeShazer b. 8 July 1861, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 13 Dec. 1881, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 13 Mar. 1881, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Ben F. Smith. Apparently she d. following birth of their son, Walter Smith b. 10 Dec. 1881. Both Jemima DeShazer and Ben Smith were bur. in the Clackamas Cemetery where her parents were bur. No information was found as to what happened to the son, Walter, other than the mention in his grandfather's will.


13. Sarah Parthenia DeShazer b. 17 Feb. 1869, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 1944, CA & m. 13 Apr. 1890, Harry Ward

15. Jacob DESHAZER b. 9 July 1873 Clackamas, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 1 Apr. 1915, West Stayton, Marion Co., Oreg., m. 25 Dec. 1894, Flora B. CRONE & 6 Oct. 1908 Hulda Marie ARENSMEIR

— Isaac DESHAZER b. 9 July 1873, Clackamas Co., Oreg., twin of Jacob, & d. 1873


NO. 12 - JAMES GRANT DESHAZER
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

James Grant DESHAZER was the oldest son and fourth child of Robert DESHAZER and Perthenia FAUBION. He was born 17 January 1867, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, during a blizzard which buried their sod hut under a seventeen-foot snow drift. He lived to be ninety-two years, two months, and seven days old as he died 23 April 1959 in the Providence Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, although he was still residing on the Firwood farm where he moved in 1892. He was blessed with good health until his death and worked some every day. On 30 June 1895, he married Myrtle May DOUGLASS (listed as “Mertie” on the marriage license) at her home on Douglass Ridge near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, daughter of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. She was born 21 July 1876, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died at home on 7 June 1951, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, where she spent her entire married life of twenty-three
days less than fifty-six years. Both James Grant and Myrtle May (Douglass) DESHAZER are buried in the DeShazer Plot, Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon.

Their Certificate of Marriage reads: "What therefore GOD Hath Joined together Let not Man Put Asunder. This certifies, that James G. Deshazer of Firwood, Oregon, and Mertie M. Douglass of Eagle Creek, Oregon, were by me joined together in Holy Matrimony at the Bride's Father's (home) according to the ordinance of God and the Laws of the State of Oregon on the 30th day of June 1895." It was signed by Eld. A. G. Dix, Portland, Oregon, and witnessed by R.J. Thorp and W.J. Howlett, Myrtle's grandfather. Hal and Marie Gibson, cousins, were their attendants. The marriage certificate is in the possession of their daughter, Alta (DeShazer) Craft, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii.

James Grant DESHAZER was only three years old when his parents moved from Nemaha County, Kansas, by train to San Francisco and boat to Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, where they settled on a farm at Marshfield Precinct (now Clackamas Station). He recalled going to school in a log school house at Clackamas which was built near an Indian graveyard, and they played hide-and-seek behind the mounded graves. Also, they played jokes on the Chinese who were imported to work on the railroad in that area. James only attended school three years but was a self-educated man and was known as a progressive leader in the community.

When he was twenty years old, he moved from Clackamas to Dover to look after his father's cattle on the 160-acre farm either James, or his father, had bought from William W. Jones. James called it "my place" in Dover, but so far no documentation has been found as to the owner or when it was purchased, but on 9 November 1889 (Bk. 35, pg. 230, Oregon City Courthouse) "James G. an unmarried man, Clackamas Co., Oregon, for $1000 to me paid by Parthena DeShazer ... have bargained and sold ... unto said Parthena DeShazer ... real property ... the south half of the northwest quarter and the northeast quarter of the southwest quarter and northwest quarter of the southwest quarter of section 8, township 3 South, Range 5 East of the Willamette meridian containing 140 acres ..." with his sister, Nancy, and her husband, Charles LIVESAY, signing as witnesses. This is in the same area as his father's homestead No. 3627. When did James take possession of this land is unknown. Was it merely an intra-family transaction as the homestead was again sold to James' brother, Joseph? (Bk. 63, pg. 211 & Bk. 90, pg. 103)

Also, on 9 November 1889, Nancy J. and Charles R. LIVESAY, Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon, conveyed to James G. DESHAZER for $1000 the east half of the southwest quarter, Section 6, Township 3 South, Range 5 East, containing eighty acres (Bk. 35, pg. 231) which is land in Dover near Bear Creek. James, in turn, on 28 December 1893 sold this land to his brother, Robert Henry, for $1400 (Bk. 54, pg. 169).

When Robert DESHAZER purchased, on October 14, 1891, the John P. Strowbridge Place consisting of 199 acres in Firwood, James moved there in 1892 with his sisters, Jemima and Sarah, and his parents retired to the
Dover place. On 10 September 1894, Robert Deshaizer transferred title of the West half of the Southwest Quarter of Section 29, Township 2 South, Range 5 East, to his son, Jacob, for $2000, and the East half of the Southeast Quarter of Section 30 and the Northeast quarter of Section 31, Township 2 South, Range 5 East, to his son James Grant Deshaizer for $4000. On 13 June 1905, Jacob and Flora Deshaizer sold to his brother, James Grant, for $450, five acres of land beginning in the northwest corner of the southwest quarter of Section 29, Township 2 South, Range 5 East.

The boundary of Firwood District includes part of sections 20, 21, 31, 32 and 33, and sections 28, 29 and 30 of Township 2 South, Range 5 East, with Deep Creek more or less the dividing line between Firwood and Dover, and Cedar Creek the boundary to the north. In the early 1900s, Firwood could be classified as a small country town with a general store and post office operated by the Anton Malar family, and a one-room elementary school. It was about three miles from the town of Sandy which had a population of 750 in 1951, but increased to about 1500 by 1969, and in 1980, its population was about 2,980. When the Firwood post office was eliminated, the Firwood residents were serviced by a rural route from the Boring Post Office; however, later the rural route was transferred to the Sandy Post Office which was much closer.

Perhaps the first settler in Sandy was Francis Revenue in 1853 and at first the town was called "Revenue." According to pioneers in the area, Lewis and Clarke, in 1805, called the present Sandy River "Quicksand River." The name was shortened to Sandy River in 1845. The first Sandy post office was established 1 June 1854 near Troutdale but was discontinued 29 January 1862. The present Sandy post office was established 13 April 1873. The first wagon road over the Mt. Hood Pass from Eastern Oregon was built in 1845 following an old Indian trail used earlier by Lewis and Clark. It crossed the Zig Zag River nineteen times. People thought the river zigzagged, but it was the road which zigzagged as it crossed the river the best way the road crew could follow. The Barlow Road goes through the middle of Sandy on the present day highway, U.S. 26.

It was not uncommon for new settlers to relate stories which made people proud of the early pioneers. One Sandy pioneer said in 1865 "his mother lived in a wagon bed eight months; cooked three meals each day for the nine of them; never complained though there was considerable sickness, and never said she wished they had never started." Another pioneer said, "they lived three months under a maple tree while his father split shakes and built a house." Still another said Sandy was a dense forest when he arrived and logging was done with bull teams, then horses were used later.

Sandy was considered a "promise land," With rich agricultural lands and the influx of settlers there was need for a "trading point." The first store was built upon the hill where the city of Sandy is now situated. By 1875, there was a hotel, a blacksmith shop and other business enterprises hoping to make it the key business place in the area. It did not reach the potential expected but did serve a valuable service to agricultural, logging, and rural
developments as a trading source, supplying essential services such as schools, health needs, mail, hotels, restaurants, lodges, churches and stage coaches for outlying areas. The first regular weekly mail service from Oregon City was started in 1870. (Booklet *The Story of Early Sandy* printed 1980 by Sandy Pioneer Assn.)

The only business Firwood District had in 1980 was a service station at “Shorty’s Corner,” which is the junction at the Firwood turn-off from U.S. Highway 26. Recently a new school through the fifth grade, which is considered a part of the Sandy Elementary School, was built near the highway on part of the former Malar farm.

In the early days after James Grant DESHAZER moved to his farm at Firwood, he and his cousin, Walter FAUBION, and Uncle Billy (Wm. H.) FAUBION owned a mine near Salmon River on Cheney Creek about twelve or more miles from Mt. Hood. They were hoping to strike gold, but later learned the shiny material they saw was called “fool’s gold.” One day while the two cousins were “foolin around” above the mouth of the mine, Walter FAUBION loosened a 200-pound rock which rolled down toward the mouth of the mine, barely missing his father, Billy FAUBION, who came out of the mine at that time. Later, James got hit on the head with a rock and decided it was not worth taking a chance of having an accident while mining, and sold his share.

When the children were growing up, their father admonished them to always sign their name the same way, especially on legal papers. He had used different signatures which later caused problems. He was known as “James G.,” “J.G.,” and “Jim” DESHAZER and had signed papers with one or the other of the three signatures at various times.

Although a loving and proud father, James G. DESHAZER was a strict disciplinarian. He wanted his children to have a good education and promised to see them through high school but if they wished to go to college, he would help, if necessary, by co-signing notes for them to pay for their own college education. His two youngest daughters took advantage of this assistance. Although James had only a third grade education, he was asked to teach the Firwood School in the early days, which he declined. However, he was the clerk or director of the Firwood Grade School for thirty-two years where all eight of his children graduated, and a director on the Sandy Union High School Board three years and the chairman four years where five of his children graduated. He was on the Board of the high school at the time it moved from the second floor of the Sandy Elementary School to a new building which opened the day after Labor Day, 1922.

In addition to his educational interests, his other civic activities included being the Firwood Road Supervisor in charge of building and maintaining roads, some of which were, also, in the Dover area; was a farm insurance agent; and, being a dairyman, served fourteen years on the Sandy Creamery Board which was a cooperative for the dairymen in the area.

When James Grant DESHAZER first went into the dairy business, he had Durham cattle. In 1914, he changed to thoroughbred Jerseys, enlarging his operation, and became one of the outstanding Jersey cattle breeders in the
area. At that time, he built a large red barn which became the area landmark. It had space for twenty-six head of cattle, three calf-pens, and six horses, with two large hay mows above the cattle and horse stables. It was forty-five feet from the barn floor to the cupola which was an air vent as the hay sometimes steamed if not completely dry. When James G. was in his eighties, he amazed his family by riding the hay carriage to the cupola while doing maintenance work. His health remained good through the years, and until two weeks before his death, he worked a few hours every day and read the daily paper and farm journals, which was remarkable for a ninety-two-year-old man. He was only five-foot eight inches tall, weighed around 165 pounds when in his prime, but less as he grew older, was very spry, and did far more work than the average man even though he had only one good, blue eye. He was blinded in the other eye when about eighteen years old due to erysipelas caused by a cow switching him in the eye with her tail while he was milking.

James Deshazer's farm had a comparatively small house built from foot-wide, rough hewn planks at the time of his marriage. As the eight children were born, he remodeled and enlarged the house. First, a large kitchen and pantry was added, then the parlor, as living rooms were then called, and more bedrooms until they had a seven-bedroom house with three large clothes closets, a long upstairs storage room, and three large rooms on the ground floor, plus three large outside porches which were enjoyed by all, especially during warmer weather.

Other farm buildings were added through the years as the various activities increased in scope. First, there was the "root cellar" where fruits and vegetables were stored for the winter, chicken houses for "Mertie's pin money" and even, at one time, rabbit hutch. There were about two acres devoted to vegetable gardens, five acres for the fruit orchard, and a one-acre yard with two tall pine trees, a cottonwood tree, and a scattering of fruit trees to add shade, plus all the beautiful flowers which were the pride and joy of the entire family. Most of the garden work was done by Mertie with the help of her daughters. In addition, there was a 25-acre wooded section with a small creek running through it used for pastureland for the cattle and an enticing play ground for the children, and the "back forty" which had timber and a wonderful source of delicious, yellow mushrooms growing from the natural tree mulching which were gathered in three-gallon buckets after the first heavy rain in the fall. The rest of the land was for hay and grain, kale and corn for ensilage for the livestock, and potatoes. All members of the family participated in the "James Deshazer farm operation."

Progress marched forward during the sixty-nine years James lived on the farm, including the fifty-six years Mertie was with him. Many changes were made in the life style. From the Douglass Ridge to Firwood wedding trip by the horse-drawn buggy made in 1895, to the three-seat hack used for family transportation until shortly before the 1920s, they progressed to the Model-T Ford which son, Grant, and later daughter, Alta, were paid by the School District to transport neighborhood children to the high school which they were, also, attending and later on, several different Ford cars were used for
James G. DeShazer's Firwood home with new red barn in background and family in horse-drawn vehicles, their mode of transportation in 1914 at time of picture.

Front view of the James G. DeShazer family home, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, taken about 1911.

Back view of the James G. DeShazer family home, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, taken about 1911. The kitchen is left, parlor right and side porch in between.

New Red Barn with James G. DeShazer family, team of horses, and dairy cattle—a landmark in the Firwood district (1914).
family transportation. For music, there was, first, the graphaphone with big horn to project the music, to modern phonograph, piano, radio and, then, television; from candlelight and kerosene lights, to gas lights and then electric lights; from the “little house in the back” and large galvanized washtubs for bathing to modern bathrooms; from first carrying water from the spring, to pulling water from the well near the kitchen on the back porch by rope through a pulley and a two-and-a half gallon bucket, to the hand pump in the well, to running water in the house, both cold and hot, making it unnecessary to heat wash and bath water in the copper boiler, or the hotwater attachment on the woodstove which was later replaced with an electric stove; from the house being heated by a big fireplace, the kitchen range, and a wood heater in the “front room” to all electric heating throughout the house after all but two of the children had left home; and from the first Firwood telephone system which James DESHAZER was instrumental in establishing, with the handle for ringing your neighbors or the switchboard operator to connect you with other circuits, to the modern telephone. In this connection, five long rings on the telephone meant a disaster somewhere in the neighborhood and everyone dashed to the phone to learn the trouble so they could rush to help if necessary. Listening in on neighbors’ phone calls was a source of news for most people in the neighborhood.

Yes, the lifestyle changed radically during this period, and James G. DESHAZER was at the helm initiating most of the changes in the neighborhood. He was, indeed, a progressive man, always moving forward.
James and wife, Myrtle, were charter members of Sandy Grange No. 392 when it was organized 13 March 1909, and he was elected an officer at that time. He served in practically every office in the Grange, which first met in the I.O.O.F. Hall, then its own Sandy Grange Hall which set astride the old Barlow Trail. James was a fifty-year member of the I.O.O.F. Lodge. His home was used for a number of years for Sunday School and Evening Vespers in the neighborhood as it was the only one with a piano. There were no churches nearby, but the children later attended Sunday School in the schoolhouse a mile away where they walked all dressed up in their “Sunday best.” James and Myrtle DESHAZER were chosen as King and Queen of the Sandy Pioneer Association in 1940 but due to Myrtle’s ill health, the doctor refused to let them be crowned at the annual meeting. James DESHAZER did not join a church until after his wife died in 1951. He then joined the Seventh Day Adventist Church as his daughters, Gertrude and Ruth, were members and still living at the home place caring for their father. The parents left the choice of church affiliation to the children which resulted in Methodist, Presbyterian, Seventh Day Adventists, Congregationalist, and Catholic being the churches chosen.

There was no lack of entertainment during the years. First, were the house or barn raising (building) parties; the Saturday night dances at the various homes which lasted into the morning hours with a more than ample midnight supper to keep them going while the young children slept upstairs when they could no longer stay awake; the school programs where proud parents watched the performance of their children; picnics on Sundays and holidays at the many beautiful mountain creeks and rivers; the Fourth of July celebration in Sandy where everyone got all dressed up to watch the parade, the horse races, baseball games, and sit on the ground to eat the sumptuous picnic lunch each family group provided for themselves to say nothing about the homemade ice cream for sale in the various booths; the County Fairs, at first held in Sandy and later disbanded in favor of the larger one at Gresham, Multnomah County, eighteen miles away; and everyone for miles around seemed to congregate at the Odd Fellows Hall, Sandy, when the Medicine Shows with their vaudeville acts came to town, not only to see the show but to buy the medicine. As years went by, things began to change. The Grange and Odd Fellow dances replaced the home dances, the Fourth of July celebrations and many local events were discontinued to be replaced by high school athletic programs and more family affairs in place of community gatherings. The movies came to Sandy only to be replaced years later by television. People changed with the times but work and contentment continued as progress marched forward.

Since James and Myrtle DESHAZER had only one son and seven daughters, some of the daughters helped with the dairy and farm work. Fortunately, for the father, the girls liked to be with their brother, so there was more of a problem for the mother to have help with the work she supervised.

Myrtle May DOUGLASS was a devoted and hardworking wife and mother who kept the “home fires burning” even when she was not feeling
well. (See the DOUGLASS Family History for information before her marriage.) She preferred working in the gardens and cooking rather than doing the housework. She devoted as much time as possible to maintaining her beautiful flowers in the large yard surrounding the house. The older daughters took over the responsibility of the housework, belaboring the younger ones to help when they were not in the fields. Myrtle, also, did all the sewing for the family which kept her busy during the days she could not be in the garden or taking care of the chickens with the help of the third daughter.

Sunday dinners were festive occasions, whether served at home or a picnic in the yard or beside a mountain stream. There was fried chicken galore, potato salad or mashed potatoes, fresh baked dinner rolls, and delicious cream cake or pies with fresh milk, homemade butter and other delights. Many happy memories are associated with the six-mile Thanksgiving drives to Douglass Ridge to have Thanksgiving dinner with Grandma Douglass along with other members of her family living nearby. There were so many present, the children had to wait for the second-sitting. They anxiously awaited for the adults to finish so they could enjoy the delicious food of which there was always enough. Christmas was the big time of the year spent at home. Many pounds of nuts, plates of homemade candy, and popcorn balls appeared during the week before festivities. The nuts and candy were hidden in easy-to-find places for “ahead of time” eating. The night before Christmas, while the finishing touches were placed on the six to seven-foot fir tree, freshly cut that morning from the wooded area, Santa Claus with toys from his sleigh and a cheery “Ho! Ho! Ho!” as he left, would ring the doorbell - but the small children never succeeded in catching a glimpse of him. After the cows were milked, a very light supper was eaten so not to spoil the appetite for nuts, oranges, popcorn balls and candy later. Christmas hymns were sung, and unwrapped toys distributed from the candle-lit Christmas tree. The evening ended by all sitting around the fireplace reliving the evening while eating Christmas “goodies,” and finally off to bed so as to be rested for the Christmas Day time of rest and play, and eating a huge Christmas dinner. Now, the children wonder how the family could live through all those activities without being thoroughly exhausted. The excitement and joy must have kept them going. When the older daughters married, for many years they returned home with their families for Christmas dinner with as many as twenty-five seated at a table stretched the full length of the long dining room.

Myrtle was only five-foot three, had blue eyes, and weighed over 200 pounds in the period after all eight children were born. She had wavy brown hair which turned to a beautiful white as she grew older, usually had a smile on her face, and often sang songs to the children as she sewed. She was a good organizer and household activities ran smoothly. After the garden was planted and harvested, she canned many jars of fruit and vegetables for the winter. In July, it was blackberry picking time when assigned family members went into the timberland with buckets, lunch and the family dog to pick the delicious small, wild berries for canning and jelly. In the fall, it was
hitching up the team to the wagon and lucky children chosen to go with their parents to Wild Cat Mountain to pick wild huckleberries (blue berries). They would camp in the mountains for almost a week. Also, Fall meant making many jars of different types of jellies, jam, pickles and relishes, and harvesting the vegetables for storage in the root cellar. After the first frost, it was time to make apple cider, not only for drinking but mainly for vinegar, using the hand-operated ciderpress. Next was butchering the hogs and making sausage for stuffing in casing, smoking, and canning, rendering lard, curing ham and bacon in the smokehouse, and salting beef from the one heifer butchered at the same time.

Unfortunately, Myrtle’s health began to fail in the early twenties and she was constantly under the doctor’s care for diabetes, high blood pressure, and arthritis. This did not stop their celebrating their Golden Wedding Anniversary and later their fifty-fifth anniversary. She had to rest more but kept right on working until the late forties when it was too much for her to carry on. Fortunately for her, two daughters did not marry, and they stayed home and took over the work and care of their mother. When she died in 1951, they continued with the operations of the home until their father died in 1959. Both girls, then, secured work doing what they were experienced in doing—taking care of older people.

Yes, it was hard work operating a dairy farm, but there was always plenty to eat although little money for luxuries. The children all have/had very pleasant memories of their childhood and the hard part is mainly forgotten as they feel rewarded in having parents who wanted only the best for their children but did not spoil them in the process.

Myrtle’s activities centered almost entirely in the home and related family entertainment without involvement in organizations. She never joined a church but she lived a Christian life. The only organization she joined and was active in was the Sandy Grange which she attended faithfully and held various offices. An unusual experience she had was losing her wedding ring in 1901 while working in the vegetable garden. The same garden was used, year after year, when, Lo! and behold! while preparing the garden for planting in 1939, she found her wedding ring—thirty-eight years after its loss and it was in perfect condition.

Mention should be made of the fact Mt. Hood was one of the natural beauties enjoyed from the DeShazer farm. It was beautiful in the winter when entirely covered with snow, and just as beautiful in the summer when some of the snow melted. Many a picnic was held by and close to Mt. Hood. It was common to see the small whiffs of steam coming from near the top of the mountain on clear days and those living close-by said mild earthquakes went unnoticed with many Oregonians unaware of the slight activity of the mountain.

James Grant Deshazer sold his farm to his grandson, Aaron James Updegrave, who turned it into a cattle ranch and hired his grandfather to supervise. After James G. Deshazer’s death in 1959, the farm was sold to a berry grower. In 1980, the “Big Red Barn” which was a landmark in the Firwood-Dover locality, and the large house surrounded by trees and
beautiful flowers which was the center of many happy memories have been demolished. The only building remaining is the one housing the car, wood for the fireplace and heater, the vegetable and fruit storage section, milk house, and washroom. With the exception of about eighteen acres, the entire farm has been planted to strawberries and all wooded land has been cleared. A trailer home provides the housing for the family who is in charge of the berry operation.

All of the children (fifth generation) of James Grant DesHazer and

Children of James G. and Myrtle DeShazer (1911):
Back row, L to R: Lula b. 1897, Viola b. 1896, Gertrude (1899-1973); front row: Grant b. 1901, Alta b. 1907, Mildred b. 1903 and Ruth (1905-1965).

Florence DeShazer (1910-1977), youngest child of James and Myrtle DeShazer (1911)


Fortieth Wedding Anniversary picture (1935) of James G. and Myrtle (Douglass) DeShazer.
James DeShazer family members in ox cart of neighbor, Frank Zester standing behind oxen, Mrs. Zester driving, and unknown friend to her right, and Myrtle DeShazer holding Florence, Alta in back of Mrs. Zester, Lula and Viola, and two unidentified women in back row. Mildred standing by cart and part of Gertrude and Ruth not in picture. Taken about 1912. The Zester family lived near Wildcat Mt. and always drove an oxcart.


Gertrude DeShazer (1899-1973), daughter of James G. & Myrtle, DeShazer.
Myrtle May Douglas were born in Firwood District, four miles from Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were:

17. Viola May Deshazer b. 17 Sept 1896, m. 31 December 1918, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Charles Updegrafe

18. Lula Parthenia Deshazer b. 12 Oct. 1897, & m. 1 July 1918, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, William Updegrafe

— Gertrude Beatrice Deshazer b. 10 Nov. 1899, d. 2 Dec. 1973, St. Jude’s Hospital, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & bur. Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas Co. Oreg. in the DeShazer plot. She was a member of the Seventh Day Adventist Church and never married. After her father d. in 1959, she worked in Clackamas and Multnomah counties taking care of elderly couples in their homes. Before that, she lived at home and helped care for her mother and father until their deaths. She was not interested in attending high school and preferred staying home helping with household tasks.


20. Mildred Eunice Deshazer b. 15 Sept 1903, m. 27 Nov. 1926, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oreg., Raymond Edward Hanson

— Ruth Naomi Deshazer b. 30 Jan. 1905, d. 29 Dec. 1965, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. of a stroke & bur. in DeShazer Plot, Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas Co., Oreg. She was member of the Seventh Day Adventist Church & never married. After her father d. in 1959, she worked in various homes, mainly in Multnomah Co., taking care of elderly couples. Along with her sister, Gertrude, she had lived at home taking care of her father & mother during their last years. Ruth was handicapped by partial loss of sight while in grade school. She graduated from Sandy High School, enjoyed reading and telling improvised stories to her two younger sisters before they attended school, and then helped them with their lessons. As her sight continued to fail, she more or less withdrew from family activities; however, after all others in the family except she and Gertrude left home, she was very helpful to her parents, taking over letterwriting, assisting with tax reports, and in other ways, although she never overcame her shyness when with other people.

21. Alta Irene Deshazer b. 30 Apr. 1907, m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George W. Craft

Alta Irene Deshazer was the sixth daughter and the seventh child of James Grant Deshazer and Myrtle May Douglass. She was born 30 April 1907 on her parent’s dairy farm, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, she married George Washington Craft born 23 January 1906, Nansene Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, whom she had met three months before he graduated from the School of Pharmacy, Oregon State College (now Oregon State University) in 1929. Alta graduated from Oregon State in 1930 with a Bachelor of Science Degree in Commercial Education and Secretarial Training.

Many people consider it a disadvantage to be raised on a farm, but Alta believes it gives an individual a good foundation for the years ahead. A country child learns from experience the ability to establish good working habits interspersed with the freedom of country living close to Mother Nature, and how to conserve and “make ends meet” without all the luxuries. Being seventh of a family of eight children, she learned it was vital to grow most of the food and only spend money on necessities, education and some entertainment.

Since there was only one boy in the family, it was necessary for the girls to help in the fields and milking the herd of twenty-five Jersey cows. The father did not have much trouble getting the girls to help him as they idolized their one brother and felt honored to work with him. Thus, Alta anxiously awaited the time, at seven years of age when she could get up at five o’clock in the morning to feed the cows their gallon of mash while they were being milked, and catching up on her sleep by napping in a pile of hay between feeding. A few years later, she was allowed to start milking the cows, night and morning, which she continued to do until she graduated from high school. In the spring, there were days when she followed after the plow with her siblings to plant potatoes, later to drop corn in the rows, and stick small kale plants behind the spade to be used later for cattle feed. Then there were weeds to hoe, and later in the summer, helping shock the hay into mounds preparatory to hauling it to the hay lofts, then came fall with harvesting of grain and picking and storing fruit, potatoes, and vegetables. There always seemed to be plenty of time for visiting the neighbor children, playing in the woods and clearing picnic areas for pleasure. Evenings were enjoyable with games indoors during the winter and outdoor activities during the long summer evenings.

School was eagerly awaited even though there was a one-mile walk with the neighbor children to the Firwood Elementary School where they participated in school programs, and learned the joy of reading books. Then came high school, four miles away, with brother, Grant, driving his sisters to school the first two years, and Alta becoming the chauffeur of the Model-T Ford the last two years, picking up neighbor children who had no transportation. High school meant participating in competitive sports with
other schools, with Alta and her sister, Florence, playing first string on the girls’ basketball team. Their father always managed to make time to take them to games, even though it entailed traveling as far as thirty miles to some of the competing schools.

Alta had decided she wanted to be a commercial teacher in high school and made arrangements to work her way through school at Oregon State College, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon. The first year she washed dishes at 35¢ an hour in Waldo Hall, the girls dormitory where she lived. The next year and a half she waited tables at the dormitory, and then she worked as secretary to the director of the Oregon Experiment Station in the Agricultural Building at the college. The summer between her sophomore and junior year, she worked at Tawney’s Mountain Hotel, Welches, Oregon, eighteen miles from Mt. Hood, with her friend and later sister-in-law, Velma Morton. The work entailed everything from making beds, waiting on tables, washing dishes, and odd jobs as they were the only indoor help the owners had in this small hotel. Afternoons and evenings after dinner were free to enjoy hikes along the Salmon River, and other activities at the resort. The other college summers were spent in Corvallis, working in the Experiment Station office. Her sister, Florence, attended Oregon State the year Alta was a senior, and she, too, worked in an office at the Agriculture Department during the summer, and after graduation in 1930, Alta worked full time for a year, until George Craft, who had secured a job as a pharmacist for Hollister Drug Company, a chain store, in Honolulu, Hawaii, sent her a one-way ticket to join him. They had announced their engagement on 29 October 1930.

Alta sailed the last week of June, 1931, on the last passenger trip of the SS Manoa from San Francisco, California, to Honolulu. Accompanying her was her bridesmaid, May Painter. They drove from Oregon to San Francisco in George Craft’s Model-A Ford coupe which he had left with Alta when he went to Hawaii in June 1930. Between the time of graduation and sailing for Hawaii, Alta had managed to pay off most of her college loans, and George, who had, also, worked his way through college, had done likewise.

It was a thrilling morning as the SS Manoa pulled into Honolulu Harbor, after Alta had been greeted off-shore by her husband-to-be who came out in a tug all dressed up in a white linen suit and Panama hat, the current style for men in Hawaii at that time. He had previously secured their marriage license, made arrangements for Rev. Walter Short to marry them at 5 P.M. in the Chapel of St. Andrews Cathedral, Honolulu, followed by a nine-course Chinese dinner at Lau Yee Chai’s famous Waikiki restaurant. There were ten guests present. The evening was spent dancing under the banyan tree at Moana Hotel on the beach at Waikiki; however, the newlywed couple spent their five-day Honolulu honeymoon at the Blaisdell Hotel on Fort Street as they only had $100 to spend. Sightseeing and time at the beach made for an enjoyable time before they took the evening Inter-Island Steamer for Maui on July 5 to their home in the residential Sand Hills
area, Wailuku, overlooking Mt. Haleakala with its famous 3,000-foot crater, twenty-one miles in circumference, at the top.

The life of this adventuresome couple, who started married life in rather primitive circumstances in Hawaii away from both of their families, is detailed in the Craft family history. They have only one child, George Robert Craft, called Bob, born 29 October 1932 at the Puunene Hospital, Puunene, Maui, Hawaii.
It would appear Jemima DESHAZER was the second child and oldest daughter of John DESHAZER and Sarah THORNTON. She was undoubtedly the daughter under ten years of age recorded in the 1810 census of Madison County, Kentucky, as other census records showed she was born in Kentucky. The tombstone in the Oak Creek cemetery, located six miles west of Glide, Douglas County, Oregon, and north of the Roseburg road, stated she died 31 March 1909, “age 99 years” which would make her born in 1809, the date she gave in the 1900 census taken in Mt. Scott Precinct, Douglas County, Oregon, where she was living with her niece “Fannie E. (Frances Emmeline Matthews) THORNTON.”

Jemima DESHAZER’s marriage license was issued in Morgan County, Illinois, as follows:

To any authorized Preacher of the Gospel, Justice of the Supreme Court, judge of any Inferior Court, or Justice of the Peace of said county. You are hereby licensed and authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, Mr. Alexander HERBERT and Mifs Jemima DESHAZER. The said Alexander being of lawful age and having obtained the consent of the father of the said Jemima, and for so doing this shall be your justification. Given under my hand, as Clerk of the County Commission'er's Court of said County at Jacksonville, the 15th day of April 1834.

Signed Dennis Rockwell, Clerk. (Recorded in Bk. A pg 28, 6 May 1834)

On the back of the licenses was “To the Clerk of Morgan Co., Illinois. Sir: You will please issue a marriage license for Alex'r Herbert and my daughter, Jemima Deshazer in the holy state of Matrimony this 20 Day April A.D. 1834.” Signed John DESHAZER. Also, recorded is “I do hereby certify that I joined together the within named Alexander Hubbert and Jemima Deshazer in the holy state of Matrimony this 20 Day April A.D. 1834.” Signed Rev. Hiram Crabtree.

When the U.S. census was taken 11 October 1850, District #28, DeKalb County, Missouri, it showed Jemima, 40 years, born Kentucky and her brother, Alfred, 26, born Indiana, living with their parents “John 64 born North Carolina, farmer” and “Sarah 61 born North Carolina.” Also, listed was Sara S. HARBARD (Herbert) 15 born Illinois, who was probably Jemima’s oldest daughter born in 1835. In the 1900 U.S. census, Jemima was listed as ninety-one years old, had been married fifty-two years, was the mother of six children, four of whom were living. On the Oak Creek Cemetery Tombstone, and, also, in the 1856 sale of her father’s farm by “petition for partition” she was listed as Jemima NEW. It would appear either Alexander HERBERT had died or they were divorced before the census was taken in 1850. What became of the other five children who apparently
were born between 1834 and 1850 has never been learned.

Also, as mentioned in her father’s biography, “Jamima Hubbard” was listed as a member of the Bethlehem Church on the “second Saturday on March 1842” with her mother, Sarah Deshaazer.

A James Adams was married to Sarah Ann Hubbard on 18 November 1855 by Thomas R. Thornton, justice of the peace (Bk. B, pg 62, DeKalb Co., Courthouse). Could this be the “Sarah Harbard” listed in the 1850 DeKalb County, Missouri, census? The name has been found spelled Herbert/Harbard/Hubbard.

Another puzzle, who is the Mr. New Jemima married sometime after the 1850 census and before 1856 when her father’s estate was settled, and what happened to him. So far, no record has been found of the marriage or anything in connection with the marriage. It is not known when Jemima New migrated to Oregon, but her brother Alfred, with whom she was closely associated, was in Oregon when the 1870 census was taken. He was listed with his sister, Elizabeth, and her husband, Wm. H.P. Adams. Where was Jemima between 1850 and 1900 when she appeared on the census with her niece’s family?

Since all of the children of John Deshaazer and Sarah Thornton who migrated to Oregon are buried at the Oak Creek Cemetery, Douglas County, along with a number of their descendants, it is well to tell something about Oak Creek and the cemetery.

Oak Creek is a locality about ten miles northwest of Roseburg and is situated on a creek by that name. The stream derived its name from the oak trees which are prominent in the county. The 1978 issue of the Oregon Department of Transportation Cemetery Survey lists Oak Creek Cemetery as containing 5.6 acres and is located on Highway 138 east of Roseburg to County road 45-1, turn north, and is visible from highway up on a hill in oak trees. It was established in 1857 in Township 26 South, Range 4 West, Section 29. There was an Oak Creek post office established 18 October 1878 with Jeptha Thornton, nephew of Sarah Thornton, serving as the first postmaster. The post office is believed to have closed sometime between 1910 and 1912. There are between 100 and 500 interments in the Oak Creek Cemetery.

No. 4 - Elizabeth Deshaazer

(No. 1 John)

Elizabeth Deshaazer was the third child of John Deshaazer and Sarah (Sally) Thornton. She was born 1812, Tennessee, according to the 1850 U.S. census taken in District #28, DeKalb County, Missouri, but her tombstone in Oak Creek Cemetery, Douglas County, Oregon, reads “Elizabeth wife of W.H.P. Adams died 3 October 1891, age 83 years, 7 mo & 25 dys,” making her born 8 February 1808. The 1860 U.S. census taken 19 July 1860, Stewartsville, Washington Township, DeKalb County,
Missouri, showed she was 45, born Indiana, and was living in House 537 surrounded by Thornton families. That would make her born in 1815. In the 1870 U.S. census taken Sheridan Precinct and Post Office, Yamhill County, Oregon, page 545, it shows her 50 and born in Indiana. This would make her born in 1820. There was an Elizabeth Adams listed in the 1880 U.S. census taken in Mt. Scott Precinct, Douglas County, Oregon (where her other siblings lived), shown as a boarder, 68, born Kentucky, thus born 1812. Two census figures showed her born 1812 and three others showed she was born other years; therefore, the exact year of her birth is indefinite. According to birth of other siblings, her parents went from Kentucky to Indiana; so undoubtedly Indiana was the place of birth.

The marriage of Elizabeth Deshazer reads: “Joined in marriage by the undersigned Justice of the Peace in and for Clinton County, Washington Township, Missouri, William H.P. Adams and Elizabeth Deshasor, both of Clinton County, married on the 23rd day of September 1841, in Clinton County.” Signed by Jesse Todd, J.P. and was filed by Winslow Turner, recorder, on the 28th day of November 1841. (Bk. 1, pg. 55, Circuit Court Office, Plattsburg, Clinton Co., MO)

Her husband, William Hazanni/Hazann Perry Adams was born 9 February 1823, Kentucky. His parents were William Adams and Anna Todd, the sister of the father of Justice of Peace Jesse Todd who married William and Elizabeth. He died 27 February 1879, aged 56 years and 18 days, Douglas County, Oregon, and is, also, buried at Oak Creek Cemetery with his wife. He was called Perry Adams by relatives. In addition to being a farmer, he was a Baptist Circuit Rider. The 3 March 1879 issue of the Oregonian, Portland, Oregon, reported “Wm. P. Adams, an esteemed resident of Lane county, died at his home on Oak Creek on Thursday evening, February 27th.”

William H.P. Adams was among the heirs listed in the estate of his father, William Adams, in September 1854. The estate was settled 25 September 1856. William H. Perry Adams and his wife, Elizabeth Deshazer, migrated to Oregon in 1865 in the same Wagon Train as his wife’s cousin, Jeptha and Martha (Walker) Thornton and son William Edward and Susannah (Chenowith) Thornton were emigrants.

According to the Roseburg Review dated Monday, March 11, 1889, An Autobiography of Jeptha Thornton’s Life was published. An excerpt states “In the year 1865 I sold out my little farm in DeKalb County, MO and started for Oregon with my family then consisting of eight children, one being married and one having died the fall before, making in all ten children. We started on the 19th day of April 1865 together with my married son (William Edward) and family and William H.P. Adams and family and landed in Yamhill County, Oregon, on the 22nd day of September of the same year.”

Elizabeth Deshazer was lovingly called “Aunt Bets” or “Aunt Betsy” by her Oregon nieces and nephews.
Robert DESHAZER was probably the fifth child of John DESHAZER and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON as descendants said they “thought” he was older than his brother John, who was born 1 January 1815. Robert, supposedly, died in Nodaway County, Missouri, in 1884, and is buried in a cemetery between Parnell and Grant City; however, none of the descendants contacted have visited his grave to get the inscription on the tombstone. A researcher wanting information for a client, stated she had received a typed list from someone in Lebanon, Missouri, which showed Robert DESHAZER was born in 1813 and died in 1884, Worth County, Missouri, which is adjacent to Nodaway County; however, the County Clerk of Worth County advised they had no record of a Robert DESHAZER dying in Worth County. He married 27 September 1838 Elizabeth Francis TODD, the daughter of Jesse TODD and Lucy Isabella DALTON, Howard County, Missouri. The 4 January 1839 Howard County Court House record shows “September the 27th 1838, I Wiley Jones, Justice of the peace, joined together as man and wife Robert DeShazer and Elizabeth Todd,” recorded by G. Bynum, Clerk.

Elizabeth Frances TODD was born 27 February 1821, Calloway County, Missouri, and died 1 October 1860. She is buried in the Thornton Cemetery, near Stewartsville, DeKalb County, Missouri, where both her parents and her husband’s parents are buried. “Missouri Cousins” by A. Maxim Coppage III, page 33, lists Elizabeth TODD as being born 2 April 1821 instead of 27 February 1821.

The 1870 U.S. census taken 17 June 1870, Maryville, Independence Township, Nodaway County, Missouri, lists Robert DESHAZER as 55 years old (1815) born Kentucky. He was a farmer with real estate valued at $2490. The 1880 U.S. census taken in Jackson Township, Nodaway County, Missouri, shows Robert DESHAZER living with his daughter, Frances Ross, and he was listed as sixty-four years old and born in Kentucky (1816). The 1850 and 1860 census records were not located.

The children of Robert DESHAZER and Elizabeth TODD were traced mainly through documents in the Maysville, Nodaway County, Missouri, courthouse (Bk. O, pp 309-313, inc.) in connection with the 24 March 1870 court authorization sale of the “Northeast Quarter of the Southeast Quarter of Section 10 Township 57 Range 33 in favor of Joab Todd Simeon Dalton and Frances M. Dalton his wife, William T. Thornton and Hannah Thornton his wife, Luke Thornton and Cyrene Thornton his wife, John Thornton and Sarah Thornton his wife, Brittain Wood and Paulina Wood his wife, Jackson Todd of unsound mind by William T. Thornton his guardian, Jane Atterbury, Martha Todd, Priscilla Todd, Novice Emily B. Todd minor heirs of Franklin Todd deceased by William J. Hines guardian, Milly (Hines) Deshazer, Emma Deshazer, Congrave J. Hines, William Hines, Luke Deshazer, Jemima Deshazer minor heirs by Jasper Hines their guardian, Belinda A. Deshazer, Nancy C. Deshazer, Rachel C.
Deshazer, Paulina F. Deshazer and John J. Deshazer, Minor heirs of 
Elizabeth Deshazer by Luke Thornton guardian . . . upon which Judge-
ment an order of Sale was Issued . . . dated 9th day of June 1870." The 
italized names were children of Robert DESHAZER and Elizabeth TODD, 
daughter of Jesse Todd and Isabella Dalton. On 28 September 1870, a 
William H. Sifers purchased for $999 the east half of the Southeast Quarter 
of Section 10 Township 57 Range 33, and Daniel Saunders purchased for 
$620 the Northwest Quarter of the Northeast Section 10 Township 5 Range 
33. In connection with these two sales, the name "Emma Deshazer" was 
changed to "Emma Craven" and "Luke Deshazer (and) Jemima Deshazer" 
were listed as heirs of Elizabeth DESHAZER instead of "minor heirs by 
Jasper Hines their Guardian." To the names of the heirs of Elizabeth 
DESHAZER, the name of "Lucy Deshazer" was added, and "Nancy C." was 
changed to "Mary C." "Milly Deshazer" was the Milly HINES who married 
Robert DESHAZER, son of Samuel DESHAZER whose father, John (No. 7) 
was a brother of Robert DESHAZER (No. 5) who married Elizabeth Frances 
TODD.

The children (third generation) of Robert DESHAZER and Elizabeth 
Frances TODD were:

i. Lucy DESHAZER b. ca 1842 & m. 23 Apr. 1871 Samuel YOUNG

1861, Nodaway Co., MO Jesse J. HAWK

iii. Luke DESHAZER b. 15 Sept 1847, Buchanan Township, Dekalb Co., MO 
(or 15 Apr. 1848), d. 9 Apr. 1911, St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., MO & m. 26 
Oct. 1873 Annie Sophia SMITH

iv. Mary C. or Nancy C. DESHAZER b. ca 1849 m. 22 Apr. 1867 James 
Alexander

v. Paulina Frances DESHAZER b. 30 May 1852, Madison Co., Iowa, d. 13 
Aug. 1933, Ravenwood, MO & m. 1 Dec. 1869 Henry ROSS

vi. Belinda/Melinda Ann DESHAZER b. Feb. 1855 & m. ca 1877 John 
MARKWELL

vii. Rachel Katherine DESHAZER b. 7 Feb. 1857, d. Sept. 1900 OK, & m. 9 
Feb. 1874, Samuel DESHAZER, her first cousin

viii. John Jesse DESHAZER b. 1 Jan. 1859, Nodaway Co., MO, d. 3 Apr. 1936, 
& m. ca 1885 Louzora ELDER

The oldest child of Robert DESHAZER and Elizabeth Frances TODD is 
believed to be Lucy DESHAZER born about 1842 who appeared in the 1870 
U.S. census, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, shown as twenty-eight 
years of age and a housekeeper for the Dial family. A Lucy DESHAZER 
moved Samuel YOUNG on 23 April 1871 (Vol. 2, Pg. 106, Nodaway Co. 
Marriage Records). If this is the same Lucy in the 1870 census, she would 
be twenty-nine years of age. To further identify her as a daughter of Robert 
DESHAZER and Elizabeth TODD, a Lucy DESHAZER received part of the 
inheritance from Jesse Todd, father of Elizabeth, along with the other 
identified children of Robert and Elizabeth (Todd) DESHAZER.
ii. Hannah Gemima (Jemima) Deshazer was born in July 1844, Missouri (1900 U.S. census, Terry Township, Finney Co., KS taken 9 June 1900), had been married thirty-nine years and had nine children. Little is known about this family other than census information. On 24 January 1861, she married Jesse J. Hawk born West Virginia (Vol. 1, Marriage Records of Nodaway Co., MO. 1845-1874 by Elsberry). The 1870 U.S. census, Independence Township, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, indicated he was born in 1831. The 1900 U.S. census in Kansas stated he was born October 1828 and was a farmer. They were still in Independence Township, Nodaway County, Missouri when the 1880 census was taken on 7 June. The children (fourth generation) of Hannah Gemima Deshazer and Jesse J. Hawk, as listed in the three census records (see also new information listing on next page), were:

1. Elizabeth Ann Hawk b. 1858, MO
2. George B. McClellan Hawk b. 1862, MO
3. William Sherman Hawk b. Dec. 1864, MO
4. Savilla Isabel (Suvela I.) Hawk b. 1866 or 1867, MO
5. Anna Florence Hawk b. Mar. 1870, MO
6. Laura E. Hawk b. 1875, MO - listed in 1880 census but not 1900 census
7. Lola E. Hawk b. 1877, MO - listed in 1880 census but not 1900 census
8. Arvina Hawk was listed as a daughter "7/12" under "age last birthday prior to 1880" and "October" under "if born within census year give month." The census was taken 7 June 1880; however, according to the 1900 census taken 9 June, she was listed as "Arizona Hawk" born August 1881 and 18 years old.
9. Newton Hawk b. Apr. 1886, MO

A funeral notice was in the Sheridan, Missouri, paper regarding a Hubert William Hawk who was born 11 October 1889 and died 12 December 1961 with the funeral service held at the Christian Church and internment at the Parnell Cemetery, Nodaway County, Missouri. Was this a grandson of Hannah Jemima Deshazer and Jesse J. Hawk?

The following additional information was received in March 1984 from a great granddaughter, Doris (Giesken) Wynn about Hannah (DeShazer) Hawk which was not previously known.

Hannah Deshazer was born 14 July 1844 and died 28 March 1926, Rural Geary, near the border of Canadian County, Oklahoma, where she was buried. She was the second wife of Jesse J. Hawk who was born 24 October 1831 and died 7 September 1900, Garden City, Finney County, Kansas, where he was buried in Lot 299, Zone B of the Garden City Cemetery. He was the son of John Hawk (1790-1880) and Good Night or Mary Margaret (1806-1858). His first wife was Malinda Stingley and they had two children, Mary Jane Hawk who married Mr. Ross, and Elizabeth Ann Hawk who married Mr. Wilson. Doris Wynn understood Hannah went to work for Jesse Hawk to take care of his two daughters after his first wife died and they soon married. Therefore, the first child, Elizabeth
Ann Hawk, noted previously as a child of Hannah Deshazer was the daughter of Jesse's first wife, Malinda Stingley.

Jesse Hawk fought for the North in the Civil War and was wounded resulting in his ankle being crushed. Eva Cofer, the daughter of Anna (Hawk) Duft lived "much of the time" with Hannah and Jesse Hawk. She helped take care of Jesse since he was not able to get a pension because the person who was to "sign out for him when the [Civil] war was over" failed to do it. Eva said little fragments of "bone would work out of his ankle" and had to be extracted with tweezers. Hannah lived near the Indian reservation on the Canadian River, Oklahoma, with her son, William Sherman Hawk, after her husband died. She was friendly with the Indians.

The correct listing of Hannah Deshazer and Jesse J. Hawk's children (fourth generation) is:

1. George E. McClellan Hawk b. 11 Aug. 1862 & m. Addie Rauch (more later)
2. William Sherman Hawk b. Dec. 1864, MO & m. Amanda Walker late in life. Their burial was at Ravenwood, Nodaway Co., MO. They had no chn.
3. Savilla Isabel Hawk b. 1866 or 1867, MO, m. Henry Duft and moved to Canada
4. Anna Florence Hawk b. 1870 & m. Mr. Duft. They had a dtr. Eva who m. Mr. Cofer. Anna Florence Duft and husband were buried in Ozark, MO.
5. Laura Evelyn Hawk b. 1875 MO m. Mr. Thompson & moved to Canada.
6. Stella Leota (not Lola E.) Hawk b. 1877 MO m. Mr. Campbell &, also, moved to Canada.
7. Vannie Irene Hawk b. 18 Oct. 1879, m. Bert Couchman and were buried in Geary, OK. They were living at Watonga, OK in 1966. Bert had been a foreman of a crew building a railroad across Kansas and Vannie was the cook. He took a great many interesting construction pictures which Vannie kept in a trunk. They had a dtr., Linnie who m. Mr. Yearwood & were living in Watonga, OK in 1984.
8. Hannah (Daisy) Arizona Hawk b. 10 Aug. 1881 or 1882, MO, d. 18 May 1902 & buried in Lot 299 Zone B, Garden City, Kansas. She married Ray Couchman and their chn. (fifth generation) were: Archie, Dallas, Goldie & Wauneta Couchman.

The Newton Hawk born April 1886, Missouri, and listed in the 1900 census was the son of Savilla Isabel (Hawk) Duft.

***

1. George E. McClellan Hawk was born 11 August 1882, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and died 4 October 1922 Parnell, Worth County, Missouri. He was buried in the Parnell Cemetery which is in Nodaway County. Parnell city is located near the border of Nodaway and Worth counties and those in the rural area were often in Worth County although their address was the town of Parnell which is located in Nodaway County. On 8 June 1887, George married Addie Rauch, in Parnell, Nodaway County, MO. Their children (fifth generation) are:
   a. Lula Hawk m. 30 Jan. 1907 Joseph Giesken. Lula related when Parnell held a fair, a prize was given for the family with the most children. Her
father would take their twelve children in a wagon to try for the prize, but
his Uncle Luke always won the prize with his fourteen children. Lula’s daughter
(sixth generation) Doris GIESKEN m. 23 Feb. 1927, Charley WYNN. They

b. Hubert HAWK m. Mable LEWIS on 1 Apr. 1927.

c. Della HAWK m. Nov. 1913, Harvey STONE who have a daughter (sixth
generation), Valera STONE. She m. Lloyd BERG & they were living in
Cheyenne, WY in 1984.

d. Calvin HAWK m. 1923 Marie GRAFSTON

e. Jesse HAWK m. twice - Opal DEARDORF & Hazel THOMAS

f. John HAWK m. Maxine

g. Grace HAWK m. Eugene STUTESMAN

h. Lazarus HAWK m. 1931 Hazel HENNEGAN

i. Robert HAWK m. 1927 Gladys McBRIEN

j. Nelle HAWK m. 1925 Raymond JOBST living in Parnell, MO in 1983

k. Dollie HAWK m. 1927 Clarence BERG

l. Benjamin HAWK m. Phyllia HAWBECK

iii. The third child (third generation) and oldest son of Robert DESHAZER
and Elizabeth Frances TODD was Luke DESHAZER born 15 September
1847, Buchanan Township, DeKalb County, Missouri, according to his
obituary. His death certificate states he was born 15 April 1848 and died 9
April 1911 in Woodson’s Sanitarium, St. Joseph, Washington Township,
Buchanan County, Missouri, from a heart condition combined with other
ailments. Funeral services were held at the Methodist E. Church and he was
buried at the Parnell Cemetery, Nodaway County, Missouri, with a special
ceremony by members of the Grand Army of the Republic as he had fought
in the Civil War. Luke DESHAZER married Annie Sophia SMITH on 26
October 1873 at the bride’s residence in Sweet Home, Jackson Township,
Nodaway County, Missouri, by the Rev. A. Joy. They were parents of
fifteen children.

Annie Sophia SMITH was born 6 April 1857, Bethany, Harrison
County, Missouri, the daughter of Simon Peter SMITH and Nancy LEITER.
She preceded her husband in death, dying on 9 October 1904, Parnell,
Nodaway County, Missouri. She was, also, buried at Parnell Cemetery
which is located off of Highway 46, south of Parnell, Missouri, on a side
road, and is one of three cemeteries located there which appear as one.
Parnell Cemetery is on the south side near the “Y” in the road off of
Highway 46 with St. Joseph and Rose Hill Cemeteries adjoining it. The
caretaker’s home is across the road from the three cemeteries.

Annie Sophie Smith was of a kind disposition and well liked by all who
knew her according to her obituary. She was a devout Christian, being a
member of the Methodist Evangelical Church for many years, and was a
faithful wife and mother.

At the age of eighteen, Luke DESHAZER enlisted on 25 September 1863
as a volunteer from Maryville, DeKalb County, Missouri, and served as a
private in Company F. 12th Regiment of the Missouri Cavalry for three
years. His military records described him as having hazel eyes, light hair, fair complexion and five feet six inches in height. His Civil War pension request No. 896136, dated 29 July 1890, stated he had been a resident of Parnell City for forty-four years. He was discharged from the military on 1 January 1866 at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas. At time of his pension request, he was suffering from rheumatism, heart disease, and loss of sight, being considered as fifty per cent disabled. His application was signed by his nephew, George B. Hawk, who stated his uncle’s disabilities “are not the result of vicious habits. He is a moral, honorable (and) truthful man.” His physician, D.W. Humphrey, said Luke was honest, honorable, sober and an industrious man. At the age of forty-six years, he weighed 145 pounds. The census records listed him as a farmer. His obituary said he was “one of the good men of the community.” His granddaughter, Crystal Rankin, said he was a very religious man who conducted Bible reading and prayers every morning.

The children (fourth generation) of Luke Deshaizer and Annie Sophia Smith are as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date of Birth</th>
<th>Date of Death</th>
<th>Marital Status</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1.</td>
<td>Etta Florence Deshaizer</td>
<td>5 July 1874</td>
<td>29 Mar. 1948</td>
<td>Clarence Fish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5.</td>
<td>Ollie Deshaizer</td>
<td>27 July 1878</td>
<td>28 Dec. 1918</td>
<td>William Stutesman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7.</td>
<td>Bessie May Deshaizer</td>
<td>7 Mar. 1884</td>
<td>14 Nov. 1913</td>
<td>James Swaney</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10.</td>
<td>Minnie Belle Deshaizer</td>
<td>13 May 1890</td>
<td>10 Oct. 1955</td>
<td>Van Dorn Stites</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The history of these children and their descendants follow under the numbers listed above, and each numbered family is separated by a double base rule.
1. The oldest child of Luke DESHAZER and Annie Sophia SMITH was Etta Florence DESHAZER born 5 July 1874, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri. She died 29 March 1948 in her sleep at the home of her son, Clarence FISH, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, where she had lived for eleven years. She married on 4 November 1894, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, to Jesse George FISH born 7 March 1875, Corwith, Iowa, who died 1 July 1924, Parnell, from a car accident. He had moved to Nodaway County when he was seven years old. They lived on a farm near Parnell for twenty-five years. He was a man of sterling qualities, a loving husband and father and devoted his life to his family. Services for both Etta Florence DESHAZER and her husband, at the time of their deaths, were held at the Parnell Methodist Church. They were buried in the Rose Hill Cemetery, south of Parnell, just off of Highway 46. The children (fifth generation) of Etta Florence DESHAZER and Jesse George FISH were:

a. Florence Lillian FISH born 7 August 1895, Corwith, Iowa, died 22 March 1963, Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming, of heart disease, and married 22 May 1915, Grant City, Worth County, Missouri, to Earnest LaVerne MILLER born 29 September 1896, Parnell and died 2 August 1965, Cheyenne of a heart attack. Earnest MILLER was a farmer and rancher in the Carpenter and Cheyenne, Wyoming area. Their children (sixth generation) were:

(1) Gwenever Earnestine MILLER born 18 July 1916, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, who married on 27 September 1934, Kimball, Kimball County, Nebraska, William Emil HERMANN born 30 October 1913, Manatowac, Wisconsin. They were divorced in 1952 and she married, second, on 17 March 1956, Vernon HUFFER born 8 May 1913, Henning, Nebraska, who died 29 August 1963 of a heart attack while working at Powers Brick & Tile Co., Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming, and was buried at Beth El Cemetery. She had two children (seventh generation):

(a) Shirley May HERMANN b. 19 Feb. 1937, Grover, CO
(b) Vernon Larry HUFFER b. 25 June 1937, Cheyenne, Laramie Co., WY

(2) Harvey J. MILLER born 22 March 1918, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 22 May 1954 in the Veteran’s Administration Hospital, Cheyenne, and married 25 November 1947, Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming, Hazel Alice ALLABACK-REEDER who died of cancer on 16 August 1957. They were buried at Beth El Cemetery, Cheyenne. Harvey served in the Army Air Corps from 9 December 1942 to April 1946 in London, England, and France. He was a farmer after the war. They had no children.

(3) Franklin Buel MILLER born 8 September 1920, Carpenter, Wyoming, and married 27 September 1940, Kimball, Kimball County, Nebraska, Mary Mae LEAVITT, a school teacher, born 20 December 1919, Shell, Wyoming. They had two children (seventh generation):

(a) Gary Dean MILLER b. 29 Sept. 1941, Cheyenne, WY m. 28 June
1966 Sheridan, Sheridan Co., WY to Virginia Reed were divorced. He m., second, 25 May 1973 to Patty McKinney.

(b) Jo Ann Miller b. 10 Jan. 1950, Sheridan, WY & m. 20 May 1970 Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Julian Vela, Jr., an electrician living at Buffalo, Big Horn Co., WY. They have two chn.

(4) Robert LaVerne Miller born 6 February 1923, Carpenter, Wyoming, and died 3 January 1972, Cheyenne, of a heart attack while shoveling snow. He was a rodeo rider for many years riding Brahma bulls at Cheyenne Frontier Days, Denver Stock Show, Gene Autry Rodeo and others. He married 24 April 1958, Estes Park, Boulder County, Colorado, to Dorothy Ruth Lamont-Wallace born 15 December 1914, Cheyenne. They had no children. His burial was at Beth El Cemetery, Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming.

(5) Donna May Miller was born 6 December 1924, Wheatland, Wyoming, and married 2 June 1941, Kimball County, Nebraska, to Willard J. Clark, Jr. born 2 June 1921, North Judson, Indiana. He is employed by the Wyoming Highway Department at Cheyenne, Wyoming. They have two children (seventh generation)

(a) Rodney Dwaine Clark b. 9 Nov. 1942, Cheyenne, m. 24 Sept. 1961, Cheyenne, to Barbara Corriena Eckhardt. He is a delivery driver for the Northwestern Freightways. They have two children.

(b) Connie May Clark b. 28 Dec. 1953, Cheyenne, m. 19 Feb. 1973, Michael Willis & were divorced. She m., second, 6 Apr. 1974, Gregory Allan Honder b. 19 Nov. 1952, Milwaukie, Wakesha Co., WI, an insurance salesman. They have a son.

b. Iva Leona Fish born 27 October 1898, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married Jacob Christensen who d. 23 January 1976. They had no children. Iva was teaching school in 1976 and living in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri.

c. Gladice Marie Fish born 4 May 1902, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married 24 November 1920 Boyd Gray born 14 April 1896 near Siam, Iowa, where they lived on a farm at Blockton, Iowa. He was killed 25 March 1961 in a tractor accident. Most of their life was spent farming in Hopkins and Sheridan, Missouri, and Blockton, Iowa. They had ten children (sixth generation):

(1) Opal Irene Gray b. 3 Nov. 1923, m. Ernest Fisher and had five chn. (seventh generation):

(a) Jerry Wayne Fisher b. 13 Dec. 1947
(b) Donna Marie Fisher b. 3 May 1949
(c) Judy Colleen Fisher b. 18 May 1953
(d) Doyle Eugene Fisher b. 12 May 1956
(e) Kevin Dean Fisher b. 17 Feb. 1964

(2) Beryl Dean Gray b. 29 June 1925, m. Jewell Henry and have four chn.:

(a) Lisa Deanne Gray b. 15 Feb. 1957
(b) Stanley Curtis Gray b. 26 Dec. 1958
(c) Brian Dean Gray b. 14 Nov. 1960
(d) Lana Jeanine Gray b. 21 July 1963
Beryl Gray has a farm near Bedford, Taylor County, Iowa, close to the Missouri border.

(3) Paul Gene Gray b. 30 Aug. 1927 and m. Dona Mae Williams b. 5 Oct. 1926. They have three chn. (seventh generation):
(a) Carolyn Kay Gray b. 29 June 1957
(b) Barbara Jean Gray b. 15 Apr. 1961
(c) Debra Mae Gray b. 21 Aug. 1963
Paul Gray, also, farms near Bedford, Taylor County, Iowa.

(4) Margaret Gray b. 20 Dec. 1929, & m. Kenneth Darling who is now retired from the Navy and they live at Norfolk, VA. They have four chn:
(a) Marylin Joyce Darling b. 1 June 1947
(b) Linda Lorraine Darling b. 13 Mar. 1950 & d. Dec. 1950
(d) Robin Eileen Darling

(5) Marcelline Gray, twin to Margaret b. 20 Dec. 1929, m. Robert Daniel Malson & div. in 1976. She was living in Casper, Natrona Co., WY. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(a) Roberta Ann Malson b. 30 Nov. 1947
(b) Richard Eugene Malson b. 10 June 1951
(c) Russell Duane Malson b. 3 Aug. 1952
(d) Rebecca Jean Malson b. 22 June 1953 & d. 6 Nov. 1957
(e) Claudia Lea Malson b. 22 Dec. 1954
(f) Robert Lewis Malson b. 15 July 1956

(6) Etta Lorraine Gray b. 6 July 1932, m. Wayne Cooley & were living in Spokane, WA: Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(a) Wayne William Cooley b. 23 Mar. 1959
(b) David Eugene Cooley b. 17 Apr. 1960
(c) Bruce Lee Cooley b. 1 Oct. 1961
(d) Pamela Jean Cooley b. 11 Dec. 1962
(e) Debra Lynn Cooley b. 23 Nov. 1964
(f) Daniel Dean Cooley (twin of Debra's) b. 23 Nov. 1964
(g) Rebecca Ann Cooley b. 21 June 1972

(7) Glen Dee Gray b. 31 Oct. 1934, m. Annabelle Troutwine b. 5 Oct. 1935 and were living in Independence, Jackson Co., MO. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(a) Glenda Ann Gray b. 19 Oct. 1956
(b) Richard Glen Gray b. 21 Oct. 1957
(c) Curtis Lynn Gray b. 14 Oct. 1960

(8) Jimmy Lee Gray b. 12 May 1940 & m. Marylin Rusco-Jackson. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(a) Jeffery Lynn Gray b. 28 July 1960
(b) Mitchell Dewayne Gray b. 11 July 1961

(9) Carrie Elaine Gray b. 29 Apr. 1942, m. Mr. Schornhorst & lived in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO. Their children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Gladice Ellen Schornhorst b. 16 July 1965
(b) Henry Boyd SCHORNHORST b. 14 Oct. 1966

(10) Drexel Duane GRAY b. 1 Mar. 1944, m. and had a child. He has spent fifteen years in the Air Force, is a sergeant and stationed near Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO in 1976

d. Clarence Buel FISH born 5 October 1916, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, married 15 April 1936 to Dorothy RUSH, and they were divorced. He married, second, 20 February 1957, Cheyenne, Laramie County Wyoming, Mary WILSON-ATWOOD who had a daughter, Juanita ATWOOD. The children of Clarence FISH and Dorothy RUSH are (sixth generation):

(1) Jesse Hubert FISH b. 14 May 1937, m. 3 Aug. 1957, Maryville, Nodaway Co., MO Elizabeth Ann FREUH b. 31 Oct. 1939. Jesse is a truck driver in Cheyenne, Laramie Co., WY. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   (a) Marcia Sue FISH b. 13 Mar. 1958, Maryville, Nodaway Co., MO
   (b) Donald Wayne FISH b. 11 Feb. 1959, Cheyenne, WY
   (c) Richard Howard FISH b. 6 Mar. 1961

(2) Donald Wayne FISH b. 9 Dec. 1938 & d. July 1939. He was bur. at Parnell, Nodaway Co., MO

(3) Freddy Robert FISH b. 28 Mar. 1940 & killed 16 Aug. 1948 near Ravenwood, Nodaway Co., MO when thrown from the bed of a truck which stopped suddenly. He was bur. at Parnell, MO.

Most of the information on the family of Etta Florence DESHAZER and Jesse George FISH was furnished by their grand-daughter, Donna May Miller, the youngest daughter of Etta and Jesse FISH'S first daughter, Florence Lillian FISH.

2. The second child (fourth generation) of Luke DESHAZER and Annie Sophia SMITH was Mary F. DESHAZER born 24 March 1876, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri. She married Myron HINDMAN on 23 September 1896 and they were living in Alpena, South Dakota, in October 1954, according to the obituary of her sister Ola (DeShazer) WILSON but were living in Huron, Bradley County, South Dakota, in 1929 when her sister Cora died. Descendants of Mary's siblings recalled the following children (fifth generation) of Mary DESHAZER and Myron HINDMAN:

a. Margarita HINDMAN m. George KING, the brother of the two wives of Mary's brother, Roy, and the nephew of Jesse FISH who m. Etta Florence DESHAZER. Margarita lived in Lead, Lawrence Co., S.D.

b. Jessie HINDMAN, deceased

c. Clarence HINDMAN

d. Ralph HINDMAN

e. Violet HINDMAN

f. Frank HINDMAN
3. Cora Emaline Deshazer born 22 February 1878, Nodaway County, Missouri and died 23 October 1929. On January 9, 1895, she married Joseph J. Walters who died 19 February 1925. Two years later in 1927, Cora married P. A. Nasalroad of Urbana. Cora led a Christian life “full of good deeds. She was a good neighbor, a loving wife, a kind and loving mother and a lady whom to know was to love,” according to her obituary. The children of Cora Emaline Deshazer and Joseph J. Walters were:
   a. Elsie May Walters who d. in Worth Co., MO when she was ca. two years old
   b. Charles Elmer Walters who was living ca. six miles north of Macks Creek at the time of his mother’s death.

4. Ola Deshazer was born 27 July 1878, according to her obituary, at Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and had a twin, Ollie. Her nieces said she was born either 1879 or 1880. She died 26 October 1954, Payette, Payette County, Idaho, at the home of her son, Merle W. Wilson. On 10 November 1895 (Obituary said October 1897) she married George A. Wilson who died 10 March 1937. Following their marriage, they moved to a farm at Bedford, Taylor County, Iowa, near the Missouri border, where they lived until 1902 when they moved to North Platte, Lincoln County, Nebraska, where they lived until 1908. Then, they moved to Hershey, also in Lincoln County, where Ola (DeShazer) Wilson lived until she moved to Idaho a year before her death. Both Ola Deshazer and George Wilson were members of the First Methodist Church. They had seven children (fifth generation) as listed in the obituary:
   a. Mabel Wilson who m. Mr. Van Buskirk & lived in North Platte, NE
   b. Clarence W. Wilson living in Hershey, NE
   c. Guy R. Wilson living in Thermopolis, Springs Co., WY
   d. George L. Wilson living in North Platte, NE
   e. Glade L. Wilson, also, living in North Platte

5. Ollie Deshazer, the twin of Ola, was born 27 July 1878/79/80, Parnell Nodaway County, Missouri. She died 28 December 1918, Cheyenne, Laramie County, Wyoming, of the flu and was buried in Lakeview Cemetery, Cheyenne. She married William Stutesman on 16 October 1895 and they divorced. Later, Ollie married the divorced husband, George A. Wilson, of her twin Ola. There were five Stutesman children according to a niece, whose names were Roy, Anne, Troy, Emma and Josephine. A newspaper clipping on Roy Stutesman stated he was born 6 June 1896, married, and his wife died in childbirth about 1916. Roy remarried and was moving from Grand Island, Hall County, Nebraska, to California. He stopped to visit his mother in Cheyenne, was stricken with the flu and died 26 December 1918, two days before his mother died. His
two-year-old son, who was with him, was taken back to Grand Island and left in the care of his seventeen-year-old aunt, Anne STUTESMAN. The aunt left the house to run an errand a few blocks away, the house caught fire, and the boy burned to death on 3 January 1919.

6. Robert Henry DESHAZER was born 3 August 1881, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri and, according to his obituary, he died 10 April 1934, Omaha Hospital, Douglas County, Nebraska, age 52 years 8 months and 7 days, making him born 3 July 1880. On 30 August 1908, he married Lillie/Lily NEWTON, daughter of George and Amy NEWTON, Lexington, Dawson County, Nebraska. They moved to Garden County, Nebraska, the fall of 1908 where they lived until 1 March 1930, when he moved to Lost Springs, Converse County, Wyoming. He took ill in July 1933 and was taken to his brother Roy's home in Lewellen, Garden County, Nebraska, on 1 March 1934 where he died in April. Funeral services were held in the Methodist Church and he was buried in the Ash Hollow Cemetery.

Robert Henry DESHAZER and Lillie NEWTON had ten children (fifth generation), five of whom preceded him in death.

a. Minnie DESHAZER d. young, bur. near Lewellen, Garden Co., NE
b. Robert Elmer DESHAZER, also bur. near Lewellen, NE
c. Opal DESHAZER bur. at North Platte, Lincoln Co., NE
d. Clayton DESHAZER b. 1911, d. spring of 1927 & bur. Urbana, MO
e. Susie Violet DESHAZER b. 20 Sept 1913, m. Mr. HUFFMAN. She was living at Broadwater, Morrill Co., NE in 1934, & at Scotts Bluff, Scotts Bluff Co., NE in 1942. Later, she m. Mr. BEAR and they were living in Kirkland, AZ in 1977
f. Hazel DESHAZER b. 1915 Oshkosh, Garden Co., NE & was living in Joplin, Newton Co., MO in 1934
g. Frank DESHAZER b. 1920, Oshkosh, NE & d. during World War II
h. Ralph DESHAZER b. 1922, d. spring of 1927 & bur. Urbana, MO
i. Edna DESHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1925, Oshkosh, NE, m. a Mr. PADILLA. She was living in Lost Springs, Converse Co., WY in 1934 and in Anniston, Calhoun Co., AL in 1977

7. Bessie May DESHAZER born 7 March 1884, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 14 November 1913, Redfield, Spink County, South Dakota, hospital and was buried in the DeShazer plot next to her parents in the Parnell Cemetery off Highway 46, Missouri. She married 11 February 1903 James SWANEY. In 1907, they moved to Tulare, Beadle County, South Dakota, where her husband died after his wife’s death. Bessie May joined the Methodist Church at age seventeen and lived as a devoted Christian and a faithful wife and mother. Bessie May DESHAZER and James SWANEY had five children (fifth generation):

a. Cleo Raymond SWANEY b. 1904
b. Cora Elizabeth Swaney b. 1906

c. Howard Lowel Swaney b. 1908

d. Elsie May Swaney b. 1910

e. Mabel Rose Swaney b. 1913

Two of these children died before 1976, names unknown. The information on this family was from Bessie Swaney's obituary and family members.

8. Carrie Lee/Lea Deshazer born 18 January 1886, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married 21 April 1906 Robert K. Swaney born 3 July 1885, Nodaway County, Missouri. They moved in 1910 to a farm in Hitchcock, Nebraska. A news item in the Thursday, July 15, 1915, Parnell, Missouri newspaper reported Robert Swaney was suffering a mental condition due to overwork and murdered his wife 6 July 1915 and then committed suicide. They were buried at Clearmont, Missouri, leaving three daughters (fifth generation):
   a. Eva Swaney b. 1906
   b. Opal Swaney b. 1909
   c. Ova Swaney b. 1912

9. Joseph Simon (Joe) Deshazer born 27 March 1888, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 15 September 1944 from a heart attack at home, Grant City, Worth County, Missouri. On 12 September 1906, he married Nellie Mae Antrim, daughter of Havilla (Bearsley) Antrim. She was born 14 December 1890, died on 23 December 1964 and buried with her husband at Grant City, Missouri. Joseph Deshazer was a faithful member of the Methodist Church, joining in early boyhood. Most of his life was life devoted to farming and being a salesman for the KKK Medicine Company, Keokuk, Keokuk County, Iowa. Prior to his death, he was employed in the Farmer Produce Company to help during World War II. He was depicted as a kind, friendly man and loved by those with whom he came in contact. The children (fifth generation) of Joseph Simon Deshazer and Nellie Mae Antrim were:
   a. Child who died in infancy
   b. Rubye Claire Deshazer born 13 August 1908 near Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married August 1931, Cleo Lester Mercer. They were living in Bismarck, Washington County, Missouri, at the time of the death of Rubye's father. Rubye is a school teacher and was teaching a mixed racial group of students at Ajo, Pima County, Arizona until her retirement in 1979. They spent the summer months in Missouri. Her husband is retired. They had one son (sixth generation):
      (1) Marvin Lee Mercer b. 1936, Bonne Terre, Washington Co., MO & m. Patsy Jo Hoech on 18 Aug. 1957. Their children (seventh generation) are:
         (a) Richard Lee Mercer b. 1 July 1959
         (b) David Keith Mercer b. 3 July 1961
c. Crystal DESHAZER born 22 April 1912, Sheridan, Nodaway County, Missouri, but lived in adjacent Worth County until she married on 10 August 1941 Ernest PHILLIPS who died 24 December 1949. She married, second, 30 July 1960 Glenn R. RANKIN and they live in New Bloomfield, Callaway County, Missouri. Crystal taught mathematics for thirty-three years, the last twenty years in Jefferson City High School, ten miles from where she lived. She previously lived twenty-nine years in Grant City, Worth County, Missouri. Her husband, Glenn R. RANKIN retired 1 January 1978 after twenty and a half years as Clerk of the Circuit Court for Callaway County, at Fulton, Missouri.

10. Minnie Belle DESHAZER born 13 May 1890, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 10 October 1955 in her garage, King City, Gentry County, Missouri with burial in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Weston, Platte County, Missouri. On 27 December 1911, she married Van Dorn STITES, son of S.M. and Sarah E. STITES, born 23 December 1888, Gentry, Gentry County, Missouri, and died 1 July 1924 following a goiter operation at Noyes Hospital, St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri. He was a farmer and she was a telephone operator for many years at Grant City, Worth County, Missouri. Minnie married second, to Lewis C. TURNER, a Burlington Railroad agent at King City, Gentry County, Missouri. Minnie DESHAZER and Van Dorn STITES had a son (fifth generation):

a. Delbert Edgar STITES born 1912, and married Virginia McCLELLAND. Delbert managed a hardware store and was a school bus overseer in Rockport, Atchison County, Missouri. Upon his retirement, he moved to Scottsdale, Maricopa County, Arizona. Their son (sixth generation), Delbert STITES, Jr. was a teacher at the University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Douglas County, Nebraska. He is married and they have a daughter.

11. Jessie Pearl DESHAZER born 16 September 1892, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 4 December 1976, Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, where she was living with her daughter, Blanche, and was buried at Lusk, Niobrara County, Wyoming. She married 21 February 1911, Parnell, Missouri, Glen Edward RILEY born 17 October 1891 who died in April 1972, Lusk, Wyoming. Glen RILEY operated a hardware and grocery store in Lusk, Wyoming for many years. The children (fifth generation) of Jessie Pearl DESHAZER and Glen Edward RILEY are:

a. Ray Noel RILEY b. 7 Nov. 1912, m. 18 Mar. 1940, Harrison, NE Erma Their children, all born Maryville, Nodaway Co., MO except two (sixth generation) are:

(1) Michael James RILEY b. 23 Nov. 1940, Tusk, Niobrara Co., WY m. 28 Apr. 1960, Nashville, Davidson Co., TN Carol Marie SYLER. Their
children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Joe Michael RILEY b. 14 May 1963
(b) Jennifer Ann RILEY b. 30 June 1964
(c) Jama Yvette RILEY b. 6 Nov. 1967
(d) Janet Carol RILEY b. 28 May 1974
(2) Lana Rae RILEY b. 6 Mar. 1942, m. Oct. 1962 Norbert FRANKLIN, m.,
second, Casper, Natrona Co., WY, Terrill ANDERSON & m., third, name
unknown. Her children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Torsha Gail FRANKLIN b. 2 July 1963
(b) Trevor Lane ANDERSON b. Apr. 1968, Burley, Heyburn Co., ID
(c) Sabra Renee b. 12 May 1971, Searcy, White Co., AR
(d) Shad Michael b. 11 Nov. 1972, Las Vegas, Clark Co., NV
(3) Gail Elin RILEY b. 10 Jan. 1944, & m. 2 June 1961, Lusk, Niobrara Co.,
WY Wendell Lester HESTEAD who was killed in Vietnam Mar. 1969. She
m. second, Richard LANCASTER and divorced. She m. third, Leslie
BINGHAM & living Idaho Falls, Plain Co., ID in 1980. The children
(seventh generation) by first marriage are:
(a) Clayton Curtiss HESTEAD b. 3 Aug. 1963, Burley, ID
(b) Shannon Rae HESTEAD b. 2 Apr. 1965, Boise, ID
(c) Dani Carol HESTEAD b. 29 Dec. 1966
(d) Michael HESTEAD b. Nov. 1968, d. in infancy
(4) Patrick Edward RILEY b. 22 Apr. 1945, who was severely injured in an
auto accident while on leave from the Navy in 1965 & lives with his parents
between visits to Veterans hospitals.
(5) Joe Amos RILEY b. 5 Aug. 1946 & d. 2 Dec. 1949 as result of a fire in the
home while parents were working at their North Side Recreation Parlor,
West Hopkins, MO. The babysitter rescued his brothers Pat, Tim and Dan. Buried in Hopkins Cemetery.
playing with an old shotgun. Buried in Hopkins Cemetery.
(7) Dan Brian RILEY b. 4 Sept. 1948 & m. 29 Feb. 1972 to Judy Lynn
STAPLETON. They were living in Suisun City, Solano Co., CA in 1980.
Their children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Eric Lavaughn RILEY b. 1 Dec. 1972, Ogden, Morgan Co., UT
(b) Maryanne Ardele RILEY b. 30 Oct 1974, Vallejo, Solano Co. CA
(c) Bonnie Kaylynn RILEY b. 21 Feb. 1979
(d) Patrick Edward RILEY b. 16 May 1980
b. Frank Edward RILEY b. 5 Apr. 1914. He retired from Civil Service & lives in
Mt. Pleasant, Juab Co., Ut
c. Clyde Earl RILEY b. 12 June 1916 who is a race horse trainer & follows the race
tracks in Eastern Nebraska
d. Blanche Evelyn RILEY b. 6 May 1918 & lives in Las Vegas, Clark Co., NE
e. Opal Marie RILEY b. 9 Feb. 1920 & d. 8 Feb. 1980, Idaho Falls, Plain
Co., ID
1980. He is a casino dealer.

12. Roy Elmer DESHAZER born 30 October 1894, Parnell, Nodaway
County, Missouri, died 15 January 1971, Payette County, Idaho, and
buried at Rosedale Memorial Gardens, Payette. On 2 July 1914, Maryville,
Nodaway County, Missouri, he married Edna Vera King, daughter of Dora Ella Fish, sister of Jesse Fish who married Roy's oldest sister Etta Florence. Edna died 1 December 1918, Bonilla, South Dakota, during the World War I flu epidemic. On 11 June 1919, Roy married Mabel Viola King, sister of his first wife, at Huron, Beadle County, South Dakota. He moved to Idaho from Lewellen, Garden County, Nebraska, and lived on a ranch in the Washoe area for thirty-two years. He was a member of the First Baptist Church, Payette, and was serving as a deacon at the time of his death. There were two children by Roy's first marriage and seven by his second marriage. They were (fifth generation):

a. Lester William Deshaazer b. 9 Apr. 1915, m. 2 June 1937 Dorothy Wolford who d. 20 Mar. 1938, & m., second, Idabelle Wells in 1940. They live in Payette, Payette Co., Id. Lester's children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Gary Deshaazer by first marriage
   (2) Roy Deshaazer by second marriage
   (3) Dianne Deshaazer m. Larry Moore

b. Mildred Neoshia Deshaazer b. 27 Apr. 1917, m. 7 June 1936 Harold Smith & live Coos Bay, Coos County, Oregon. They have a daughter,
   (1) Jeannie Smith m. Lou Malvestuto

c. Lawrence (Larry) Elmer Deshaazer b. 15 June 1920 & killed 5 Nov. 1942 at Guadalcanal in World War II

d. Lavern Edgar Deshaazer b. 5 Oct. 1921, m. Norma Bendon on 28 Apr. 1943 & living at Helix, Umatilla Co., Oreg. in 1976. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Joan Deshaazer m. Gene Bullington
   (2) Michael Deshaazer
   (3) Lajean Deshaazer m. Jim Rasmussen

e. Russell I. Deshaazer b. 18 Nov. 1923, m. Mary Sharp & living at Ontario, Malheur Co., Oreg. in 1976. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Larry David Deshaazer
   (2) Rosemary Deshaazer m. Randy Smith

f. Roberta Mae Deshaazer b. 15 June 1925, m. 14 Mar. 1943 Robert L. Price & living at Wenatchee, Chelan Co., WA. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Barbara Price b. 8 Apr. 1944 m. Terry Edmondson
   (2) Larry Price b. 15 Feb. 1956

g. Leroy Deshaazer b. 26 Feb. 1927, d. 27 Aug. 1973 & bur. Hoquiam, WA. He m. Violet Johnson & lived at Oceanshore, WA. Their children are Darlene, Steven, Dennis, Rodney, Teresa, Kelly, Michael, Angie and Janice Deshaazer.

h. Maxine Pearl Deshaazer b. 26 Apr. 1928 & m. 23 Apr. 1948 Howard J. Sams & living at Coos Bay, Coos Co., Oreg. in 1976

i. Wilma Jean Deshaazer b. 19 June 1932, d. 27 Nov. 1965 & m. 30 May 1951, Delbert Smith who d. 19 July 1975. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Debra Smith m. Harold Hickey
   (2) Ronald Smith
   (3) Ricki Smith b. 21 Nov. 1955 & d. 7 Aug. 1965

The information on the children of Roy Deshaazer and their descendants was furnished by his second wife, Mabel King.

13. Goldie Lurena Deshaazer born 19 October 1896, Parnell, Nodaway
County, Missouri and died of cancer on 10 April 1978, Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California. She married on 5 July 1914, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri to Charles O. PETTIGREW born 9 July 1893, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, son of Robert James PETTIGREW and Mary Ella HARPER. They were living in Burlington, Des Moines County, Iowa, in 1915 and were still there when a daughter was born in 1922. By 1928, they lived in St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, where a daughter was born in 1935. They apparently moved to Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California, before their third child was married there in 1942. Charles O. PETTIGREW was a hotel manager. He and his wife were members of the Baptist faith. The known children (fifth generation) of Goldie Lurena DESHAZER and Charles O. PETTIGREW are as follows; however there could have been others as indicated by the number of years between births:


c. Doris May PETTIGREW b. 30 May 1922, Burlington, IA & m. 6 June 1942, Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., CA, Willis Walter PENNY b. 11 May 1916, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg., son of Harry Willis PENNY & Clara Ruth MULLANEY. He was a heavy equipment operator. Doris was affiliated with the Baptist Church. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   (1) David Willis PENNY b. 22 Sept. 1944, Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., CA & m. 12 Aug. 1972, Seattle, King Co., WA, Linda Kay SLAUGHTER b. 12 Aug. 1972, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA, the daughter of Kenneth Leroy SAUGHTER & Katheryn Nell COUPE. She had previously m. & div. Steven Floyd RANDALL & had a daughter, Tracy Linda RANDALL b. 5 Feb. 1966, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. David PENNY is an engineer and the family was living in Snohomish, Snohomish Co., WA in 1979. David PENNY & Linda SLAUGHTER have a daughter, Erika Wyn PENNY b. 16 Aug. 1975, Seattle, King Co., WA
   (2) John Charles PENNY b. 2 July 1946, Olympia, Thurston Co., WA & m. Vicki Lee HEARN 16 June 1973, Centralia, Lewis Co., WA. They have no children.
   (3) Allan Wayne PENNY b. 7 Dec. 1948, Olympia, Thurston Co., WA, m. 21 June 1977, Sherry Lucile OLSON, Forks, Lewis Co., WA. Sherry had a daughter, Heather Rae b. 25 Mar. 1976, Morton, WA & was legally given the surname of PENNY. Eva Angeline PENNY was b. 17 July 1977, Forks, Lewis Co., WA
   (4) Donna Jean PENNY b. 12 Feb. 1950, Olympia, Thurston Co., WA & m. 27 Nov. 1971, Rochester, Thurston Co., WA Bruce Russell SCOTT. They have a son, Benjamin Charles SCOTT b. 4 Feb. 1976, probably Centralia, Thurston Co., WA

d. Alice Jean PETTIGREW b. 12 Apr. 1928, St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., MO & m. Richard GOULD.
e. Patricia Ann (Patty) PETTIGREW b. 19 June 1935, St. Joseph & m. David CROWThER, Cupertino, Santa Clara Co., CA

Most of the information on Goldie Lurena DESHAZER and descendants came from her grandson, David Willis PENNY.
14. George William DESHAZER born 27 September 1898, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, died 6 November 1951, and buried in Wessington, Hand County, South Dakota. On 10 September 1924, he married Cordelia Marie ROBINS, daughter of Cullen Bryant ROBINS and Ethel Anna SOLOMON. She was born 14 August 1905 and still living in 1977. George W. was a farmer and moved to Wessington where he ran a well-digging outfit. All the children (fifth generation) were born in Beadle County, South Dakota which adjoins Hand County where the family lived:

a. Eldon Cullen DESHAZER b. 11 Sept. 1924 & m. 21 Dec. 1947 Eleanor Berneta ATKINSON b. 28 Apr. 1922. Eldon is a farmer living in the rural area of Wolsey, Beadle Co., SD in 1980. They have no children.

b. Joyce Marie DESHAZER b. 2 Apr. 1926 & m. 25 Nov. 1946, Victor Lee WOODRUFF b. 6 Jan. 1926. He is a farmer & lives in Rural Wessington, Hand Co., SD. Their children (sixth generation) are:
   1. Kent Eugene WOODRUFF b. 28 June 1948, Huron, Beadle Co., SD & m. 26 Sept. 1970, Wessington, SD, Deborah Sue HENRY b. 22 June 1950, Las Vegas, San Miguel Co., NM. She is the daughter of Paul & Helen HENRY, Jr. Their children (seventh generation) are:
      a. Christopher PAUL WOODRUFF b. 5 Feb. 1972, Rapid City, Pennington Co., SD
      b. Leigh Anee WOODRUFF b. 29 Mar. 1972, Big Springs, Howard Co., TX
   3. Bryon Lee WOODRUFF b. 4 Apr. 1951 & m. 18 Mar. 1971, Wessington, SD, Penny Rae DIEKOFF, daughter of Clifford & Shirley DIEKOFF, b. 9 Aug. 1952, Huron, Beadle Co., SD. Their children (seventh generation) are:
      a. Terri Lee WOODRUFF b. 6 Sept. 1971, Huron, SD
      b. Shane Rae WOODRUFF b. 25 July 1975, Huron, SD
   4. Vicki Joyce WOODRUFF b. 1 Dec. 1953, Wessington Springs, SD & m. 8 Apr. 1978, Huron, SD, Rich ARTEMAN, son of Leo & Lulu ARTEMAN, b. 3 Jan. 1948. They have no children.
   5. Mark George WOODRUFF b. 6 Feb. 1959, Wessington Springs, Jerauld Co., SD, as were the next two children
   6. Kay Jean WOODRUFF b. 7 May 1961
   7. Sandra Dee WOODRUFF b. 25 June 1963

c. Wayne Eugene DESHAZER b. 27 June 1928 & m. 24 Mar. 1951 Donna Jean SCHILLING b. 4 Sept. 1928. Wayne is a livestock inspector for the U.S. Department of Agriculture (1980) and living in Huron, Beadle Co., SD where the following children (sixth generation) were born:
   1. Nola Jean DESHAZER b. 4 Apr. 1954 & m. 26 Mar. 1977, Huron, David Nelson OKEY, son of Charles & Norma OKEY, b. 4 Mar. 1949. Their daughter Melissa Louisa OKEY was stillborn 25 July 1981 and buried Chaska City Cemetery, Chaska, Minnesota
Joan Ka Lorenz, daughter of Francis & Dorothy Lorenz, b. 9 July 1958.


Gary Lee Deshazer b. 27 Apr. 1943 & m. 25 Mar. 1962 Karolyn Lucille Meyers b. 20 Dec. 1943. Gary is a lens grinder for an optical company, living in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD in 1980. Their children (sixth generation) are:
1. Kristie Marie Deshazer b. 13 Apr. 1963, Huron, Beadle Co., SD
2. David Lee Deshazer b. 9 Apr. 1968, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha, SD

Gary is a lens grinder for an optical company, living in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD in 1980. Their children (sixth generation) are:
1. Kristie Marie Deshazer b. 13 Apr. 1963, Huron, Beadle Co., SD
2. David Lee Deshazer b. 9 Apr. 1968, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha, SD


Gary Lee Deshazer married Karolyn Lucille Meyers b. 20 Dec. 1943.

Gary is a lens grinder for an optical company, living in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD in 1980. Their children (sixth generation) are:
1. Kristie Marie Deshazer b. 13 Apr. 1963, Huron, Beadle Co., SD
2. David Lee Deshazer b. 9 Apr. 1968, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha, SD

Most of the information on this family was furnished by Wayne Eugene Deshazer, the third child of George William Deshazer.

James Myron Deshazer was born 19 April 1903, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, and was killed in a tragic hunting accident on Christmas Day, 25 December 1917. A gun was accidentally discharged, hitting him in the throat, while he was hunting with his two nephews, Ralph and Clarence Hindman. They took him to the home of his sister, Mary Hindman, for the inquest. He was then removed to the home of another sister, Minnie Belle Stites, with whom he had been living for six years. The accident occurred at the Hindman farm near Ravenwood, Nodaway County, while the hunters were resting. Funeral services were held at the Methodist Church, Parnell, and he was buried in the Parnell Cemetery just off of Highway 46. The family was fairly well scattered at the time of the youngest child’s death. His siblings who survived him were Etta Florence Fish, Mary F. Hindman and Minnie Belle Stites, Parnell, Missouri; Cora Emaline Walters living in Burns, Missouri; the twins, Ola Wilson and Ollie Stutesman, in Hershey, Nebraska; Robert Henry Deshazer, Lexington, Dawson County, Nebraska; Joseph Simon Deshazer, Grant City, Worth County, Missouri; Jessie Pearl Riley, Huron, Beadle County, South Dakota; Roy Deshazer, Bonita, South Dakota; Goldie Pettigrew, Burlington, Des Moines County, Iowa; and George William Deshazer in military training Camp, Salt Lake City, Salt Lake County, Utah. Two sisters had preceded him in death, Bessie May Swaney who died in 1913, and Carrie Lee Swaney who died in 1915.

As nearly as can be determined, the fourth child of Robert Deshazer and Elizabeth Todd was Mary C. or Nancy C. Deshazer who was born about 1849. A Mary Serena (Cyrena) Deshazer married James Alexander on 22 April 1867 (Vol 5, pg. 64 Missouri Volunteers). As explained in connection with the settling of the Jesse Todd estate, the first
The fifth child of Robert Deshazer and Elizabeth Todd was Paulina Frances Deshazer born 30 May 1852, Madison County, Iowa. She died 13 August 1933, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri, of a heart condition according to Death Certificate No. 27187. She was 81 years, 2 months and 13 days old at the time of her death and was buried in the Oak Lawn Cemetery, Ravenwood, Missouri. Henry Ross and Francis Deshazer were married 1 December 1869 (“Marriage Records of Nodaway Co., MO 1845-1874;” pg. 80, by Elsberry - Vol. 2) Henry Ross was the son of Samuel Ross born in Ireland and Rebecca Rickman born in North Carolina. He was born 15 March 1843, northwest of Guilford, Nodaway County, Missouri, and died 13 August 1933, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri. His parents came to Platte County, Missouri, in 1840, and moved to Nodaway County in 1841. Henry was nine years old when his father died, and his mother died ten years later. He worked on various farms to assist in raising the family. After his mother died, he enlisted in Company F, Twelfth Missouri Cavalry and served in the Union Army until 1866. In 1865, under the command of Colonel Cole, he went with regiment on western expedition traveling to Montana, Wyoming and Nebraska with constant marching and frequent fights with Indians. He was discharged at Leavenworth, Leavenworth County, Kansas on 9 April 1866, and returned to Nodaway County where he farmed in Jackson Township until he sold his farm and moved to Ravenwood. He then engaged in business with his son, Simon P. Ross in the S.P. Ross Department Store. Apparently, Henry Ross was a good business man, interested in the betterment of the area where he lived, and willing to take on varied responsibilities. He bought and sold several farms—two in Jackson township and one each in Worth and Gentry counties. His last home was a four-acre place in Ravenwood where he served as the first township collector, served on the township board, and was a constable. He was a member of the Republican Party, a supporter of the Methodist Protestant Church although not a member, and a member of the local post of the Grand Army of the Republic (“Past and Present of Nodaway County, Missouri” 1910). Paulina Frances Deshazer came from Iowa to Nodaway County when a child and was seventeen years old when she married Henry Ross. Henry Ross and Paulina Deshazer had twelve children (fourth generation) according to census records and other information. They were:

1. Lydda Belle Ross b. 1871, MO, m. Hurley Nelson & were living in Jackson Township, Nodaway Co., MO in 1910.
2. Simon/Simeon P. Ross b. 1872, MO, & m. Maude Evans, b. Jan 1880, Maryville, Nodaway Co., MO. She was a schoolteacher & helped her husband in the store. They had three children. She was a member of the First
Christian Church and lived to be ninety-seven years old. Her husband was the major owner of the S.P. Ross Department Store, Ravenwood.

5. Mary Ida Ross b. 1877, MO & m. J.W. Kessler. Living in KS in 1910
8. Child, deceased
9. Child, deceased
10. Grace Ross b. Feb. 1887, MO & taught in the local school in 1910. She was a graduate of the Maryville Normal School, Nodaway Co., MO.
11. Ethel Ross b. July 1890 & was a student in the local school in 1910

vi. Belinda/Melinda Ann Deshaazer was the sixth child of Robert Deshaazer and Elizabeth Frances Todd. She was born February 1855, according to the 1900 U.S. Census taken in Chandler, Lincoln County, Oklahoma, and was forty-five years old. Her husband, John Markwell, was born April 1844, Indiana and his parents were born in Kentucky. They had been married twenty-three years, indicating they were married in 1877. The children listed were all born in Missouri; so they moved to Oklahoma after October, 1895: They were (fourth generation):
1. George C. Markwell b. Mar. 1881
2. Charles W. Markwell b. June 1885
3. Harvy Markwell b. Feb. 1887
4. Gracie Markwell b. June 1889
6. Dove G. Markwell, a daughter, b. Oct. 1895

vii. The seventh child of Robert Deshaazer and Elizabeth Frances Todd was Rachel Katherine Deshaazer born 7 February 1857, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, and died in September 1900 in Oklahoma. She was buried near Pawnee in the Highland Cemetery, the location unknown as no stones were used at that time. On 9 February 1874, she married her first cousin, Samuel Deshaazer, son of John Deshaazer and Frances Mathis. Samuel’s first wife had died and Rachel was taking care of his children. Rachel’s history is written up under her uncle John Deshaazer (No. 7). She had eleven children.

viii. The eighth child of Robert Deshaazer and Elizabeth Frances Todd was John Jesse Deshaazer born 1 January 1859, Nodaway County, Missouri. He died 3 April 1936 of cerebral apoplexy in Dolan Township, Cass County, Missouri, at the age of 77 years, 3 months and 2 days (Death Certificate No. 11435) and was buried in the West Union Cemetery in
Missouri. According to a partial reading of the 1900 U.S. census sent by a correspondent, his first child was born in 1887; so his marriage was approximately in 1885. His wife, Louzora (as written on the death certificate by her son) Elder was born in March 1870, Missouri. Her father was born in Illinois and her mother in Missouri. John Jesse Deshazer was listed as a farmer. When his sister, Paulina Frances Ross died in August 1933, he was living in Peculiar, Missouri, which is no longer designated on the Atlas maps. The following children (fourth generation) were listed on the 1900 census of John Jesse Deshazer and “Lizora” his wife, all born in Missouri:

1. Pussie E. Deshazer, daughter, b. Mar. 1887
2. Joseph H. Deshazer b. June 1890 (more later)
3. George E. Deshazer b. May 1893. He may be the George Deshazer living Freeman, Missouri, in 1980.
4. Vesta E. Deshazer, a daughter, b. Sept 1894
7. Johnie Veldren Deshazer b. 1913 (more later)

There may have been other children born between 1900 and 1913 but these were the only children mentioned in sources available.

2. Joseph H. Deshazer born in June 1890, Parnell, Nodaway County, Missouri, may have been the Joseph who married Ethel Brummitt and had eleven children according to his son, Theron, who gave the information over the telephone to a cousin who relayed it to the compiler of this history. It will be noted there are more than eleven children listed but some names are missing in the number of children Theron said he had. The order of listing is not necessarily according to birth date. These are fifth generation:

a. Roy Deshazer living in Freeman, MO
b. Carl Everett Deshazer living Raymore, Cass Co., MO in 1980 but was living in IL in 1965 when brother Loren died
c. William Deshazer, m. and had no children. Deceased.
d. Mary Lou Deshazer, a twin of Millard
e. Millard Deshazer, twin of Mary Lou
f. Oral Deshazer d. ca 1974. In 1965, he was living in Independence, MO when brother, Loren, died.
g. Harold Deshazer living in KS in 1965 when brother, Loren, died
h. Tressie May Deshazer m. a Mr. Zeller & lived Harrisonville, MO in 1980 but in 1965, when brother, Loren, died was living in Rohnert Park, CA
i. Thelda (Ted) Deshazer m. another Zeller & living in Independence, MO in 1965 when brother Loren died
j. Harris Deshazer
k. Edith Deshazer, Deceased
l. John Deshazer, m. & two children
m. Loren E. Deshazer b. ca 1915, Parnell, Nodaway Co., & d. 7 Sept. 1965, Independence, MO of a heart attack. He was a resident of Independence for sixteen years and was an employee with Southwestern Bell Telephone Co., and a Navy veteran of World War II. He was survived by his wife, Thelma, sons Loren, Jr., Gary, Roy and Gregory living at home; and daughters Carolyn Sue
EASTER, and Doris FELLARS of Independence, and Joann DESHAZER at home.

Orville Russel DESHAZER was sixty-five years old when he d. in May 1980 at the Research Medical Center, Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO. He was buried in the Floral Hills Cemetery. He worked at Southwestern Bell Telephone Co. for twenty-eight years before retiring as a supervisor in 1976. He was a member of the Baptist Church. Those surviving were his wife, Geneva M. DESHAZER and the following children (sixth generation):

(1) Orville D. DESHAZER of Carrolton, MO
(2) Jack A. DESHAZER b. 1940 (40 years old when d. 5 Jan. 1981, Truman Medical Center, Independence, MO) He was an apprentice plater for the Missouri Plating Co., and a member of Calvary Sounds Evangelist Temple. He was survived by his wife, Dorothy L. DESHAZER; sons, Jackie of Independence, and Ronnie and David James living at home (from obituary).

(3) David DESHAZER, living Carrolton, MO when brother Jack d. in 1981
(4) O. Don DESHAZER of Independence, MO in 1981 when brother Jack died
(5) Lavona DESHAZER m. Mr. BOWIN & living Kansas City in 1981 when brother, Jack died
(6) Luvona DESHAZER m. Mr. BREECE & living Holt, MO. when brother Jack died in 1981

Theron Omar DESHAZER b. 27 June 1922 & m. 2 Aug. 1942, Parnell, Nodaway Co., MO to Edna ZELLER. He was living in Harrisonville, MO in 1980 & gave information over the telephone regarding his family, stating he had three daughters and a son, & his father had eleven children. He didn’t give the names of two of his daughters but gave the following information on the other two children:

(1) Theron Henry DESHAZER b. 22 July 1943 & m. Marjorie SMITH on 30 Nov. 1962. They have a daughter Victoria DESHAZER b. 18 Aug. 1963 & son, Eric Sloan DESHAZER b. 7 Aug. 1966
(2) Loretta Irene DESHAZER b. 9 August 1947 & m. Ben BEREAD (?)

7. Johnie Veldren DESHAZER was born in 1913, Parnell, Missouri, and married Dorothy Jean SAMPLE according to a researcher who was tracing his history for a grandson, Virgil Alan DESHAZER. She said Johnie V’s parents were John Jesse DESHAZER b. 1859, Nodaway County, Missouri, and Louzora ELDER. It will be noted there is a fourteen year gap between those listed on the 1900 U.S. census and Johnie’s birth; so he may have had other siblings. She further stated Johnnie’s grandparents were Robert DESHAZER born 1813 and died 1884 and (Elizabeth) Frances TODD. She did not give the source of Robert’s birth and death dates, but did say Robert’s parents were John DESHAZER born 1786 and Sarah born 1789. This information coincided with the compiler’s research, and the researcher’s data gave additional information including the name of Johnnie’s son, Virgil Alan DESHAZER born 1845 whose wife’s name was Donna, and the reading of the 1900 U.S. census for John Jesse DESHAZER.
NO. 6 - MARY (POLLY) DESHAZER
(No. 1 John)

The sixth child and third daughter of John DESHAZER and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON was Mary (Polly) DESHAZER who, presumably, was born before her brother, John DESHAZER, but she could have been born after John as there was a six-year period between the birth of John and his younger brother, Alfred. There has been no census record found which definitely identifies Mary (Polly) as a daughter.

The first definite information on Polly DESHAZER was a marriage license recorded in Clinton County, Missouri, which states: “This is to certify that on the thirteenth day of January 1842, I did solemnize marriage between Andrew Evans and Polly DeShazor. Given under my hand this 9th day of April 1942” and signed by Evan Evans, J.P. who was undoubtedly related to the groom. This was further verified by Polly (DeShazer) EVANS being listed as one of the heirs in the settlement of the sale of her father’s farm (Bk. D, pp 315-316, Courthouse at Maysville, DeKalb Co., MO). There was a “Polly Deshazer” listed as joining the Bethlehem Church in March 1842 along with her mother, Sarah DESHAZER and sister, “Jemima Hubard” (Jemima Herbert).

In the 1850 U.S. census taken November 9, District 13, Camden County, Missouri, page 329, Film 3613, Part 4, was listed:

- Andrew EVANS 36 Farmer Born Tennessee
- Pauline EVANS 36 Born Kentucky
- Mary 11 Children all born Missouri
- Lucinda 8
- Thomas 5
- Nancy 3
- Minerva 1

Was this Andrew EVANS and Polly DESHAZER? According to this census she would have been born in 1814.

The grand-daughter of Frances (DeShazer) MATTHEWS, sister of Polly, in making family history notes had written on a piece of paper “Aunt Polly had twins.” The Andrew EVANS family supposedly went to Oregon in the 1800s. No other information has been found on Polly DESHAZER and her family.

NO. 7 - JOHN DESHAZER
(No. 1 John)

John DESHAZER appears to be the sixth child of John DESHAZER and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON. He was born 1 January 1815, Indiana, and died 25 May 1889, Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, at the age of 74 years, four months, and 24 days, according to his tombstone in Old Chester Cemetery, located in a pasture about eleven miles from Lawrence. John was married twice. His first marriage date, based upon the age of his first child,
was about 1836 to Francis MATHIS born in Alabama and died after a long hospital illness some time before John’s second marriage to Sarah Ann RAY on 18 June 1843. Very little was found in connection with Francis MATHIS. Her descendants credited her with being the mother of about five children; however they were not aware of the second marriage date which would indicate no more than three children were born to Francis MATHIS and there is no verification of the birth of the third child, Polly DESHAZER, who a descendant said he thought she went to Oregon. He could have confused her with Polly DESHAZER, John’s sister, who went to Oregon.

The migration pattern of John DESHAZER was interesting. His census records showed he was born in Indiana, although no census was found for the year 1820, but by 1830 he was in Edgar County, Illinois, with his parents who migrated from there to Morgan County, Illinois, by the time the Illinois State census was taken in 1835. John, supposedly, lived in Missouri after his first marriage where his two sons were born. On 19 October 1859, he sold 114 plus acres of land in Nemaha County, Territory of Kansas, listed as “the west half of the southwest quarter and southeast of the southwest quarter of section 18 township 2 range 13” (Vol. A, pp 341-342) and was identified as John T. DESHAZER and wife, Sarah Ann DESHAZER. He was listed in Vermillion Township, Marshall County, Kansas, in the 1860 U.S. census but was at Albany, Rock Creek Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, when the 1865 Kansas census was taken. No 1870 census was located but he was living with his oldest son, John, of his second marriage in rural Jefferson County, Kansas, in the 1880 census as “John T.” His occupation listing was as a farmer on the census records.

The children (third generation) of John DESHAZER and Francis MATHIS were:

i. Robert DESHAZER b. 31 May 1838, d. 1920 according to his tombstone in the Wilmington Cemetery, ten miles west of Burlingame, Osage Co. KS & m. four times. His second wife was Millie HINES (more later)

ii. Samuel DESHAZER b. 26 Apr. 1840, Greene Co., MO & d. 25 Feb. 1929 Sumner Co., KS. He m. ca 1860 Mary Ann WHITE & second Feb. 1874 Rachel Katherine DESHAZER (more later)

iii. Polly DESHAZER, however, no definite information regarding this child

For some time it was only known the second wife of John DESHAZER (1815-1889) was named Sarah, and it was not definitely known when they were married or which children of John’s were her children. In 1978, Mary RAY (Mrs. Wm. K.), Columbus, Ohio, inquired regarding Sarah, second wife of John DESHAZER. In her Ray research, she found Willis RAY and wife, Alcy/Elsie HAGAN, had a daughter “Sally Deshazer” born between 1820 and 1825 according to the 1830 Clark County, Kentucky, census. In the 1867 sale of RAY land in Worth County, Missouri, there was listed a “Sally Ann Deshazer” as heir. Descendants of John DESHAZER said his second wife, Sarah, was born 28 November 1823.

With this birth date and the discovery by another Ray descendant of some pages in a small home-made book in the attic of the Ray home place, the following information was obtained: Willis (Willis) RAY born 11 May
John DeShazer (1815-1889), Indiana, sixth child of John and Sally (Thornton) DeShazer.

Two oldest sons of John DeShazer b. 1815 and Frances Mathis, first wife: Samuel (1840-1929) and Robert (1838-1920).


This was rather conclusive proof John DeShazer’s second wife was Sarah Ann (Sallyann) Ray born 28 November 1823, apparently in Clark County, Kentucky. She died 20 December 1895, Oklahoma, and was buried in the Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma.

Skiatook is in the northwest corner of Tulsa County, and the Hillside Cemetery, where many of John DeShazer's descendants are buried, is located near the city of Skiatook. It is by the Hillside Mission (school) established in 1882 by the Reverend John Murdock under auspices of the Friends Society. Both Indian and white children attended the school, and both Indian and white people are buried in the Hillside Cemetery which contains at least 200 graves and is located in beautiful rolling hills and valleys. The reading of one of the DeShazer tombstones is “Sarah A. DeShazer, wife of John, 28 Nov. 1823 - 20 Dec. 1895.” Some of their children and grandchildren are also buried there (Oklahoma Yesterday, Vol. 1, No. 4, pg. 6). It is noted from death dates, John died in 1889 and was living with his son, John, and wife, Mollie, when the 1880 census was taken, but no Sarah Ann mentioned. A great-grandchild stated there had been “a parting of the ways” after the youngest child, William Henry, was born in 1845 and she would not talk to him according to family legend. This might account for her not being with her husband when the 1880 census was taken.
A number of their children lived in Oklahoma where she died in 1895.

The children (third generation) of John T. DESHAZER and Sarah Ann RAY, taken from the 1860 U.S. and the 1865 Kansas census records, and numbering continuing from children of John's first marriage, are:

v. Jane DESHAZER b. 1846 - 19 years old in 1865 Kansas census taken 17 & 18 May, Nemaha Co., KS but not listed on the 1860 census. Could Nancy & Jane be the same person and the one-year difference in birth occur because of difference in dates when the two census records were taken?
vi. David DESHAZER (also listed as Daniel) b. 1848 MO
vii. Frances DESHAZER, listed as 16 when 1865 census taken, thus b. 1849
viii. John DESHAZER b. 1851, MO m. Mary (1865 census) or Mollie (tombstone) (more later)
ix. Jessie DESHAZER b. 1852, MO & listed as a female in 1860 census
x. Jake DESHAZER b. 1853, MO & listed in 1865 census but not in 1860 census
xi. Susan DESHAZER b. 1855 MO but not listed in 1865 census
xii. Alfred DESHAZER, called Fred, b. 30 June 1857, Worth Co., MO, d. 17 May 1941 & m. Mary E. b. 16 Oct. 1860, d. 6 Jan 1920 & bur. at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Tulsa Co., OK. They had two children: Sara (Lena) DESHAZER b. 1878 m. Mr. RANDOLPH & d. 1952; and Edmond DESHAZER b. 1881 & d. 1950
xiii. Willis Bergus DESHAZER b. 7 June 1863, Lincoln Co., KS, d. 18 June 1945 & m. 16 July 1883, Rosetta KERN (more later)
xiv. William Henry DESHAZER b. 6 November 1865, d. 4 May 1937 & m. first Lena B. SPRAGUE, second, Sarah AUSTIN (more later)
Deshazer (Bk. N. Pg 438). Millie Hines was buried in the Old Chester Cemetery, near Lawrence, Kansas, where her father-in-law, John Deshafer, was buried in 1889. This is the Millie (Hines) Deshafer listed as an heir in the settlement of the estate of Jesse Todd (Book O, pgs. 309-313) as noted under the history of Robert Deshafer, No. 5 (1813-1884).

After the death of his second wife in 1882, Robert Deshafer married in 1883, Alice Stevenson, born in 1856 and died in 1916. She was buried in Burlingame Cemetery. Sometime after 1916, Robert married a fourth time to Mollie Deshafer, the widow of his half-brother, John, known as “John of Coffeyville” by his relatives. Mollie Deshafer was, also, buried in Wilmington Cemetery, Rural Burlingame, Kansas.

The children (fourth generation) of Robert Deshafer and Millie Hines were:

1. John W. Deshafer b. 7 Nov. 1863 according to relatives but according to the tombstone in Old Chester Cemetery where he was buried with his mother, he d. two days before she did of typhoid fever on “2 Oct. 1882 - age 18 yrs 1 mo 9 days,” or b. 24 Aug. 1864.
2. Gertrude B. Deshafer b. 22 Feb. 1866, d. 1939, & bur. Wilmington Cemetery with her husband, Joel H. Fee b. 2 January 1858 & d. 28 Sept. 1929. Their chn., not necessarily in order of birth, were Elmer, Grover, Iva, Mabel m. Romine & Anna Fee.
3. Edward Lorn Deshafer b. 1869, d. 1935 & m. 9 July 1894 Myra Transue (more later)
4. Emram Deshafer b. 5 Jan. 1871, d. 5 Feb. 1872 & bur. nr. his mother in Old Chester Cemetery nr. Lawrence, Douglas Co., KS
5. Francis Elmer (Frank) Deshafer b. 14 Mar. 1873, d. 23 July 1939 & m. Luana (Anna) Baldwin (more later)
7. Robert Lee Deshafer b. 21 Apr. 1877, KS, d. 3 Aug. 1969, CA & m. Kansas City, MO Mary Barger & div. & m. second, Alma Hedlund (more later)
8. James M. Deshafer b. 3 Feb. 1879, d. 26 Nov. 1976, Osage City, KS & m. 21 Feb. 1905 Rural Burlingame, KS, Nellie King (more later)
9. Alvin Deshafer b. 7 July 1881, killed in a building accident 1906, CA, & m. Mamie Cabbage b. 1885 & d. 1906, CA. They were both bur. in the Wilmington Cemetery, Wabaumsee Co., KS

The history of those designated “more later” follows under the numbers listed above and each numbered family is separated by a double base rule designation.

3. Edward Lorn Deshafer, third child of Robert Deshafer and Millie Hines, was born 1869 and died 1935. On 9 July 1894, he married Myra Transue, born 10 April 1874 according to descendants, although the tombstone in Wilmington Cemetery, west of Burlingame, Kansas, stated she was born 1878. Her obituary (no date on clipping) advised she died at age of eighty-one in a nursing home. She had been a resident of Osage City
for more than fifty years and was born in Susquehanna County, Pennsylvania. Her daughter-in-law said she died 22 October 1955; so if she was eighty-one years old, she would have been born in 1878. The children (fifth generation) of Edward Lorn DESHAZER and Myra TRANSUE were:

a. Alford Ernest DESHAZER m. Edna CHAMPLIN
b. Aaron T. DESHAZER b. 1898 & d. 1903, reading from tombstone in Wilmington Cemetery, KS

c. Lorn E. DESHAZER b. 19 May 1900, d. 8 June 1969 & bur. in Wilmington Cemetery. He was a farmer & never m.
d. Emil DESHAZER b. 7 June 1907, m. 15 Oct. 1941 Emma RIDINGER. They were living in DeSoto, Johnson Co., KS in 1976


(1) Robert Clarence DESHAZER b. 18 Sept 1941 & m. 14 June 1964 Joyce Louise EBERLY b. 26 Feb. 1940. They have a son, Scott Allen DESHAZER b. 18 Jan. 1969 (seventh generation).


5. Francis Elmer (Frank) DESHAZER born 14 March 1873, died 23 July 1939, and married Luana (Anna) Baldwin born 16 January 1876 and died 25 April 1934. They were both buried at Maple Hill Cemetery, Kansas City, Jefferson County, Kansas. Their children (fifth generation) were:

a. Elmer Francis DESHAZER born 1900 and married Frances MULHULLEN. He died and is buried in Mt. Washington Cemetery, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. Their children (sixth generation) were:

(1) Patricia (Peggy) DESHAZER m. William GILLES and lives in Salina, Saline Co., KS. They have a son living in France.


(3) Richard E. (Dick) DESHAZER living Gary, Lake Co., IN & has twin daughters.

b. Robert Elisha DESHAZER born 1905 and married twice. His second wife, Genevieve LOW, was a widow with two daughters, Vicki L. born
about 1963 and Rebecca born 1961. Genevieve was born about 1925 and met a tragic death on 3 December 1968 when murdered by a burglar in their Independence, Jackson County, Missouri, home. Her husband Robert E. DESHAZER was beaten and had to receive medical attention at the Independence Sanitarium. The adopted daughter, Vicki, was not hurt. Genevieve was buried in the Memorial Park Cemetery, Independence, Missouri.

c. Walter Douglas DESHAZER born 3 June 1909, Olathe, Johnson County, Kansas, and married 12 November 1946, Corry, Erie County, Pennsylvania, Mildred (Bayle) DAMON b. 26 April 1913, French Creek, Chautauqua County, New York. She was the daughter of Willie BAYLE and Rose RICKARD. Walter served in World War II as a corporal in Ordinance Field Artillery in the South Pacific. After his marriage, he helped, for a short time, operate the 200-acre dairy farm specializing in Holstein cattle which his wife owned at French Creek. He then followed his carpentry trade. He was a devoted husband and father to his five step-daughters and their son, Douglas. Walter and Mildred are now retired but have remained on the farm which is leased. One of Walter’s hobbies after retirement is assisting at the chairlift at the Peek'n Peak Ski Resort, French Creek, New York. The oldest of the five step-daughters was only ten at the time Walter and Mildred were married. The children are:

(1) Shirley Ann DAMON married Philip GRAVINK and were living in Lincoln, New Hampshire in 1983.

(2) Charleen Mildred DAMON married Ron WHITNEY. They were parents of two daughters and a son. In 1974, she married Russell PUGH and have a daughter, Krista PUGH, born 8 October 1975, Loveland, Larimar County, Colorado. Charleen has a degree in Music Education from Roberts Wesleyan College, New York. She was a music teacher for eight years in public schools and directed children’s and adult choirs in Colorado and now at Wailuku Union Church, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, as well as working in the church’s Pre-School project. They moved to Hawaii in 1981. Russell is a lawyer and now vice-president and manager of the Wailuku Branch of Hawaiian Trust Company.

(3) Barbara Jean DAMON married Bill CRADAY and have three children. They live in Clymer, Chautauqua County, New York.

(4) Jacqueline Sue DAMON married Ron RHODES and have two sets of twins. They also live in Clymer, New York.

(5) Kathryn Estella DAMON married Charles McCANN and then Randy DAWSON. They have two sons and live in Anchorage, Alaska.

(6) Douglas Walter DESHAZER born 30 June 1948, Corry, Erie County, Pennsylvania and married 25 August 1973, Robin REDLECK born 28 October 1954. She is the daughter of Francis REDLECK and Catherine McCRAY. Douglas graduated from the Edinboro State Teacher's College, Edinboro, Erie County,
Pennsylvania, in 1982 with a Physical Education major. In 1983, they are living in Colorado Springs, El Paso County, Colorado, where he is a substitute teacher while studying for a master’s degree in mathematics. Robin is a respiratory therapist in a Colorado Springs hospital. They have a son (seventh generation):
(a) Aaron Douglas DESHAZER b. 19 Nov. 1974, Corry, Erie Co., PA
d. Ruth Olive DESHAZER was born in 1912 and married B.F. LaBERGE. They are living in Sun City, Arizona.
e. Hazel Gertrude DESHAZER was born in 1917, married Mr. McMAINS, is deceased and buried in Des Moines, Des Moines County, Iowa.

6. Charles Samuel DESHAZER was born 25 February 1875, died 13 April 1943 and married 24 December 1902 Maude M. TUCKER born 14 October 1878, and died 27 July 1966. They were both buried in Wilmington Cemetery, Rural Burlingame, Osage County, Kansas. Their children (fifth generation) are:
a. Harold L. DESHAZER b. 29 Jan. 1904, m. 15 Aug. 1929 Violet PHILLIPS. They live on a farm near Burlingame, Osage Co., KS where he is retired due to heart trouble and his son operates the farm. Violet is a retired school teacher. They celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary in Harveyville, KS in 1979. He d. 22 May 1984.

Harold DeShazer b. 1904 and wife Violet, Alta Craft, and Theima, wife of Paul DeShazer b. 1913. The men are brothers of Lawrence DeShazer. (1976)

Their children (sixth generation) are:
(1) Wanda DESHAZER m. Raymond HODGSON & have two sons (seventh generation):
(a) Michael HODGSON has wife, Kim & son, Raymond Edward HODGSON b. 25 May 1980. They live in Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS
(b) Bruce HODGSON’s wife is, also, named Kim & they live in Osage City, Osage Co., KS although he works in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS.
(2) Phillip DESHAZER m. Lyndia KAY and have two children (seventh generation) - Renae and Carmen DESHAZER.

b. Infant daughter b. 14 Nov. 1906, d. 27 Nov. 1906 & bur. in Wilmington Cemetery.
c. Lawrence E. Deshazer b. 3 June 1911 on a farm in Burlingame, Osage Co., KS, m. 9 Jan. 1938, Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS Edna Elizabeth (Betty) Bennett, daughter of Howard Bennett, & Katie Sisson. She was b. 26 Aug. 1918, Harveyville, KS & retired from the Collection Department, Anchor Savings Assn., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS after ten years. Lawrence started teaching in 1931 in one-room elementary school in Eskridge, KS while attending college. In 1940, he taught in Stony Point South, Wyandotte Co., KS & was principal there 1954-1962, becoming assistant superintendent of the Washington School District until returning as principal of Stony Point South in 1966 until his retirement 26 May 1978. He served the Army Medical Department nr. Austin, Travis Co., TX & other states during World War II. They live in the Stony Point area, KS & are parents of two daughters (sixth generation):

(1) Susan Michele Deshazer b. 27 May 1952, Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, m. 6 July 1974 Stephen Edward Kibbee who has doctorate degree in mechanical & business engineering. They live in Houston, Harris Co., TX & Susan taught school there until 1981 when she started working for Getty Oil Co., Houston.

(2) Elizabeth (Beth) Ann Deshazer b. 17 July 1955, Kansas City, KS & has worked for the Centennial Insurance Co. & the Greater Kansas City Chamber of Commerce.

d. Paul R. Deshazer b. 26 Aug. 1913, Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, m. Evaline Phillips, sister of brother Harold’s wife, & were div. In 1950, m. Thelma Gher & live in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS but operates a cattle ranch in Burlingame, Osage Co., trucking them to St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., MO for sale. Paul’s children (sixth generation) by first marriage are:

(1) Larry Charles Deshazer m. Waunita and live in Topeka, KS

(2) William Allen Deshazer m. Betty DeLong & live in Topeka. They have a son, Brent Allen Deshazer.
7. Robert *Lee DeShazer* was the seventh child of Robert DeShazer and Millie Hines. He was born 21 April 1877, Kansas, and died 3 August 1969, Redondo Beach Boulevard, Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. He was buried at Long Beach, Orange County, California. He married Mary Barger, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, and were divorced after moving to Los Angeles. Robert Lee DeShazer married a second time to Alma Hedlund, sister of his cousin Roy DeShazer's second wife, Hilma, and was living at Redondo, California, when he died. The children (fifth generation) of Robert Lee DeShazer and Mary Barger are:

a. Robert Lee DeShazer, Jr. who d. & was bur. in Los Angeles, CA in 1975. He m. twice; his first wife named Alice and second wife was Lena who d. in CA. He had a son, Robert, and two daughters.

b. Ethel DeShazer who d. & was bur. in CA. She m. several times & had a son Norman.

c. Mary DeShazer who d. & was bur. in CA

8. James M. *DeShazer* was the eighth child of Robert DeShazer and Millie Hines. He was born 3 February 1879, Jefferson County, Kansas, died 26 November 1976, Osage Nursing Home, Osage County, Kansas, and was buried at the Wilmington Cemetery, Wabaunsee County, with his wife. He was 97 years 9 months and 23 days old at the time of his death, and was active and clear thinking prior to his death. On 21 February 1905, Rural Burlingame, Kansas, he married Nellie King born 7 November 1883 and died 3 December 1975, Osage Nursing Home where she and her husband moved after Nellie was unable to take care of the home. James' obituary stated he was born in Jefferson County, lived in Lyon County for more than seventy years, and then west of Osage City for many years. He was a tall and slender man, interested in community activities, was a member of the Hopewell Baptist Church south of Wilmington, the Wilmington Grange, and other organizations.

James M. DeShazer (1879-1976), son of Robert b. 1838; Alta Craft, daughter of James G. DeShazer b. 1867; and Harold DeShazer b. 1904, nephew of James M. and son of Charles S. DeShazer. (1976)
The children of James M. DESHAZER and Nellie KING were all born in Burlingame, Osage County, Kansas (fifth generation) and were:

a. Helen M. DESHAZER b. 26 June 1907, m. 4 Nov. 1925 Everett T. BURKEPILE who died 12 Aug. 1950. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   (1) Julia E. BURKEPILE b. 3 Aug. 1928. Burlingame, Osage Co., KS & m. 26 June 1949 Milton BRECHT b. 16 May 1925. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   (2) Nellie M. BURKEPILE b. 3 Jan 1930, Scranton, Osage Co., KS, & m. 25 Dec. 1949 Wayne BRECHT b. 10 Dec. 1927 & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (b) David W. BRECHT b. 24 July 1954, Lennox, Los Angeles vicinity, CA

b. Ruth Elaine DESHAZER b. 15 May 1915 & m. 29 Nov. 1935, Osage City, KS, Hugh Gordon RUST b. 17 Aug. 1913, Allen, KS. In 1984, they were living in Galena, MO. They have no chn. Ruth d. May 1984 in a car accident.

c. James Chester DESHAZER b. 13/14 Jan. 1917, d. 2 Aug. 1969, Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS & bur. Osage City Cemetery, KS. He m. 7 Aug. 1942 Helen M. KANIPER b. 22 Feb. 1918. After her husband died, Helen m. Burl SPARKS. They spend the winter months in Whitney, TX. The chn. of James and Helen (Kaniper) DESHAZER (sixth generation), all born Emporia, Lyon Co., KS, are:
   (1) Gary Dean DESHAZER b. 9/19 Jan. 1945, m. 20/21 Feb. 1965, Sandra WATSON b. 19 Sept. 19___. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (a) Duane DESHAZER b. 20 June 1969, Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS
      (b) Jodi DESHAZER b. 4 Feb. 1972, Topeka, KS
   (2) Derral DESHAZER b. 15 Mar. 1946, d. 16 Mar. 1946 & bur. Osage City, Osage Co., KS
   (4) Marvin DESHAZER b. 25 July 1949, m. 7 Sept. 1968 Dixie COLLINS b. 16 Dec. 1951 & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (a) Shawn DESHAZER b. 31 Mar. 1969, Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS
      (b) Misty DESHAZER b. 18 June 1971, Topeka, KS
   (5) Carolyn DESHAZER b. 15 Oct. 1951 & m. 3 Sept. 1983, Gary HUG.

Information on the children of James M. DESHAZER and Nellie KING was supplied by their daughters, Ruth RUST and Helen BURKEPILE.

ii. Samuel DESHAZER was the second child of John DESHAZER (1815-1889) and Francis MATHIS. He was born 26 April 1840 near Springfield, Greene County, Missouri. According to his undated obituary, he "was only 2 months short of being 89 years old," thus his death would be 26 February
1929. His grandchildren said he died 15 Mar. 1930 and an undated news article said he died 16 March at the home of his son Robert, South Haven, Sumner County, Kansas, from infirmities of age. The funeral services were held at the Baptist Church which "he had joined 62 years ago." He was buried in the Burlingame Cemetery with a Masonic funeral; however, a granddaughter said his burial was at Burlingame, Coffey County, Kansas. Samuel was married four times, first about 1860 to Mary Ann White, daughter of James White and Eliza Moody which agrees with the 1860 Maysville, DeKalb County, Missouri, census record. Mary White was born 23 June 1839, Stewartsville, DeKalb County, Missouri, died 19 December 1872 and buried in the Bethel Cemetery near Cosby, Andrew County, Missouri, which is in the churchyard of the Bethel Baptist Church built 1840. In 1978, the tombstone was lying on the ground alongside two large trees near the church and her father's grave was next to her grave site. Supposedly, Mary Ann White died in childbirth.

Samuel's second marriage was 9 February 1874 to his cousin, Rachel Katherine Deshazer born 7 February 1857, Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, daughter of Robert Deshazer and Elizabeth Todd. She died 16 September 1900 in Oklahoma where she was buried in the Highland Cemetery, near Pawnee, Oklahoma. His third marriage was to Sallie Bohart which lasted about a year and a half as Sallie died in October 1903. Many years later, Samuel married a German lady whom he had met before Rachel died. This marriage lasted about a month.

Samuel Deshazer seemed to be continually on the move and did not stay in one location very long although he did live in Kansas more than fifty years. The news item on Samuel when he died said he had moved from Missouri, where he was born, with his parents to Texas in 1850 and then returned to St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, where he lived until eighteen years of age. The government then employed him as a guide to accompany 100 oxen teams from Leavenworth, Platte County, Missouri, to Salt Lake City, Utah. He was married upon his return from this trip, and his first two children were born in DeKalb County, Missouri, his next two children were born in Iowa, and the last three children by his first wife were born in Missouri. It was during this time he served as a member of the Missouri Union troops in the Civil War, enlisting 18 May 1863, and served during the rest of the war.

The children (fourth generation) of Samuel Deshazer and Mary Ann White were:

1. James Young Deshazer b. 8 July 1861, Stewartsville, DeKalb Co., MO, d. 15 Aug. 1952, Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO & m. 11 Oct. 1883, Oskaloosa, Jefferson Co., KS Lucinda Howard (more later)
2. Eliza Deshazer b. 1863, MO, d. 23 Sept. 1946, Oklahoma & m. Charles Shaw, and then Sam Royster (more later)
3. Andrew Jackson (Jack) Deshazer b. 1867, Iowa, d. Burlingame, Osage Co., KS & m. Sarah Ellen Weaver (more later)
4. Vicy Deshazer b. 5 Mar. 1867, Fremont, Iowa, d. 16 Nov. 1883 & bur. Old Chester Cemetery, Lawrence, KS (more later)
5. John Robert (Bob) Deshazer b. 1868, MO, d. Nov. 1952, Arkansas City,
Cowley Co., KS, & m. Mildred (Millie) SHELDON. (more later)

6. Nicholas Solomon (Saul) DESHAZER b. 6 Jan. 1870-71, d. February 1927 & m. Ida JOHNSON & Josie SMITH. (more later)

7. Becky DESHAZER died either at birth in 1872 or in January 1873, MO. Her mother, Mary Ann WHITE, died 19 Dec. 1872 following childbirth.

After Mary Ann WHITE died, Samuel's cousin Rachel DESHAZER came to take care of Samuel's children. On 9 February 1874, Justice of the Peace Jacob Kimberlin, Andrews County, Missouri, performed their marriage (Savannah Courthouse, Bk. A, Pg. 612). Following that, the family moved to Kansas and lived in many places around Lawrence, Douglas County. In January, 1898, he took his family, then consisting of a wife and eleven children, the youngest being about one year old, in a covered wagon from Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, to Pawnee, Oklahoma. It took twelve days to make the trip over rough terrain which was often muddy. They settled about three miles south of Pawnee and were living there when his wife, Rachel, died. Following her death the younger children stayed with relatives. Samuel and his oldest sons batched and worked at harvesting and other farm activities. During Samuel's last three marriages he lived in four different states, Missouri, Iowa, Oklahoma and Kansas.

Samuel's second wife, Rachel, must have had a busy life. In addition to taking care of the younger children by Samuel's first marriage, there were eleven children by the second marriage, making a total of eighteen children by Samuel, three who died in infancy. It was no wonder Rachel died at the age of forty-three years. During the years when Samuel was a widower and older, he lived with his children.

The children (fourth generation) of Samuel DESHAZER and Rachel DESHAZER, continuing the numbering from the children of Mary Ann WHITE, were:

8. Luke DESHAZER b. the later part of 1874 or early 1875, lived only a few months.
9. Gertrude Belle DESHAZER b. 1876, Iowa & disappeared in 1907.
11. Anna May (Annie) DESHAZER b. 1881, Oskaloosa, KS, d. 1 July 1975 & m. Ellery (Roy) Vanderpool & then Dow BALDWIN (more later)
12. George Henry DESHAZER b. 27 Jan. 1884 Oskaloosa, KS, d. 8 July 1976 Nodaway Co., MO & m. 8 April 1908, Ravenwood, MO Nina SLAGLE (more later)
13. Theresa DESHAZER b. 1886 & d. ca 1888
14. Ida/Ada DESHAZER b. 1888, d. & bur. Bolivar, Polk Co., MO & m. George A. HAWK and had son, Hubert HAWK who had a son, George HAWK. Ida's second husband was Sid SIKES/SYKES. She attended the school for the deaf in Olathe, Johnson Co., KS
15. Charles DESHAZER b. 1890 & killed when struck by a car in 1969, Erie, Neosho Co., KS with burial at Erie. Charles attended the school for the deaf at Olathe, Johnson Co., KS & m. twice to deaf mutes.
16. Alta DESHAZER b. 1892 & disappeared somewhere in Oklahoma in 1940.
17. Elmer Deshazer b. 1892, twin to Alta, d. 1942 at Excelsior Springs, Clay Co., MO & bur. at Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Jackson Co., MO. He m. Rose Clemons and had two sons (fifth generation) Harold and Herby Deshazer; then m. Nellie Ford and had Lloyd & Ellis Elmer Deshazer.

18. Leora Deshazer b. 1897, d. Puente, CA 195_ & m. Vern West and then Jay Garrett. She had twin daughters, Luella m. Reeves & L. They were reared by an aunt, Mrs. Harley Nelson near Ravenwood. One of them d. in California. No information as to the father of the twins.

1. James Young Deshazer born 8 July 1861, Stewartsville, DeKalb County, Missouri, died at his home, 1524 Cypress Street, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, on 15 August 1952 at the age of 91 years 1 month and 7 days and was buried at Hardy Oak Cemetery near Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas. On 11 October 1883, Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, he married Lucinda Howard, daughter of Rawleigh Morgan Howard and Jemima Jones. She was born 5 June 1865, Oak Mills, Atchinson County, Kansas, died 7 June 1927 Kansas City, Missouri, and buried at Hardy Oak Cemetery. Like his father, James Young Deshazer moved around the country. Their first child was born in Douglas County, Kansas, their second child in Nemaha County, and sometime before 1886, Lucinda’s father, Raleigh M. Howard, chartered a train and took his family, including in-laws, from St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, to Watsonville, California, and the James Young Deshazer’s family settled at Healdsburg, Sonoma County, California, where the next two children were born. Most of the group had returned to the Mid-West during the following ten years. James Y.’s family returned before June 1893 when a daughter was born at Oskaloosa, Kansas. Before 1899, James Y.’s family migrated to Pawnee, Pawnee County, Oklahoma, where his father had settled.

According to his daughter, Estella, her father had received a deed to forty acres of fruit land in Missouri from France and he traded it for a 160-acre claim in Oklahoma. It was to this claim her father and mother with their youngest daughters, Estella and Josie, made the trip in a covered wagon while the older two sons and daughter rode in a spring wagon drawn by a span of mules. They took chickens, a hog, and a cow with them. A son said “We were months making the trip, no roads or bridges and (the) wagon went around and around when fording the Cimaron River.” The homestead was at Guthrie, Oklahoma, with Sitting Bull’s camp on the north side and an Indian graveyard in which Sitting Bull’s wife was buried on the south side. By April 1902, the family had returned to Kansas where the youngest child was born at Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas.

They finally settled at Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, where they owned and operated the U.P. Restaurant near the Union Pacific Station, North Lawrence, Kansas, from 1905 to 1946. He then retired to Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, where he lived until his death. Further, in
connection with the mystery regarding where the first DeShazer came from to America, son Dennis said his mother, Lucinda Howard, received a letter from Alsace Loraine, France, with information regarding their ancestors but it was written in French and the letter was lost before they found someone to transcribe it. Alsace Loraine is near the Belgium border in North France and is supposedly the location from where other DeShazer descendants said their ancestors immigrated. James Young DesHazer was identified as a "hard shelled Baptist" by his daughter until he, wife Lucinda, and son Dennis joined the Mormon Church in 1915.

Lucinda Howard (1865-1927) married 1883 James Young DesHazer (1861-1952), son of Samuel born 1840. Baby is Estella May (1891-1977); standing between parents is Jesse Monroe (1884-1937); in front is Ray Burton (1889-1952) and Maude Pearl (1886-1967)

The children (fifth generation) of James Young DesHazer and Lucinda Howard were:

a. Jesse Monroe DesHazer born 6 December 1884, Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, and died 25 February 1937, Cushing, Payne County, Oklahoma. On 15 October 1908, Stillwater, Payne County, Oklahoma, he married Carrie Idella Gooch, daughter of James Roland Gooch. She was born 13 June 1885, died 16 December 1960, and buried beside her husband at Oak Dale Cemetery, Cushing, Oklahoma. They joined the Pentecostal Church on 16 July 1935. The children (sixth generation) of Jesse Monroe DesHazer and Carrie Idella Gooch, according to a printed Gooch family history, were:

(1) Maude May (Alva) DesHazer b. 17 Feb. 1910, m. 25 June 1927 to Alrea Harmon and had chn (seventh generation):
   (a) Willis M. Harmon b. 4 Dec. 1928 & m. 4 Dec. 1949 Doris Hill
   (b) Blanche C. Harmon b. 28 Feb. 1930, m. 2 Sept. 1948 Dale Steele
   (c) Donita La Moyne Harmon b. 10 Aug. 1935, m. 2 Sept. 1955 Edward Vandenberg
   (d) Daughter still born 24 May 1932

(2) Velma Caroline DesHazer b. 21 May 1912 m. 1930 Early Petty. Their
children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Estella Ruth PETTY b. 4 May 1931 m. John MANN & div.; then m. 3 June 1950 Charles CAMP
(b) Mary Lou PETTY b. 8 Sept. 1927, m. 15 Sept. 1956 Llewellyn WHITE
(c) Louis Earl PETTY b. 26 Jan. 1948
(d) Michael LeRoy PETTY b. 17 Mar. 1952 & d. 1972
(3) Jesse Donald DESHAZER b. 21 Jan. 1915 m. 10 Mar. 1950 Freda SEVERIAN and adopted a child. They were living at Fort Sill, Oklahoma, in 1937.
(4) Kenneth Jewel DESHAZER b. 26 Feb. 1923, m. 3 May 1941 Ruth STEPHENS & were living in Agra, Oklahoma, in 1937
(5) Amerial Kelva DESHAZER b. 31 Jan. 1926, m. 10 Feb. 1942 Loyd Jackson STEPHENS, & m. second a Mr. HARMON. Her chn. (seventh generation), but no information as to father, are:
(a) Idella MAY b. 8 Feb. 1943, undoubtedly by first m.
(b) Loyd Jackson STEPHEN b. 18 Nov. 1946, named after father
(c) Richard Doyle b. 16 Jan. 1951 - second marriage?
(d) Constance Marie b. 19 July 1952 - second marriage?

b. Maude Pearl DESHAZER born 23 August 1886 Wetmore, Nemaha County, Kansas, and died 7 April 1967, Lawrence Memorial Hospital, Lawrence Douglas County, Kansas. She was buried at Hardy Oak Cemetery, eleven miles north of Lawrence, at Wamalotte, Douglas County, Kansas. On 13 January 1905, she married Robert Galen OTTINGER, son of Peter OTTINGER and _______JENNINGS. Robert was born in 1878 and died 27 January 1946. Maude was a member of the Church of Christ. The children (sixth generation) of Maude Pearl DESHAZER and Robert Galen OTTINGER were:
(1) Fred LeRoy OTTINGER b. 5 Mar. 1906, Douglas Co., KS, d. 13 Aug. 1967, Lawrence, KS & m. Agnes BARNES. They had a son, Harold Dean OTTINGER b. 19 Dec. 1930 who d. 9 July 1969 & bur. at Oak Hill Cemetery, Lawrence, Douglas Co., KS. His father, Fred LeRoy OTTINGER was bur. at Hardy Oak Cemetery.
(2) Agnes Lucinda OTTINGER b. 23 May 1908, & m. Norton WINGER b. 11 May 1900 & d. 21 Jan. 1961. Their children (seventh generation) are:
(a) Wallace WINGER m. Delores _______ & d. of a heart attack in May 1978. Their chn. were Cindy & Roy WINGER
(b) Helen WINGER m. Mr. ROBESON & living in Ogden, Morgan Co., UT in 1958
(3) James Otis Young OTTINGER b. 28 Sept. 19____ & lived only six hours

c. Roy Burton DESHAZER was the third child of James young DESHAZER and Lucinda HOWARD. He was born 4 May 1889, Healdsburg, Sonoma County, California, but the tombstone said he was born 11 May. Roy DESHAZER died at St. Mary’s Hospital, Los Angeles, California, on 28 October 1952, age 63 years 5 months and 17 days which would make 11 May his birth date. He was buried in the Olive Section of Englewood Cemetery, Los Angeles. It was believed he married in 1912, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, to Myrtle Ruth THOMPSON, daughter of David Frame THOMPSON and Adeline JEWETT. Myrtle was born 13
June 1896, Burlington, Coffee County, Kansas, and died 22 Dec. 1923 of peritonitis and pulmonary pneumonia in California resulting from the birth of twins, and was buried at Inglewood Park Cemetery, Inglewood, Los Angeles County, California. Roy married, second, Hilma Amelia (Hedlund) Peterson, divorced but remarried.

Roy DeShazer was reared in Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, where he was employed at the city waterworks as an automotive mechanic. He met his first wife at his father's hotel and restaurant in the Union Pacific Station, North Lawrence, where she was working while he was employed by the Union Pacific. Later, he was service manager for the Overland Automobile Company and was transferred to California in June 1920. They lived in Los Angeles at the time of his first wife's death.

Roy's daughter, Jean, said Roy's sister, Estella (DeShazer) Albright... helped Dad take care of Juanda while she was baby, along with Aunt Josie (another sister) and Grandma Lucinda (Howard) DeShazer until Dad and Hilma were married... When Dad left Hilma and took us [Juanda and Jean] to Aunt Estella's in Carson City, Ormsby County, Nevada, I was thirteen and Juanda was eight years old. We stayed with Estella and Arthur [Albright] for about two years, then moved to Dayton, Nevada, where we were more or less on our own because Dad was at his gold mine in Silver City, Nevada, most of the time.

Dayton and Silver City are not far from Carson City. Apparently, they moved back to Los Angeles where Roy died. The children (sixth generation) of Roy Burton DeShazer and Myrtle Ruth Thompson are:

(1) Marjorie Jean DeShazer was b. 6 Dec. 1918, Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, & m. five times. First, 17 Jan. 1941 to Lee David Hill b. 22 May 1913, Los Angeles & d. 3 Dec. 1973 after working in construction for various CA firms. They were div. 8 August 1948 but remarried 31 May 1955 after her second marriage. Jean's second marriage was 17 Feb. 1949, Las Vegas, Clark Co. NV to David Wayne McPherson b. 15 June 1915, Sewickley, Alleghany Co., PA. He was a captain in the U.S. Army. They div. in May 1952 & he d. 11 Apr. 1965, Hermosa Beach, CA of a heart attack. Their three children were given up for adoption due to action of the father. Her fourth marriage was 1 June 1968, Winterhaven, CA to Alan Stanton Hampson b. 5 Oct. 1928, Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. He d. 17 Sept. 1971 of lung cancer. Her fifth marriage 7 June 1977, Santa Margarita, Luis Opispo Co., CA was to her Aunt Estella's widower, Arthur Harold Albright b. 12 Feb. 1902, Body, CA; however they separated on 28 Aug. 1978. Jean worked at various occupations during this time. Her work since 1956 was in connection with electronics until she retired due to her health. Jean DeShazer was the mother of the following nine children (seventh generation):

(a) Arthur LeRoy Hill b. 1 Aug. 1936, Dayton, Ormsby Co., NV
(b) Donald Bruce Hill b. 5 Oct 1941, Los Angeles, CA with whom she was living in 1981
(c) David Eugene Hill b. 22 Dec. 1942
SIBLING SECTION 291

(d) Beverly Jean Hill b. 13 Dec. 1943
(f) Sherry Louise McPherson b. 19 Dec. 1953, Torrance, CA & adopted by Fred & Lou Shubin
(g) Ronald Lee McPherson b. 9 Dec. 1954, Hollywood Freeway in ambulance enroute to Los Angeles hospital, CA & adopted by Fred & Lou Shubin
(i) Pamela Sue Hill b. 19 June 1956, Torrance, CA & living with mother in 1982

(2) Juanda Deshazer b. 16 Dec. 1923, Los Angeles, CA & her twin sister was stillborn. Juanda m. ca 1943 Carl Floyd Hedlund, nephew of her father's second wife, & div. after Dec. 1948. On 11 Feb. 1960, m. James Fenton Mitzel, Fallbrook, San Diego Co., CA, son of Robert Lennaul Mitzel and Iva Alice Thomas. James b. 31 Oct. 1934, Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO & were div. in 1982 Sedalia, Pettis Co., MO where they had moved in 1980 from CA. He served as a staff sergeant in the U.S. Marine Corps at end of Korean War & in Japan with enlistment ending 12 Oct. 1960. His civilian employment was as administrative assistant, County of San Diego until retirement 21 Jan. 1976 due to military disability. Juanda worked for the Marshall of the Municipal Court, San Diego Co., & as deputy marshall & matron for approximately ten years before retiring in July 1968 due to back disability. In Sedalia, MO she has resumed her art work and hopes to open an art gallery. The children (seventh generation) of Juanda Deshazer & Earl Floyd Hedlund are:

(a) Eric Wayne Hedlund b. 15 Jan. 1944, Fort Sill, OK m. 28 July 1973, Albany, Albany Co., NY Ellen Drury b. 28 Aug. 1946/7 & have two sons
(b) Patricia Eraline Hedlund b. 7 Feb. 1947, Pasadena, Los Angeles Co., CA m. 1960 William Shephard & div. They have a son.
(c) Jon Darold Hedlund b. 26 Dec. 1948, Oakland, Alameda, Co CA m. 1 July 1979 Julia (Moomaw) Encinas & own Patrick's Paint Shop, Humboldt Co., CA

d. Estella May Deshazer born 30 July 1891, Healdsburg, Sonoma County, California, died 5 February 1977, San Luis Obispo, San Luis Obispo County, California. She married three times. First, to John Fletcher and the marriage was of short duration. Then, in 1911 she married Ralph Guthrie, a World War I casualty. Her third marriage was 8 June 1925 to Arthur Albright born 12 February 1902. Estella was a Salvation Army sergeant and very proud of her rank. She was buried 8 February 1977 at the Odd Fellows Cemetery, San Luis Obispo, wearing her Salvation Army uniform with Captain Ensley of the Salvation Army officiating. Estella was, also, State and Division Officer of the Women’s Christian Temperance Union. She and her
Estella DeShazer (1891-1977) and husband, Arthur Albright b. 1902, taken in their San Luis Obispo, California, home in 1973. She is daughter of James Young DeShazer (1861-1952) and brother of Dennis.

husband owned an almond and walnut ranch, Orland, Glenn County, California, for over eighteen years. Unfortunately, she got chlordane in her eyes while weeding under an orange tree and gradually lost her eyesight.

Estella was a short, rather heavy woman, who arranged her life well and was able to keep her home as well as most women with normal eyesight. She never "gave up" and was always planning what she intended to do, including writing more family history. She was very close to her younger brother, Dennis, and they both had definite ideas regarding statistics of the family. While Estella insisted on the fact her father exchanged a forty-acre farm, deeded him by someone in France, for an Oklahoma 160-acre claim adjoining Sitting Bull's camp, others in the family recalled nothing about the "land deal" except her father did acquire the land claim in the approximate location she recalled. Unfortunately, her collection of papers on family history disappeared with her death as did those of her brother, Dennis. The only child (sixth generation) of Estella May DeShazer and Arthur Albright was:

(1) Noel Albright, a maintenance engineer at the college in Atascadero, San Luis Obispo Co., CA. His wife's name was Nancy and their children (seventh generation) are:
   (a) Joy Belle Albright b. 15 Apr. 1962
   (b) Rodney Albright b. 26 June 1965

Josie Fern Deshazer born 4 June 1894, Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, married three times and died in 1980. She first married in 1912 to Alfred W. Draper born Bonner Springs, Wyandotte County, Kansas. He died before 1916. The second marriage was in 1916 to Rex Christoff born in Bulgaria, died and buried in Sunny Lane Cemetery, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. In 1947, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri, she married, third, Wilson Weber Washburn born 3 May 1888, died 21 September 1955, Harrisonville, near Struber, Missouri,
and buried in Bickett Cemetery, Nevada, Vernon County, Missouri. Josie DESHAZER lost her eyesight and her brother Dennis, moved her into the apartment building in which he lived, Kansas City, Missouri, from her home on True Street. As indicated by the birth of her children, she lived in Lawrence, Jefferson County, Kansas, until sometime after 1915. Her last child was born in Oklahoma City in 1917 and it is not known when she moved to Kansas City, Missouri. Josie Fern DESHAZER's children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Roy Wayne DRAPER b. 25 Feb. 1914 Lawrence, Douglas Co., KS & living in Kansas City, MO but his health is such he could not be of much help to his blind mother.

(2) Albert Loren DRAPER

(3) Alberta Lorene DRAPER b. 29 Mar. 1915, Lawrence, KS & d. the same day. They were bur. by their grandfather, James Young DESHAZER, in Hardy Oak Cemetery ca eleven miles north of Lawrence, Douglas Co., KS

(4) Estelle Marvelle CHRISTOFF b. 27 July 1917, d. 11 Aug. 1975, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK & bur. in Sunny Lane Cemetery where her father was buried. She married twice, first to Mr. BURNS & second, to Everett LaFORCE. An unusual happening in Estelle's life taken from an undated article, probably printed in 1934, Carson City, NV headline “NEVADANS FIND RELATIVE KIDNAPPED FIFTEEN YEARS AGO: MOTHER AND DAUGHTER REUNITED IN KANSAS.” “A modern resurrection took place on Easter Sunday in Wichita (Sedgwick Co.), Kansas, when Estella Christoff Burns, kidnapped from her cradle” at the age of two by her father (Rex CHRISTOFF) after parents had separated “was reunited with her mother [after] a fifteen-year [nationwide] search.” Five years ago Estelle Christoff BURNS, who had been named after her Aunt Estelle ALBRIGHT, went with her husband to Lawrence, Kansas, to find her relatives. She inquired at the police station & someone recalled the kidnapping, helping her locate her mother, “Mrs. Josie May.” This article would indicate Estelle CHRISTOFF's mother had a third marriage to Mr. MAY, & her marriage to William WASHBURN was a fourth marriage. The only mention made of Estelle CHRISTOFF's marriage to a Mr. BURNS was in the news item. Estelle had a son, Roy LaFORCE by her second marriage.

Dennis Andrew DESHAZER born 9 May 1899 near Pawnee, Pawnee County, Oklahoma, but he lived most of his life in and around Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. He died 26 October 1978 in his apartment in Kansas City from “cardiac arrest and myocardial infarction” (Death Certificate 124-78-105482), and buried at Hardy Oaks Cemetery, Lawrence, Douglas Co., Kansas. For several years he had been aided by a pacemaker implanted in his chest. Dennis had been married three times but was a widower at the time of his death. His first marriage was 19 May 1921, Kansas City, Missouri, to Georgia MUNDEN born 12 November 1902, Odessa, Lafayette County, Missouri, the daughter of Warren MUNDEN and Fannie SAYLOR. They were divorced before 1942 when he married 7 January 1942 to Ruby Earl and were divorced 3 August 1949. His third marriage on 26 April 1950 was to Maud BENTLY, widow of Joseph L. MADDOX, born 30 November 1878, Katesville, Chariton County, Missouri, and died 5
June 1965, Kansas City, Jackson County, Missouri. Her burial was at Forest Hill Cemetery, Kansas City, Missouri. She was a minister.

Dennis said his mother, Lucinda Howard, was gifted in writing poetry and wrote a poem for him on his second birthday which was a guideline for his life. He was a devoted Christian man, kind, considerate and gave generously of his time in helping others. He was intensely interested in family history and would contact any Deshazer family within his limited ability to reach them as he did not drive a car. In 1915, he became a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints and served as an elder. Every possible effort was made by him to have his loved ones sealed to the church and to have memorial stones for family members to whom he was devoted placed in Hardy Oaks Cemetery even though they were buried in other cemeteries. As a youth, he worked in his father’s restaurant at the Union Pacific Station, North Lawrence, Kansas. For twenty-five years he worked in a bank and then became a practical nurse and a talented antique dealer. Although he was estranged from his children by his first marriage, he often spoke of them with affection and a certain amount of sadness. His children (sixth generation) were:

   a. Moyne Ann Deshazer whose husband was in the Navy. She went to her grandfather’s funeral.
   b. Darwin Deshazer, a musician and received his grandfather’s piano.
(3) Twyla Mae DESHAZER b. 26 Feb. 1925, Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, d. 22 July 1937 & bur. in the Ashland Cemetery, St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., MO as Twyla SMITH since she had taken the name of her stepfather after her mother’s remarriage.

The compiler is extremely indebted to Dennis DESHAZER for the tremendous help he was in getting information on the descendants of the many DESHAZER family members who stayed in the Mid-West.

b. Lila Grace DESHAZER was born 10 April 1902, Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, or Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas. She died either 7 or 13 January 1905, Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, from measles and was buried in Hardy Oaks Cemetery, Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas. She was the youngest of James Young DESHAZER and Lucinda HOWARD’s children.

2. The second child of Samuel DESHAZER and Mary Ann WHITE was Eliza DESHAZER born 1863, Missouri and died 23 September 1946, Glencoe, Oklahoma, but was buried in Evergreen Cemetery, LaVerne, California, near Los Angeles, according to the funeral announcement in an undated newspaper item. She was married twice. First to Charles SHAW, and second to Sam ROYSTER. In the April 1872 enumeration of sixty-two pupils enrolled between the ages of five and twenty years in the Thornton School District No. 3, were listed “DESHAZER Eliza C. 9, James 10, Andrew J. 5 (History of Clarksdale Area and Sherman Township published by the DeKalb Co., MO., Historical Society).” Corresponding ages were shown in the 1873 and 1874 school enumeration. The Thornton School of those years is now called the Clarksdale School. The children (fifth generation) of Eliza DESHAZER were:

a. Frank SHAW, son of first husband, Charles & Eliza
b. Pearl ROYSTER
c. Dade ROYSTER
d. Waldo ROYSTER who m. Myrtle _____ and had a daughter, Fern ROYSTER who m. Jack WALKER
e. Annie ROYSTER who m. COCKRELL
f. Ralph ROYSTER, living in Long Beach, CA in 1976
g. Basil ROYSTER
h. Darrel ROYSTER, twin to
i. Harold ROYSTER and living in Long Beach, CA in 1976
j. Ella ROYSTER m. Mr. DAVIS & bur. in Highland Cemetery, Pawnee, Pawnee Co., OK & has a daughter, Carmileta DAVIS who m. Mr. Fuss & a son living on the John Robert DESHAZER 160-acre homestead near Pawnee. John Robert is a brother of Eliza.

3: Andrew Jackson (Jack) DESHAZER born 1867 (Thornton School census taken 1872), but relatives said he was born 1866, Iowa. He died in Burlingame, Osage County, Kansas and is buried in the Burlingame Cemetery. Jack married Sarah Ellen WEAVER born 19 December 1866 who died 6 March 1853 with internment at Burlingame, Osage County,
Kansas, with service conducted at the Burlingame Federated Church. The children (fifth generation) of Andrew Jackson DESHAZER and Sarah Ellen WEAVER were:

a. Laura DESHAZER m. three times in following order: Fred WITHERS, Walter DICK & Mr. HAINLINE. Her children (sixth generation were: Delbert and Isabel WITHERS, and Ivah Laura DICK.

b. Lizzie DESHAZER m. Sebe SNEED & their children (sixth generation) are Ella, Thelma SNEED m. Mr. McMERDO & Faye SNEED

c. Guy DESHAZER m. Augusta & their children are: Freida, Ruby, Esther, and Daisy Eloise DESHAZER.

d. Ivah DESHAZER m. Willis

4. Vicey DESHAZER born 5 March 1867, Fremont, Iowa, and died 16 November 1863 from childbirth. She was buried in the Old Chester Cemetery near Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas, near her father. The tombstone is only marked with the word "VICEY." The infant, also, died at birth. There is some difference of opinion as to whom she married, but it was probably Robert (Bob) DAVIS. In the 1880 U.S. census, Vicey was listed as "Levison M."

5. John Robert (Bob) DESHAZER was born 1868, Missouri, and died in November 1952, Arkansas City, Cowley County, Kansas, where he was buried. His wife was Mildred (Millie) SHELDON. John Robert homesteaded 160 acres near Lone Chimney, about five miles south of Pawnee, Oklahoma, where the son of his niece, Ella (Royster) DAVIS, is now living. The children (fifth generation) of John Robert DESHAZER and Millie SHELDON are:

a. Goldie Mildred DESHAZER b. 19 Aug. 1907, Pawnee, Oklahoma, d. 27 Dec. 1954, "age 47 years 4 months and 9 days" at Blackwell General Hospital and buried at Rose Hill Cemetery, South Haven, Sumner Co., KS. She m. 10 May 1930, Newkirk, Kay Co., OK Harold Francis CROW. Goldie's parents moved to a farm near Portland, KS in 1911 where she joined the Baptist Church at age 14. She was educated in Arkansas City, Cowley Co., KS & taught nineteen years at Economy School near Geuda Springs, Sumner Co., KS. They moved to Hunnewell-South Haven, across the border from OK, in 1931 where she joined the Hunnewell Methodist Church in 1932. Goldie DESHAZER and Harold CROW have two children (sixth generation), Kathryn and Carol CROW.

b. Leonard DESHAZER m. Dorothy RUBY and their children (sixth generation) are:


(2) James DESHAZER m. Carol and in 1975 were living in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO. Their children are James DESHAZER, Jr. and a daughter, Joline DESHAZER, living in Grandview, Jackson Co., MO in 1978.

c. Avis DESHAZER, living Arkansas City, Cowley Co., KS in 1978. She first m. Jess SHIRLEY, and then m. V.B. BANNON. Her chn. (sixth generation) by first
marriage were Norma Lee and Glennis SHIRLEY.

d. Leo DESHAZER who d. when eighteen years old.

6. Nicholas Soloman (Saul) DESHAZER 6 January 1870, Stewartsville, DeKalb County, Missouri and died 24 February 1927 when fifty-seven years old, (undated newspaper obituary). Some relatives said he was born in 1873 which seems unlikely as his sister, Becky, was born about 1872 when her mother died from childbirth on 19 December 1872. Saul died in the Kansas City, Missouri, General Hospital and buried in the Forest Hill Cemetery. He was survived by his second wife, Josie SMITH. His first wife was Ida JOHNSON. Saul DESHAZER was supposedly about one and a half years old when his mother, Mary Ann WHITE, died. The only known child of Nicholas Soloman (Saul) DESHAZER and Ida JOHNSON was:

a. John R. DESHAZER who d. at age fifty-two, San Francisco, CA on 26 Jan. 19____ where he had resided ten years. He had been a casket trimmer for many years in Kansas City, MO and his mother was Ida JOHNSON. He was bur. in the Cypress Lawn Cemetery, San Francisco (undated newspaper obituary).

10. William (Bill) Jesse DESHAZER born 21 February 1879, Osarkoosa, Sancoxie Township, Jefferson County, Kansas (1880 U. S. census), died 12 September 1955, Pleasant Hill, Jackson County, Missouri and was buried in the Pleasant Hill Cemetery. In 1908, he married Harriet May (Hattie) BAKER born 1885 and died 1952. The children (fifth generation) of William Jesse DESHAZER and Harriet May BAKER were:

a. Mary Winifred (Winnie) DESHAZER b. 1910 & m., first, Ben HAKE, and second, Arthur NELSON who d. of a heart attack on 21 Apr. 1980. Winnie continues to live at their home in Independence, Jackson Co., MO. The children (sixth generation) of Winnie DESHAZER and Ben HAKE are:
   (1) Patricia Elaine (Patty) HAKE b. 1935, m. Phillip FIELD & moved to El Toro, CA. Their children (seventh generation) are:
      (a) Gregory Scott FIELD b. 1956, m. Tammy ______ & moved to CA in Nov. 1981. He had been a Marine Recruiter at Butler, Butler Co., PA. They have a son, Jeffrey b. 5 Feb. 1981
   (2) George Benson FIELD b. 1965
b. Helen Katherine DESHAZER b. 1911, Pleasant Hill, Jackson Co., MO, d. 29 May 1983, St. Mary’s Hospital, Kansas City, MO & bur. Pleasant Hill Cemetery. She never married. Helen was a stenographer for the Katz Drug Company & Skaggs Drug Company, Kansas City, MO for forty-three years, retiring in 1974. She was a member of the Grand Avenue United Methodist Temple, and the American Association of Retired Persons. (Obit, Kansas City Times, Kansas City, MO, 30 May 1983.)
c. Ira Melvin DESHAZER d. when a few weeks old.
d. Ruth Leora DESHAZER first m. Bernie SUTTER and then George VIALS. She was living Kansas City, MO in 1983 & had resumed SUTTER as her surname. Her only child (sixth generation) is:
   (1) Judith (Judy) SUTTER who m. Leonard LEMKA, div. and took back her maiden name. She then m. 1979 David SWEEZEY and lives in
Independence, Jackson Co., MO. Her children (seventh generation) are:

(a) Tim Lemka who m. Lisa_____ and have a daughter, Leann Lemka

(b) Terri Lemka m. Mr. Griffin & have a son James Earl Griffin

(c) Jeannine Lemka

e. Billie Maxine Deshazer m. Claude L. Barnes & were living in Raymore, Cass Co., MO in 1983. Their children (sixth generation) are:

1) Leora Rochelle (Shelly) Barnes

2) Michael Stephen (Steve) Barnes & m. Mariella Loftis. They live in Pleasant Hill, Jackson Co., MO, and their children (seventh generation) are Christopher and Sara Beth Barnes

3) Helen Kay Barnes m. Delbert Thompson. Their children are Danny, Mike, and Jennifer Thompson

DeShazer fifth cousins, August 1978, l to r.: Alta (DeShazer) Craft b. 1907; Billie (DeShazer) Barnes b. 1912; Winnie (DeShazer) Nelson b. 1910, and Helen Deshazer (1911-1983), all daughters of William Jesse DeShazer, son of Samuel b. 1840; and Jurel (DeShazer) Jackson b. 1923, daughter of George Henry b. 1884.

The information on William Jesse Deshazer family came from Helen Deshazer and Winnie Nelson.

11. Anna May (Annie) Deshazer was born 1881, Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas and died 1 July 1975, Oskaloosa where she was buried. Her first husband was Ellery (Roy) Vanderpool who died, and she married Dow Baldwin. The children of Anna May Deshazer and Ellery Vanderpool (fifth generation) are:

a. Leona Vanderpool m. Merritt McGhee and have a son, Melvin McGhee. They live in Oskaloosa, Jefferson Co., KS

b. Carmen Vanderpool m. Guy Farr & their chn. are Leroy Farr, Laverne Farr who has a son Tommy, & Leslie Farr

c. Martin Vanderpool m. Fern Brunton & have a son, Merrill Don Vanderpool

d. Edgar Vanderpool m. Bunny_______ & have chn. Ellery Allen, Phyllis
12. George Henry Deshazer born 27 January 1884 near Oskaloosa, Jefferson County, Kansas, and died in a nursing home at Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, on 8 July 1976 at the age of “92 years 5 months and 11 days.” On 8 April 1908, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri, he married Nina Slagle, daughter of John Slagle and Jane Lockhart. She was born 12 December 1890, near Ravenwood, Missouri, and died 26 November 1964 at Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri. They are buried in Miriam Cemetery, Maryville. During George Henry’s long life he was a farmer, carpenter’s helper, and in his later life when most men prefer to retire, he was a general handyman helping many in the upkeep of their homes. He was a member of the Maryville New Testament Christian Church and helped with the construction of the church building when he was ninety years old.

At the age of fourteen, he went with his family to Pawnee, Pawnee County, Oklahoma in January 1898. His formal schooling ended with the fourth grade in Kansas but his learning continued. His mother, Rachel Deshazer, died in 1900, Oklahoma, and the family was scattered. George Henry and his brother, Bill, batched with their father and they moved around several states and during harvesting, the fifteen-member crews moved from farm to farm with the large threshing machines. In 1903, George Henry returned to Missouri and stayed with his aunt Fanny Ross, Ravenwood during the first winter, worked on Isaac Barton’s farm until 1906, and then went with his father to Lawrence, Douglas County, Kansas where they rented and lived on a forty-acre farm. He later returned to Ravenwood where he was married in 1908, lived there until 1912, lived for a year in Worth County, southeast of Parnell and returned to Ravenwood. In February 1944, he purchased a farm near Maryville and bought, improved and sold properties until he built his home in Maryville, Nodaway County, Missouri, in August 1959 where he spent the balance of his life.

His daughter, Jurel, said he had an optimistic and positive approach toward life and his Christianity probably was responsible for his dauntless spirit. In 1976, he was queried about the forty-acre fruit farm, supposedly inherited from a DeShazer living in France, being traded for the 160-acre Oklahoma claim, he stated he had no recollection of that but Sitting bull’s camp was four and a half miles south of the town of Pawnee, Oklahoma. There was an Indian burial ground about three miles south of Pawnee where he “back-set” sod while his father, Samuel, dug graves for the Indians. The graves were only two or three feet deep, the body was placed therein, sticks put over the body and sod on top. “Back-set” was plowing the area the second year after the sod was broken the first year. Wolves would often
come and dig in the graveyard.

The children (fifth generation) of George Henry DESHAZER and Nina SLAGLE are:

a. Buel Burness DESHAZER born 8 May 1909, married Margaret CONDON in 1933, and divorced in 1971. In September 1972, he married a widow, Elizabeth (Betty) Washburn GRAY, and they divorced in 1981. He was living and carpentering at Littleton, Arapahoe County, Colorado, (1981) near three of his sons and is now living in Tulsa, Oklahoma (1983). The children (sixth generation) of Buel DESHAZER and Margaret CONDON are:


b. Hope Archeleta DESHAZER born 5 December 1910, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married Everett THRASHER on 20 February 1932. Hope taught school for twenty years and then did social work until she retired in 1973. They were living in Kearney, Missouri in 1983. The children (sixth generation) of Hope DESHAZER and Everett THRASHER are:

1. Richard Everett THRASHER b. 7 Nov. 1932, Ravenwood, MO, m. Ruth
Spahr Martin & adopted her daughter, Joyce Martin.

(2) John Farrell Thrasher b. 21 Nov. 1935 & d. the same day

(3) Daniel Clifton Thrasher b. 26 June 1938 Ravenwood, MO & m. Charlene Mounts. Their children (seventh generation) are Debra Jo Thrasher b. 27 June 1958; Jo Ann Thrasher b. 9 Jan. 1960 & has a daughter, Christina Green b. 6 Apr. 1980; Patricia Kay Thrasher b. Apr. 1962; and William Everett Thrasher b. 3 Dec. 1965.

(4) Linda Cheryl Thrasher b. 20 Apr. 1944, Ravenwood, MO & m. three times: Lawrence Kerns, Dwight Knisley, & Ron Holloway. Her children (seventh generation) are Douglas Farrel (Kerns) Knisley b. 21 Nov. 1960, Laura Annette Knisley b. 28 Nov. 1963, & Stacy Lea Knisley b. 22 Dec. 1968. Linda changed her name back to Knisley, the name of her chn.

c. Clarice Lavauhn Deshazer born 18 June 1912, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri, and married Ellis Lee Clemens on 1 August 1931. Clarice was a recorder of deeds, Nodaway County, and retired in 1973. Her husband was employed at Northwest State College and is retired. In 1981, they were living in Blue Springs, Jackson County, Missouri. Their children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Jack Lee Clemens b. 5 May 1932, Barnard, Nodaway Co., MO, m. Virginia Danner in 1960 & were divorced in 1971. In 1972, he m. Catherine Theriot Weintraub. Their children (seventh generation) by first m. are: Roxann Clemens b. 13 Jan. 1962 & twins, Roger Lee and Rhonda Clemens b. 30 July 1964. He has a stepdaughter, Dawn Weintraub.

(2) Evelyn Nadine Clemens b. 16 July 1936, Ravenwood, Nodaway Co., MO & m. 12 June 1955, Maryville, Nodaway Co., MO William Lee Stanton b. 12 June 1955. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

(a) Randall Lee Stanton b. 27 Apr. 1956, m. Gayle Postalthwait 17 June 1977 & divorced. On 16 May 1980, he m. Darlah Millican who has daughter, Jennifer Millican

(b) Carla Marie Stanton b. 24 July 1959

(c) Janet Nadine Stanton b. 25 June 1967

d. Jurel V. Deshazer born 28 July 1923, Ravenwood, Nodaway County, Missouri, married William Robert Jackson 12 July 1941 and divorced on 20 November 1967. She has no children. Jurel has had an active life including being on the editorial staff of The Daily Forum, Maryville, Missouri, returned to college to obtain her master’s degree in education by 1968 and later her education specialist degree in guidance while serving as administrator and counselor of the largest residence hall on the campus of the Eastern Illinois University, Charleston, Coles County, Illinois, for six years before accepting a position as counselor and coordinator of Special Services at Mexico Junior High School, Mexico, Audrain County, Missouri. She maintains a residence in Maryville, Nodaway County, as well as one in Mexico, Missouri. In 1978, Jurel Jackson published a book, The Family They Loved about her parents and siblings, including several of her delightful poems. The book recalls memories of rural life in the early 1900s and gives glimpses of her hardworking and faithful parents as well as memories of the
children's early life. She is a member of the Catholic Church and active in the Democratic Party, having held many offices on the state, district, and local level. Her picture is included as one of the “fifth cousins” under William Jesse Deshaizer’s family.

viii. John Deshaizer, son of John Deshaizer and Sarah Ann Ray, was born 1851, Missouri, and married Molly, or Mary ______ according to the 1865 census. Very little is known about this son. Relatives identified him as “Coffeyville John” because he lived there at one time. Coffeyville is located in Labette County, Kansas, near the Oklahoma border. His wife was known as Mollie although she was also listed as Mary in the 1880 U.S. census taken in Rural Township, Jefferson County, Kansas, and Cora Sparks was listed as a stepdaughter, so Mary/Mollie must have been a widow when John married her. She was buried at Burlingame Cemetery, Kansas, as she married her husband’s half-brother, Robert, after her husband’s death. There is some question as to the names of John and Mollie Deshaizer’s children (third generation). Names found were Audrey, Ed and Lewis Deshaizer who were buried in Burlingame Cemetery, Osage County, Kansas, and Ralph Deshaizer who married Gertrude. Ralph was buried at Mt. Zorial Cemetery. The above listed names may be the names of Ralph’s children.

xiii. Willis Bergus Deshaizer, son of John Deshaizer and Sarah Ann Ray, was born 7 June 1863, Lincoln, Lincoln County, Kansas, died 18 June 1945 and buried at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Oklahoma, where his mother, Sarah Ann Deshaizer is buried. On 16 July 1883, Lincoln, Kansas, he married Rosetta Elizabeth Kern (surname changed from Carnes), daughter of John Carnes. Rosetta was born 1 July 1865, Baltimore, Maryland, died 6 February 1950, Romona, Washington County, Oklahoma, and buried with her husband at Hillside Cemetery. Their ten children (fourth generation) were:
1. Sarah Deshaizer born in Kansas and died when nine months old.
2. William Alfred (Bill) Deshaizer born 6 March 1886, Kansas, and died 6 November 1957, Libby, Lincoln County, Montana, where they migrated before 1918. On 12 October 1909, Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, he married Mary Bessie Bandy, daughter of Elihue James Bandy and Martha Ann Stapp, born 15 March 1890, Barnett, Morgan County, Missouri, and died 5 September 1971, Libby, Lincoln County, Montana. They are both buried in a cemetery in Eureka, Lincoln County. Their children (fifth generation) are:
   a. Earl Olin (Olene Earl) Deshaizer born 10 August 1910, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, and died June 1978, Eureka, Lincoln County, Montana, where he was buried. He married Edna Margaret Smith and their children (sixth generation) were:
      (1) William A. Deshaizer b. 27 July 1933 & m. ca 1965 Betty (Pebbler)
Willis Bergus DeShazer (1863-1945) and wife, Rosetta Kern (1865-1950) married 16 July 1883. Willis son of John DeShazer (1815-1889) and second wife, Sarah Ray.

Ryan whose chn. he adopted—Valerie, & twins Michael & Michele Ryan. Their child was Ann Marie DeShazer b. 3 Mar. 1967.

(2) Daniel E. DeShazer b. 14 Mar. 1935 m. Iva Nelson & their chn. (seventh generation) were Dana, twins Ricky & Rusty, & Faye DeShazer.

(3) Robert Lee DeShazer, twin of Daniel's, b. 14 Mar. 1935 & m. Patricia Dickinson. Their chn. (seventh generation) were Scott and Jay DeShazer.

(4) Raymond LeRoy DeShazer m. Elizabeth Gallegar & their chn. (seventh generation) were Edna, Raymond & Debra DeShazer.

(5) Shirley Nora DeShazer b. 24 Apr. 1939, m. & div. John Urdaih & their chn. (seventh generation) are: Sherry, John, Cheryl, Chester & David Urdaih.

(6) Gerald (Gary) Olen DeShazer b. 30 Jan. 1941 m. twice & has two chn.

b. Violet Opal DeShazer born 8 November 1914, Wynona, Osage County, Oklahoma, & m. Daniel J. Paolini. Their children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Betty Lou Paolini m. Mr. Diest & have daughter Debbie Diest

(2) Daniel K. Paolini m. Jean & their chn. (seventh generation) are daughters, Dia & Kim, & son Daniel J. Paolini

(3) Cheryl Ann Paolini m. Soren M. Sorensen & had daughter, Rhea Sorensen. Cheryl m., second, Jack Boorman.

c. Thomas Alfred DeShazer born 8 February 1918, Rexford, Lincoln County, Montana, and married 24 June 1939 May
KAKUSCHKE. Tom worked in the Zonolite Mine (now W.R. Grace) where they separated vermiculite from other rock and asbestos. The vermiculite is used for insulation, gardening, plastering and other ways. The contact with this dust and asbestos during the processing has caused him lung trouble. He is retired, living in Libby, Lincoln County, Montana where he enjoys fishing, manufacturing archery equipment in their home, and sharing his hobby of rock digging for semi-precious stones with his wife. Both Tom and May DESHAZER are freestyle archery target champions. The children (sixth generation) are:

1. James Karl DESHAZER b. 26 Oct. 1941 m. Caroline EARNSHAW & had no chn., then m. Christa VAN OVERKLIFT. Their chn. (seventh generation) are Cynthia Inge who d. & Corinne Annette DESHAZER b. 13 Feb. 1967

2. Thomas J. DESHAZER b. 20 Nov. 1943, m. Marvis Ann De MARS. Their chn. (seventh generation) are: Thomas Lee b. 22 May 1963; Julie Ann b. 24 January 1967; and David Maurice DESHAZER b. 29 Jan. 1974

d. Lavina Louisa DESHAZER born 7 March 1920, Rexford, Lincoln County, Montana and married 5 May 1937 Michael S. McNAIR, born 15 March 1913 Fort Shaw, Montana. He is an auto mechanic. Their children (sixth generation) are:


2. Michael Robert McNAIR b. 30 Apr. 1940 & m. 18 June 1961 Jeanette Ivris Miram HARMA b. 16 Aug. 1942. They div. Jan. 1969 & Michael m. Judith PLUID 1 Feb. 1969, Coeur d'Lene, ID. The children (seventh generation) by the first marriage are: Michele Annette, Corinne, Kelsey, & Kimberly Renae McNAIR. The chn. by the second m. were Andrew, Lyle Frank & Travis Wayne McNAIR.

3. Mary Beth McNAIR b. 22 Jan. 1942, m. 21 May 1961 Richard DAVIDSON b. 9 Apr. 1935 & their chn. (seventh generation) were Wanda Lee, Darren & Guy Wayne DAVIDSON. On 2 Oct. 1971, she m. Kenneth Ray ALKIRE at Ural, MT & have sons Brian & Donald ALKIRE.

4. Roland Keith McNAIR b. 10 May 1944 & m. Janie SHIFFLET, Sheridan, MT & have daughter.

e. Jack Oliver DESHAZER was born 26 May 1921 and married Margaret (Hanson) CROSSLEY whose daughter, Charlotte CROSSLEY, married Tim ENDERS. It is believed Jack DESHAZER adopted Charlotte. The children (sixth generation) of Jack DESHAZER and Margaret CROSSLEY are Jack, Charlene and David DESHAZER.

f. Ralph Raymond (Ray) DESHAZER born 12 May 1922, Eureka,
Lincoln County, Montana and married Ann MANUELE. They are divorced and he is living at Eureka, Montana. Their children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Susan DESHAZER m. Alan LYNCH & have son Alvin Travis LYNCH. They div. & Susan m. Mr. TRUMAN
(2) Ronald DESHAZER m. Crystal & are div. & both remarried. Donald & Crystal's chn. are Danielle & Damon Troy DESHAZER
(3) Karen DESHAZER

g. Willis Edward (Happy) DESHAZER born 8 January 1926, Rexford, Lincoln County, Montana, and died of leukemia 30 March 1930.

h. Addie May DESHAZER born 8 April 1928 & married Richard INGRAM. Their children (sixth generation) are Sharon, Barbara, and Phillip INGRAM.

i. Donald Lee DESHAZER born 15 November 1930, Rexford, Montana, and married 15 January 1951 Jean Cardona WARD, daughter of Merwin WARD and Ruby MARTELL. Donald works with Union Rescue Missions in various cities helping those who are “down and out.” In 1981, he was working with The Faith Bible Church, Libby, Montana. Their children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Donna Jean DESHAZER b. 10 Apr. 1952, m. 27 June 1967 Thomas MORRIS & div. in 1971. On 30 May 1971 m. William HAINES. The chn. (seventh generation) of Donna Jean are: Richard Thomas, Mary Jean & Dean Allen MORRIS & William Lee HAINES.
(2) Lee Jay DESHAZER b. 24 May 1953, m. 4 July 1970 Cathy Jo ARLT b. 16 Sept. 1956 & their chn. (seventh generation) are Amy Lynn & twins, Donald Jay & Lloyd Ray DESHAZER.

3. Willis Bergus (Bert) DESHAZER born 12 March 1889, Eureka Springs, Carroll County, Arkansas, died 29 June 1978, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, and was buried at Hillside Cemetery. On 12 June 1913, Fort Smith, Arkansas, he married Sarah Adeline (Addie) BRADSHAW from the Osage Indian Tribe, born 2 November 1898. Bert DESHAZER ranched and farmed in the Osage Hills, where he lived since 1891 when his family moved there. The organizations he was a member of indicated his activities. He was a member of the Methodist Church, past president of the Oologah Pioneers Association, Veteran of World War I, past commander of the Gallantine-Price American Legion Post No. 131, a thirty-second degree Mason, and a member of the Masonic Lodge, Skiatook, for sixty years (from his obituary). The children (fifth generation) of Bert DESHAZER and Addie BRADSHAW were:

4. Lavina Jane DESHAZER born 22 March 1891, died on 25 January 1919, Big Heart, Oklahoma, and was buried at the Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Oklahoma. She married Lafe HARRIS. Their children (fifth generation) were:

a. Ward B. HARRIS d. 12 May 1916 & listed as a son at the Hillside Cemetery.

b. Thomas Jay HARRIS b. 28 Dec. 1917, d. 9 Nov. 1949 & bur. Hillside Cemetery. He was adopted by his grandparents, Willis Bergus & Rosetta (Kern) DESHAZER & his legal name was T.J. DESHAZER. He served with the 262nd Infantry during World War II. His wife was Cleo OWENS & their chn. (sixth generation) were Ann HARRIS who m. Mr. McCHAIN & Arnold Jay DESHAZER.

5. Mary Elizabeth (Mae) DESHAZER born 17 October 1893, Oklahoma, and died 18 April 1975. She married on 6 September 1916, Pawhuska, Osage County, Oklahoma, Elmer Earmen EASTER, born 3 March 1892, Webb City, near Joplin, Missouri, died 15 August 1960 and buried at Hillside Cemetery. Elmer EASTER served with the Missouri Platoon, Company H of the Twelfth Infantry during World War I. Their daughter (fifth generation) Margaret EASTER married Phillip TYNER and their children were Phillip, Melcom, Ben, Kathy and Sherman TYNER.

6. Orlena Belle (Lena) DESHAZER born 6 September 1896, died 14 February 1970 and she and her second husband were buried at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Oklahoma. Lena married 8 May 1915, Pawhuska, Osage County, Oklahoma, George RODGERS. Her second marriage was to Chester A. SHEETS born 7 October 1889. Lena DESHAZER's children (fifth generation) were:

a. Virginia RODGERS b. 14 Sept. 1921 & d. 28 Apr. 1926. Buried at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, OK

b. Mack L. RODGERS m. Margaret SAVAGE & living in New Mexico. Their children (sixth generation) are Larry, David, Nancy & Betty (Becky) RODGERS.

7. Earl Olen DESHAZER born 25 January 1899, Oklahoma, died 8 October 1970 and buried at Pryor, Mayes County, Oklahoma. On 27 February 1922, he married Mary Elizabeth MARLEY in Tulsa, Oklahoma. Their children (fifth generation) are:

a. James Olen DESHAZER m. Mary Patricia SCHUMACHER & live Portland, Nueces Co., TX. They have a son Timothy (Timmy).

b. Donald Lloyd DESHAZER m. Vera June EDMONDS & live in Richardson, Dallas Co., TX. Their children (sixth generation) are Dennis & Denise DESHAZER (not twins).

c. Ilah Mae DESHAZER m. Jack Bruce VANDERGON & live San Luis Obispo, CA & have three sons (sixth generation), Jerry, Danny & Bruce VANDERGON.
d. Patricia Ann DESHAZER m. John YOUNG & live Tulsa, Oklahoma. Their children (sixth generation) are Kenneth, Tricia Nell, Danny & Mary Faye YOUNG.

8. Bertha Blanche DESHAZER born 7 1902, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, and died 21 August 1923. She is buried at Hillside Cemetery. In July 1921, she married Thomas B. HAMMOCK. They had no children.

9. Myrtle Ann DESHAZER born 17 April 1904, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, and married 6 July 1921, Tulsa, Oklahoma, Floyd Earman PRATHER born 28 March 1901. Their children (fifth generation) are:
   a. William Willis PRATHER b. 9 Oct 1922, m. Nell Rose VICK on 9 Jan. 1946, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., OK & their children (sixth generation) are: Gary William & Kathryn (Kathy) Eileen PRATHER.
   b. Earman Floyd PRATHER b. 9 July 1923, m. Tulsa, OK Rebecca (Penny) SPESS. Their chn. are Joey & Margie PRATHER.

10. Arnold Wellington DESHAZER born 2 May 1908, Skiatook, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, died 1 April 1944, Aachen, Germany, during World War II and is buried in Netherlands (Holland). He married Fern DENNY who moved to Montrose, Montrose County, Colorado, and taught school after her husband died. Their children (fifth generation) are:
   a. William Arnold DESHAZER m. Louise BOWSON/BOURSOX & their chn. (sixth generation) are Brian, Andy & Mark DESHAZER.
   b. Richard Dale DESHAZER m. in 1961 Montrose, CO, Patrice (Pat) and their chn. (sixth generation) are: Kara b. 8 Apr. 1962; Kellie Lynn b. 9 Apr. 1963; Kevin Dale b. 22 Apr. 1964 & Keith Russell DESHAZER b. 1 Aug. 1967.

xiv. William Henry DESHAZER was the youngest son of John DESHAZER and Sarah Ann RAY. He was born 6 November 1865, Lincoln County, Kansas, died 4 May 1937 and was buried at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Osage County, Oklahoma. His first marriage was to Lena B. SPRAGUE born 15 September 1869, died 28 January 1901, and buried with her husband. William Henry’s second marriage was to Sarah AUSTIN died 1937. William’s grandson, Henry Lee by the second marriage, said William Henry was born 1862 Lincoln, Nebraska, and died 3 May 1934 which differs from information given by descendants from the first marriage. William Henry had six children (fourth generation) by his first marriage and
nine by his second marriage. They are:


2. Bergus (Curly Bert) Deshazer b. 13 July 1889, twin of W. Roy & d. 1933. He was bur. at Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, OK as were all his siblings by the first marriage. He m. Daisy Cook & had a daughter, Pearl Deshazer, living in Tulsa, OK in 1968.

3. Frank Deshazer b. 1893, d. 2 Feb. 1977, Tulsa, Tulsa Co., OK & m. Jessie _______. Frank was a retired farmer & a member of the Northside Assembly of God Church. The children (fifth generation) of Frank & Jessie Deshazer (obituary in Tulsa Tribune), all deceased, were:
   a. Clarence (Shorty) Deshazer living Catoosa, OK with wife, Doris
   b. Lloyd Deshazer living Skiatook in 1977
   c. Ernest Deshazer living in Tulsa, OK in 1977
   d. Harold Deshazer living in Owasso, OK in 1977
   e. Viola May Deshazer m. James Richardson & living Skiatook, OK in 1977
   f. Mary Lou Deshazer m. Dalton McDonald & living northeast Skiatook 1977

4. George Deshazer d. 22 July 1949 & had no chn.

5. Louis Guy Deshazer b. 29 Apr. 1898 & d. 4 Sept. 1913 (tombstone in Hillside Cemetery).

6. Don Vergal Deshazer b. 5 Dec. 1900 & d. 15 June 1901 (tombstone in Hillside Cemetery)

7. Elmer Henry Deshazer b. 1904, d. 1932 & m. Oneta _______ who d. 1926 from childbirth. Elmer was son of Sarah Austin.

8. Clara Belle Deshazer b. 14 Mar. 1907 & m. Winsor McIlvain. They had two sons. Husband d. & she may have remarried.

9. Ray Samuel Deshazer b. 11 Apr. 1909, m. Beulah Ellene Forbes & had a daughter. They were living in Skiatook, OK in 1977.


11. Robert Lee Deshazer b. 7 Oct. 1913, m. 16 Oct. 1935, Avant, Osage Co., OK Alice Alma Forbes b. 30 Dec. 1917, Peggs, Cherokee Co., OK. Their chn. (fifth generation) were:
   a. Flora Mae Deshazer b. 10 Mar. 1938, Avant, Osage Co., OK & m. 18 May 1956 Marion Eldon Anthony. They were living in Tulsa, OK in 1968.

12. Mildred Viola Deshazer b. 10 Nov. 1915, m. Lenard Kepler & living Skiatook, OK in 1977. They had a son & daughter.


14. Catherine Marie Deshazer b. 25 July 1920 & m. Harry Franklin. They were living in Tulsa, OK in 1977 & had three girls & a boy.

15. Thelma Louisa Deshazer b. 10 June 1923, m. Cyrus Dunn & living in Sperry, Rogers Co., OK in 1977. They had four girls, one deceased.

Recently a letter was received from Geneva (DeShazer) Trask with the following additional information on the family of William Henry
Deshazer, son of John Deshazer and Sarah Ann Ray. Mrs. Trask is a
grand-daughter of William Henry and she is living in Skiatook, Osage
County, Oklahoma.

xiv. William Henry Deshazer's second wife, Sarah Austin, was born
23 November 1879, Indiana, died 24 May 1971, and buried in the Hillside
Cemetery, Osage County, Oklahoma, where her husband was buried. The
children of William Henry Deshazer living in Oklahoma were unaware of
children other than the three youngest—xii. Alfred (Fred), xiii. Willis
Bergus, and xiv. William Henry—except mention had been made of two
half-sisters, Jane and Rhoda or Audra. William Henry had received a card
from a Jane Rowen dated 20 December 1915 from Grant City, Missouri,
with a picture of Jane and her husband sitting in front of their house and she
looked like an older woman. Could this be the Jane born in 1846, Missouri,
and listed as a daughter of William Henry's father by his second marriage to
Sarah Ann Ray and shown as "v." on the listing of the children of John and
Sara (Ray) Deshazer? The half-sister "Rhoda or Audra" could be a
middle name, or a nickname, of one of the other daughters.

Geneva Trask said an article written by Ora Whittlatch in a booklet
entitled Early Hillside Families in the Skiatook Historical Museum stated
William Henry Deshazer came to Indian Territory (later Oklahoma) in
1894 by covered wagon. He brought his wife, three sons and his mother, and
specifically identified Willis Burgess Deshazer and family, and Alfred
Deshazer and family as being in the group. William Henry settled on a
farm four miles north of Skiatook on Highway 11. His older brother, Willis
Burgess Deshazer, settled on a farm west of Skiatook on Tall Chief Creek,
less than a mile from where it runs into Hominy Creek, according to "Curly
Bert's" wife, Daisy Dell Cook. Additional information on William Henry
Deshazer's children (fourth generation) follows, using the identifying
numbers on page 308:

bur. in Howard Memorial Garden, Denver, CO. He had three marriages: First,
1908 to Ora Cox, a Creek Indian, and had two chn.; second to Catherine
Bywater & had two chn.; and third, on 18 Sept. 1930, to Frances Elizabeth
Ashton & had a son. Frances had a son, Clayton James (Bill) Moore who was
three months old and raised as a son by William Roy Deshazer. Frances was
b. 11 Oct. 1909. After William Roy's death, she m. 3 Apr. 1979 Oscar R.
Shivley and is living in Denver, CO in 1983. She furnished most of the
information on William Henry's chn. except those of Curley Bert's family
which was furnished by his daughter, and the Hillside Cemetery records of
those buried there. It will be noted the birth date of William Roy varies from
previous information. The chn. (fifth generation) of William Roy Deshazer
were:

a. Eva Lee Deshazer b. 21 Aug. 1909, Skiatook, Osage Co., OK, d. 4 July
1972 & bur. Crown Hill Cemetery, Denver, CO. She m. Arthur Russell
Salade & their chn. (sixth generation) are:

(1) Patria Marie Salade b. 10 May 1931 & m. Mr. Stiffies. Their chn.
(seventh generation) are: Arthur Lee, Phillip Augustus and Kathleen
R. Stiffies.
Fiftieth Anniversary Picnic honoring Willis Bergus and Rosetta (Kern) DeShazer held at Park West, Skiatook, Oklahoma, the summer of 1933 with 100 in attendance.

First row, sitting on ground, l. to r.: Jack Bradshaw, boy; Geneva Pearl DeShazer, dtr. of Curly Bert, son of Wm. Henry & Lena Sprague, & Daisy Cook; Buddy Bradshaw on Geneva's lap; a Bradshaw; Sid Bradshaw, boy; girl; boy; girl Fish; Daisy (Cook) DeShazer, wife of Curly Bert; small girl in front; Ila DeShazer, dtr. of Earl and Elizabeth (Morley) DeShazer, son of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; Margaret Easter, dtr. of Myrtle & Elmer Easter who is dtr. of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; girl in back of Margaret; Dorothy Triplett with Vera Rose Prather, dtr. Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer's dtr. Myrtle, sitting in front; Catherine DeShazer, dtr. of Wm. Henry & Sarah (Austin) DeShazer; Violet (Viola?) DeShazer, dtr. of Frank DeShazer, son of Wm. Henry & Lena (Sprague) DeShazer; boy; Mac Rogers, son of Lena (DeShazer) Rogers who m/2 Chester Sheets; Herman Prather, son of Myrtle (DeShazer) Prather, dtr. of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; T.J. Harris DeShazer, son of Lavina (DeShazer) & Lafe Harris & latter adopted by her parents, Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer, boy.

Second row, seated: Helen (DeShazer) Maloy, dtr. Willis Bert & Addie (Bradshaw) DeShazer. She m/2 Ralph Maloy; woman; Mrs. Bruner; Nan Rogers; George & Rose Bradshaw, Addie (Bradshaw) DeShazer's parents; Willis Bergus DeShazer, son of John and Sara (Ray) DeShazer, and wife, Rosetta (Kern) DeShazer, the honorees; Mr. & Mrs. Morley, parents of Elizabeth, wife of Earl DeShazer, Floyd Prather's mother and stepfather; Alfred DeShazer, son of John & Sara (Ray) DeShazer; Wm. Henry DeShazer, son of John & Sara (Ray) DeShazer; Sarah (Austin) DeShazer, wife of Wm. Henry, son John & Sara (Ray) DeShazer; Mr. Denny, man; Corey boy holding baby.

Third row, standing: Maloy & wife; woman; man; woman; Bessie Riddle; LaRue Bradshaw; Mrs. & Mr. Earl Yenigrin; Mrs. Owens; Kirk (Chester?) & Lena (DeShazer) Sheets, dtr. of Willis Bergus & Rosetta (Kern) DeShazer; George & Bertha DeShazer, son of Wm. Henry & Lena (Sprague) DeShazer; Arnold & Fern (Denny) DeShazer, son of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; Elizabeth (Morley) holding baby & Earl DeShazer, son of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; boy; Mattie Fish; Floyd & Myrtle (DeShazer) Prather, dtr. of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; __ Prather; Elmer & May (DeShazer) Easter, dtr. of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; Bill Barton; Mrs. Corey (in back); Rosie Barton & baby; Mr. Corey, in back; May Randolph, dtr. of Orlena (DeShazer) Randolph & gdtir. of Alfred DeShazer; Wallace Bowline in back; Mr. & Mrs. Corey; and Doc Bradshaw.

Fourth row, standing: Mr. Owens; Nellie Bradshaw; Elva Bowline; Inez Bradshaw; __ Hands; Clara (DeShazer) McIlwain, dtr. of Wm. Henry & Sarah (Austin) DeShazer; Greta Mosshammer; Bill Thompson; Oneta (Bumbalow) Estes; woman; Marie Morley, sister of Elizabeth, wife of Earl DeShazer; woman; Willis (Bert) DeShazer, son of Willis Bergus & Rosetta (Kern) DeShazer, holding gson, Ray Jean Maloy, son of dtr. Helen; Deacon Bradshaw, man; Curly Bert DeShazer, son of Wm. Henry & Lena (Sprague) DeShazer; __ Prather; Sarah "Addie" (Bradshaw) DeShazer, wife of Willis Bert, son of Willis Bergus & Rosetta DeShazer; Mrs. Bruner; "Sallie" Orlena (DeShazer) Randolph, dtr. of Alfred DeShazer, son of John & Sara (Ray) DeShazer; and Ace Bowline.

b. Cecil Henry Deshazer b. 17 Sept. 1910, Skiatook, OK, d. 13 Dec. 1968 & bur. Delta, CO. He m. Margaret Eckert & their chn. (sixth generation) are:
(1) Alice Lee Deshazer b. & d. 1 Sept. 1964, Delta, CO
(2) Cecil Harley Deshazer b. 31 Aug. 1956
(3) Debra Deshazer b. 4 Oct. 1957 & m. 1980 Steve Howell
(4) Charles Cecil Deshazer b. 24 Sept. 1964
(5) Terri Lynn Deshazer b. 11 June 1966
c. Dorothea Catherine Deshazer b. 20 Dec. 1920
d. William Eugene Deshazer b. 1 July 1925, Denver, CO & m/1 Jenny Edlen & had chn., Jenny Lee and Becky Jean Deshazer, & then divorced. He m/2 LaVonne _______ & had dtr. Renee Deshazer & adopted LaVonne's chn., Darrell & Randy.
e. Clayton James (Bill) Moore Deshazer (stepson), b. 13 Apr. 1930, Denver, CO & m. Pauline Ike b. 27 July 1931. They div. 9 Oct. 1975; m/2 1975, Geraldine Wilson. Chn. by first marriage:
  (1) James Paul Deshazer b. 2 Dec. 1952 & m. Arlene Frances & div. They had a son, Mark Deshazer b. 1 Sept. 1974.
  (2) Donald Lee Deshazer b. 25 May 1954 & m. Patricia ______ & had son, Jeffrey Leah Deshazer b. 20 June 1976. He adopted her son, Delmer Leroy.
f. Russell Roy Deshazer b. 9 June 1934, m/1 21 Feb. 1957, Wilma Jean Moore & div. 1 Aug. 1975; m/2 May 1979 Pauline May Ike & div. 15 Aug. 1983. His son (sixth generation) by first marriage:
  (1) Vincent Craig Deshazer b. 11 June 1959, m. 9 Feb. 1979 Debra Ama Phillip b. 16 Apr. 1959 & had no chn.

2. Alfred Bergust (Curly Bert) Deshazer b. 12 Oct. 1889 near Lincoln, Lincoln Co., KS, d. 23 Dec. 1933 & bur. Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Osage Co., OK. On 22 Dec. 1916, he m. Daisy Dell Cook b. 28 Dec. 1896, Montpelier, IN. When Curly Bert's father, William Roy Deshazer, m. Sarah Austin, Curly Bert went to live with his Uncle Willis' family. Willis, also, had a son, Bert, resulting in Alfred Bergust being called "Curly Bert" to identify him from his cousin. The only child (fifth generation) of Curly Bert & his wife was:
  (1) Diane Kay Roberts b. 10 Oct. 1943 & m. 14 Feb. 1963 John William Jackson and their chn. (seventh generation) are:
    (a) Tamara Kay Jackson b. 6 Oct. 1964
    (b) Robert Burgest Jackson b. 13 June 1971, Tulsa, OK
3. Frank Deshazer was b. 28 Dec. 1892, d. 2 Feb. 1977 & bur. Hillside Cemetery, Skiatook, Osage Co., OK. He m. Jessie Metzger. See page 308 for the rest of his family information.
4. George Deshazer who d. 22 July 1949 was buried in Ramona, OK. He was m. three times: first to Caroline James, second to Babe ______ & third to Bertha Kohlmeier. He had no chn.
5. Lewis Guy Deshazer (corrected first name) d. of blood poisoning. He never married.
Cemetery. Her second husband was a Mr. KING.

9. Raymond Samuel DESHAZER b. 1983, Skiatook
13. Juanita Mae DESHAZER married, second, a Mr. RICHARDSON

****

According to the 1830 census records, Edgar County, Illinois, John (No.1) DESHAZER and Sally THORNTON had a son born about 1823 who must have died. There was no other mention of a son born at that time. A number was not assigned to John’s son, Alfred DESHAZER born 1821, as very little information was found regarding him. This information was shown under the listing of John DESHAZER’s children. Also, according to the 1840 Clinton County, Missouri, census there was a daughter born between 1830 and 1835 who must have died as no other record was found on her.

NO. 8 FRANCES MARTHA DESHAZER
(No. 1 John)

Frances Martha DESHAZER was the ninth child of John DESHAZER (1786-1854) and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON. She was born 5 January 1825, Indiana, but no record found as to where her parents were living. Since her brother, John (1815-1889) was born in Indiana, there should have been an 1820 census listing of John and Sally DESHAZER but none was found. A Jonathan DESHAZER was found who could have been John’s (No. 1) twin. It is possible the parents of Frances were living in another state and later moved back to Indiana before Frances was born in 1825. Frances DESHAZER died 9 November 1905 according to the 14 November Salem, Oregon, Daily Statesman obituary and the tombstone; however her death certificate No. 1324 stated she died on 15 November 1905 of measles and the doctor last attended her on 12 November. She was visiting her son, Charles MATHEWS, in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, when she became ill; however, her home was in Salem, Marion County, Oregon.

She married on 15 November 1846, DeKalb County, Missouri, William Simpson MATTHEWS, son of William MATTHEWS born North Carolina and Mary SIMPSON born Tennessee. William Simpson MATTHEWS was born 27 December 1827, Howard County, Missouri and died 18 August 1908, Oregon. Both Frances DESHAZER and her husband are buried in Oak Creek Cemetery, Douglas County, Oregon, where so many of their relatives were buried.

It is amazing how unsettled the people living in the early and mid-nineteenth century were. They moved to various locations. Frances DESHAZER was born in Indiana, was living in Edgar County, Illinois when 1830 census, taken, then to Morgan County, Illinois, in 1835 and on to Clinton County, Missouri by 1840. Her marriage license stated: “I William C Garrett a minister of the Gospel of the regular bab(p)ist church certify that on the 15th day of November 1846 I joined in marriage William
Matthis & Francis Deshazor. Given under my hand this the 18th day of Nov 1846.” (Bk. B, pg. 8, DeKalb Co., MO) DeKalb County was formed in 1845 from Clinton County; so Frances may have been living in the same location where she was living when the 1840 census was taken in Clinton County. William MATTHEWS was listed at Holton, Jefferson Township, Jackson County, Kansas, in the 1860 census as a farmer with his oldest daughter Mary 12, fourth child Sarah 6, William 3 and Parthena 6 months, but his wife, Frances, and oldest sons, John and James, were not listed.

The following land transactions show further movements of William S. MATTHEWS and Frances DESHAZER. On 6 June 1865, Joseph E. Hocker, Nemaha County, Kansas, sold to William S. MATTHEWS “Lot No. 62 in the town of Lincoln in said County together with the Lincoln steam mill” which was secured by “seven pair of steers estimated at eight hundred and twenty five dollars and one pony at sixty five dollars, in all eight hundred and ninety dollars...” The mortgage was paid off at Seneca, Kansas, 27 February 1866 (Vol. C, pg 717).

On 19 October 1866, William S. MATTHEWS and wife “Francis” sold 78 12/100 acres for $300 to Benjamin H. Clark. The land was described as “the north half of Northwest Fractional quarter of Section five (5) Township Four (4) of Range thirteen (13)” lying in Nemaha County (Bk. E, pp 68 & 69).

On 5 April 1870, Robert and Parthenia DESHAZER appointed “Wm. S. Matthews our attorney for us in our stead to sell and convey the following lands in Nemaha County Kansas to wit: The North half of the North East quarter of Section twenty four Township two (2) Range twelve also to collect and see for all sums of money that is now or may become due to us...” Robert DESHAZER was the nephew of Frances (DeShazer) MATTHEWS, and they had gone by train to Oregon. (Bk. H, pg. 17) There, undoubtedly, were other land transactions involving the William S. MATTHEWS family but they were not researched.

The U.S. census taken 3 August 1870 showed the Wm. S. MATTHEWS family living at Seneca, Valley Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, in house 86. The son, James MATTHEWS had married at the age of eighteen and he and his sixteen-year-old wife were living with his parents. At that time, William S. MATTHEWS said he owned $4000 in land and his personal items were valued at $1900.

The MATTHEWS family, consisting of four sons and two daughters, moved to Oregon at different times. The first Oregon-move in the spring of 1879 included the parents, their daughter, Sarah and husband A. W. DRAGER, and undoubtedly the two youngest children aged sixteen and twelve. It took them eleven days to go by rail from Council Bluff, Iowa, to Oakland, California. The two families filled an entire coach. They transferred to a boat in San Francisco, went to Portland, Oregon, via the Columbia and Willamette rivers, and then again traveled by rail to Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, the terminus of the Oregon and California Railroad at that time. They lived at Oak Creek in the Mt. Scott Precinct, ten miles northeast of Roseburg. William S. MATTHEWS was
described by his nephew, Fred Drager, as “a Hard-Shell Baptist Preacher.” He was an elder in the 24’ x 40’ church of the Primitive (or Old School) Baptist group which was organized at Oak Creek in 1871 (History of Jackson, Josephine, Douglas, Curry & Coos Counties, Oregon, pg. 442, published in 1884 by A.G. Walling Publishers, Portland, Oregon).

The Matthews Family Historian, Mae (Matthews) Cochran, a niece, in 1843 said her grandparents moved from Oak Creek to a farm near the Pringle District, then to a place in South Salem, Marion County, Oregon, between the Odd Fellows Cemetery and the Catholic Cemetery where they lived for a number of years before moving to a farm three miles below Lincoln, Polk County, Oregon, called the Stratton Place. They lived there about ten years and then moved to Oak Street, Salem, where they spent the remainder of their lives. She recalled her grandfather driving his faithful horse, Pilot, to attend church every weekend. William S. Matthews was a Baptist Circuit Rider on weekends and always faithful in connection with church activities.


William Simpson Matthews (1827-1908), husband of Frances M. DeShazer.

From her photograph, Frances Deshazer was a rather heavy, stern appearing woman with her hair parted down the middle as was the custom during that period. She must have been an understanding mother from comments made by children of their activities and remarks among the children about their siblings' character. Like most women in those days, she
was a good seamstress and took in sewing after they moved to Salem. Her health must have been good as she lived to be over eighty.

The children (third generation) of Frances Martha DESHAZER and William Simpson MATTHEWS were:

i. Mary Jane MATTHEWS b. ca 1848 & d. after 1860 when she was listed in the 1860 Holton, Jackson Co., KS census as being twelve years old. No mention has been made concerning her by Matthews descendants other than she died.


iii. James MATTHEWS b. 5 Jan. 1852, DeKalb Co., MO, d. 5 Aug. 1944, North Salem, Marion Co., Oreg & m. 17 Apr. 1870 Rhoda Ann SIMON. (more later)


v. William David MATTHEWS b. 21 Dec. 1856, DeKalb Co., MO, d. 19 Jan. 1952, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg & m. L. Icedore (Icy) MILLER. (more later)

vi. Elizabeth Parthenia MATTHEWS b. 1859, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg, d. ca 1929 & m. Dan COLLARD. (more later)


ii. John Powell Matthews born 22 July 1849, DeKalb County, Missouri, and died 1936, El Reno, Canadian County, Oklahoma. He married twice. In 1873, he married Margaret Ann Points who died in May 1880. The second marriage was to Mrs. Mary Ellen Ellison in October 1892, Oklahoma. She died in 1924. When John P. Matthews was thirteen years old, the family moved to Nemaha County, Kansas. He taught school for several terms before deciding to become a farmer. He was a member of the Baptist Church and the Masonic Lodge. About 1891, he moved to Canadian County, Oklahoma, where he lived until his death. The children (fourth generation) of John P. Matthews, three by his first marriage and one by his second marriage, were:

1. Charles Eugene (Gene) Matthews b. 10 Oct 1874 & d. 9 Mar. 1956, Washington, D.C. He m. Delia _____ & may have m. a second time. From letters to family members in Oregon, he was living in the rural area of Okarche, Canadian Co., OK in 1944 but by 30 June 1947, he was living in Washington, D.C. His letters showed he had a keen sense of humor, a warm, affectionate nature, and much interested in members of the family.

2. Thomas Clyde Matthews b. 26 July 1876, d. 22 June 1955, OK, & m. Myrtle ____. The letterhead of a 1 Jan. 1949 letter, showed he was president of the Matthews & Gadberry Abstract Company, El Reno, Canadian Co., OK.

3. Ira John Matthews b. 1878, d. in his sleep in 1948 & bur. in cemetery with his parents at El Reno, Canadian Co., OK. He left home as a young man & worked in the Eastern Oklahoma oil fields. At the time of his death, he was living in a boarding house, Oklahoma City. He never married.

4. Clarence Cleveland (Cleve) Matthews b. 6 July 1893, d. in El Reno, Canadian Co., OK & m. Myrtle Lucus. His mother was Ella Ellison. Their children (fourth generation) were John, Iola, Della, Cecil & Bonnie Bell Matthews.

iii. James Matthews born 5 January 1852, DeKalb County, Missouri, and died 5 August 1944, North Salem, Marion County, Oregon, at the home of his granddaughter, Dorothy (Stafford) Walker. His marriage license issued on 13 April 1870, Nemaha County, Kansas stated “To any person authorized by law to perform the marriage ceremony - Greetings: You are hereby authorized to join in marriage James Matthews of Nemaha County aged 18 years and Rhoda Ann Simon of Nemaha County aged 16 years and of this license you will make due return to my office within thirty days.” Signed H.H. Sanham, Probate Judge. The return stated: “I, a Justice of the peace do hereby certify that in accordance with the authorization of the within License I did on the 17th day of April A.D. 1870, 1 o’clock P.M. in the said County, join and Unite in Marriage the Within named James Matthews and Rhoda Ann Simons.” Witnessed and signed by A. Chilson. Rhoda Ann Simon was the daughter of Adam Simon and Mary Jane Powell, a descendant of the noted, early Oregon Circuit Rider, Joab Powell. She was born 2 August 1853, according to a descendant although two other sources said she was born 10 August or 12 August. These varying
dates were from different descendants. She died 14 October 1896, 22nd and Mill Street, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Jennings Cemetery, Spring Valley, Polk County, Oregon, which is near Zena.

There is some confusion as to whether they migrated to Oregon in 1879, returned to Seneca, Kansas in 1880 and then again migrated to Oregon in either 1886 or 1888. However, all of his children were born in Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, with the last one born in August 1886. The 1880 census Valley Township, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, 9 June 1880, recorded the twins as one month old; so it is unlikely the first migration was made. When they came to Oregon, they settled on a farm in Spring Valley, Polk County. Later, they moved to Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, where his children attended school in 1893. He returned to 22nd and Mill Street, Salem, before his wife died in 1896. He then lived on his parents Spring Valley farm until 1900. At that time, he purchased a homestead near Shera's Bridge in the Bake Oven Country, Eastern Oregon. This was a sheep raising location in Wasco County and he remained there until the early 1940s when he returned to Salem, living first with his daughter Mae COCHRAN's family and then her twin, Dae STAFFORD's daughter, Dorothy (Stafford) WALKER, where he died in his sleep in 1944. His nephew, Gene MATTHEWS, wrote:

How much easier [to]... close their eyes in peaceful sleep as Uncle Jim did. ... your cheerful, good-natured Daddy is the subject of some of my happiest boyhood memories. His summertime visit to us in Oklahoma makes him the last Matthews, outside of my own immediate family, that I have seen. His jolly songs and always happy nature cheered us all through a dreadfully dry and hot spell... and the good effect of his visit remained with us long after he had returned to Oregon.

Mae (Matthews) COCHRAN recorded her mother, Rhoda Ann SIMON, and sister, Helen, were reared by their stepmother, Mary Jane TOLER, as their mother died when Helen was six months old. The children (fourth generation) of James MATTHEWS and Rhoda Anne SIMONS were:

1. Clem(ent) Erastus MATTHEWS born 20 January 1871, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 5 November 1954, Bakersfield (or Taft) Kerns County, California, and never married. He was a carpenter and a horse handler.

2. Will(iam) Adam MATTHEWS born 24 March 1872, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 23 March 1951, Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana and buried there in Riverview Cemetery. He married twice—the first time about 1896 to Lois FAIRBANKS, had two children and were divorced in 1904. On 23 September 1906, Saratoga, Santa Clara County, California, he married Marie Sybil BEEBE who died 7 July 1972, Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana, and was buried with her husband. The children (fifth generation) of William A. MATTHEWS were:
b. Ray E. Matthews b. 20 July 1900 & m. Lottie _______. Their chn. (sixth generation) were Ray, Jr., Luella, & Harvey Matthews.

c. Kenneth Beebe Matthews b. 9 Aug. 1907, Astoria, Clatsop Co., Oreg., & m. 29 June 1930, Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, Marian A. Keller. He was an accountant. They had no chn.

d. Wilma Genevieve Matthews b. 10 May 1910, Strathmore, Alberta, Canada & m. 5 July 1931, Hamilton, Ravalli Co., MT, Theodore R. Wessels. Wilma Matthews is a secretary. They had a son, Michael Wessels, who d. 23 Oct. 1978, Spokane, WA.

e. James Rex Matthews b. 5 May 1912, Tudor, Alberta, Canada, & m. 13 April 1935, Hamilton, Ravalli Co., MT Jean Ethel Scott & div. in 1944. On 4 Nov. 1946, Phillipburg, Granite Co., MT, he m. Elenor Justice & they div. 8 Apr. 1954. Rex was a grocery store owner, a flyer, and a grocery clerk later in life. He had no chn. He d. 16 Nov. 1968, Seattle, King Co., WA & was bur. in the Veterans’ Section of Washelli Cemetery, Seattle.

f. Ruth Geraldine Matthews b. on 13 Oct. 1914, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., & m. 20 July 1940, Seattle, King Co., WA Alfred R. Noyes & div. in 1970. Ruth sells real estate & is a receptionist. Her chn. (sixth generation) are: Cynthia, Sammy, Jeffrey, Jay & Marc Noyes.

g. Sybil Ann Matthews b. 27 July 1919, Plains, MT, & m. Nov. 1941, Seattle, King Co., WA, Delbert E. Brown, & they have two children (sixth generation), Eugenie & Rodney A. Brown. Sybil Ann is a secretary.

h. Lucille Matthews b. 21 Apr. 1922, Carstairs, Alberta, Canada & d. 9 May 1922.

3. Albert (Bert) Bertram Matthews born 26 January 1874, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 28 November 1937, Tygh Valley, Wasco County, Oregon, and married 6 March 1901, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, Ethel T. Stanton, daughter of Andrew B. Stanton and Sarah Elizabeth Thorp, born 26 March 1877, near Stayton, Marion County, Oregon, and died 16 May 1937 Tygh Valley, Wasco County, Oregon. They were both buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Tygh Valley. Bert Matthews was a hard worker, slow in movement, and quite methodical according to his niece, Joy (Cochran) Hudson. Their children (fifth generation) were:

(1) Doris Miller b. 1 Apr. 1928, d. 24 Oct. 1965 & m. Mr. Mainwaring
(2) Kay Miller b. 7 Dec. 1929
(3) Georgia Miller b. 11 Sept. 1932 & m. Mr. Graber
(4) Janice Miller b. 21 Feb. 1937, d. 2 May 1978 & m. Mr. Savage


c. Nina Eloise Matthews b. 3 Feb. 1912, Moro, Sherman Co., Oreg. & m. 17
Sept. 1934, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Paul Peck, a farmer. Their sons (sixth generation) are: Paul Peck, Jr. b. 19 Mar. 1938 & David Daniel Peck b. 5 Nov. 1939.

4. John David Matthews born 6 October 1877, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 7 June 1964, Oaks Nursing Home, Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, and buried at the West Hills Memorial Gardens, Yakima. In October 1907, he married Mabel Davis Courtwright, the daughter of Charles D. Davis and Melissa Courtwright, born 17 March 1890, Abilene, Dickenson County, Kansas, and died 27 July 1933, Butte, Silver Bow County, Montana, where she was buried in the Mountain View Cemetery. John Matthews was a plain speaking man, very friendly, and enjoyed "kidding." He was a stockman and nurseryman by trade. Their children (fifth generation) were:

a. Donald Keith Matthews b. 13 Aug. 1908, Wasco Co., Oreg., m. & had the following children (sixth generation):
   (1) Robert Keith Matthews b. 20 Jan. 1937, Wallace, Shoshone Co., ID
   (2) Mary Donna Matthews b. 21 July 1938, Tillamook, Tillamook Co., Oreg.
   (3) Evelyn Abigail Matthews b. 7 Oct. 1939, Tillamook
   (4) Charleen Ann Matthews b. 20 Sept. 1941, Yakima, WA
   (5) John David Matthews b. 30 May 1943, Yakima
   (6) Charles Matthews b. 27 Aug. 1944 & d. two days later, Yakima

b. Florice Mae Matthews b. 13 Aug. 1911, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., & m. 18 Apr. 1937, Deer Lodge, Powell Co., MT, Paul Knight & second 23 Feb. 1963, Yakima, Yakima Co., WA to Frank Ordyk. The chn. of Florice Matthews and Paul Knight (sixth generation) were:

c. Evelyn Mildred Matthews b. 3 Mar. 1914, Milton-Freewater, Umatilla Co., Oreg. & m. Bruce Mason 7 Mar. 1936 & second, m. Mr. McDougal. The chn. (sixth generation) of Evelyn Matthews & Bruce Mason are:
   (1) Nancy Lee Mason b. 22 Mar. 1937 & m. a Mr. Johnson. Their chn. (seventh generation), all b. Butte, Silver Bow Co., MT, are: Rodney Bruce b. 19 Jan. 1955, Karlene Robena b. 11 May 1956, & David Paul Johnson b. 6 Nov. 1957

e. Thelma M. Matthews b. 2 Feb. 1920 & d. same day. Burial was at Yakima, Yakima Co., WA where parents had moved from Eagle Gorge, WA

5. Rosie Mae Matthews born 15 April 1880, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 16 September 1966, Salem, Marion County, Oregon & buried Spring Valley Cemetery, Zena, Polk County, Oregon. On 7 January 1903 at the home of her parents near Sherar's Bridge, Wasco County, Oregon, she married Vivian Armel Cochran, son of Albert (Jim) W. Cochran and Elizabeth (Lizzie) Clark. Vivian was born 26 February 1880, Amity, Yamhill County, Oregon, and died 14 July 1962, Salem, Marion County, Oregon with burial at Spring Valley Cemetery. Mae Matthews was a school teacher and taught in the northern, eastern, and western parts of Oregon. She was teaching at Zena, Polk County, Oregon, when her sister, Neoma, graduated. In Neoma's class was Vivian Cochran who fell in love with his teacher; however, they were not married until after she was transferred and they had a two-and-a-half-year courtship.

Mae's father, James Matthews, gave them some land which they farmed. In 1904, they moved back to Zena, Oregon, where Vivian's grandfather, Captain P.F. Clark was living. Since Mae was expecting their first child, she stayed with her Uncle David on 22nd and Mill streets, Salem, until the baby was born and then moved into a cottage at the north end of Spring Valley Cemetery at Zena Corners. The summer of 1905, they moved back to 22nd and Mill streets, Salem, and rented the house until 1908 when they rented Flo (Matthews) Purvine's cottage in Spring Valley.

In the spring of 1909, they purchased the Oak Knoll Farm. When Vivian's grandfather Clark became ill, they moved back to Zena and operated both the McKinley and Oak Knoll ranches from there. The grandfather died in June, 1919, and the Cochrans moved to Deschutes, Deschutes County in Eastern Oregon.

They sold their Oak Knoll farm and furniture in July 1920, bought a Model T Ford and went to Olds, Alberta, Canada, with Mae's Uncle Will and family. After a rugged winter, both weatherwise and healthwise, they crossed the mountains from Barberry, Alberta, Canada, to Oregon. They had lost almost everything they owned; so they camped at Zena, picking berries and operated the McKinley ranch.

They seemed unable to make up their minds where to live, went back and forth from different locations in the Zena and Salem districts, and in 1938, they moved to Tygh Valley, Eastern Oregon, where the three Cochran daughters opened a restaurant at Mosier, Wasco County, Oregon, called The Oasis. Their father, who had been injured in a mill accident in Western Oregon, helped them in the restaurant. Around 1942, Mae and Vivian Cochran moved back to Salem and lived with their daughter, Daesy (Cochran) Chance until their death.
A grand daughter-in-law, Shirlee Brown, said "My first impressions of Vivian Cochran [was of] an aging pixie, eyes full of mischief, reserved of opinion, soft spoken... My first impressions of Mae Cochran [she was] a grand lady, very proper, somewhat straight laced, warm and sincere." Mae (Mathews) Cochran was intensely interested in family history. She was always looking for new information and had collected considerable statistics. At her death, most of this information passed into the hands of her grand-daughter, V'Anne (Chance) Didzun. A great deal of information gathered on the descendants of Frances (DeShazer) Matthews was through sharing this information and contacts with V'Anne and her son, Bruce Didzun; otherwise a great deal of family history would have been lost.

The children (fifth generation) of Rosie Mae Matthews and Vivian Cochran were:

a. Cloyd Vivian Cochran born 7 July 1904, 22nd and Mill Street, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, died 25 November 1964, Wapato, Yakima County, Washington, and buried at Spring Valley Cemetery, Zena, Polk County, Oregon. On 18 May 1939, he married Jo McCLOUD born 29 October 19____. Cloyd Cochran served with the Marines in China during the 1920s. In the late twenties, he lived in San Francisco where he "had his own club and worked in clubs as a Pit Boss in [Las] Vegas [Clark County, Nevada] and a casino manager in Sparks [Washoe County, Nevada]." He owned a plane at West Yellowstone, and a boat at Las Vegas. His sports included giving lessons in skiing, had a four handicap in golf, enjoyed hunting, owned horses in Montana, and liked to help at the big ranches during round-up and branding. His wife, Jo, said, "C.V. was one of the only all around sportsman I have ever known
and he was a perfectionist at everything he did. He belonged to the Chamber of Commerce in West Yellowstone. We were going to go to Mexico when he became ill... to take up deep sea diving. He had [many] friends... was very closed mouthed fellow and never a braggart. We went to a lot of dinners and bridge in friends’ homes in Vegas and Reno.” They had no children.

b. Maynard Frank Cochrane was born 24 January 1906, 22nd and Mill Street, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and died 31 August 1981, Reno, Nevada, and was buried at Zena, Oregon. In February 1925, he married Lois Pruitt born 8 October 1906. Maynard’s second marriage was 14 January 1966, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, to Ruth Lemcke born 29 August 1904, Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota, and died 3 July 1976. Maynard Cochrane was a lumber broker. He had two children (sixth generation):

(1) Marilyn J. Cochrane b. 16 Aug. 1938, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., & m. 2 Aug. 1975, Otto A. Mosley, Vashon Isle, Kitsap Co., WA. She was a counselor and teacher.


c. Daesy Maebelle Cochrane born 8 December 1908, Spring Valley, Polk County, Oregon, died 24 July 1975, Tualatin, Washington County, Oregon, and buried at Spring Valley Cemetery, Zena Polk County, Oregon. On 15 March 1927, she married Walter W. Chance born 1907 and they divorced in 1938. Daesy owned a real estate agency, Daesy Chance & Associates, Lake Oswego, Clackamas County, Oregon. She had a daughter (sixth generation):


d. Eloine Adele Cochrane born 24 February 1912, Spring Valley at Oak Knoll Farm, Polk County, Oregon, married 17 October 1938, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, Bert Osburn born 27 June 1905, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and divorced. Eloine is a finance and escrow officer and Bert was an upholsterer. Their daughter (sixth generation) was:

(1) Kathy Rosemary Osburn b. 5 Feb. 1945, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., m. 17 Aug. 1969, Reno, Clark Co., NV, Peter P. Strand b. 10 Oct. 1939, Seattle, King Co., WA & were div. Kathy is the originator of Piper’s Patches clothing on a wholesale & retail level. Peter is a lawyer. Their daughter (seventh generation) is Piper Deven Strand b. 28 Apr. 1973, Seattle, WA.

e. Joy Ann Cochrane born 23 July 1915, Spring Valley on Oak Knoll
Farm, Polk County, Oregon, m. 29 October 1934, Longview, Cowlitz County, Washington, Lewis Brown born 20 March 1915, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, divorced and 5 July 1941, Las Vegas, Clark County, Nevada, married Jack Hudson born 7 June 1912, South Dakota, who died 9 September 1976, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. Burial was at Spring Valley Cemetery. Joy was a secretary with the State Department of Education. Her second husband was a welder. Joy Cochran and Lewis Brown had a son (sixth generation):


f. Albert James Daryl (Peter) Cochran born 6 March 1917, West Salem on Kingwood Drive, Polk County, Oregon, died 2 April 1935, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon & buried at Tygh Valley Cemetery, Tygh Valley, Wasco County, Oregon.

6. Lillie Dae Matthews, the twin of Rosie Mae, was born 15 April 1880, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 24 May 1956, North Salem, Marion County, Oregon at the home of her daughter, and buried at Belcrest Cemetery, Salem, Oregon. On 23 January 1901, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, she married Rolland George Stafford born 28 January 1876, Spencer, Palo Alto County, Iowa, and died 18 February 1946, North Salem with burial at Belcrest Cemetery. He was a carpenter and a farmer. In the early 1930s they were divorced in Salem. Dae married second Doc Jackson and they lived in Seaide, Clatsop County, Oregon, and divorced shortly after their marriage. Dae Matthews was a school teacher and seamstress. She had a daughter (fifth generation):

a. Dorothy Maebelle Stafford b. 5 Apr. 1911, Spring Valley, Polk Co., Oreg., m. 15 Apr. 1931, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. Darrell W. Walker b. 9 Dec. 1908, Salem. Dorothy was an employee of the Salem Memorial Hospital, & Darrell a butcher. They have a son (sixth generation):


iv. Sarah Ellen (Ella) Matthews born 25 July 1954, St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Missouri, died 22 July 1934, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and buried with her husband in Salem. On 9 October 1870, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, she married Adolphus William Drager, son of William Drager and Augusta Torbar. He was born 21
Oct. 1845, Mecklenberg, Germany, and died 23 May 1916, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. A.W. DRAGER came to the United States in his youth. He served three years during the Civil War, and was wounded in the hand during the March 19 and 20, 1865, Battle of Bentonville, South Carolina, between generals Sherman and Johnson. In 1866, he took a homestead in Kansas where he met his wife. Ella and A.W. DRAGER migrated to Oregon in 1879 with her parents, Frances DESHAZER and Wm. S. MATTHEWS, settling in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, then moving to Salem, Marion County, in 1880 where they farmed leased land for a year before purchasing a ranch southeast of Salem. He was one of the leading agriculturists in the area. After A.W. DRAGER died in 1917 at the age of seventy-two, his wife moved to Salem where she spent the remainder of her life. Sarah Ellen MATTHEWS and Adolphus William DRAGER had eight children (fourth generation):

1. William Frederick (Fred) DRAGER born 14 November 1871, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas and died 19 April 1971, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where he was living in the Taft Hotel, Washington Street. In 1894, he married Lillie MOON, born in Minnesota, and died on 15 March 1940. Fred’s second wife was Hattie. He attended Capital City Business College and Willamette University in Oregon and spent fifteen years in the educational field. He was the founder and executive head of one of Oregon’s large fruit-packing industries, and started organizing plants in 1908. In 1913, he formed the Drager Fruit Company, being the sole owner until he incorporated in 1919. The company’s specialty was dried fruits including prunes, raspberries, loganberries and cherries. The Salem plant was built in 1915 and a larger plant of the same type in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, in 1920. In addition to his commercial activity, he was the chief clerk of the House of Representatives, Salem, Oregon, from 1903 to 1957. He was a Republican, a member of the Chamber of Commerce, Artisans, Elks and Independent Order of Odd Fellows. The children (fifth generation) of Fred DRAGER and Lillie MOON were:
   a. Vern L. DRAGER b. 1901 & served forty-six years in various capacities in the Oregon Legislature, starting as a messenger in 1917, was chief clerk of bills, House of Representatives, in 1936 & in 1951 became sergeant of arms of the Senate. He worked at various jobs away from the legislative bodies but his main activity was in the Senate and House. He was an imposing 200-pound, five-foot-ten man who was devoted to his duties. He m. & had a son, Vern L. DRAGER, Jr.
   c. Marion DRAGER m. George FREY, Medford, Jackson Co., Ore. & their chn. (sixth generation) were G. Tom FREY & Betty FREY.
   d. Harland DRAGER d. in 1914
   e. Clair DRAGER in 1915

2. David Granger DRAGER was born 20 December 1873, Seneca,
326  |  DESHAZER

Nemaha County, Kansas and died 23 July 1940, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. He married Lucretia CORE in 1902. David was Marion County, Oregon’s efficient treasurer for a number of years.

3. Winfield Lewis (Win) DRAGER born 16 July 1876, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, and died 1 January 1963, Albany, Linn County, Oregon, where he owned and operated a farm. His wife was Rebecca GAIR.

4. George Albert DRAGER born 29 August 1878, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas and died 27 June 1958, Tacoma, Tacoma County, Washington, or in Randle, which might be a suburb of Tacoma. He married twice—first to Helen ELDER and later to Marguerite _________. He was employed by the Chicago & Milwaukie Railroad Company.

5. Myrtle DRAGER born 27 December 1880, Pringle District, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and died 8 October 1963, Berkeley, Alameda County, California. She married Alex GAIR who died 21 January 1957. They had a son, William GAIR, who was living in Tacoma, Washington.

6. Rudolph (Rue) DRAGER born 4 April 1883, Pringle District, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, died 24 May 1964, Salem and buried by his wife in Belcrest Cemetery, Salem. On 6 September 1905, he married Hester Ellen COBURN, daughter of W.M. COBURN and Susie ________. Hester born 16 February 1885 and died 18 May 1955. Their children (fifth generation) are:

   a. Ruby Maxine DRAGER born 25 June 1906, Stayton, Marion County, Oregon, married Orvile MISHLER born 23 July 1909, Hubbard, Yamhill County, Oregon, and were divorced in August 1936. Since 1971, Ruby has been working as registration clerk at the Portland Convention Bureau, Multnomah County, Oregon. She lives at Lake Oswego, Clackamas County, Oregon. Ruby had a daughter (sixth generation):

      (1) Nan Leslie MISHLER born 30 December 1933, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and died 15 May 1965, Lake Oswego, when thrown from her horse one month after the birth of her third daughter. Nan married twice, first to Mr. UNRUH, and on 11 September 1961, to J. (Jake) C. COLHOUER, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada, a football player for Oklahoma State University in the late forties. He played professional football for the Chicago Cardinals and New York Giants. In 1981, he was in construction and demolition business, Lake Oswego, Oregon. All the children (seventh generation) of Nan MISHLER and Jake COLHOUER were born Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon.
(a) Eden Nan COLHOUER b. 18 June 1962 & entered Pomona College, Claremont, Los Angeles Co., CA in 1980
(b) Eve Ellen COLHOUER b. 21 July 1963 & entered Pomona College in 1981
(c) Ellen Laura COLHOUER b. 11 Apr. 1965

b. John DRAGER born 7 October 1907, Stayton, Marion County, Oregon and married Bertha OURS, from Oklahoma City, Oklahoma. They have no children.

c. Robert DRAGER born 15 December 1913, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, married Peg GOODFELLOW 31 August 1936, and live in Salem, Marion County, Oregon, where he is a partner of Drager Bailey & Renaud Insurance Company. They have a son (sixth generation) Robert Gray DRAGER born 6 October 1955, Salem, Oregon.

d. Margaret DRAGER married 24 June 1937, Salem, Marion County, Oregon to Clarence HAMILTON. Their children (sixth generation) were born Salem, Oregon:
   (1) Douglas Frederick HAMILTON b. 14 July 1939 & d. Nov. 1957
   (2) David Arthur HAMILTON b. 25 Feb. 1942

e. Doris DRAGER born 13 November 1916, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and married 11 January 1942, James H. NICHOLSON, Sr. who died in January 1969, Salem. In August 1971, she married Robert NELSON, Salem. The children (sixth generation), both born in Salem, of Doris DRAGER and James NICHOLSON are:
   (1) James H. NICHOLSON, Jr. b. 15 Jan. 1947
   (2) Elizabeth Ellen NICHOLSON b. 4 July 1948

f. Douglas Maynard DRAGER, twin of Doris, born 13 November 1916, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and died 16 September 1974, Veterans' Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He married Margaret BELL, Salem and have a son (sixth generation) Douglas Maynard DRAGER, Jr. born 10 May 1947, Salem.

7. Edith Icedore DRAGER born 10 September 1885, Pringle District, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, died 1 August 1976, when almost ninety-one years old, in a Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon nursing home, and buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland. In 1911, she married Earl Ray SOUTH and they moved to Portland in 1917. Earl died in September 1936, Portland. Edith was a member of the Vernon Presbyterian Church. Their children (fifth generation) are:
   a. Raymond Earl SOUTH b. 17 Jan. 1913, m. Marge SHANNON in 1936 and were living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
      (1) Gary R. SOUTH b. 5 Oct. 1941, d. 25 Aug. 1974 & m. Carol GUY
      (2) Don SOUTH b. 14 Dec. 1946, m. Linda MILLER 1973 & have a son Troy SOUTH b. 11 Apr. 1966
      (3) Deanna SOUTH b. 2 June 1946 & m. Ron OAKES in 1963. Their daughter, Toni OAKES, was b. 21 Jan. 1965
Marguerite Edith SOUTH b. 22 June 1915, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. 1943 Bennett Richard WOODS, an accountant who retired in 1980. Marguerite was a secretary at Portland State University for a number of years and is retired. They live in Portland. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:


c. Evelyn Myrtle SOUTH b. 17 Sept. 1917, Portland, & m. Eric Gordon BELLERBY in 1942. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:


(3) Linda Jean BELLERBY b. 26 Nov. 1947 & m. David RUBIN in 1972

(4) Anne Frances BELLERBY b. 31 May 1951

d. Jeanette Marcelle SOUTH b. 22 June 1922, m. 10 Apr. 1943 Frank RAYNER, an artist, & living in Portland, Oreg. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:


e. Donald Drager SOUTH b. 20 May 1925, m. 1950 Ruth EADES & living in Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. in 1976. Their chn. (sixth generation) are Andrew, Carolyn & Barbara SOUTH.

8. Benjamin Harrison DRAGER born 6 January 1888, Pringle District, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, died 17 August 1978, Salem and buried at Belcrest Memorial Park. He married Leda DODGE and had a daughter (fifth generation):

a. Pauline DRAGER married 11 January 1942, William STEIN, son of G.W. STEIN, Portland, Oregon. William attended Oregon State College and was a pharmacist in Salem, Marion County, Oregon. In 1977, they were in a car accident and William lost a leg and Pauline suffered a back injury. Their children (sixth generation) are:

(1) William STEIN, Jr. who m. and has a daughter Debbie STEIN

(2) Mark STEIN

v. William David (Dave) MATTHEWS, the fifth child of Frances DESHAZER and William Simpson MATTHEWS, born 21 December 1856, DeKalb County, Missouri, died 19 January 1952, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and was buried in City View Cemetery, Salem, where his wife, also
was buried. He married L. Icedore (Icy) MILLER born 21 May 1857 and died 19 October 1929. Dave spent his early years in Kansas was in Colorado in 1880, moved back to Kansas, and in 1886, they migrated to Oregon. The children of William David MATTHEWS and Icedore MILLER (fourth generation) were:

1. Florence (Flo) Arabelle MATTHEWS born 1 October 1877, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, and died 1 April 1960, Salem, Marion County, Oregon (one source said she died in 1959). On 24 October 1901, at the home of her parents, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, she married Lynn Manford PURVINE, son of Joshua Lorance PURVINE and Mary Virginia WALKER, born 7 August 1874, Zena, Polk County, Oregon, and died 29 March 1947, Salem. They were both buried in the Belcrest Cemetery in Salem. They had no children. Flo attended school in Salem. During World War II, she worked in the State Automotive Registration Department. They lived on the Joshua PURVINE farm in Zena and moved to Salem in 1927. Lynn PURVINE attended McMinnville (now Linfield) College. He was a farmer specializing in dairy cattle, sheep, cherries and grain and hay. They were both members of the Presbyterian Church.

2. Leone MATTHEWS born 6 March 1879 and died 5 September 1880 or 1881.

3. Milo Charles MATTHEWS born 29 October 1880, Custer County, Colorado, or Pueblo, Pueblo, Colorado. He died at Agate Beach, Lincoln County, Oregon. In 1905, he married Edythe POWELL born in 1895 and died in 1970. Their children (fifth generation) were:
   a. Odile MATTHEWS b. 1906, m. 1940 Dr. L.D. WALGRAVE
   b. Milo Charles MATTHEWS, Jr. b. 1916, m. 1938 Mona PETERSON & were living in Lebanon, Linn Co., Oreg. Their son (sixth generation) is Milo Charles MATTHEWS III b. 1946.

4. Cloyce Meriba MATTHEWS 26 February 1883, Nemaha County, Kansas, and died 6 December 1920, Salem Marion County, Oregon (one source said he died 19 December 1919). He was buried in City View Cemetery, Salem. His wife, Kathryn JARVIS, is deceased. They had a daughter (fifth generation):
   a. Cloydine MATTHEWS b. 1908, m. Earl HARPER & living in Scio, Linn Co., Oreg. They have children.

5. Lawrence Frank MATTHEWS born 9 March 1887, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and died 26 October 1945 either in Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, or Salem, Oregon. In 1916, he married Chrystal KIRKWOOD at Hopewell, Yamhill County, Oregon. She was born 22 November 1896, Sheridan, Tualatin County, Oregon, and was buried at City View Cemetery, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. Their only child (fifth generation) was:
vi Elizabeth (Lib) Parthenia MATTHEWS born 1859 and died about 1929. She married Dan COLLARD who died in 1923. They lived in Arizona and the descendants of Frances DESHAZER and William Simpson MATTHEWS knew very little about them. To the best of their knowledge, the children (fourth generation) were:

1. Gertrude COLLARD b. 23 Nov. 1877 & d. 26 Jan. 1903. It is believed her husband was Milo MEANS.
2. Olive COLLARD b. 2 Apr. 1886 & d. Her husband’s surname was REAL.

vii. Frances Emmeline (Fannie) MATTHEWS was the seventh child of Frances DESHAZER and William Simpson MATTHEWS. She was born 30 July 1863 near Topeka, Shawnee County, Kansas, according to the Bible record and the tombstone. She died 23 October 1937, Mt. Scott Precinct, Douglas County, Oregon, and is buried at the Oak Creek Cemetery where her husband and parents are, also, buried. She came to Oregon in 1879 with her parents. On 1 February 1880, Mt. Scott, Douglas County, Oregon, she married Josiah J. (Joe) THORNTON, the son of Jeptha THORNTON and Martha Ragsdale WALKER, who migrated to Oregon by oxcart in 1865, spent the winter in McMinnville and went to Oak Creek the spring of 1866. Josiah J. THORNTON was born 8 June 1851 near Clarksdale, DeKalb County, Missouri, and died 24 January 1941, Oak Creek, Douglas County, Oregon. His grandfather, William THORNTON II born in 1765, was a brother of Fannie’s grandmother, Sarah (Sally) THORNTON who married John DESHAZER (No. 1). According to the 1900 census, Fannie’s Aunt Jemima and Uncle Alfred DESHAZER were living with them and erroneously listed as mother-in-law and father-in-law. Alfred never married, and Jemima was married to a Mr. NEW and buried under that name in the Oak Creek Cemetery. The 1900 census, also, revealed Josiah J. THORNTON owned a mortgaged farm in the Mt. Scott Precinct. The children (fourth generation) of Frances Emmeline MATTHEWS and Josiah J. THORNTON were:

1. Martha Frances (Mattie) THORNTON born 30 December 1880, Oregon, died 11 May 1955, and buried in Oak Creek Cemetery, Douglas County, Oregon. Her first marriage was to Robert Henry BARKER, and second marriage to Boyd REDIMER. Their children (fifth generation) are: Austin Eugene BARKER; Ruth Zenas BARKER; Louis Vern BARKER, living in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, in 1976; Walter Gayle BARKER; and Susie Francis BARKER who married Harry D. PAULUS and was living in Eugene, Oregon, in 1976.
2. Mary Leona (Lila) THORNTON born 26 January 1882, Oregon, died 8 November 1899 and buried in Oak Creek Cemetery.
3. William Jeptha THORNTON born 27 September 1885, Modesto,
Merced County, California, died April 1963, and buried at Modesto. His wife was Clara Wines. William was a teacher. He had a son, William Thornton, living in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, in 1976.


5. Ethel Vivian Thornton born 6 May 1891, Oregon, died 5 March 1975, and buried in the Portland Mausoleum, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married Nick Koufas (Koufasones) and their children (fifth generation) were:
   b. Frances Koufas married Mr. Hollett and living Hammond, Oregon in 1976.


7. Clarence Eugene (Clare) Thornton born November 1897, Oregon, died 15 August or April 1973, and buried at Drain, Douglas County, Oregon. He married Olive Morning Star and their children (fifth generation) were:
   a. Clardeen Thornton & married Mr. Miller, Drain, Oregon
   b. Jack Thornton living at Cottage Grove, Lane County, Oregon
   c. Vern Thornton, deceased.
   d. Ray Thornton, Drain, Douglas County, Oregon
   e. Roy Thornton, twin of Ray's

8. Chleone (Cleona) Icedore Thornton born 16 December 1900, died 29 February 1904 according to the tombstone but another source said died 27 February 1903. She is buried at Oak Creek Cemetery, Douglas County, Oregon.

9. Gracia Thelma Thornton born 2 May 1904, died 23 April 1975, and buried in Pasadena, Los Angeles County, California. She married Lawrence Wells, a minister. They had a son, William (Bill) J. Wells who is a minister in Ohio.

Most of the statistics in connection with this family were taken from their family Bible and supplemented by information from descendants.

viii. Charles Stephen Matthews was the eighth and youngest child of Frances Deshazer and William Simpson Matthews. He was born 14 February 1867, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, died 4 August 1944, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried in the Crescent Grove Cemetery. In 1888, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, he married Minnie A. Barker who died before 21 November 1949 and was buried with her husband. Charles came to Oregon with his parents in 1879 and was living in Roseburg in 1905, and Salem, Marion County, Oregon in 1932,
according to news releases and letters. His nephew, Gene Matthews, described him as “a dashing young blade who always seemed to be having a good time.” The children of Charles Matthews and Minnie A. Barker (fourth generation) were:

4. Icedore Matthews b. 11 Jan. 1906, m. Harold Burroughs/Burrows & living in the Panama Canal Zone in 1944.

NO. 10 - MARY JANE DESHAZER
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Mary Jane Deshazer was the oldest child of Robert Deshazer and Perthenia Faubion. She was born 9 November 1857 according to her Death Certificate No. 10 but according to descendants, she was born in 1856, Kansas, probably Seneca, Nemaha County, where all but one of the other children in the family were born. She died 27 January 1938 at the Josephine General Hospital, Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon, as the result of injuries received in a hit-and-run automobile accident on the highway near the home of her daughter, Maude, with whom she was living. The death certificate stated she was “80 years, 2 months and 18 days old” which would make her born in 1857. The 1900 U.S. census taken in Alta Precinct, Umatilla County, Oregon, stated Mary Jane Jones was born in October 1856 and was forty-three years old, but the month was October instead of November shown on the death certificate.

The “Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records, page 23 recorded “Record page 234 - Mary DeShazer to A.F. Jones on May 28, 1974” which indicated she was married at the age of seventeen years. Albert Felix Jones, son of Earl Douglas Jones and Mary Jane Collard, was born 18 October 1851 at Mission Bottoms, Marion County, Oregon. He died prior to 1938 and was buried in a small cemetery at Bridal Veil, Multnomah County, Oregon, located East of Corbett off of Ramp I-5 (on the new Columbia River Highway) taking First Street to the left and the cemetery is at the end of the street. It is now on private land and a “No Trespassing” sign and a barbed wire fence prevents entry to the cemetery which is badly overgrown with vegetation. Although the death certificate of his wife stated she was buried in Portland, Multnomah County, family members said she was buried with her husband.

About 1860, Albert F. Jones’ parents purchased land in Clackamas, Marshfield Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon. When Mary Jane’s
parents came to Oregon from Kansas in 1870, they purchased an adjoining acreage. This land was situated on, or near, the Barlow Road Route of the Oregon Trail, about five miles from Oregon City, the county seat of Clackamas County. The Jones place was in the name of Albert’s mother when she died. It was not until Albert’s youngest brother died in 1882 that the land was divided into shares for the remaining heirs, and most of the land was eventually sold to Robert DESHAZER, the father of Mary Jane. Albert F. JONES had exchanged his share of the land (21.71 acres) with his brother, Freeman, for a span of mules. Over many years, the land eventually was repurchased by one of the Jones heirs.

Albert JONES spent most of his life on both the Washington and Oregon sides of the Columbia River as a fisherman and boat builder. He, also, did some surveying, and according to the 1900 U.S. census, he was renting and farming in Umatilla County, Oregon. He was living in Bridal Veil at the time of his death. The children (fifth generation) of Mary Jane DESHAZER and Albert Felix JONES were:

i. Ralph Raymond JONES born April 1875, died 30 September 1943, Warren, Washington County, Oregon and buried in the Lutheran Church Cemetery, Warren Oregon. On 12 January 1901, Pilot Rock, Umatilla County, Oregon, he married Effie Grace SMITH, daughter of Mr. SMITH and Marrietta WAUGH. She died in 1951. Ralph JONES spent most of his life as a fisherman and boat builder on the Columbia River. The children (sixth generation) of Ralph Raymond JONES and Effie Grace SMITH were:

1. Effie Thelma JONES b. 5 Mar. 1902, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg., m. and had six chn. In 1982, a daughter, Mrs. Leslie SMITH, was living in
2. Basil Ralph JONES born 22 October 1903, Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon, died November 1956 and buried Sunset Cemetery, Coos Bay, Coos County, Oregon. In 1921, Kalama, Washington, he married Lillian Nelcena SMITH. She was raised by her mother and step-father, William KORKAN whose name she used although not officially adopted. Their children (seventh generation) were:

a. Mickie Basil JONES b. 1 Jan. 1922, St. Helens, Columbia Co., Oreg., m. Evelyn BECK & living Everett, WA in 1982. Their children (eighth generation) were:
   (1) Steven William JONES b. 14 Nov. 1941, m. Kathy _______ & living in Everett, WA. They have two chn.: Steven & Ryan JONES
   (2) Jill Esther JONES b. 21 Mar. 1943, m. Alfred BHEAR from Sand Point, AK & living Marysville, WA in 1982. Their chn.: Kenneth, Keith, & daughter Meredith BHEAR
   (3) Randall Keith JONES b. 13 Feb. 1945 & m. Jessica ______ & living Mountlake Terrace, WA 1982. They have a son, Sam JONES

b. Marilene Millicent JONES b. 17 Feb. 1924, St. Helens, Columbia Co., Oreg., m. Mr. SNELL & living Westport, WA 1982. They have nine chn.

c. Melvia Marjorie JONES b. 25 Nov. 1926, Seattle, King Co., WA, m. Thomas SHERK & living in Grants Pass, Oreg. in 1982. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Boyd Basil BROWN b. 27 Oct. 1947
   (2) Gene SHERK (stepson) b. 6 May 1950
   (3) Todd SHERK b. 22 Nov. 1957 & d. 11 Feb. 1979

d. Phlis Petrea JONES b. 16 Nov. 1928, St. Helens, Columbia Co., Oreg., m. 24 June 1951 North Bend, Oreg. Carl A.A. ROSS & in 1982 were living North Bend, Oreg. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Daniel Carl ROSS b. 25 Mar. 1949 (adopted). He m. & has a daughter,
Sarah Louise Ross & step-daughter, Brandi Sue Ross
(3) Marilee Petrea Ross b. 27 Sept. 1959 (adopted), m. Thomas LEGACHINSKY & living Coos Bay, Oregon

Richard (Tony) Alddin Jones b. 21 Nov. 1933, North Bend, Coos Co., Oreg., m. several times & has a son & five daughters. Living Westport, WA in 1982.

8. Clarice Verna Jones (triplet) born 9 August 1913, Rooster Rock, Latourell, Oregon, died 1 May 1965, and buried at sea, Coos Bay, Coos County, Oregon. In 1929, she married Jens Peter Hansen, a fisherman, Columbia County, Oregon. Clarice was a restaurant cook in Coos Bay. Their children (seventh generation) were:


b. Verna Hansen b. 31 December 1930, St. Helens, Columbia Co., Oreg., m. 1949, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA Charles Dano, m. second, Aug. 1950, Kelso, WA to William David Major & m. third, 1966 to Matt James Huckler, Longview, WA. The chn. (eighth generation) of Verna Hansen are:

(1) Lexie Susann Dano b. 16 June 1950, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. who was adopted by stepfather, Matt James Huckler in 1966. In 1968, Coos Bay, Oreg. she m. Steven Bruce Hollingsworth & Oct. 1976 m. George Cook, Coos Bay, Oreg. Her chn. (ninth generation) are:
(b) Karen Sue Hollingsworth b. 2 Oct. 1969, North Bend
(c) Linda Jo Hollingsworth b. 30 Sept. 1971, North Bend
(d) George Ray Cook b. 2 July 1977, Coos Bay, Oregon

(2) Carl Lane Major b. 10 Nov. 1951, North Bend, Oreg. & m. 26 Nov. 1971, Coos Bay to Vonnell Margaret Smith. Carl is a Yarder Operator. Their daughter, Meghan Anne Major b. 1980.

(3) William Ray Major b. 16 Jan. 1953, North Bend, m. 22 Sept. 1979, Coos Bay, Lucille Marie Forsyth. He is a welder. They have a son, Jonathan Ray Major b. 10 Dec. 1981.

(4) Mica Joel Huckler, b. 2 Sept. 1966, North Bend, Oreg.

(5) Mia Janell Huckler, daughter, b. 1 Sept. 1967, North Bend, Oreg.

9. Velma Virginia Jones born 12 November 1916, Bridal Veil, Multnomah County, Oregon and died 1972. On 10 September 1934, she married Ernest Arthur Carsner. Their children (seventh generation) are:

a. Dolores Lornsine Carsner b. 16 Sept. 1930 & m. 12 Apr. 1948, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Alan Boynton

b. Nancy Lucerne CARSNER b. 15 June 1935
ii. Maude A. Jones born in February 1876 and married twice. Her second marriage was to a Mr. Williams. She had no children. She was living in Grants Pass, Jackson County, Oregon, in 1938, and in Ventura, Ventura County, California, in 1950. Maude and her husband are both deceased.

NO. 11 NANCY ISABELL DESHAZER  
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Nancy Isabel DESHAZER was the fourth child of Robert DESHAZER and Perthenia FAUBION. She was born 8 May 1863, according to her tombstone, Kansas—probably Seneca, Nemaha County. On 3 February 1907, she died of pneumonia at her home on Cresent Hill, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. The "Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records," page 50, listed Nancy J. DESHAZER married Charles R. LIVESAY on 13 March 1881 and the license was recorded on page 82, Marriage Records. She was married the same day as her older sister, Jemima E. DESHAZER, married Ben F. SMITH. Charles Robert LIVESAY was born 25 November 1860, Moutric County, Illinois, died 1 November 1940 and buried with his wife. Following the death of Nancy DESHAZER,
Charles Livesay married Maymie McNULTY and had four children: Charles who died 29 May 1981, Marie, June and Louise LIVESAY. Maymie McNULTY was buried in the Mt. View Cemetery, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. Charles R. LIVESAY worked for the Clackamas County Road District. The children (fifth generation) of Nancy DESHAZER and Charles R. LIVESAY were:

i. Elizabeth LIVESAY born 25 January 1882, died 29 February 1882 and buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon

ii. Daisy LIVESAY born 13 December 1883, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 3 January 1972 and buried in the Clackamas Cemetery. She married John Henry COGAN born 22 August 1885, West Virginia, and died 7 January 1966. He worked in a sawmill. Their children (sixth generation) were:

1. Alice Isabel COGAN b. 23 June 1915, Cornelius, Washington Co., Ore & m. 9 May 1941, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Henry G. BARTELT b. 6 Mar. 1916, Carrington, Foster Co., ND. Henry is retired from the U.S. Army and, also, the Boeing Co. They live at Auburn, King Co., WA. They have no chn.

2. John Dale COGAN b. 6 Jan. 1924, Evans Creek near Rogue River, Jackson Co., Oreg. & m. Nellie Marie CASTER. Dale is in trucking & backhoe business & they live in Irrigon, Morrow Co., Oreg. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

3. Colleen Fay COGAN b. 18 June 1926, Green Springs, Jackson Co., Oreg. about thirty miles from Ashland, & m. Fred FERRETTI b. 26 Feb. 1911, Washington Co., Oreg. They were living at Timber, Oregon, in 1979, address Star Route, Forest Grove, Washington Co., Oreg. Fred is retired from the U.S. Air Force. They have no chn.

iii. James Robert (Bud) LIVESAY born 4 July 1888, Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 25 February 1976 and buried at Mt. View Cemetery, Oregon City, Oregon. On 12 November 1911, he married Fay Izora LEEK, daughter of Edwin Robert LEEK and Sarah JONES. Fay is buried with her husband. Bud worked in a lumber yard, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. They had a son (sixth generation):

1. Earl Robert LIVESAY born 29 July 1920, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 30 July 1943, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Lorraine Josephine COLISTRO, born 2 March 1924, Portland, the daughter of John and Filomena COLISTRO. Earl served in
the Pacific during World War II. He has his great grandfather Robert Deshaizer’s muzzel-loading musket formerly used for hunting game.

The children (seventh generation) of Earl Robert Livesay and Lorraine Colistro are:

a. Linda Livesay b. 23 May 1952, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. who m. Chris J. Boschler. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Aimee Collen Boschler b. 25 Mar. 1974, Portland
(2) Jonathan Christopher Boschler b. 12 Feb. 1978, Portland


NO. 12 - SARAH PARTHENIA DESHAIZER
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Sarah Parthenia Deshaizer was the sixth child of Robert Deshaizer and Perthenia Faubion. She was born 17 February 1869, Nemaha County, Kansas, and was less than a year old when her parents migrated to Oregon via the Union Pacific Railroad to California and by boat to Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She died in 1944, probably near Oxnard, California. The Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records, page 70, listed Sarah Deshaizer married Harry Ward on 13 April 1890 and it was recorded on page 217 in the county marriage records. According to the 1900 U.S. census taken 11 June, Harry Ward was born in
June 1965, Michigan. At that time, they were living in North Newberg Precinct, Yamhill County, Oregon and he was a merchant who owned a mortgaged home. During the early years of their marriage, they operated a small general merchandise store at Barton, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. In 1914, they moved to California with the return address on a 24 December 1917 card to her brother, James Grant Deshazer, of 413 A. Street, Oxnard [Ventura County], California.

Sarah Deshazer and Harry Ward had three children, but little is known about them. They were (fifth generation):

i. Guy Ward b. Oct. 1892, Oreg. (1900 U.S. census), m. in Oreg. before moving to CA. & had second m. in CA. He was engaged in raising produce for a cooperative. He had two sons.

ii. Leo (Lee) Ward b. Sept. 1895 (1900 U.S. census)

iii. Pearl Ward b. & d. in Oreg. & bur. in the Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas Co.

---

NO. 13 - ROBERT HENRY DESHAZER
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Robert Henry Deshazer was the seventh child of Robert Deshazer and Perthenia Faubion. He went by the name of Henry since his father's name was Robert. Henry Deshazer was born 18 August 1871, Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was the first child in the family to be born in Oregon. On 21 October 1948, he died of cerebral hemorrhage due to arteriosclerosis in the Forest Grove General Hospital, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon (Death Certificate No. 11697). He had been living in Timber, Washington County, Oregon, and working as a "watchman" prior to his death. His body was returned to Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, for burial beside his wife. The Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records, page 107, listed Robert H. Deshazer married Lillie M. Palmateer on 16 June 1895 and it was recorded on page 113 in the county marriage records book. They were married in Garfield, Clackamas County, Oregon, where Lillie Mae Palmateer was born 20 October 1877, the daughter of Phebe Garrison and William F. Palmateer. She was listed as one of her mother's heirs in connection with property Phebe Palmateer owned in Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon which was sold in January 1921 (Bk. 161 pg. 477). Lillie died in May 1946, Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, where she was buried. Henry Deshazer was a farmer.

On 28 December 1893, Robert Henry Deshazer paid his brother, James Grant Deshazer, $1400 for land in the Dover District, Clackamas County, Oregon (Bk. 54, pg. 169) recorded at the Oregon City Courthouse as a warranty deed. On 7 April 1896, a deed was issued "for the purpose of correcting a former deed" issued on 28 December 1893. The correction was to list the land as "all the northeast quarter of the northwest quarter Section 6 Township 3 South of Range 5 East of the Willamette Meridian" (Bk. 63, pg. 145). On 6 June 1906, Lillie and Robert Deshazer sold to A. Beus for:
$2500 land in "Section 7 Township 3 South Range 5 East" which he had purchased 10 June 1901 from Oregon & California Railroad Company for $239.64 through default of J. W. Howlett. The site contained 39.94 acres (Bk. 96, pg. 103). On 22 June 1907, they sold nine and one-half acres in Township 2 South Range 2 East to L.O. Kneaston for $1500 (Bk. 99, pg. 494) which was near the George Abernathy Donation Land Claim No. 58. These transactions undoubtedly had something to do with disposing of Henry's Clackamas County land after moving from Dover to Garfield, Clackamas County, and then homesteading at Morgan or Ione, Morrow County, Oregon, before moving to Dilley, Washington County, Oregon. About 1933, they moved to Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, where their daughter, Marie, was living.

Robert Henry DeShazer (1871-1948), son of Robert and Perthenia, m. Lilly Mae Palmateer (1877-1946), with daughter Marie b. 1908, and son, Robert William (1897-1969)

The children (fifth generation) of Robert Henry DESHAZER and Lillie Mae PALMATEER were:

i. Olive DESHAZER born 28 June 1896, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon and died 29 June 1896.


iii. Marie Isabell DESHAZER b. 8 July 1908, Dilley, Washington Co., Oreg., & m. 14 Jan. 1925, Forest Grove, Washington Co., Oregon, John Peter KAPHAMMER. (more later)

ii. Robert (Rob) William DESHAZER born 7 June 1897, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 14 October 1969, Grants Pass, Josephine County, Oregon. On 16 June 1920, Dilley, Washington County,
Oregon, he married Jeannette IRVINE, an attractive girl with beautiful red hair. She was born 27 November 1897, Saulte St. Marie, Chippewa County, Michigan, and died 14 December 1949, Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon. Both Jeannette and Rob were buried at Lakeview. Robert William began his livelihood as a farmer but did many things. He worked in sawmills in Southern Oregon, drove a bus for quite sometime, but probably enjoyed being Federal Marshal on the Klamath Indian Reservation the most, according to his daughter, Betty. He never tired talking about his experience in France while in the Army Supply Corps during World War I. His sister, Marie, related her brother was “billeted at a house of a deShazer family” when he was stationed in France. In checking with Robert Franklin DESHAZER, son of Robert William, about his father being billeted with a deShazer family, he did not recall his father specifying a deShazer family he actually met, but Robert F. said while he was in France on business, he “talked to someone who knew the family name and, also, knew of the family castle in the town of Avignon in the south of France. Although I have not visited this castle, I did speak with people from there and they did verify the fact and location of the castle. I came rather close to Avignon when I drove from Rome to Madrid but since I was on a business trip, my time was not my own.” So far, the deShazer castle in Avignon has not been found.

The children (sixth generation) of Robert William DESHAZER and Jeannette IRVINE are:

1. Robert (Bob) Franklin DESHAZER was born 26 July 1921, Dilley, Washington County, Oregon and married 3 September 1949, Yamhill, Yamhill County, Oregon, Jeannette ZIMMERMAN, daughter of Edward and Cecil ZIMMERMAN. Bob graduated from Oregon State University in 1949, after three and a half years in the U.S. Air Force during World War II. Jeannette graduated in 1950, also, from Oregon State University. After Bob had worked as secretary to the District Attorney in Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, and Jeannette as secretary to the Dean of Home Economics at the University, they moved to Southern California in 1953. Bob and Jeannette were divorced in 1961. He moved to Long Beach, Los Angeles County, California, and was employed by a division of Hughes Aircraft Company for eighteen years until he became disabled and retired in 1980. Bob remained in Long Beach where he assists a friend in his antique shop. Robert Franklin DESHAZER and Jeannette ZIMMERMAN had a son (seventh generation):

2. Betty Jean DESHAZER was born 7 June 1923, Rogue River, Jackson County, Oregon. On 26 May 1946, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, she married James R. KUHN, Jr., son of James R. KUHN, Sr. and Iva Myrtle
JONES. James was born 23 January 1922, Jewett, Cumberland County, Illinois, and graduated from the University of Illinois with a Law Degree. They returned to Oregon in June 1949 after James had spent four years in the U.S. Army during World War II. Betty graduated from Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, in 1945 with a degree in Home Economics Education. She received her master's degree in 1966 at Oregon State University. She has taught in junior high, high school, and community colleges. At the present time, she is teaching part time at the Portland Community College, Multnomah County Oregon. Their home is in Portland. James has worked for the Oregon State Highway Division, and currently is an attorney for the U.S. Department of Interior, Portland. They have three adopted children:
    (1) Jeremy BAAL b. 23 July 1974, San Diego, San Diego Co., CA
    (2) Jennifer Elizabeth BAAL b. 7 July 1977, Seattle, King Co., WA
    (3) Jason Eric BAAL b. 3 Dec. 1979, also, in Seattle, WA
  b. James David KUHN b. 3 June 1948, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & m. 18 May 1970, Long Beach, Los Angeles Co., CA Florence N. JOHNSON b. 1 Apr. 1941, Long Beach. James served in the U.S. Navy from 1966 to 1970. In 1981, he was groundskeeper for Long Beach Public Schools where they were living.

3. Esther Lillian DESHAZER was born 27 January 1926, Rogue River, Jackson County, Oregon, and died of cancer on 5 July 1979, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, at the age of fifty-three years. On 16 August 1945, Reno, Churchill County, Nevada, she married Charles Alfred GETTY whom she met in High school. Alfred was born 29 March 1926, Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon. They were divorced in September 1975, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. Esther then lived with her son in Memphis, Shelby County, Tennessee, for a short period before returning to Oregon. The children (seventh generation) of Esther DESHAZER and Charles Alfred GETTY, both born in Lakeview, Lake County, Oregon, are:
  b. Bruce Edward GETTY b. 3 Nov. 1947 & m. 18 Sept. 1968 Catherine B. WOOD, Portland, Rockingham Co., NH, b. 26 Apr. 1932, LaTate, New Brunswick, Canada. Catherine had four chn. by a previous marriage: Phyllis Elaine, Janice Elaine, Deborah Elaine & Raymond Edward WOOD. Bruce GETTY is making the U.S. Navy his career and will have twenty years service in 1985. In 1981,
he was stationed at Orange Park, Clay Co., FL. Bruce Getty & Catherine Wood have a son (eighth generation), Michael Glen Getty b. 15 Oct. 1969, Brunswick, Cumberland Co., ME.

iii. Marie Isabel Deshazer was born 8 July 1908, Dilley, Washington County, Oregon, and married 14 January 1925 in a Catholic Rectory, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon, John Peter Kaphammer, born 6 June 1897, Astlaskichere, Bavonia, Germany. He came to the United States in 1899. Their first home was in Vernonia, Columbia County, Oregon. In 1931, they moved to Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho where they raised potatoes until 1949. They moved to a cattle ranch in Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana, where they lived until they retired in 1971 and moved to Corvallis, Ravalli County, Montana, next door to their daughter, Yvonne. The children (sixth generation) of Marie Deshazer and John Kaphammer are:


The children (seventh generation) of John Kaphammer and Leoba Henschild, all born Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana, are:


b. Robert Henry Kaphammer b. 3 Nov. 1950, and never married. He lives at Fort Collins, Larimer Co., CO where he is an electronics engineer specializing in computer invention.

c. Susan Leoba Kaphammer b. 15 Sept. 1952, m. & div. She is a school teacher in Missoula, Missoula Co., MT

d. Linda Marie Kaphammer b. 5 Apr. 1956, m. Mr. McCartney & live at Fort Collins, Larimer Co., CO.

e. James Richard Kaphammer b. 13 Jan. 1958 & living in Ronan, Lake Co., MT where he is night manager for two supermarkets. He is unmarried.

f. Karl Joseph Kaphammer b. 7 Sept. 1959 & attending school at Ronan, MT


2. Kenneth Kaphammer b. 2 Aug. 1930, Vernonia, Columbia County, Oregon. On 28 October 1961, Ridgewood, Bergen County, New Jersey, he married Jean Iris Cesaro born 18 August 1929, Englewood, Bergen County, New Jersey. Kenneth joined the Navy in September 1950. He is now an electronics engineer for I.E.C. (International Electronics Company?), a branch of I.T.&T. and has worked on projects all over the world. In 1981, his project was a year in Pakistan. In 1964/65, they moved to Westwood, Bergen County, New Jersey, which is their permanent home. Jean is a nurse. Both Kenneth and Jean were very active in community organizations.
Both children (seventh generation) were born in the Valley Hospital, Ridgewood, New Jersey:


3. Yvonne Marie KAPHAMMER was born Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, 26 March 1934. On 7 September 1952, she married Ralph Dwayne MILLER, Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana, born 1 September 1934, Corvallis, Ravalli County. He was in the Navy. Yvonne is a cashier and operations officer in a Hamilton bank, and Ralph is a welder at Rocky Mountain Laboratory, Hamilton, but they live in Corvallis, Ravalli County, Montana. Their children (seventh generation) are:

a. Karyn Marie MILLER b. 7 Oct. 1955, Hamilton, Mt., m. 1971 Marvin HAYWORTH & div. Karyn was attending college in Helena, Lewis & Clark Co., MT, studying to be a certified public accountant. She has a son (eighth generation) Kevin Dean HAYWORTH b. 21 June 1973, Hamilton, MT.


c. Jo Ann MILLER b. 3 Mar. 1965, Hamilton, and was attending school at Corvallis, MT. She is a musician.

4. Larry Martin KAPHAMMER b. 16 August 1936, Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, married Marilyn Kay GAINES, Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana, on 27 December 1956. Marilyn is a school teacher, and Larry is a maintenance man at Champion International, Missoula, Missoula County, Montana. Their children (seventh generation) are:

a. Stephen Larry KAPHAMMER b. 2 Nov. 1958, Bozeman, Gallatin Co., MT & m. 14 June 1980, Missoula, MT, Lori ERDMAN. He is a motor mechanic and she is a teller in a bank.

b. Kevin KAPHAMMER b. 30 Sept. 1959, Bozeman, Gallatin Co., MT. He is a cabinet maker in Missoula, Montana.

c. Bryan John KAPHAMMER b. 18 Sept. 1960, Bozeman, MT & was studying pre-med in Carroll College, Helena, Lewis & Clark Co., MT.


5. Emily Ann KAPHAMMER born 19 July 1938, Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho, and married Franz Eugene MAKELA on 11 January 1958, Hamilton, Ravalli County, Montana. He was born 11 December 1937, Red Lodge, Carbon County, Montana, and was in the Coast Guard a the time of their marriage. They were living in Tulsa, Tulsa County, Oklahoma, where Emily is an assistant cashier at a bank, and Franz a salesman. Their children (seventh generation) are:
SIBLING SECTION


NO. 14 - JACOB DESHAZER
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Jacob DESHAZER was the eighth child of Robert DESHAZER and Perthenia FAUBION. He had a twin, Isaac DESHAZER, who died shortly after birth and was buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon.

Jacob DESHAZER was born 9 July 1873, Marshfield Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 1 April 1915 near West Stayton, Marion County, Oregon, at the age of forty-one years, eight months, and twenty-two days. He was buried at Pleasant Grove Cemetery, Aulmsville, Marion County, Oregon, which is located two or three miles north of West Stayton between Salem and Jefferson, Oregon. According to the Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records, page 107, he married Flora CRONE 25 December 1894, and it was recorded in the Oregon City Courthouse records on page 28. Flora Crone’s brother William said they were married in the Crone home, Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon. Flora was born 10 November 1878, Illinois, and died 26 November 1906 near Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon, in the area which was later called Metolius when the railroad was built there. It is now listed as Metolius on the Oregon map. Flora was buried in the Madras Cemetery, located north of Madras.

On 10 September 1894, about three months before Jacob was married, Robert and Perthenia DESHAZER sold their son, Jacob, the “west half of the southwest quarter of Section 29 Township 2 South Range 5 East” containing eighty acres. This acreage was adjoining the farm of his brother, James DESHAZER, in the Firwood District, Clackamas County, Oregon. Later, Jacob sold parcels of this land as follows: fifteen acres to Frank Sellman for $200 on 10 January 1901; on 17 November 1904, Sam E. New paid $60, probably as “earnest money” on purchase 1 August 1905 of twenty-five acres for $700; on 13 June 1905, he sold his brother, James, five acres for $450; and on 13 June 1907, after his wife had died, he sold Warren Wilkins twenty-five acres, making a total of seventy acres sold. No record was found on the sale of the other ten acres he originally purchased (Records on above in Bk. 54, pg. 423; Bk 76, pg. 55; Bk. 91, pg. 265; Bk 93, pg. 471, & pg. 504; and Bk. 100, pg. 126, Oregon City Courthouse).

Jacob took a homestead south of Madras in the Round Bute area, date unknown, where they lived until about a year after his wife died. He moved his family to Salem, Marion County, Oregon, for about a year but decided to
return to his homestead where he married Hulda ARENSMEIER in 1908. In August 1911, they moved to Marion County, Oregon, near Salem. In 1914, they resided in West Stayton, about fourteen miles south of Salem where Jacob died in 1915. Jacob's main occupation was farming.

As will be noted under the children's history, the children of Jacob and Flora went to live with their uncles. After Labor Day, September 1919, the oldest children, Carrie and Paul, bought a house in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and the four children were again united and living together.

The children (fifth generation) of Jacob DESHAZER and Flora CRONE were:


iv. Jennie Rachel DESHAZER b. 25 Nov. 1903, Firwood District, Clackamas Co., Oreg., & m. 1920 Roy Douglas McCARTER.

Information on the families of these children will follow information on second marriage of their father.

After the death of Jacob DESHAZER'S first wife in 1906, he married Hulda Marie ARENSMEIER on 6 October 1908, Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon. Hulda was born 21 March 1883, Dalton, Missouri, died 24 October 1973, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, where she had been living with her daughter, Ruth. After her husband, Jacob DESHAZER died, she married on 21 November 1917, Hiram P. ANDRUS who owned a large wheat ranch in the Madras vicinity.

Hiram and Hulda had a daughter, Helen Amanda ANDRUS, born 9 September 1918, Madras, Oregon, who married on 13 May 1967, Dale HINDMAN born 6 May 1919, Baker, Baker County, Oregon. Helen was dean of girls at Hamlin School at one time, and Dale HINDMAN was assistant president of the school's credit union at Springfield, Lane County, Oregon. Helen ANDRUS is not related to the four children of Jacob DESHAZER and Flora CRONE, but she is a half-sister of the four children of Jacob DESHAZER and Hulda ARENSMEIER. Both Hulda and her second husband, Hiram ANDRUS are buried at Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon. Hiram ANDRUS is to be commended for being a stepfather and assisting in rearing the four small DESHAZER children of his wife, Hulda. Glen, the youngest child, was almost a year old when his father died, and his mother married Hiram ANDRUS two years later.

Continuing the number from the children of Jacob DESHAZER'S first marriage, the children (fifth generation) of Jacob DESHAZER and Hulda ARENSMEIER are:

Jacob DeShazer (1873-1915), son of Robert and Perthenia, married first 1894, Flora Crone (1878-1906).


m. Garland J. Griffith 13 May 1931, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg.


vii. Jacob Daniel (Jake) Deshazer b. 15 Nov. 1912, Salem, Marion Co., Oregon & m. 28 Aug. 1946, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. Florence Faye Matheny


i. Carrie May Deshazer born 25 September 1897, Firwood District, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 25 August 1920, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Elmer Peik born 7 August 1894, Chilton, Calumot County, Wisconsin. Elmer died 11 September 1972, Portland, Oregon, and was buried in the Riverview Abbey, Portland. He came to Oregon in November 1912 and was employed as a carpenter. Carrie Deshazer went to live with her Uncle Joseph Deshazer in May 1915 after her father died. In September 1915, she enrolled in Sandy Union School and worked for her room and board with some wages until she graduated 19 May 1919. She then worked in various business establishments in Sandy. In 1919, she and her sister, Dorothy, spent the summer at Seaside, Oregon, working in restaurants and enjoying the ocean beach. Carrie is a small woman with a lot of vitality. She enjoys associating with family members and in 1983, was still faithful in her attendance at family "get togethers." She lives in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. For a
period after her marriage, they lived in Huber, Washington County, Oregon, where their two children (sixth generation) were born:

1. Violet Irene Peik born 1 June 921, and married Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, on 24 November 1943, Howard Dickey born 14 April 1918, Harmony, Yamhill County, Oregon. They were divorced on 24 December 1958, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Irene Dickey is very talented in handicraft and art work. For twenty years, she has worked for Artex Hobby Products, a company which specialized in tube painting with oil base paints on cloth, wood, metal, glass and other surfaces. In 1975, Irene was promoted to area manager and does considerable traveling in connection with her position. The children (seventh generation) of Irene Peik and Howard Dickey are:

   a. Duane Van Dickey b. 7 Aug. 1946, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 16 June 1966, Fairview, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Melodee Jean Loughmiller b. 6 Apr. 1949, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Jonathan Van Dickey b. 31 Aug. 1968, Long Beach, Los Angeles, CA

   b. Toni-Ann Ardene Dickey b. 5 Dec. 1949, Oregon City, Oreg. & m. 26 Apr. 1968, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., George Milton Fowler b. 11 Nov. 1948, MN. They div. & Toni-Ann m. 23 Nov. 1979, David Wayne Gaslin b. 2 May 1945, Coquille, Coos Bay, Oreg. They were living in Portland, Oreg. in 1980. The chn. (eighth generation) of Toni-Ann Dickey are:
      (3) David Anthony Gaslin b. 11 Nov. 1981


2. Noma Lois Peik born 10 March 1923 and married 15 March 1942, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, John Alexander Mercer born 15 July 1918, Massachusetts. Their children (seventh generation) are:


   b. Katherine Jean Mercer b. 4 June 1948, Seattle, King Co., WA, m. 15 Aug. 1976, David Mark Desmardeau b. 8 Dec. 1944, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Heather Mercer Desmardeau b. 27 July 1977, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg.
      (2) Daniel Mercer Desmardeau b. 6 December 1981

ii. Paul Joseph Deshazer born 16 November 1899, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 12 December 1923, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, Jane S. Lindy born 22 May 1905,
Deep River, Wahkiakum County, Washington. Jane died 23 June 1977, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oregon, after becoming ill while visiting in California. She had vault internment at Bethany Memorial Cemetery, Warren, Columbia County, Oregon. After Paul's father died in 1915, he lived with his Uncle Jim (James G.) Deshazer, Firwood, where he completed elementary school and then worked in the logging industry. He later purchased a dairy farm in Warren, Columbia County, Oregon, where he is still living in 1983. Paul was always a diligent worker and greets people with a cheery smile. The children (sixth generation) of Paul Deshaizer and Jane Lindy are:

1. **Paul Gene Deshaizer** born 3 July 1925, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 27 February 1949, St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon, he married Charlotte N. Larson born 9 December 1927, Hibbing, St. Louis County, Minnesota. Paul is a dairy farmer and has been manager of the Columbia County Fair. He was Agricultural Industry Technician for all Western breeders at one time. The sons (seventh generation) of Paul G. Deshaizer and Charlotte Larson, born St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon are:
   a. Steven Gene Deshaizer b. 28 Feb. 1955, m. Lea & have a daughter (eighth generation) Staci Renee' Deshaizer b. 18 Jan. 1980, St. Helens.
   b. Craig Alton Deshaizer b. 26 Nov. 1961

2. **Loren Lindy Deshaizer** born 17 February 1934, Goble, Columbia County, Oregon, and married 14 February 1961, Oroville, Butte County, California, Patricia Susann Cooper, a widow with two children. She was born 4 December 1940, Santa Maria, Santa Barbara County, California. Loren is a friendly man of many talents. He has been a missionary, is a sheet metal worker, and entertains as an amateur magician. After his marriage, he adopted his wife's two children and have two children (seventh generation) of their own:
   a. Sue Ann Deshaizer b. 25 May 1946, Yuba City, Sutter Co., CA & m. 12 June 1981 Alan Iorg. Sue attended Junior College in Eureka, CA. She worked five years as an Instrument Technician for Good Samaritan Hospital but now retired as full time wife & mother with many hobbies. Her favorite hobbies are showing her Morgan mare & sewing. Alan is a stockholder at Multnomah Plywood Mill and works on a production crew. He played baseball for his college where he majored in business. His hobbies include water skiing, fishing & motor-cycling. They live in Warren, Columbia Co., Oreg. Alan adopted Sue's two chn. Their chn. (seventh generation) are: Tara Suzette b. 15 June 1977, Trachelle Christy b. 29 June 1980, & Denver Iorg b. 6 July 1982.
   b. Terri Kay Deshaizer b. 15 June 1957, Yuba City, Sutter Co., CA.
   d. Laureen Ann Deshaizer b. 21 May 1970, Fortuna, Humboldt Co., CA

3. **Joseph Alton Deshaizer** b. 18 June 1935, Goble, Columbia County, Oregon, and killed in a car accident March 1982. He married September 1957, St. Helens, Columbia County, Oregon, Marilyn Jean
Salves born 18 February 1940, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He was a sheet metal worker, but was driving a truck near Reno, NV at the time of the accident. The children (seventh generation) of Joseph Deshazer and Marlyin Salves are:

- e. Debra Jean Deshazer b. 8 July 1967, Portland, Oreg.

iii. Dorothy Jane Deshazer born 29 September 1901, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 6 October 1977, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Oregon, with her first husband. In 1921, she married Arlie Rhodes who died 26 January 1938. She then married Robert Lincoln who died and was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland. Her third marriage was to Ashley Fernald who died 16 January 1976 and buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery. Dorothy DeShazer and her sister, Jennie, lived with their Uncle Henry Deshazer, Dilly, Washington County, Oregon, after their father's death in 1915. When Dorothy graduated in 1918 from the eighth grade at Dilly, she moved to Sandy and attended Sandy Union High School, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, for one year. She worked for her board room and some wages during that time. Dorothy Deshazer and Arlie Rhodes had a son (sixth generation):


iv. Jennie Rachel Deshazer born 25 November 1903, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 1920 Roy Douglas McCarter born Oregon and died 19 December 1937, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. In September 1942, she married Conrad Henry Grebe who died 25 April 1973, Portland. Both husbands were buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland. As stated in connection with Jennie's sister, Dorothy, Jennie first lived with her Uncle Henry until 26 December 1915 when she moved to Sandy, staying different places while going to school until 1917 when she moved to Bull Run, across the Sandy River from the town of Sandy, and went to Bull Run School. In 1919, Jennie moved to Portland to be with her brother and two sisters until she married. She has lived at the same address in Portland, Multnomah
County, Oregon, from 12 June 1940 until present time (1983). Her activities are limited now due to arthritis. She had one son (sixth generation):

1. Robert Roy McCARTER b. 15 Jan. 1922, d. 9 Sept. 1962, & buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery. He m. & had two chn. (seventh generation)
   a. Michael Roy McCARTER b. 15 May 1947, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. & has three sons & two daughters.

Practically all of the material on the four children of Jacob DESHAZER and Flora CRONE was furnished by them. The numbering continues of the children of Jacob DESHAZER and Hulda ARENSMEIER.

v. Julia Marie DESHAZER born 13 July 1909, Metolius, Jefferson County, Oregon, and married 13 May 1931, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, Garland J. GRIFFITH born 1 March 1906, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon. He was a carpenter and then a millwright at Creswell, Lane County, Oregon, where he retired in 1976. They now have a carpenter shop which they rent to another operator. The children (sixth generation) of Julia DESHAZER and Garland GRIFFITH are:

1. LaVae GRIFFITH born 11 November 1932, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, And married 21 October 1950, Creswell, Jack Burton ROBERTSON born 5 October 1929, Vaughn, Lane County, Oregon. About 1968, they moved to Albany, Lane County, Oregon, where Jack owns the Robertson Taxidermy Studio which he planned to sell in 1982 but continue his profession. LaVae is employed in the field of education. In 1981, she was the Curriculum Coordinator of Greater Albany Public Schools, and in 1982, she was the president of the Association for Supervision and Curriculum Development. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Jacque Mari ROBERTSON b. 15 Oct. 1952, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & m. 12 Oct. 1973, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg. Lloyd L. BURNELL b. 27 Feb. 1938, Sawyer Co., WI. Jacque graduated in 1974 from Oregon State University, Corvallis, & majored in music and education. She is teaching music and is a member of her church choir. Lloyd is an audio technician. They have one child (eighth generation):
   b. Lonn ROBERTSON b. 7 Mar. 1955, Klamath Falls, Klamath Co., Oreg. He graduated in dentistry from the University of Oregon in 1977. In 1981, he graduated from the Health Science Center, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & is a dentist in St. Barrow, AK.

2. Everett Garland GRIFFITH born 6 September 1936, Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, and married 25 July 1959, Junction City, Lane County, Oregon, Lela Ann JENSEN born 23 October 1938, Dannwerkie, Howard County, Nebraska. She died 16 September 1967
and was buried at Springfield, Lane County, Oregon. On 15 June 1968, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, Everett married Phyllis Louise KNIGHT born 8 September 1937, Eugene, and they live in Monmouth, Benton County, Oregon, where Phyllis is associate dean of girls, Oregon College of Education. Everett graduated in 1972 from Linfield College, McMinnville, Yamhill County, Oregon, in education. He had previously been a millwright and carpenter. The children (seventh generation) of Everett GRIFFITH and Lela Ann JENSEN are:


vi. Nettie Ruth DESHAZER born 1 December 1910, Metolius, Jefferson County, Oregon, and married 5 May 1935, Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon, Kenneth Kermit BLACKWELL. He was born 25 February 1909, Broken Bow, Custer County, Nebraska, died in January 1978, and was buried in Juniper Haven Cemetery, Prineville, Crook County, Oregon. He was a farmer in the Grizzly area of Jefferson County, Oregon, near the Crook County border. As a child, Nettie Ruth was called "Nettie" but she is now known as "Ruth." Ruth was a teacher in the elementary grades for twenty-five years in Jefferson and Marion counties, but is now retired and lives in Salem, Marion County, Oregon. The children (sixth generation) of Ruth DESHAZER and Kenneth BLACKWELL are:

1. Ruth Elaine BLACKWELL born 14 February 1936, Redmond, Deschutes County, Oregon, married 27 October 1956 Warren William HULTS born 23 August 1934, Whidby Island, Washington. He works as an auto parts man and has been with Capital Chevrolet in Salem, Marion County, Oregon, for twenty years. Elaine helps financially by working as a receptionist at a realtor's office. Their children (seventh generation) are:


d. Deborah Kaye HULST b. 15 June 1964, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg.

2. Cheryl Kaye BLACKWELL born 3 October 1943, Bend, Deschutes County, Oregon and married 4 September 1965, Salem, Darrell Winston UDD. He was born 19 June 1943, Anacortes, Skagit County, Washington, is a minister, and lives in Kirkland, King County, Washington. In 1978, they visited Darrell's missionary parents in Malawi, Africa, and also were in South Africa where they enjoyed the wildlife in Kruger National Park. The children (seventh generation)
are:

a. Steven Magnus UDD b. 3 Apr. 1969, Flemington, Hunterdon Co., NJ
b. Julie Rene UDD b. 3 July 1971, New York City, NY

3. Angeline Marie Blackwell born 16 October 1945, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. She is living in Lincoln City, Eastern Oregon, and is studying oil painting.

vii. Jacob Daniel (Jake) Deshazer born 15 November 1912, Salem, Marion County, Oregon. On 28 August 1946, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, he married Florence Faye Matheny, daughter of Archie J. Matheny and Alice Ritzé. She was born 9 August 1921, Toddville, Linn County, Iowa. Both Jacob and Florence graduated from the Seattle Pacific College, Seattle, King County, Washington. Jacob had a degree in ministry and Florence a degree in Christian education.

Jacob grew up on a wheat ranch in Eastern Oregon. After several ventures in the agricultural line, he joined the U.S. Army Air Corps in 1939. He was one of the volunteers involved in General James Doolittle’s 18 April 1942 raid on Tokyo during World War II, serving as a bombardier on a B-25 from the USS Hornet which landed in Japanese held territory in China. Jacob was one of the eight men taken prisoners, held for forty months, and one of the surviving four who were released shortly after 20 August 1945.

While he was held in solitary confinement in prison, he became converted to Christianity and vowed to return to Japan as a missionary. Following release of the prisoners, Jacob attended Seattle Pacific College where he met his future wife, Florence Matheny. On 14 December 1948, he and his wife and one-year-old son, Paul, left San Francisco, California, for Japan where he served as a Free Methodist Missionary until his retirement in 1979. He had several sabbatical leaves during this time. During one of his sabbaticals, he attended Asbury Theological Seminary, Wilmore, Kentucky, receiving his Master of Divinity degree. After his retirement from his missionary work in Japan, he spent a year lecturing in the United States, and then retired to Marion County, Oregon. He is now living in Salem and serving as minister of visitation for the Free Methodist Church of Salem.

Jacob is a short, mild mannered and sincere individual who was extremely successful in his missionary work in Japan. During his first year as a missionary, he held 420 meetings at which he estimated 120,000 people attended, and 30,000 indicated by a show of hands they would like to be Christians. He established thirty-one churches in Japan. One of his highlighted conversion was told in the book From Pearl Harbor to the Pulpit by Charles R. Hembree, published by Rex Humbard World Wide Ministry, Akron, Ohio, in 1975. It relates the story of the combined missionary work in Japan of Jacob Deshazer and Captain Mitsuo Fuchida who led the surprise attack on Pearl Harbor on December 7, 1941. Captain Fuchida was converted to Christianity in 1949 through a leaflet printed and
distributed by Jacob DESHAZER. At various times, Fuchida worked with Jacob DESHAZER in connection with their missionary work. Captain Fuchida died in Japan in May 1976 at the age of seventy-three.

The leaflet which Captain Fuchida picked up was entitled “I Was A Prisoner of Japan.” Much has been written about Jacob’s missionary work in Japan, and other events in connection with the Doolittle raid on Tokyo. Some of the known material in book form, in addition to the book already mentioned, can be found in:

*DeShazer* by C. Hoyt Watson which had nine printings by June 1972, and is available at the Book Store of Seattle Pacific College, Seattle, Washington. The publisher is Light and Life Press, Winona Lake, Indiana.

*Thirty Seconds Over Tokyo* by General James Doolittle or Ted W. Lawson

*Four Came Home* by Col. Carroll V. Glines and published in 1966 by Van Nostrand Reinhold Company, 450 West 33rd St., New York, NY 10001 which depicts the raid, the confinement and the release of the prisoners, and individual information in connection with the “Four [Who] Came Home.”

Even a comic entitled “Attack!” by Mitsuo Fuchida as told by Elizabeth Sherrill and Al Hartley published by Spire Christian Comics, Fleming H. Revell Co., Old Tappan, NJ 07675

The compiler of this history has accumulated fourteen news articles on Jacob DeShazer’s missionary work, and the Oregon State Library, Salem, Oregon, had listed eighteen articles on Jacob in its newspaper index.

Undoubtedly, there are other books and articles with which the compiler of this material is not familiar. A comprehensive news item in the 21 April 1943 edition of *The Oregonian*, Portland, Oregon, page 11, gives detailed information in connection with the raid which is well worth reading by anyone interested.

The children of Jacob DESHAZER and Florence MATHENY are (sixth generation):

1. Paul Edward DESHAZER b. 31 Oct 1947, Seattle, King Co., WA who served six years as navigator and electronic warfare officer in the U.S. Air Force in Cambodia, Guam and Vietnam. He is living in Eugene, Oregon, and is employed by the Southern Pacific Railroad.


4. Carol Aiko DESHAZER b. 10 Oct. 1953, Kobe, Japan, m. 19 Dec. 1974 Kenneth Allen DIXON & live in Seattle, King Co., WA. They have a daughter, (seventh generation) b. 6 Mar. 1981, Laura Ruth DIXON.

Glen Golden Deshazer born 9 May 1914, West Stayton, Marion County, Oregon, and married Velma Lois Crowley 4 September 1938, Madras, Jefferson County, Oregon. Velma was born 30 January 1919 near Ashwood, Jefferson County, Oregon, the daughter of Elvie Rodman Crowley and Ellen Telfer. Elvie Crowley was born in Antelope, Wasco County, Oregon, and Ellen Telfer was born in Elroy, Wisconsin. The story regarding Glen’s middle name of “Golden” apparently is connected in some way with the fact his grandfather, Robert Deshazer, once owned a merchandise store at Golden, Colorado, during the gold rush. Another source said he was given the same middle name as his cousin, Guy Golden Ward. Guy’s mother, Sarah Deshazer, was born in Kansas in 1869, about eleven years after the family returned to Kansas from Golden Colorado. Glen Deshazer farmed on the Agency Plains near Madras for over thirty years and then became a car salesman for twelve years. At about the same time, he purchased a large building in Madras which he rented to businesses. He sold the building in 1979 when he retired and now enjoys working in their yard and fishing.

The children of Glen Deshazer and Velma Crowley are (sixth generation):


2. Glenda Lois Deshazer b. 31 Oct. 1940, Bend, Deschutes Co., Oreg., and married Lane Le Rue Pollock on 26 June 1959, Madras, Oregon. They lived in Tygh Valley and Wamic, Wasco Co., Oreg., from 1963 to 1967 before moving to Hermiston, Umatilla Co., Oreg., where they grow watermelons on seventy acres of land. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

15 - Joseph Deshazer
(No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Joseph Deshazer was the tenth child of Robert Deshazer and Perthenia Faubion. He was born 17 May 1875, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 21 November 1944, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 23 February 1896, he married Edna Myrtle Black, daughter of Isaac Black and Hannah Huffman (Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records). Edna was born 1 February 1880, Esbon, Jewell County, Kansas, and died 19 September 1929, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Sandy Cemetery (now called Firhill Cemetery), Clackamas County, Oregon. Joseph Deshazer married a second time, 5 March 1939 at Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, to Erma (Gill) Fritschie, the daughter of August Gill and Sophie Topp. She
Joseph DeShazer (1875-1944),
son of Robert and Perthenia, holding son,
Ralph Arthur (1897-1960) m. 1896 Edna M.
Black (1880-1929).

was born 27 June 1888, Milwaukie, Waukesha County, Wisconsin, and
died in 1978. Like most DeShazer men, Joseph was a farmer and his farm
was located between the Bear and Eagle creeks in the Dover District of
Clackamas County.

According to the land records at the Oregon City Courthouse,
Clackamas County, on 7 June 1904, Robert and Perthenia DESHAZER sold
Joseph DESHAZER eighty acres described as the “east half of the northwest
quarter of Section 8 Township 3 South and Range 5 East” for $450 (Bk. 90
pg. 103). Then, on 30 September 1909, Joseph and Edna DESHAZER paid
$1.00 to the Mt. Hood Land Company for twenty acres described as the
“northeast quarter of the northwest quarter of Section 8 Township 3 South
and Range 5 East” (Bk. 110 pg. 210). There may have been other land
transactions which were not located.

Joseph DESHAZER was one of the first to buy an automobile in the
farming locality in which he lived. His nieces and nephews looked with envy
at the Ford car when their uncle’s family came to visit. Joseph DESHAZER
was a very religious man and his family belonged to the Dover Methodist
Church.

The children of Joseph DEshaZER and Edna BLACK were:

i. Ralph Arthur DESHAZER b. 5 July 1897, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. d.
13 Dec. 1960, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 25 Mar. 1923,
Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. Celia Agatha WAITE. (more later)
ii. Raymond DESHAZER b. 21 Apr. 1900, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. d. 30
BAKER. (more later)
iii. Elma DESHAZER b. 15 Aug. 1902, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 3
Oct. 1917, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA Walter KITZMILLER. (more
later)
iv. Clara Vinnie DESHAZER b. 24 May 1906, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg.,
d. Sept. 1945 at her home near Cherryville, Clackamas Co., Oreg. In July
1925, she m. Peter PESCHALL b. in June 1885. They had one son, Kenneth
PESCHALL, b. 5 Feb. 1927, Cherryville. Peter Peschall was living in a Masonic Home in 1975, location unknown.

V. Violet DESHAZER b. 22 April 1909, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. On 1 June 1932, she m. Francis Edward McCABE, born Sept. 1908. They were div. ca 1966. There were no chn. Violet graduated from Sandy Union High School, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. She is now living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., where she worked after her divorce.

i. Ralph Arthur DESHAZER born 5 July 1897, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 13 December 1960 in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He was buried at Sandy (now Firhill) Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 25 March 1923, Portland, he married Celia Agatha WAITE, the daughter of Theron Cyrus WAITE and Lettie Viola PITTMAN. She was born 4 September 1903, Round Prairie, Douglas County, Oregon, and died 17 August 1952, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington. She was buried in Parkhill Cemetery, Vancouver. Ralph and Agatha were divorced in 1936. She married a second time to Benjamin Averill FISHER. Ralph DESHAZER married a second time to Alice PRESSNELL and they were divorced. He then married Vivian BUNCH and they had two children. When Ralph DeShazer was first married, he lived on a small farm called the “Jones Place” in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon: however, he was more involved in the logging industry than he was in farming. The children (sixth generation) of Ralph DESHAZER and Agatha WAITE were:

1. Ralph Arthur DESHAZER, Jr. born 21 February 1924, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 8 April 1947, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, he married Perry Wynona (Patty) WEAVER born 22 December 1924, Alamosa, Alamosa County, Colorado. Ralph served in the South Pacific during World War II. He is now living in Vancouver, Washington, where he is a Technical Civil Engineer for the Bonneville Power Administration of the U.S. Government. The children (seventh generation) of Ralph Arthur DESHAZER, Jr. and Perry Wynona WEAVER are:

a. Edna Marie DESHAZER born 27 Oct. 1949, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. who m. 8 June 1968, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. Merlin FELTON b. 25 June 1944, Springfield, Greene Co., MO. They were div. 23 June 1980. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Arthur Allen FELTON b. 27 July 1969, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA
   (2) Gianna Marie FELTON b. 10 Sept. 1971, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.

b. Ralph Houston DESHAZER b. 7 July 1952, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. He has a daughter, April Joy HAHN b. 15 Feb. 1975, Clark Co., WA. Her mother is Claudia Sue HAHN b. 12 Nov. 1957.


d. Perry Scott DESHAZER b. 4 Sept. 1959, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. Ralph DESHAZER, Jr., also raised his stepdaughter, Wynona Mae BERNETT b. 6 May 1943, Coquille, Coos Co., Oreg. & m. Leo J. SENN 30 Nov. 1962. He

2. Romayne Audrian Deshazer born 16 March 1927, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, according to his birth certificate. On 20 February 1949, he married Dorothy Eileen Holden born 8 August 1926, Glen Flora, Rush County, Wisconsin, whose parents had moved to Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, when she was nine months old. Their children (seventh generation) are:

3. Derwent (Derry) Waite Deshazer born 11 September 1929, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 9 May 1947, Boise, Boise County, Idaho, he married Barbara Lou Childs born 28 January 1928, Idaho Falls, Bonneville County, Idaho. Their children (seventh generation) are:
      (2) Kristina Lynne Deshazer b. 23 June 1972, Tucson, AZ
      (4) Daniel Joseph Deshazer b. 1977, AZ

4. Loren (Larry) Joseph Deshazer born 9 January 1933, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 29 May 1952, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, he married Pearalee Anne Finley, daughter of Clarence Cecil Finley, and Lucille Margaret Giordano. She was born 22 June 1934, Pueblo, Pueblo County, Colorado. Loren is an independent insurance agent being the owner of the Loren J. DeShazer Insurance Agency, Inc., at Wheat Ridge, Colorado, although he lives at Lakewood, Colorado, both in Jefferson County. He belongs to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints. Their children (seventh generation) are:
   a. Michael Lamont Deshazer b. 16 June 1954, San Antonio, Bexar Co. TX. & m. 23 Apr. 1977 Jeanne Hansen. They live in Arvada, CO. Their children (eighth generation) are:
(1) Jon-Michael DESHAZER b. Apr. 1978
(2) Geoffrey David DESHAZER b. 1 June 1979
(3) Dylan Loren DESHAZER b. 29 June 1981


The children of Ralph DESHAZER, Sr. and Vivian BUNCH are Arthur Joseph DESHAZER believed to be living in Portland Oregon in 1981, and Vonnie DESHAZER born in 1949. Most of the information on the Ralph Arthur DESHAZER, Sr. family was given by his children by the first marriage.

ii. Raymond DESHAZER born 21 April 1900, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 30 December 1963, Dover, Oregon. In July 1925, Clackamas County, Oregon, he married Rose (Douglass) BAKER who was born 21 February 1884, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died in a Portland hospital on 21 January 1941. She was the daughter of Stephen A. DOUGLASS and Mary Ellen JUDD, and the widow of Alexander A. BAKER. They had no children.

iii. Elma DESHAZER born 15 August 1902, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 3 October 1917, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, she married Walter KITZMILLER, the son of Andrew KITZMILLER and his wife, Susie. He was born 18 May 1894, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and died 19 January 1981 at Ilwaco, Pacific County, Washington, although his home was at Ocean Park, Pacific County, Washington. They had moved from their home in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, on 8 October 1971, to their remodeled beach cabin after Walter had retired as a cement finisher and rock mason. He had helped with the relocation of the historic McLoughlin House in Oregon City. Elma had devoted her life to making a loving and comfortable home for her husband and children. Their children (sixth generation) are:

1. Harland KITZMILLER born 2 July 1919, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 5 May 1940, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, he married Harriet M. HOFFMAN and they were divorced in 1968. On 16 February 1969, Ocean Park, Pacific County, Washington, he married Ruth Smith who was born 25 April 1917. In 1971, they owned a motel and trailer court three miles from where his parents had retired. The children of Harland KITZMILLER and Harriet HOFFMAN (seventh generation) are:

a. Carol KITZMILLER born 4 Mar. 1943 & m. 12 August 1966 Charles GOINS b. 19 Jan. 1937. They have a daughter (eighth generation) Frances
GOINS b. 18 Jan. 1968
b. Wanda KITZMILLER b. 28 Oct. 1945 & m. 26 Aug. 1965 William KING. They div. after their daughter, Cheryl King was b. 16 Nov. 1967
c. John KITZMILLER b. 12 Apr. 1948
d. David KITZMILLER b. 13 Sept. 1952
e. Nancy KITZMILLER b. 14 Mar. 1958

2. Melvin Warren KITZMILLER born 27 February 1921, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 17 July 1943 Ruth Eleanor LEINBACH born 1 September 1922, Umapine, Umatilla County, Oregon. They live at Lake Oswego, Clackamas County, Oregon and are both retired. Their children (seventh generation) are:
a. Sharon Lee KITZMILLER b. 16 Oct. 1946, Oregon City, Clackamas Co. Oreg., and m. 14 July 1968, Richard KILIAN. Their children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) Heidi Noelle KILIAN b. 15 July 1979
   (2) Richard Chad KILIAN b. 12 Mar. 1981
b. Rodney Warren KITZMILLER b. 13 May 1954, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg., and m. 31 July 1979 Linda LOGAN. The children (eighth generation) are:
   (1) April Sunshine - step-daughter
   (2) Joshua James KITZMILLER b. 14 July 1982

3. Leona KITZMILLER born 31 January 1923 and married 14 February 1943 John ANDERSON born 3 August 1908 and died 25 April 1970. Leona’s home in Ocean Park, Pacific County, Washington, is about one-half mile from her parents. She works in the plant nursery of a greenhouse at Ocean Park.

4. Glenn KITZMILLER born 9 July 1926 and married 4 August 1946 Mary Lu DAVIDSON born 9 April 1922. They live in Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. They have one child (seventh generation):
a. Allan KITZMILLER b. 11 Nov. 1947 and m. 14 Sept. 1968 Connie HASS b. 22 Apr. 1951. They have a daughter (eighth generation) Heather KITZMILLER b. 6 Apr. 1971

The information on the KITZMILLER family was furnished by Elma DESHAZER KITZMILLER and her children.

NO. 17 VIOLA MAY DESHAZER
(No. 12 James Grant, No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Viola May DESHAZER was the oldest child of James Grant DESHAZER and Myrtle May DOUGLASS. She was born 17 September 1896 on her parents dairy farm, Firwood, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 31 December 1918, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Charles UPDEGRAVE, son of Aaron UPDEGRAVE and Susan PHILLIPS who married James Kelliher after her husband died. Charles was born 31 August 1893, Klingerstown, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died 30 October 1962 of a heart attack while sawing firewood on their berry farm in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. He was buried in the Forest Lawn Cemetery, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon.
Viola graduated from the Firwood Grade School located one mile from her home, and then attended Sandy Union High School for one year. The high school was just being organized and was located on the second floor of the Sandy Grade School. She then went to work as a housekeeper on the farm of her future in-laws in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. Viola devoted her life to her husband and children. Like her mother, she preferred working in her vegetable and flower garden. When she was first married, they lived in the house formerly occupied by her husband’s sister Mabel Lee which was located on a hill above the Aaron and Susan UPDEGRAVE farm. Later they purchased twenty acres of land along the Dover-Eagle Creek county road where they built a house and other farm buildings and resumed raising strawberries as they did at their first farm. The wooded section of the farm served as a source of wood for cooking and heating the house.

Charles UPDEGRAVE's parents migrated from their home in the Pennsylvania Dutch settlement in Schuylkill County in the 1900s. He attended school until the age of twelve when he went to work as a “whistle punk” in the Oregon woods where he continued to work as a logger until the age of sixty-six. Some of the companies he worked for were Dwyer Logging Company, Otto Motjel, Bakke Logging, Lundeen Brothers and M. and R. Lumber. At one time, he suffered a serious accident when a log rolled on him during a loading operation; however, he recovered but was unable to do as much heavy work as he had formerly done.

Not too long after her husband’s death, Viola sold her home at Dover and purchased a house and lot in Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, where her sons, Arlie and Melvin, were living. As the years rolled by, her son Melvin persuaded her to sell her home in town and he built an apartment in his spacious home on Moses Lake for her. She enjoyed watching the boating and the birds on the lake and continued to work in her garden although she was hampered by arthritis. Her children and grandchildren were a great source of pleasure to her for many years. As her health deteriorated, she moved to Houston, Harris County, Texas, to visit her
youngest daughter, Rita Hewitt. She still is residing there in 1983 due to her health and presently is in a nursing home and confined to a wheelchair when she is able to be out of her bed.

The children of Viola May Deshazer and Charles Updegrave were all born in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, (sixth generation) and they are:

i. Clifford Waldo Updegrave b. 17 May 1921 & m. 9 Mar. 1941, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Roberta Anderson. (more later)

ii. Arlie Maynard Updegrave b. 9 Feb. 1925, and m. 2 Oct. 1945, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Aurora Louise Brook. (more later)

iii. Leona Mae Updegrave b. 5 Dec. 1926 & m. Donald William Dayton 27 Aug. 1948, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. (more later)


v. Rita Jeanette Updegrave b. 14 July 1935 & m. 27 Dec. 1953 Robert Allen Hewitt. (more later)

i. Clifford Waldo Updegrave born 17 May 1921 and married 9 March 1941, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, to Roberta Anderson, daughter of John J. Anderson and Nellie C. Scherer. Roberta was born 26 July 1920, Junction City, Geary County, Kansas. Her parents moved to Oregon in 1938 and settled at Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. Clifford and Roberta graduated from Sandy High School in 1939. He worked in a clutch and brake shop in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, from 1943 to 1945. Before November 1945, they moved to Spokane, Spokane County, Washington, where he started his H & U Clutch and Brake Shop. In 1955, the family moved to Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, where he now owns two businesses—Friction Materials Corporation and Unit Supply Company. His speciality is clutches and brake products. On 30 April 1974, Clifford and Roberta won a trip from Greyrock Company to Dubrovnik, Yugoslavia, for the large amount of Grey-Rock purchased a product used in lining brakes. Among the varying outdoor recreation the family enjoys are fishing, hunting, flying their own plane, and recently taking to the waterways in a 49-foot boat. Their children (seventh generation) are:

1. Sandra (Sandee) Elaine Updegrave b. 21 Jan. 1944, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. She m. on 16 Mar. 1963, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. Jerome Lee Texley, son of Jerome Texley and Mildren Graham. Jerome was b. 3 Jan. 1941. In 1978, they purchased a farm in Junction City, Lane Co., Oreg. where they now live. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:

SIBLING SECTION | 363

div. in 1978. In 1980, she was attending the University of Oregon, Eugene, majoring in Art.


ii. Arlie Maynard UPDEGRAVE born 9 February 1925, and m. 2 October 1945, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, Aurora Louise BROOK, daughter of Jerome B. BROOK and Louise HEMRICH. Aurora was born 16 July 1924, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. Her family came back to Oregon in 1928 and settled at Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. Arlie graduated from Sandy High School 21 May 1943 and from the University of Washington 29 May 1949 as an Agricultural Engineer. Prior to obtaining his college degree, he graduated from the Air Force Advanced Navigation School, Ellington Field, Texas, 30 December 1944 as a lieutenant. He served in the Air Force from June 1943 to December 1945 and from November 1951 to November 1952. After getting his engineering degree he worked as an engineer for the U.S. Bureau of Indian Affairs, Topponish, Yakima County, Washington. They moved to Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, in November 1952 where he worked in the irrigation and pumping field. In 1957, Arlie started Lad Irrigation at Moses Lake in Eastern Washington. Like many successful businesses, they started with very little money but with much ambition, enthusiasm and skill. Arlie’s brother, Melvin, joined Lad Irrigation in December 1964. In August 1973, Arlie and his wife, Aurora, bought out Melvin’s interest and continued the operation retaining the original name. According to a newspaper account in the CHB, Moses Lake, Washington paper, dated 30 April 1976, Lad Irrigation was considered one of the most successful irrigation and pumping contractors in the Columbia Basin handling small jobs as well as large operations, installing systems, and servicing them as well as doing other repair work. They represent the Valley self-propelled center pivot systems which covers square corners so as to be more efficient. Ninety-five percent of their business is estimated to be within forty miles of the city of Moses Lake. Their son, Ronald, is now working with his parents in the business as shop manager. Like many other farming operations, irrigation business is becoming so complicated that farmers have to rely upon those with advanced technology to service the system. Lad Irrigation supplies this knowledge. Aurora is in charge of the office operation, which requires skill as they have about seventy employees and the operation runs into considerable income. Both Arlie and Aurora are active in their church. Their children (seventh generation) are:


2. Susan Louise UPDEGRAVE b. 20 Nov. 1948, Colfax, Whitman Co., WA & m. Bradford James McMillan b. 23 June 1950, son of Mr. & Mrs. Gene
McMillan. They lived at Milton-Freewater, WA & Susan taught school in Walla Walla, WA until they moved to Wenatchee, Douglas Co., WA in 1977 where she is a substitute teacher. Brad manages the automotive department for Sears & Roebuck Co. Their children (eighth generation) are:

a. Trisha Louise McMillan b. 22 June 1975, Walla Walla, WA


iii. Leona Mae Updegrave born 5 December 1926, and married Donald William Dayton on 27 August 1948, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon. Donald was born 6 May 1927, Boring, Clackamas County, Oregon, the son of Clarence Lester Dayton and Beulah Mable Johnson. Leona and Donald were divorced in 1974. Leona, a graduate from Sandy High School 17 May 1945, was employed as a purchasing cashier and abstractor in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, before her marriage. After her marriage, she was employed as a bookkeeper, secretary for two corporations, and secretary for a lumber broker. In 1974 she was employed as an escrow Officer, Portland, Oregon, where she is now living. Donald Dayton owned and operated a lumber service company at Boring, Oregon, until 1972 when he pursued a career as a lumber trader at Eugene, Lane County, Oregon. Leona Updegrave and Donald Dayton had three children (seventh generation):


iv. Melvin Edward Updegrave born 4 March 1929 and married 1 September 1950, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, Phyllis Ann Hewitt, daughter of Vance Hewitt and Bernice Aleta Lockling. They were divorced on 14 March 1970. Melvin then married on 30 July 1970, Moses Lake, Grant County, Washington, Marguerite (Mickie) Eleanor
(Bowers) Bailey born 24 December 1924. The second marriage, also, ended in divorce on 9 August 1974, Moses Lake. His third marriage was about April 1981 to Clara, Moses Lake. Melvin graduated from Sandy High School, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and worked in the logging industry for eleven years before attending Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon from 1958 to 1962, majoring in mechanical engineering. He then moved to Moses Lake, Washington, where he entered a partnership with his brother, Arlie. In 1973, they decided to dissolve the partnership, and Melvin opened his own irrigation business in Moses Lake. The children (seventh generation) of Melvin Updegrave and Phyllis Hewitt are:

1. Cheryl Lynn Updegrave b. 15 June 1952, Portland, Oreg. & m. 7 Aug. 1971, Moses Lake, Grant Co., WA Dale Watson b. 7 Dec 1946, Canada. They div. on 17 Sept. 1973 & on 17 Aug. 1974, she m. John Sturdefant, Moses Lake, b. 18 July 1951, Cashen, OK. Their children (eighth generation) are: 
   b. Jolene Nicole Sturdefant b. 29 July 1976, Moses Lake, Grant Co., WA

   a. Joshua Adam La Rosee b. 9 Apr. 1976, Moses Lake, Grant Co., WA
   b. Joseph La Rosee b. 22 July 1977, Moses Lake

v. Rita Jeanette Updegrave born 14 July 1935 and married Robert Allen Hewitt 27 December 1953 at the Chapel of the Hills, Brightwood, Clackamas County, Oregon—a beautiful mountain church later destroyed by fire. Robert was born 30 March 1933, Compton, Los Angeles County, California, son of Vance Hewitt and Bernice Aleta Locking and is the twin of Phyllis Hewitt, the first wife of Rita’s brother, Melvin. Rita graduated from Sandy High School, Clackamas County, Oregon. She worked in an office while Robert attended Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon. She has an interesting cactus collection and states she “manages to cover myself with a jungle of plants” which she enjoys. At the present time (1983), she devotes considerable time to the welfare of her mother and mother-in-law. The children (seventh generation) of Rita Updegrave and Robert Hewitt are:

1. Todd Randal Hewitt b. 15 Aug. 1959, Torrance, CA who graduated from Rice University, Houston, Harris Co., TX in Chemical Engineering.
Lula Parthenia Deshazer was the second child of James Grant Deshazer and Myrtle May Douglas. She was born 12 October 1897 on her parents' dairy farm, Firwood, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was married 1 July 1918, Oregon City Courthouse, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, to William (Bill) Updegrave. Bill was the second son of Aaron Updegrave and Susan Phillips and the brother of Charles Updegrave who married Lula's sister Viola. He was born 28 December 1894, Klingerstown, Schuylkill County, Pennsylvania, and died 11 December 1982 in the Mercy Hospital, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon. Since 1943 they lived on Wild River Drive, Roseburg, which is located on the south bank of the Umpqua River about one mile from Glide, Douglas County, Oregon.

Lula graduated from Firwood Grade School and attended one year at Sandy High School when it was first organized and located on the second floor of the Sandy Grade School, about four miles from her home. Lula and her sister, Viola, drove to school in a buggy drawn by Bird, a gentle buggy horse. The following poem “Our Fifty Years” written by her brother, Grant, for Lula and Bill's fiftieth wedding anniversary 1 July 1968 gives a personalized account of their courtship years.
OUR FIFTY YEARS

When I first saw you, Lula, my heart skipped as never before. You were a beautiful big blue-eyed blond, five foot four. Yes, Bill, really I saw you but did not want you to know, It is not good that a girl too soon put on a show.

We had good times at our dances but hard to see others than you. Yes, Bill, then you came calling and had dinner with us too. I liked your family as we all talked and played games together, But it was nice when we were alone—think I liked that better.

Remember, it was not easy in those days to get around. To see you I had to hike cross country over rough ground. Once in awhile Papa would give us the horse and buggy. It made us feel nice and mature, besides it was snuggy.

One day Charles came along after a logging accident, To see Viola for the first time, they both were intent, And because he limped, all the kids called him Viola’s toad. From then on he tagged along and often hiked on the road.

One June day, Grant was in the cherry tree tossing down fruit, Florence came running out to tell the kids something real cute, “Bill kissed Lula, Bill kissed Lula,” all the kids ran to them, Red-faced Lula pleased smirking Bill for she did not slap him.

I had a chance to work at the creamery, so left home. I was the buttermaker’s handy man and lived alone. To see you, the four miles from Sandy was a good long hike, So to make it easier, I bought a brand new red bike.

The bike made travel easier and was my pride and joy. I let anyone ride it but it was only for a boy. It was thought Paul and Grant would wear the new bicycle out, They finally left it alone when they found it about.

Then after a few terms of high school, work came to my thought. Got a job at the Malar’s keeping house while Nina taught. Time did fly and what should be but Bill to go to Camp Lewis. This made us hurry our marriage, as a fact it flew us.

We loaded the Ford with our parents on the wedding day, And took our vows and from that time were one always to stay. After the wedding, sightseeing we did go, but one hitch While Bill was not giving attention, he drove in the ditch.

Looking back over the time, we both have had a lot to share: Our work, our living, our children, their children, not much care. So fifty years of time have gone by that we were together, And for our fifty years, could not think of anything better.

(Written for Lula and Bill Updegrave especially for their Fiftieth Wedding Anniversary, July 1, 1968, by Grant DeShazer.)

Lula has a sweet and loving disposition and like her mother, she, too, enjoyed working in the flower and vegetable garden. She never neglects her home which is always attractive and is a good mother to her five children. Her home and family always took first place in her life followed closely by her participation in the Seventh Day Adventist Church activities. She joined
the church in 1934, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, where they lived the first eighteen years of their marriage.

Bill Updegrave was a friendly man, always striving to better the welfare of their family. He was a hard-worker in every task he undertook. He was inducted 23 July 1918 into the Army infantry during World War I and stationed at Camp Lewis, Washington. It was discovered he had a heart murmur so he was given an honorable medical discharge on 21 November 1918. After holding various jobs in Sandy, the lure of the “woods” interested him and he gradually succumbed. In 1937, the family moved to Fort Klamath, Klamath County, Oregon, about fifty miles from the California border, where he operated his own log trucking business until 1943 when they moved to their present home near Glide, Douglas County, Oregon. In 1945, Bill purchased a mill at Glide for himself, his son, Aaron (Bud), and two son-in-laws, William Dietrich and Robert (Bob) Gregg which they operated as Updegrave and Sons, with the oldest daughter, Lorena, as bookkeeper. In 1950, the business was divided as follows: William Dietrich took over the logging operation and formed Dietrich Logging Co., with his wife, Lorena, as office manager and bookkeeper until 1968. Aaron J. Updegrave took over the Shop where all the maintenance work was handled, and William Updegrave retained ownership.

All the following children (sixth generation) of Lula Deshazer and William Updegrave were born at Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon:

i. Lorena May Updegrave b. 12 Mar. 1919 & m. 30 May 1941, Medford, Jackson Co., Oreg. William Dietrich. (more later)

ii. Aaron James Updegrave b. 1 Jan. 1921 & m. 2 Feb. 1950, Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oreg., Maymie Irene Osborne. (more later)

iii. Dorothy Eunice Updegrave b. 4 July 1922 & m/1 27 July 1940, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Robert Gregg. (more later)


v. William Robert Updegrave b. 15 Sept. 1931 & m. 6 Sept. 1953, Colfax, Whitman Co. WA, Shirley Ann Rudy. (more later)

i. Lorena May Updegrave born 12 March 1919 and married 30 May 1941, Medford, Jackson County, Oregon, William Dietrich, son of Emil Dietrich and Barbara Johannah Leu. William was born 13 July 1912, Calistoga, Napa County, California. Lorena graduated from Sandy Union High School, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and attended Walla Walla College, College Place, Walla Walla County, Washington, for three years, majoring in Home Economics. After her marriage, they lived at Fort Klamath, Klamath County, Oregon, where her husband, Bill, was working for Lorena’s father. In December, 1943, they moved to the Glide District, Douglas County, Oregon, where he became one of the four partners in Updegrave and Sons until it was dissolved in 1950 and he founded Dietrich Logging Company, which he is still operating as an enlarged company in 1983 with the assistance of his oldest son, Douglas. Lorena has belonged to
the Seventh Day Adventist Church since 1934 and her husband, Bill, since 1936. Lorena worked with the youth's Pathfinder Club for twenty-nine years. She was the girls' deputy director for four years and the girls' counselor for many years. Her husband, Bill, has been a deacon in the church for many years. They are members of the Glide Church. The children (seventh generation) of Lorena UPDEGRAVE and William DIETRICH are:

1. Douglas Grant DIETRICH born 11 September 1942, Fort Klamath, Klamath County, Oregon. On 22 August 1966, Loma Linda, San Bernardino County, California, he married Carol Ann MITTLIEDER, daughter of Jacob (Jake) MITTLIEDER and Mildred Evelyn HAMMOR. Carol was born 19 November 1945, Boise, Boise County, Idaho. Douglas attended Walla Walla College, College Place, Washington, and taught industrial education and mathematics at Columbia Academy, Battle Ground, Clark County, Washington, for approximately thirteen years. He got his master's degree in education at Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon in 1974. In 1979, he returned to the Glide District to help his father in their logging company. Douglas DIETRICH and Carol Ann MITTLIEDER have two sons (eighth generation) both born Vancouver, Clark County, Washington:
   a. Douglas Grant DIETRICH II b. 17 June 1969
   b. Burton Mitchell (Mitt) DIETRICH b. 9 September 1971

2. Eugene Burton DIETRICH born 5 October 1945, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon. He was killed in an automobile accident on 21 September 1967, Douglas County, Oregon, while on his way to Walla Walla College and was buried in the Roseburg Memorial Gardens, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon.

3. Richard Loren DIETRICH born 16 May 1950, Roseburg, Oregon, and married 10 August 1982, Jamestown, Stutsman County, North Dakota, Marlene Mary DASSENKO, daughter of William and Marjorie DASSENKO. After graduation in 1973 from Pacific Union College, Angwin, Napa County, California, with a biology major, Richard followed a teaching career. He taught in the Seventh Day Adventist Academy in Ethiopia during the school year 1975-1976. He furthered his education by receiving his master's degree in public health in 1977, his master's in nutrition in June 1980, his doctorate degree in nutrition in May 1982, and followed this by doing medical research at the University of California at Davis. His wife, Marlene, is teaching in the Nutrition Department at Pacific Union College, Angwin, California.

4. Bruce Neal DIETRICH born 6 July 1956, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon. On 15 August 1982, Coldwater, Hillsdale County, Michigan, he married Dolly Cathleen CUTCHALL, daughter of Lester RUDY and Barbara HILL. Bruce graduated from the Pacific Union College, Angwin, Napa County, California in June 1980 with a degree in business and accounting, and then received his master's degree in business administration from Andrews University, Berrien Springs,
Berrien County, Michigan. In 1982 he was serving as an intern to become a certified public accountant.

ii. Aaron James (Bud) Updegrafe was born 1 January 1921. On 2 February 1950, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, he married Maymie Irene Osborne, daughter of William Osborne and Elva Daniel. Maymie was born 23 June 1929, Winona, near Grangeville, Lewis County, Idaho. Bud moved with his family from Fort Klamath, Klamath County, Oregon to Glide, Douglas County in 1943 where he has been mainly engaged in the logging industry, developing ranches, subdividing property and building houses. They have a beautiful two-story home on the north bank of the Umpqua River. Aaron Updegrafe and Maymie Osborne have two daughters (seventh generation) both born in Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon:


2. Darla Denise Updegrafe b. 1 May 1961, and attended Pacific Union College, Angwin, Napa Co., CA for two years. She transferred to Walla Walla College, WA and majored in nursing. In 1983, she was living in the Glide District, Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oregon helping her father with his business enterprises.

iii. Dorothy Eunice Updegrafe was born 4 July 1922. On 27 July 1940, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, she married Robert Gregg, son of Pearl Gregg and Anna Sype. She had met Robert at the Seventh Day Adventist Church, Sandy, Oregon. He was born 5 May 1918. After almost twenty-six years of marriage, they were divorced on 23 May 1966, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, where he was self-employed in the logging business. On 23 May 1972, Dorothy married a second time at Roseburg, Oregon, John L. Sossaman who died of a heart attack at their home on 31 May 1973. Dorothy's third marriage on 30 June 1976, Long Beach, Pacific County, Washington, to O.L. (Mick) Hunnicutt ended 23 August 1978 when he died from cancer at Roseburg, Oregon. Dorothy has worked in the office of the local hospital and for doctors. She is now living at Glide, near her mother and other family members. The children (seventh generation) by her first marriage are:

1. Phyllis Gregg b. 22 Dec. 1940. On 27 May 1963, she m. Robert Coleman and they were divorced. In 1967, she m. Harvey Wieble and they were divorced in 1970. Her third m. was in June 1972 to Jack Lee who owns the Chinese Gardens Restaurant in Pasco, Franklin Co., WA. The children (seventh generation) of Phyllis Gregg are:

2. James Leroy Gregg b. 2 July 1943, Klamath Falls, Klamath Co., Oreg. & m. 21 June 1970, Ellen Doreen Hill, daughter of Ira Hill and Lenora Mott. She was b. 31 July 1941. James graduated from Walla Walla College, WA in
1966 with a Bachelor of Science degree in biology, received his Master of Arts degree in 1969, and became a registered respiratory therapist in 1970. He is employed by the Rogue Valley Memorial Hospital, Medford, Jackson Co., Oreg. The children (eighth generation) of James Gregg and Ellen Hill are:

c. Marla Sue Gregg b. 30 Dec. 1975, Medford, Jackson Co., Oreg

3. Carol Anne Gregg b. 27 Dec. 1946, Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oreg. & m. 28 June 1970, Roseburg, Theodore Jack Beltz, b. 9 Feb. 1945, son of Mr. and Mrs. Theodore Beltz. In 1978, they were living in Kansas City, Clay Co., MO. where Jack was studying medicine and working as a laboratory technician at the University of Medical Health Sciences. They were divorced in November 1981. The children (seventh generation) of Carol Anne Gregg and Theodore Beltz are:

b. Timothy Beltz b. 15 Nov. 1977, also in Kansas City.

4. Susan Luanna Gregg born 25 Apr. 1952, Sedia, Humboldt Co., CA & m. 8 Aug. 1971, Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oreg., Jack Keith Condon, b. 12 July 1950, Renton, King Co., WA, son of John K. Condon and Eloise J. Moran. They were living at Glide, Douglas Co., Oreg. where Jack is working for Susan’s Uncle William Dietrich in the logging business and Susan is taking nurses training. The children (seventh generation) of Susan Gregg and Jack Condon are:

a. John Todd Condon b. 25 July 1973, Frederick, Frederick Co., MD

iv. Eleanor Loretta Updegrave was born 31 October 1927. She had a fatal accident 24 February 1981 on the muddy highway between Sutherlin and Glide, Douglas County, Oregon, when her car skidded over a 175-foot bank when driving home from the Sutherlin High School where she was teaching. She married William (Bill) Verl Clements, son of William F. Clements and Maude L. William, on 2 September 1945, Wenatchee, Chelan County, Washington. He was born 26 March 1918, Betavia, Iowa. Pastor William V. Clement, who was the Sabbath School Secretary of the Oregon Conference of the Seventh Day Adventist Churches, accepted a June 1970 call by the General Conference to be Sabbath School Secretary for the Far Eastern Division, Singapore. This division covered Japan, Indonesia, Philippines, Vietnam, Thailand, Korea, Malaysia, Taiwan and Micronesia with headquarters in Singapore which had a compound area for the missionaries and their families. His work entailed traveling throughout the union missions conducting rallies and training institutes to extend the gospel message of their faith. Eleanor served as Bill’s secretary at the division office and later was full-time secretary in the office. There were over 3,500 sabbath schools in the Far Eastern Division.

A brief sketch of travels Bill made in 1972 was: In January, he visited
Korea and then the Philippines to conduct training sessions; in March, he went to Japan, then Taiwan and Hong Kong; he went to the Philippines again in April; in June he went to Borneo on evangelistic work and helped construct a “lamb shelter” similar to the 100 shelters used for meetings throughout the Division; they had a month vacation in Malaya in July; he went to Indonesia in August visiting islands of Bali, Timor, Ambon, and Biak and then into the interior of Western New Guinea, which was very primitive; in October, he visited Thailand and Laos; and in November, the annual Division Conference was held in Singapore.

They returned to the United States in 1973 via India, Israel, Cyprus, Egypt, Greece, Italy, Switzerland, France, Holland and England for their furlough. Eleanor and daughter Tricia (Patricia) returned to Singapore August 28 for Tricia to start her schooling. The other daughter, Linda, remained to attend the school of nursing at Walla Walla College, College Place, Walla Walla County, Washington. Bill remained in the United States to attend a special World Advisory Council and Annual General Conference Fall meeting in Washington, D.C.

During their 1974 stay in Singapore, prices “skyrocketed” making it hard to live within the Conference budget. In 1975, the Clement family returned from the Far East and William Clements was appointed Lay Activities Director in the Washington Conference with headquarters at Seattle, King County. Eleanor taught at the Cypress Adventist School.

In 1978 (after twenty-one years in departmental work) Bill requested a pastorate and Eleanor and William Clements returned to Oregon where he became the pastor of the Sutherlin and Yoncalla Churches in Douglas County, and then in Glide, Oregon. Eleanor continued with her teaching, this time in the Sutherlin High School. They built a home on the north bank of the Umpqua River near where all the children of Lula and William Updegrave lived with the exception of the youngest son, William Robert Updegrave.


The two daughters of Eleanor Updegrave and William V. Clements had the unusual experience of living in a foreign country for most of five years and attended the Far Eastern Academy located in the missionary compound in Singapore. They had the opportunity to participate in missionary work with foreign people and to travel in various parts of the world which they otherwise might not have traveled. Their daughters (seventh generation) are:

1. Linda Sue Clements born 19 April 1954, Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington. On 16 March 1980, Tualatin Plains Presbyterian Church, Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, she married Michael Merle Graham, son of Mr. and Mrs. Merle W. Graham. Linda was a student missionary on the Island of Borneo the summer of 1971, and in 1972, a member of the Way Singers for the Seventh Day Adventists group in the Far Eastern Division, traveling over 5000 miles in
Malaysia and Thailand presenting concerts and giving testimonies to church groups, schools, army camps and similar groups. She graduated from the Far Eastern Academy on 26 May 1973 and traveled with other members of the family back to the United States via Europe. When her mother and sister returned to Singapore, she remained in Washington to attend Walla Walla College, College Place, Walla Walla County. After spending the summer of 1974 with her family in Singapore, she returned to college with two other girls through Moscow, Copenhagen, London, and New York. She graduated in June 1978 with a bachelor of science degree in nursing and worked as a community health nurse for Washington County, Oregon, at Hillsboro. In September 1979, she became a graduate assistant in the Psychology Department of Walla Walla College and would have received her masters degree the end of 1980 but left school to get married. The children (eighth generation) of Linda Sue Clements and Michael Graham are: Nicholas Graham and Christine Graham.

2. Patricia (Tricia) Louise Clements was born 3 December 1957, Prosser, Yakima County, Washington. On 10 September 1978, she married Zane Massaro, a correctional officer at the Walla Walla State Penitentiary. They live in College Place, Washington. Tricia, also, benefited from her five years in Singapore, but being three years younger than her sister, she did not have the same opportunities to travel but did participate in the church activities. After the family returned to Washington, Tricia took training at the Crown Institute of Hair Styling, Everett, Snohomish County, Washington. In 1979, she worked as a barber-stylist at Bob’s Style Shop, College Place, Walla Walla County, Washington.

v. William Robert Updegrave was born 15 September 1931 and married on 6 September 1953, Colfax, Whitman County, Washington, Shirley Ann Rudy, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Rudy. Shirley was born 3 January 1934. William (Bill), also, attended Walla Walla College, College Place, Walla Walla County, Washington, majoring in music and ministry. After graduation, he taught music for several years at Thunderbird Academy near Phoenix, Arizona, then transferred to Bellflower, California. On 3 March 1963, he was called as pastor for the Cottage Grove Seventh Day Adventist Church and the Deerhorn Church located on the MacKenzie River in Lane County, Oregon. Later, Bill attended Pacific University, Forest Grove, Washington County, Oregon to become an Optometrist. After graduation, he opened offices in the towns of Aloha and Tigard, Washington County, Oregon. Bill built their home in Aloha and built and installed a pipe organ of unusual and beautiful quality which Shirley enjoys and uses for giving organ lessons. William Updegrave and Shirley Rudy have a daughter (seventh generation):

1. Cheryl Lynn Updegrave b. 7 Sept. 1957, Bellflower, Los Angeles Co., CA
Grant Arthur Deshazer was the fourth child and only son of James Grant Deshazer and Myrtle May Douglass. He was born 4 December 1901 on his parents’ dairy farm, Firwood, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 25 October 1929, in the First Christian Church Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, he married Velma Naomi Morton born 12 October 1906, Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon. His two sisters, Alta and Florence Deshazer were their attendants. Velma’s parents were Harry Morton born 4 October 1874, Kansas, and migrated West by train to San Francisco in 1885, and her mother was Esther Carlson b. Wexio, Sweden, 3 March 1885 who migrated with her family to the United States in 1891.

Grant received his early schooling in Clackamas County, beginning in September 1908 when he walked one mile to Firwood School with his older sisters. It was a one-room schoolhouse situated on a fenced, one-acre site surrounded by trees where the children played during recess. The building was heated by a small wrought iron heater. Drinking water was carried by the older children in a bucket from a spring in “the woods” and the children hung their drinking cups, which they supplied, on long nails driven into a 2x4 railing in the cloak room where they also hung their coats and hats and kept their rubbers. He was one of a class of eight who graduated in June 1918. In September, he drove a one-horse buggy four miles over a plank road with his two sisters to Sandy High School where he graduated in June 1922. He remained on his father’s farm, working on shares until 31 January 1925 when he left home to make his “fortune” and found the going tough. After two months as a salesman for the Fidelity Building and Loan Association,
Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and working a month for $60 and board on a dairy farm in Tillamook County, Oregon, he returned home and contracted to slash second-growth firs for his father, clearing $125 in two months. He, then, worked for $100 through haying and for $4.60 a day on the county road, thus managing to save $200 to enter Oregon Agricultural College (now Oregon State University) the fall of 1925.

After two terms, he ran out of money; so quit college and worked in the Corvallis area and Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon for 40¢ an hour until he got work as a patrolman for the U.S. Forest Service, Zigzag, Clackamas County, Oregon, on Salmon River for $100 a month. He returned to college in the fall of 1926 and graduated in June 1930 with a B.S. Degree in Mechanical Engineering. During the summer, he returned to work for the Forest Service at Zigzag where he was trail foreman with salary ranging from $105 to $115 a month plus subsistence. His duties included spotting and building trails around Salmon River, Salmon Butte, Hambone Butte, Still Creek and Devil's Peak.

On 14 August 1930, he was appointed as junior mechanical engineer at the Navy yard, Washington, D.C. at a starting salary of $2000 a year. He worked in the design and research section of the Experimental Model Basin from 1935 to 1939 when he was promoted to associate mechanical engineer, and continued up the ladder of success by being promoted to mechanical engineer in 1941, pressure engineer in 1945, head engineer in 1945, and chief mechanical engineer in 1947 (from the 1950 edition of "Who’s Who in the South and Southwest" by A.N. Marquis Co., second edition).

In 1952, Grant Deshazer was transferred to the Fort Dietrich Biological Laboratory, U.S. Army, as chief of the Munition Division until he retired in June 1963.

When the compiler’s family visited with the Grant Deshazer family in 1948, they were intrigued by the David Taylor Model Basin where he worked. His sister’s description of the basin was “it looked like a dachshund quonset hut from the outside as it was silver-colored and rounded like a wide quonset hut with a large square building at each end.” It covered an acre of ground, and was over 3000 feet long inside making it necessary to ride bicycles when working as it took too long to walk the distance. The water varied in depth from about five feet to twenty-two feet. Grant was in the process of designing another carriage to run on tracks on both sides of the basin which was a canal of water within the building. Various models of ships, torpedoes, and other underwater mechanisms were attached to the carriage to go up and down the canal determining pressure, water flow, and other characteristics important to know during construction.

Among professional organizations, Grant Deshazer was a member of American Society of Mechanical Engineers, American Welding Society, and Izaak Walton League of America. He was the author of “An Arc Welded High Speed Model-Towing Carriage” which was the prize paper prepared for James F. Lincoln Welding Foundation in 1947.

Following in his father’s footsteps, he was president of the Clara Barton
School Association (P.T.A.), member of the Executive Committee for the Clara Barton School's Board of Trustees three years as well as being a member of the National Geographic Society, active in the Boy Scouts of America serving four years as cubmaster, and served as chairman of the Recreation, Welfare and Education Committee of the Fairway Hills, Maryland, Citizens Association for three years and member of the Executive Committee for two years. His talents resulted in holding a patent on strain extensometer, which determined pressure control in decompression chambers for those suffering the bends when diving.

While in the Washington, D.C. area, the DeShazers lived not only at Fairway Hills but, also, Fredrick, Maryland. When he retired, they took a 17,000-mile trip on the Trans-Canada Highway starting from the mouth of the St. Lawrence River, through the Maritime Provinces, to Vancouver, B.C., down the Pacific Coast to Mexico and returned to Washington, D.C. along the southern route.

In 1964, they retired to the Harry and Esther Morton 1909 homestead living in the house originally built by the Mortons and where Velma, at the age of two years, moved with her parents by covered wagon from Beaverton, Washington County, Oregon, to Zigzag. The log house, furnished with much of the original furniture, and located in the shadow of Zigzag Peak which is covered with natural growth and is near Mt Hood, is now used as a guest house.

Grant and Velma Deshazer live in a modern six-room home with two fireplaces, electric ceiling heat, and space for storage of food, wood, and the car. A stream runs through the landscaped grounds which is often visited by deer and other animals. The DeShazers have become accustomed to "weathering the snow storms and flooding of nearby Sandy River" which occurs ever so often, marooning them for a few days. The beauty of the 185-acre, park-like homestead, more than makes up the inconveniences caused by the weather.

Velma attended the Welches Grade School, "a little red schoolhouse" near the site where the Hoodland Shopping Center now stands on U.S. Highway 26. In the wintertime, she rode their horse, Dan, the two and a half miles to school, but with the coming of spring, her father needed the horse for what farming could be done. Mr. Morton sold milk, vegetables and eggs, and made and sold shakes using a stove-heated shed in the winter for his workshop. He, also, sold firewood and mohair wool from sheep. Velma's mother was an artist and added to the family income by the sale of her beautiful scenic paintings.

Velma attended Washington High School, Portland, Oregon, for her freshman year, but boarded with a family near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, where she attended and graduated from Sandy High School. It was during this time Velma and Grant met. Velma went to Oregon State College, graduating in 1929 with a bachelor of science degree in home economics. During summer vacation, she worked as a dispatcher and secretary at the Zigzag Ranger Station. After graduation, she taught at Bethel High School, not far from Corvallis, for a year, during this time, Grant and Velma were
married. They left Oregon in August 1930 for his work in Washington, D.C. Velma did substitute teaching and served as librarian at Cabin John Grade School before their children were born.

Presently, Grant and Velma are members of the Sandy Community Presbyterian Church of which Grant was elder for two years as well as being an elder in their Presbyterian Church at Fredrick, Maryland. Grant was president of the Sandy Pioneer Association for eight years, and he and Velma were crowned king and queen of the association on 29 July 1980—the third generation to have that honor. They both were members of the Mountain Grange, Welches, Oregon, since 1965 where Grant was master for eight years. About 1974-75, the Mountain Grange merged with the Sandy Grange of which they are now members. Other activities include being on the Executive Committee of Clackamas County Pomona Grange three years, a delegate to the State Grange since 1966, and served on the Clackamas County Advisory Committee for Planning for two years, as well as being a member of the Citizen Advisory Committee for Mt. Hood Input Planning. He has done research and written articles on Oregon historical events and was a member of the 1973 Sandy Centennial Committee. Grant is a member of the Oregon Historical Society. They are both members of the steering committee of the Hoodland Senior Center, and Velma is a member of the Hoodland Women’s Club.

This couple can well be proud of their two sons (sixth generation) who have both received their doctorate degrees in their chosen fields and are engaged in responsible positions.

i. Larry Grant DESHAZER b. 3 Nov. 1934, Washington, D.C. & m. 2 July 1960 Lanham, Prince Georges Co., MD Evelyn Estelle WADLEIGH & again 10 Mar. 1973, Los Angeles, CA to Melissa Gay CROSS.


i. The oldest son, Larry Grant DESHAZER, was born 3 November 1934, Washington, D.C. On 2 July 1960, Lanham, Prince Georges County, Maryland, he married Evelyn Estelle WADLEIGH, born 9 October 1937, Fayetteville, Washington County, Arkansas, daughter of Cecil Herbert WADLEIGH and Clarice Lucille BEAN. They were divorced in November 1972, Los Angeles, Los Angeles County, California. His second marriage was 10 March 1973, at Immanuel Presbyterian Church, Los Angeles, to Melissa Gay CROSS born 11 March 1951, New Braunsfels, Comal County, Texas, the daughter of Rex Dever CROSS and Genevieve Louise HINMAN.

Larry DESHAZER received his elementary education in the District of Columbia area, and in 1952, graduated from Bethesda-Chevy Chase High School, Bethesda, Montgomery County, Maryland. He received his Bachelor of Science degree in physics from the University of Maryland, College Park, Prince County, Maryland, on 9 June 1956. He is a member of Phi Kappa Phi, Phi Eta Sigma and Sigma Pi Sigma honorary fraternities,
and a member of Sigma Pi social fraternity, being its president in his senior year. Larry then pursued a graduate education in physics from 1956-1963 at John Hopkins University, Baltimore, Maryland, where he had worked part time as associate engineer in the Applied Physics Laboratory and, also, for Ralph M. Parsons Company.

While at John Hopkins, he held a Gilman Fellowship and participated in the renowned research program on rare-earth spectroscopy directed by Professor Gerhard Dieke. His physics doctor of philosophy dissertation was concerned with the optical physics of solids, and he received his doctorate degree on 11 June 1963 from John Hopkins University. He is a member of Gamma Alpha graduate social fraternity and Sigma Xi honorary fraternity.

During graduate school, Larry was employed at different times as associate engineer and consultant by Applied Physics Laboratory, Martin-Baltimore, Westinghouse Corporation, and Aircraft Armaments Inc. working on microwave electronics, ultra-violet and infrared optical systems, and lasers. After graduation, Larry accepted permanent employment at Hughes Aircraft Company. From 1963 to 1966, he was a member of the technical staff, Laser Department, at Culver City, Los Angeles County, California, engaged in basic research on solid state lasers. In September 1966, he joined the faculty of the departments of Electrical Engineering, Physics and Material Science at the University of Southern California, Los Angeles, California, as assistant professor. In 1970, he was promoted to the rank of associate professor with tenure. In addition to his teaching duties, Larry, under contract to the U.S. government, conducted experimental research on the optical properties of solids using lasers. He was author of over seventy technical articles and was doctoral dissertation chairman for twenty PhDs.

In 1973, while still maintaining his faculty position, Larry was appointed the first director of the Center for Laser Studies at the University of Southern California which was an applied research organization within the university, serving as an interface between university and industry. In 1974, he received a North Atlantic Treaty Organization/National Science Foundation (NATO/NSF) travel grant to study in Corsica, France, for the month of August. In addition, he was active as a private consultant in optics for Union Carbide Corporation, Aerospace Corporation, Sandia Laboratories, TRW Inc., and Hughes Research Labs.

Among his membership of many professional societies are American Physical Society, Optical Society of America, and the Royal Institute of Great Britain to which he was elected in 1975. Larry participated in the organization of many laser and optics conferences and was chairman of the Infrared Fiber Conference in 1980-81. During 1975-76, he was on a fifteen-month leave of absence from the University of California and was a liaison scientist for the U.S. Office of Naval Research in London, England, living at 30 Hyde Park Gardens, across from Hyde Park. While in London, he and his family travelled extensively in Europe on official scientific visits and holidays, making speeches in England, France, West Germany, Italy,
Northern Ireland and Hungary, and vacationing in Greece, Isle of Man, Scotland and Holland. Larry's wife, Melissa, remained in Los Angeles until after the birth of their son, Alexander, in July 1975. Larry returned to Los Angeles in September and the entire family travelled to London on 24 September 1975. They returned to the U.S.A. on 1 September 1976.

On 1 December 1978, Larry resigned from his position at the University of Southern California to become senior staff physicist at Hughes Research Laboratories, Malibu, Los Angeles County, California. In 1980, he was promoted to head of Laser Optical Materials section which is responsible for solid state laser technology and production of high quality laser optical materials which entails extensive travel around the United States on conference and marketing trips. In October, 1980, he visited the Soviet Union under U.S. government auspices to view their solid state laser research. About the first of 1982, he was elected fellow of the Optical Society of America which was founded in 1916 to increase and share the knowledge of optics in all its branches.

Larry Deshazer met his wife, Melissa, when she was a student at the University of Southern California (U.S.C.). She graduated in January 1974 with a bachelor of fine arts degree and was awarded a teaching assistantship to the U.S.C. graduate school for two years. In March 1974, she was nominated for the Cole Porter Prize which allows only eight nominees per year in music, drama, and fine arts. After the birth of Alexander, Melissa has kept active in the arts by learning the folk art tole painting. The children (seventh generation) of Larry by his first marriage were living with their mother, Evelyn Wadleigh in Los Angeles County, California. There are three children by his second marriage.

1. Lynne Carol Deshazer born 25 March 1964, Los Angeles, California
2. Jason Grant Deshazer born 11 September 1967, Los Angeles
3. Alexander Grant Deshazer b. 29 July 1975, Newport Beach, Orange Co., CA & christened 10 Oct. 1976, at Sandy Presbyterian Church, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg (his grandparent's church)
4. Jeffrey Harrison Deshazer b. 16 Aug. 1977, Newport Beach, CA

ii. James Arthur Deshazer is the second son of Grant and Velma Deshazer. He was born 18 July 1938, Washington, D.C. while the family was living at Temple Hills, Montgomery County, Maryland. On 5 April 1969, James married Alice Marie Burton, Springfield, Windsor County, Vermont. The wedding was performed by the Rev. Rowland Conklin at the United Methodist Church. Their wedding trip was spent in the Pocono Mountains of Pennsylvania. Alice Marie Burton is the daughter of Francis Wesley Burton and Gladys May Perkins. She was born 31 July 1943, Springfield, Vermont. James graduated from Frederick High School, Frederick County, Maryland, on 7 June 1956. In 1960, he received his bachelor of science degree in agriculture at the University of Maryland, College Park, Maryland, and in 1961, he got his bachelor of science degree
in mechanical engineering.

The summers of 1960 and 1961 were spent as assistant project leader in the University of Maryland's Agricultural Engineering department. His activities while attending the University included being secretary of Alpha Gamma Rho, a professional-social fraternity; a member of Alpha Zeta, a professional honorary agricultural fraternity; publicity chairman for the American Society of Agricultural Engineers; a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers; and secretary of the Honorary Band Kappa Kappa Psi Fraternity as he was a member of the marching, concert and ROTC bands of the university.

James DESHAZER received his masters degree in agricultural engineering from Rutgers State University, New Brunswick, Middlesex County, New Jersey, and his doctorate degree at North Carolina State University, majoring in biological and agricultural engineering and minoring in mathematics. He was elected to membership of Sigma Xi, a scientific honorary; Gamma Sigma Delta, an agricultural honorary; and Phi Kappa Phi, a national scholastic honorary. In 1967, James was involved in teaching and research activities in livestock environment in the Agricultural Engineering department of the University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska. Among his achievements were developing design criteria for livestock housing including ventilation and solar heating systems, heat loss determination, and heating and cooling needs. James DESHAZER's achievements in his profession have been many. The following is not necessarily all-inclusive:

1974 - Director of the International Livestock Environment Symposium for the American Society of Agricultural Engineers.

1975 - Not only did he receive the Young Professional Engineer of the Year award for the State of Nebraska, but he received the Outstanding Young Agricultural Engineer award for the Mid-Central Region of the Agricultural Society of Agricultural Engineers in recognition of his professional activities in livestock environmental engineering and his participation in activities of the Professional Engineers of Nebraska and of the Southeast Chapter of that organization. This included developing career guidance programs for elementary schools, work with mentally handicapped and in other capacities. He was, also, listed in Who's Who in the Midwest.

1978-79 - He took a twelve-month professional development leave being visiting professor at Cornell University, Ithaca, Tompkins County, New York, from July 1978 to January 1979, teaching plant and animal environmental control, and then went to the University of Alberta, Edmonton, Canada, until June 1979.

1979 - Received the 1979 National Metal Building Manufacturers Association award for "distinguished work in advancing the knowledge and science of farm buildings . . . especially for creative research in environmental systems."

1981 - Worked on a big project in Atlanta and Arkansas in connection with construction of an energy self-sufficient demonstration and research farm for which the Agricultural Engineering department of the University of Nebraska in Lincoln had received a $1.8 million grant "to set up and operate."

During his career, James has made over one hundred technical speaking engagements in various states and has written over forty technical papers
in connection with his profession. He has been a project leader, or co-leader, often major research projects resulting in receiving approximately one-half million dollars in grants and contracts. A paper in conjunction with N.C. Teter entitled “Solar Heating Feasible for Livestock Housing” led to the University of Nebraska’s prominence in the use of solar energy in livestock buildings. James made a two-week business trip to Scotland and England the first part of September 1981 to report at the International Agricultural Engineering Society in Aberdeen and to visit livestock production operations. In April 1982, he was the main speaker for the second International Livestock Environmental Symposium in the United States.

Alice BURTON received a bachelor of science degree in home economics in 1965 from the University of Vermont, Burlington, Chittenden County, Vermont, and a masters of science degree in home economics in 1970 from the University of Nebraska, Lincoln, Lancaster County, Nebraska. She has been active with education and rehabilitation programs for homemakers with physical limitations besides being a busy mother of two lively children, seeing the home runs smoothly, and involved in activities related to her husband’s profession.

James and Alice are members of the Westminster Presbyterian Church, Lincoln, Nebraska, where Alice is a teacher and James is a past deacon. They both have a relaxed, friendly and efficient attitude in their busy lifestyle which appeals to people. James is over six feet tall and has the DeShazer energetic characteristic which appears down through the different generations. The children (seventh generation) of James DESHAZER and Alice BURTON are:

1. Jean Marie DESHAZER b. 27 Nov. 1972, Omaha, Douglas Co., NE (adopted)
2. David James DESHAZER b. 31 July 1975, Lincoln, Lancaster Co., NE

---

Mildred Eunice DESHAZER was the fifth child and fourth daughter of James Grant DESHAZER and Myrtle May DOUGLASS. She was born 15 September 1903, Firwood District, four miles from Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, on her parents’ dairy farm. Mildred married at home on 27 November 1926 to Raymond Edward HANSON, born 3 February 1903, Bemidji, Itasca County, Minnesota, son of William HANSON and Lula WINTERSTEEN. He died 12 November 1974, Worland, Washakie County, Wyoming, and was buried in Riverview Memorial Gardens, Worland, Wyoming, where they were living.

As did all of James and Myrtle DESHAZER’s children, Mildred graduated from the Firwood Elementary School, and was one of the five children who graduated from Sandy Union High School located in the small town of Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. Following graduation, she
worked as a clerk and bookkeeper in Meinig’s General Store, Sandy, Oregon, where her parents did most of their shopping. Mildred met Ray at the Saturday-night community dances held in various homes and the courtship flourished. They made nineteen moves during their fifteen days less than forty-eight years of marriage. Just before their marriage, they purchased a home in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, into which they moved on their wedding day.

Ray Hanson was a self-educated man who started working in the Minnesota woods at the age of twelve and followed the logging operation all his life. In 1922, his family moved to Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, about three miles from Firwood. Mildred and Ray moved to Alder Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, on the Mt. Hood Highway US 26, in 1928 where they operated a recreational area consisting of cabins and picnic grounds, a gas pump and small restaurant featuring home-made pies which were popular with residents as well as vacationers. Ray purchased a logging truck and contracted with various logging operators. Since his trucking resulted in his being away from home so much, they sold out in 1936 and moved to locations in the state where he could get the best contracts. Their only child, a daughter, was born in 1930. They moved to Portland in September 1935 for six months where she started kindergarten. In February 1936, they moved back to Alder Creek, then made ten moves through various locations in northwestern Oregon, and one four-month trip to Little Fork, Minnesota, to haul pulp wood for his brother, Allen, before settling for a two-year period at Rockaway, Tillamook County, Oregon, in May 1941, and then to nearby Nehalem, Tillamook County, where they lived until 4 July 1954 when they moved to Wyoming.

Ray was considered as one of the best loggers on the Oregon Coast. While in Nehalem, their daughter, Arlene, finished high school and was married in 1948. Mildred and Ray had a beautiful home which was one of the attractions in the neighborhood as Mildred had inherited her love of flowers around the home from her mother. Wherever she lived, planting and
caring for flowers was one of the first things she did after “settling in,” and the yard was a joy to behold by those fortunate to be passing that way. This aptitude for growing beautiful flowers was borne out by her winning the 1947 Sweepstake Prize in Nehalem Bay Garden Club’s Centennial Flower Show. She won nine first prizes and seven second prizes out of 206 entries which were divided into groups with winners chosen from each group. The show was held in Tillamook County, Oregon.

When they arrived at Hyattville, Big Horn County, Wyoming, in 1954, it was 103 degrees in the shade and the hot wave continued for a week. They were ready to move back to cooler Oregon, but a good opportunity was in Wyoming where they formed a partnership with another man to operate a sawmill. In 1960, they bought out the partner and Mildred and Ray operated the sawmill until they sold in 1970 and retired. Mildred had started keeping records for their business operations when they moved to Alder Creek and continued until their retirement, taking on more and more responsibility in handling the business transactions while Ray handled the physical operations of trucking and the sawmill.

Their main respite from the confining work of their business came during hunting season when they would “head for the mountains to get” their elk, deer, and birds. They both enjoyed hunting and the game they got was an appetizing part of their food supply. They made two moves in Wyoming, going from Hyattville to Manderson, Washakie County, and then to Worland in the same county, where they built a home in 1971 to spend their retirement years. It was while Ray was helping his wife in the upkeep of their large yard filled with flowers, fruit trees, and unplanted places in which to relax, that he suffered a heart attack in 1974 and died immediately. They had previously subdivided their land; so Mildred had excellent neighbors for company and to help her when needed until she sold her home in 1979 and bought another home one block from her daughter and son-in-law in Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming, on the slopes of the Big Horn Mountain.

Mildred’s hobbies, in addition to gardening, were crocheting and other needle work done mainly in the winter, and baking. She and her husband were square dance instructors and leaders of the square dance club in Nehalem for five years and another five years after moving to Wyoming until Ray got arthritis in his legs and shoulders so badly they gave up dancing. After moving to Wyoming, they spent many weekends camping in the mountains and sometimes just a day, mostly hunting rocks. Mildred, also, suffers from arthritis.

Mildred Deshazer and Raymond Hanson’s only child (sixth generation) was:

1. Arlene Eunice Hanson born 26 February 1930, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married 23 May 1948 in the Nehalem Methodist Church, Nehalem, Tillamook County, Oregon, Gilbert Lester Walker born 16 May 1925, Nehalem, the son of Lester Walker and Lillian Ewan. Arlene had a horse of her own and is not only a good rider but both she and her husband had outfitters licenses and guided many out-of-state hunters during the hunting season after they moved to
Wyoming. Arlene was the only woman guide in the part of Wyoming where they lived. They purchased the Canyon Lodge-Motel and Cafe at Ten Sleep, Washakie County, Wyoming, on the North Fork of the Bighorn River after selling their sheep ranch which they operated for several years. Arlene WALKER’s smorgasbords, served on the weekends at the cafe, became very popular.

After selling the motel and cafe operation, they moved to Buffalo, Johnson County, Wyoming. Arlene works as a clerk in the Buffalo branch of Coast to Coast Stores. In her spare time, she enjoys handicraft work such as ceramics and tile painting, and making hooked rugs and silk flowers. Gilbert WALKER started working for his future father-in-law a couple of years before he and Arlene were married. When Mildred and Ray HANSON moved to Wyoming, Gilbert worked as their logging superintendent until the mill was sold. He then worked first as an engineer and equipment operator out of the Sheridan Office of the U.S. Forest Service, Wyoming, and in July 1973, he was transferred to Buffalo, Johnson County, where he was awarded a certificate of merit in January 1980 for high quality performance as a forestry technician for the Buffalo District of the Bighorn National Forest. His work in administering a trail maintenance contract during fiscal 1979 involved working closely with contractors and solving problems as they arose, thus accomplishing more than the anticipated sixty-five miles of trail. Arlene and Gilbert WALKER’s entire family enjoys hunting for deer, elk and many kinds of birds, and fishing in the mountain streams. Their sons are interested in sports. The children (seventh generation) are:

1. Larry Gilbert WALKER born 17 June 1949, Astoria, Clatsop Co., Oreg. & m. 14 Aug. 1976, Buffalo, Johnson Co., WY, Janice Elaine ODOM b. 12 Nov. 1953, Anchorage, Susitna Burrough, AK where she graduated from the West Anchorage High School in 1971. She is the daughter of William P. ODOM and Elizabeth DUDEK. Larry graduated in Industrial Management from the University of Wyoming, Laramie, Albany Co., WY. In the fall of 1980, he returned to the University and received his masters degree in industrial engineering. He is now working for General Dynamics, San Diego, CA. In Apr. 1970, Larry entered the Army and received his basic training at Ft. Lewis, WA before being stationed at Redstone Arsenal, AL, and then transferred to Germany where he achieved the rank of Army Specialist Five and was assigned as missile test equipment repairman in Headquarters Battery, 5th Battalion of the 77th Field Artillery. While in Germany, he was an honor student in a two-week seminar at Giessen. Larry WALKER and Elaine ODOM have one child (eighth generation),
   a. Amanda Gay WALKER b. 31 May 1980 Poway, San Diego Co., CA

2. Leland (Lee) Ray WALKER b. 18 Dec. 1959, Worland, Washakie Co., WY & m. 15 Dec. 1979, Buffalo, Johnson Co., WY Pamela FRENCH b. 22 Mar. 1954, Gillette, Campbell Co., WY, the daughter of Jake FRENCH and Vera STUART. They were div. in Nov. 1981. Lee then m. 7 Aug. 1982, Moorcraft, Crook Co., WY Theresa Caroline (Hindbaugh) WHITE, the daughter of Louis Edward HINDBAUGH, Sr. and Mary Louise SAPP. Theresa was b. 29 Aug. 1957, St. Louis, MO but later the family moved to Pleasant Hill, Pike Co., IL. Lee obtained his degree in mining at Casper,
Natrona Co., WY and is working for the Carter Mining Co., Gillette, Campbell Co., WY as a shovel operator. Theresa WHITE has two chn. by her first marriage:

a. Misty Marie WHITE b. 18 Jan. 1974, Pittsfield, Pike Co., IL
b. Tennille Rene' WHITE b. 22 Sept. 1976, Champaign-Urbana, Champaign Co., IL

3. Lynn Lester WALKER b. 10 Dec. 1960, Worland, Washakie Co., WY. Lynn was very good in track and wrestling while attending Buffalo High School. He studied drafting after graduation and worked as draftsman for the United Nuclear Mining Company, Casper, Natrona Co., WY. He was laid off during the recession and in 1983, he is continuing his education in drafting.

NO. 22 - FLORENCE ECHO DESHAZER
(No. 12 James Grant, No. 9 Robert, No. 2 William, No. 1 John)

Florence Echo DESHAZER was the eighth and youngest child of James Grant DESHAZER and Myrtle May DOUGLASS. She was born 10 August 1910 at the DeShazer family home, Firwood, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 12:30 p.m. 15 March 1977 in St. Vincent Hospital, Washington County, Oregon. At the time of her death she was residing at 151 N.E. 45th Avenue, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, which she refused to leave until her final days. She was buried on 18 March 1977 in the Gethsemane Cemetery, Portland, Oregon.

Florence DESHAZER was married twice. Her first marriage on 11 August 1932, Corvallis, Benton County, Oregon, to Frank Joseph BROST, son of Mary Theresa BROST who was born in Germany in 1868. Frank BROST was born 12 August 1906, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon and died 20 March 1941 in the St. Vincent Hospital, Portland, Oregon of uremic poisoning. He was buried in the Mt. Calvary Cemetery, Portland, Oregon, where his mother and two brothers were buried. Florence's second marriage was on 14 February 1942, Portland, Oregon to Donald Hugh ROBERTS born 7 September 1905, Pocatello, Bannock County, Idaho. He died 28 December 1965 of a heart attack at their Portland home and was buried in the Gethsemane Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oregon.

Florence was a graduate of Firwood Grade School and the Sandy Union High School. She was an outstanding guard on the Sandy High School's championship girls basketball team. While in high school, she won two gold medal awards in a statewide typing contest for the most words typed per minute and for the most accurate typing, the only time this had ever been done. She was offered a job as typing demonstrator for the Royal Typewriter Company which she turned down in favor of attending Oregon State College (now Oregon State University). While there, in her free time and during the summer, she worked for the head of the Agricultural Statistical Department of the Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station. She quit college after two years to work full time.

Shortly after Florence and Frank were married and they were residing in
Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, it was thought Florence had developed a stomach tumor and an operation was necessary. It was found she had tuberculosis of the stomach lining and the operation resulted in a cure although she almost lost her life at that time—her recovery was considered a miracle.

Frank Brost was a football lineman on the Oregon State College football team. He planned to be a football coach, but unfortunately he graduated in 1930 during the "depression years" and had to take what work he could find resulting in his being a longshoreman on the Portland docks. Frank was the secretary of the CIO Local No. 1-8, International Longshoremen’s and Warehousemen’s Union at the time of his death. He was a member of the Catholic church. Florence had, also, joined the Catholic church before their marriage.

Florence followed her training and worked continuously, on her own, doing secretarial work for various organizations and people on a contract basis. She continued with this work but expanded it in 1937 when she opened the Super Office Service on Tenth and Morrison Street, downtown Portland, Oregon. In addition to continuing her contract work, she sold office supplies and greeting cards. She closed her shop in 1971 and worked for the Buzza-Cardoza Card Company as a regional salesman. Her husband, Don Roberts, who had been a Greyhound bus driver and later the business manager for the union, had developed heart trouble and had to give up his job and curtail his activities. He helped Florence as much as he could in the work as traveling representative and other ways where possible. He spent a great deal of time on his train hobby which later proved to be a form of insurance as his faulty heart prevented him from getting life insurance. Upon Don’s death in 1965, his wife found a letter to her among his papers detailing what she could expect to get monetarily from his train and railroad hobby collection. It amounted to thousands of dollars and was beneficial for
Florence.

In 1975, Florence became field secretary and merchandiser for Gibson Card Company until her retirement in 1976. Even in retirement, she worked part time servicing card racks for Meier & Frank Co., Portland, Oregon, until her health prevented it in 1976. It was found she had myelofibrosis which was the marrow of her bones turning to fibre and unable to manufacture red corpuscles. There was no known cure, and she rapidly declined in health resulting in her death.

Florence had no children of her own but she was “a mother away from home” for her nieces and nephews while they attended school in locations close to Portland. They would spend a weekend or school vacation, when they could not return to their own home, with “Aunt Florence.” She was devoted to her church and attended regularly, often when she should have stayed home due to her health. She and her husband, Don, supplied transportation for elderly church members who had no cars of their own. Florence increased this activity after Don’s death and even “adopted” the third grade students at the All Saints Church School in many different ways. Being an efficient typist, she typed the weekly church program for many years as a contribution to her church. She did these volunteer activities without fanfare and family members and friends were unaware of her “helping hands” to others in her church until it came out during the memorial service held 16 March 1977 at the All Saints Catholic Church, Portland, Oregon, prior to the graveside service held 18 March.

Florence was known throughout her neighborhood for her beautiful flower garden in which she delighted working. She had no lawn. The entire lot was a flower garden which blossomed from early spring until late fall. She was as devoted to the interior of her home which she enjoyed redecorating frequently. She was always doing something. She said it helped her to forget the arthritic pain and other discomforts she had about which only her closest relatives knew. Her memory lingers on!

****

A GREAT DEAL OF INFORMATION on the descendants of John DESHAZER (No. 1) and Sarah (Sally) THORNTON was from jnunAerrt different descendants. There sometimes was a difference in statistics and supporting material. When documents were not available to support information given in this history, there are likely to be errors. The compiler would welcome additional information and correction of the material printed herein. Also, in many places, it was difficult to determine the counties of cities mentioned. Again, correction would be appreciated.

The following material on those with surname of DESHAZER is being included, hoping someone perusing this book can supply information connecting them with the descendants of John DESHAZER (No. 1). Specific important information desired is the names of "the seven other children" of Wm. Henri DESHAZER born 1752, France, and Wakema GEORGE, his Cherokee Indian wife, whose first son, Isaac Charles DESHAZER, was born in 1783.
UNCONNECTED DESHAZER SECTION

NO. 1 - WILLIAM HENRI DESHAZER  
(Born 1752, France)

As stated in the Foreword, the following information on William Henri Deshazer and his direct line descendants was sent to the compiler by Mrs. Lola (DeShazer) Carlson, Gig’s Harbor, Washington, now deceased, and has been augmented through research and contacts with other descendants of William Henri Deshazer. Mrs. Carlson said she had copied her material from an old Bible when she was twelve years old. The Bible was later destroyed by fire in 1926. In later correspondence, she said her father, William Henry Deshazer (called Joe), the son of the John Nathan Deshazer and Edna Jones, said he had second cousins living in Sandy, Oregon. Depending upon the method used in determining “cousinship,” her father could either be a second or third cousin to the father or the grandfather of the compiler as they both lived near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. Lola’s father, also, told a very similar story as the compiler’s father and descendants of the compiler’s great uncles were telling. The key to solving whether William Henri Deshazer, born in France in 1752, who came to America in the 1770s and fought in the revolutionary war, is the father of John Deshazer born 1786, North Carolina, and married Sally Thornton, is to find the names of his “seven other children” who were born in America after 1783.

According to Lola Carlson, William Henri Deshazer was born 19 February 1752 in France, “probably Empergne.” A resident of Paris said there is no Empergne in France but there is an Emlingen, which is very similar, in Alsace-Lorraine. She further stated “… the genealogical circle of Salsace, … answered that the parish registers of Emlingen from 1753 are kept in Colmar. Emlingen had the registers from 1793 to 1800 but they were … unreadable.” In 1778, William Henri married Wakema George, a Cherokee Indian, after he emigrated to America in the 1770s. When it was learned she was to have a child, William Henri took her to France as he did not want his first child to be born on foreign soil. William Henri fought in the Revolutionary War before returning to France; however, no records have been found regarding his military service. Neither is it known where he lived nor where he married. They returned to America when their first child was eight months old, and had “seven other children.” No further record has been found of William Henri or the names of his other children. Lola Carlson said they went to Oklahoma, but Oklahoma was known as the Indian Territory until 1890 when it was re-aligned and known as Oklahoma and Indian Territory. At that time, the first Territorial census was taken, according to the Oklahoma Historical Society.
It is worth noting, the Louisiana purchase included Oklahoma, which was on the southwest corner of the purchase. Congress divided the purchase by the Act of 26 March 1804 and on 4 June 1812, created the Territory of Missouri in which the present state of Arkansas was then known as Arkansas County of the Territory of Missouri. (Cherokee Pioneers by James Manford Carseloway, pg. 69.) Thus at this time in 1812, Arkansas, a County of Missouri, was a part of Missouri which was known as Territory of Missouri. Researchers of early history should bear this in mind. One may find many Arkansas people in old records listed as living or being born in Missouri, when actually it may have been Arkansas County, or later the state of Arkansas. Missouri Territory had a population of 20,000 in 1821. Of course, the northwest part of Arkansas was the Cherokee Nation West in 1812. Prior to this time, the western Cherokees had lived along the St. Francis River country in eastern Arkansas but west of the Mississippi River.

Perhaps, research in the above places might divulge information which would solve some of the questions as to where William Henri and Wakema (George) DESHAZER were married and where they lived. So far, the names of Wakema GEORGE or William Henri DESHAZER have not been found in the Cherokee records searched. Their only known son was Isaac Charles DESHAZER born in France in 1783.

No. 2 - ISAAC CHARLES DESHAZER
(No. 1 Wm Henri)

Isaac Charles DESHAZER was born in France in 1783. His parents returned to America with him when he was eight months old. In 1800, he married Marchuta/Marcheeta POICARE whose parents owned a plantation near White Castle, Donaldsville, Louisiana. Supposedly, they lived “on the Bayou Bel Fouche” but the archivist in the office of the Diocese of Baton Rouge said “Bayou Bel Fouche” was probably “Bayou Lafourche.” The Iberville Parish clerk at Plaquemine, the Assumption Parish Courthouse at Napoleonville, and the Ascension Parish Courthouse at Donaldsonville, all in Louisiana, were checked with no success in connection with the marriage of Isaac Charles and birth of his children. Through correspondence with MacArthur DESHAZER, it was learned his ancestor, Monroe, was purchased as a slave by the Poicare plantation in Louisiana. After the Civil War, when all slaves were freed, MacArthur’s first known ancestor took the surname DESHAZER as it was common for slaves to take their owner’s surname when they were freed. Monroe’s descendants are enumerated at the end of the composition on William Henri’s descendants. This information will be pursued later to determine if more leads are available on William Henri DESHAZER’s family.

The known children of Isaac Charles DESHAZER and Marchuta/Marcheeta POICARE were:
3. Jon Napoleon Deshaizer b. in the 1800s & m. Lavina Jackson
   Other names of Isaac Charles' known chn. are: Lavicey, Violet, and Francis Scott Deshaizer. No information has been found about them.

No. 3 - Jon Napoleon Deshaizer
(No. 2 Isaac Charles, No. 1 Wm. Henri)

Jon Napoleon Deshaizer was born in the 1800s and he married Lavina Jackson about 1823 or 1824. Jon was given the middle name of Napoleon as his mother, Marchuta/Marcheeta Poicare supposedly was descended from Napoleon Bonaparte, the ruler France. It is not known where the Jon Napoleon Deshaizer family lived. The known children, not necessarily in order of birth, were:
   Mary Ellen Deshaizer
   Maude Deshaizer
   James Deshaizer. Is this the James M. Deshaizer b. 1834, m. Heath Corley in 1858 & had a son, Allen Baker Columbus Deshaizer b. Mar. 1859, Washington Co., AL & other chn.? In the 1900 Rapides Parish, LA census, Columbus Deshaizer said his father was b. in AL, but Columbus' brother Manley said his father was b. in France. A Columbus Deshaizer's Civil War record dated 10 May 1865 stated he was 18 yrs. old & b. in MO, was a farmer, enlisted 27 Feb. 1865, Lawrence, KS & d. in a hospital at Fort Leavenworth, KS 20 Apr. 1965.
   Gracie Deshaizer
   Descendant of John Nathan (No. 4) said John Nathan had brothers named Jake and Nate, and sisters named Kate and Nancy.

No. 4 - John Nathan Deshaizer
(No. 3 Jon Napoleon, No. 2 Isaac Charles, No. 1 William Henri)

John Nathan Deshaizer was born in 1825, Missouri, according to information from descendants; however, on the 1889 Kittitas County, Washington census taken in April and May 1889 with only initials of family members, which coincided with names in the Family Bible, J(ohn) Nathan Deshaizer was listed as 70 years old, born in Indiana, and was a farmer. E(nda) Deshaizer was 67 years old and born in Tennessee. Those ages would make John Nathan born in 1819, and his wife, Edna Jones, born in 1822. They apparently were living with their second son, James Andrew Jackson Deshaizer. A grand-daughter of James Andrew said John Nathan Deshaizer was a Baptist minister who was born in Missouri and died Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington. Edna Jones' father was a slave trader. She died in Yakima, Yakima County, Washington, where she was buried. It is believed John Nathan was buried at Page Cemetery between Ellensburg and Thorp, Washington. John Nathan fought in the Civil War. They crossed the plains from Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas, in 1888. They were married about 1844 or 1845. The children of John Nathan
DeshaZer and Edna Jones were:

- John DeshaZer b. 1846 MO, d. on Luther Harrell Ranch, Thorp, Kittitas Co., WA & bur. Thorp Cemetery. Was he the "J. DeShaver" who signed the toll book of the Barlow Road in 18____?

5. James Andrew Jackson DeshaZer b. 1848 MO & m. Roxalina Dye
- Margaret (Maggie) Rachel Jane DeshaZer d. Thorp, Kittitas Co., WA & bur. in Thorp Cemetery. She m. Fred Yahne & lived on Taneum Creek near Thorp, WA. Their chn. were:
  a. Ellis Yahne who never married
  b. Mary Yahne who married
  c. Daisy Yahne m. Mr. Johnson & had a son, Herb Johnson & two other chn. She m/2 Wiley V. Hill

- George W. DeshaZer b. ca 1851, MO according to the 1889 Kittitas Co., WA census. He d. Thorp, WA. He m/1 Dora Green & m/2 Nancy Bennett b. IL (1889 census). His chn. were:
  a. May E. DeshaZer b. 1881 KS & m/1 Ralph Dewolf & m/2 Harley Lankins. Her chn. were Roy, Frank and Bea Dewolf, and Harley Lankins, Jr.
  b. Ellen DeshaZer b. ca 1885, KS
- Also stated he had chn. named Archibald, Carlos, Claude & Alvin DeshaZer but nothing known about them.

- Ellen DeshaZer b. MO & m. John Ellison. They lived in Thorp, Kittitas Co., WA & then moved to Tillamook, Tillamook Co., Ore where they died.

- William Henry (Joe) DeshaZer b. 8 Feb. 1866, KS & d. Thorp, Kittitas Co., WA. He m. 4 Jan. 1893 Blanche Martin Matthews. His dtr., Lola Carlson, said he ran away from home when a young man. When queried by a former employer what his name was, he said "Joe" & was then called by that name.
- She said her father taught school, spoke seven languages including the universal Indian Chinook language, was a government interpreter for six nation tribes in the Department of Indian Affairs; & "witched" wells over Kittitas & Yakima counties, WA. The chn. of Joe DeshaZer & Blanche Matthews, all b. in Kittitas Co., WA, were:
  a. Ruth Wakeema DeshaZer b. 7 Oct. 1893, Taneum Homestead, WA
  b. Warren Walter William DeshaZer b. 17 Dec. 1894, Bond Ranch, Thorp
  c. Emily DeshaZer b. 14 Aug. 1896, Bond Ranch, Thorp, WA
  d. Leander (Lee Andrew) DeshaZer b. 20 Apr. 1898, Bond Ranch, Thorp & had son, Loren H. DeshaZer living Wenatchee, WA
  e. Clarence Elmer DeshaZer b. 1 Mar. 1901, Mill Race, Taneum, WA
  f. Dave Loren DeshaZer b. 23 Mar. 1903, Homestead, Taneum, WA
  g. Floyd Launcelot DeshaZer b. 5 Jan. 1905, Taneum Homestead, WA & lived in Ellensburg, Kittitas Co., WA. Had adopted son, Charles DeshaZer living Tacoma, Thurston Co., WA
  h. Lola Violet DeshaZer b. 3 Mar. 1910, Upper Burton Ranch, WA, & d. 10 Dec. 1976, Gigs Harbor, Kitsap Co., WA. She m. Mr. Carlson & had several chn. including a son living Ellensburg; & a dtr., Pat Phace Carlson who m. Rudy Nikolaci; & older dtr., Lorraine Carlson who m. Mr. Fraisure & living Bremerton, Kitsap Co., WA
  i. Oma Della DeshaZer b. 25 Mar. 1913, Upper Burton Ranch, WA, m. Aaron Lee & living in Montana in 1979
  j. Bernice Edith DeshaZer b. 12 Mar. 1915, Taneum Homestead, WA
- Mary DeshaZer b. MO & m. John Martin
James Andrew Jackson DESHAZER is recorded several different ways in various accounts. Sometimes James, Andrew, or Jackson is omitted, but most often he was called “James Andrew.” He was born 7 March 1848, St. Louis (Louis?) or St. Charles, Missouri, and died 18 June 1915, Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington, where he was buried in the Thorp Cemetery. According to a resident of Ellensburg, Washington, the Thorp Cemetery was located two miles south of Thorp and was called the I.O.O.F. Cemetery until it became a county district cemetery. On 7 March 1875, Chautauqua County, Kansas, James Andrew married Roxalina DYE, daughter of Isaac DYE and Macina SPURGEON. Roxalina was born 16 February 1862, Taylorville, Christian County, Illinois, and died 14 December 1951, Ashland, Jackson County, Oregon, as Mrs. William B. JACKSON whom she had married 5 October 1918 after her first husband died. She was buried at the Thorp Cemetery, Kittitas County, Washington.

In 1888, The James Andrew Jackson DESHAZER family migrated from Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas, to Washington state where they settled near Thorp, Kittitas County. When the 1889 Kittitas County, Washington, census was taken, James Andrew’s parents were living with them, and his uncles, George and William Henry, were, also, listed on the
same census with all the adult men listed as farmers. James Andrew belonged to the Baptist church.

The children of James Andrew Jackson DESHAZER and Roxalina DYE were listed as follows in the Family Bible which was in the possession of the youngest daughter, Bertha CHILDERS, until her death. It is now in the possession of Florence Bessie (DeShazer) YATES. It might be added, other descendants of this family’s listings from the Bible varies from the copy received from Bertha CHILDERS, who was living in Klamath Falls, Klamath County, Oregon, at the time she sent her copy. Where there is an unsubstantiated variance, the information in Bertha CHILDERS’ copy will be used. Additional information has been added as supplied by other family members.

i. Edward Franklin DESHAZER born 19 July 1877, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas. He died 14 July 1900, Washington, and was buried at Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington. He never married.

ii. Mary Ellen DESHAZER was born 17 September 1879, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas. She died 3 October 1879 when 16 years of age.

iii. Charles Alonzo DESHAZER born 19 May 1881, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas, and died 8 May 1963. He married Isabell NEWMAN, widow with five children. They lived near Yakima, Yakima County, Washington.

iv. Johnathan Issac (also known as John Izek and Jack) DESHAZER born 28 December 1883, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas. He died 6 December 1971. About 1921 or 1922, he married a widow, Katherine (Kate) Irene (Longwill) GAETZ. After her death, John Izek married stepdaughter, Eleanor GAETZ. He crossed the plains from Sedan, Kansas, when he was about five years old. His parents settled on Taneum Creek or Thorp Prairie in Kittitas County, Washington. He worked in the lumbering industry. The children of Johnathan Isaac DESHAZER and Katherine (Longwill) GAETZ were:


2. Courtenay E. DESHAZER b. 24 Apr. 1925, married & now living at Bend, Deschutes Co., Oreg. His chn. are: Karen DESHAZER who m. Richard VILHAUER & have a son Russell b. ca 1972; and Carolyn DESHAZER b. 1949

3. Bertha K. DESHAZER b. 8 June 1930 & living Bend, Deschutes Co., Oreg. She m. Mr. PERIE

4. LaVonne DESHAZER b. 1946, dtr. by second marriage to Eleanor GAETZ & lives Beaverton, Washington Co., Oreg. She m. Ed VILHAUER & have two chn.

5. Evelyn DESHAZER b. ca 1952, Bend, Oreg. & m. Mr. HODGES. In 1976, they were living Nampa, Idaho. In 1978, they were living in Colorado.

v. (Grace) Edna Macina DESHAZER born 28 December 1883, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas, and died 19 April 1965. She married Thomas COBANE and their known children were: Orbe (?) Alfred, Jesse, Violet, Tom, Sam and Mary COBANE who married JARAMILLO.
Grace's second husband was Alex VALESQUEZ, and her third husband was Mr. SPURGEON. Grace was a twin of John Izek.

vi. According to the 1889 census Kittitas County, Washington, there was a third child, a daughter, born 1883 and listed as “C.A.” Descendants do not recall a third child born in 1883. Possibly a triplet of John Izek and Grace?

vii. Arthur Clarence Deshazer born 12 August 1886, Sedan, Chautauqua County, Kansas. He died 14 August 1967 and was buried in the Stockton Rural Cemetery, San Joaquin County, California. About 1918, he married Gladys Small SOLSTED and they were divorced. She is deceased and buried in the Richmond Sunset Mausoleum, California. About 1927, Arthur married Anna SCHMIDT who had a daughter by a first marriage. Anna is, also, deceased. It is not known what Arthur's occupation was, but he was a member of the I.O.O.F. Lodge. Arthur Deshazer had a daughter by his first marriage and five children by his second marriage. They are:

1. Gracie Mae Deshazer b. 22 June 1919 & m. 14 Jan. 1945 William Clay Hughes b. 18 June 1919. They lived in Fresno, CA where he worked for Western Union. When he retired in 1979, they moved to Jacksonville, Cherokee Co., TX. They have three chn:
   a. Timothy Jeff Hughes b. 10 June 1946 & m. 13 June 1970 Jennifer Margaret Windust
   b. Tookie William Hughes b. 23 June 1947
   c. Rebekah Joddee Marie Ann Hughes b. 7 June 1949
2. Hope Deshazer b. 23 Apr. 1918, Murphy, CA, dtr of Anna Schmidt & adopted by Arthur Deshazer
3. Arlene Deshazer b. 11 Dec. 1928, Stockton, San Joaquin Co., CA where she & her husband, Al Ignatovich, now live.
4. Elsie Deshazer b. 29 Apr. 1932, Stockton, CA & m. Roy Weaver

5. Virginia DESHAZER b. 7 Dec. 1937, Salem, Marion Co. Oreg & m. Russell MANCHESTER

6. Dale Arthur DESHAZER b. 8 Oct. 1940 & m. 27 Sept. 1960 Patricia (Pat) BOWDEN. They moved from Stockton, CA July 1978 to Lakeview, Lake Co., Oreg where he is a maintenance mechanic at a moulding plant & she is a nurse. They have two children: Alan DESHAZER b. 28 Feb. 1964 & Dianna DESHAZER b. 11 Mar. 1969

viii. Maud Mae DESHAZER born 26 November 1888, Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington Territory, and died 19 May 1966. She married Lynden (Lynn) Vance KNAPP and they have two children:
1. Earl KNAPP m. Drea & have a son
2. Alta May (Pluma) KNAPP b. 11 July 1906 & a widow four times. Her fourth husband was Mr. KIRCHHOFF & d. in 1968. She lives in a mobile home, Lynnwood, WA & has four chn.

Maud Mae’s second marriage was to Douglas WOLLEY/WORLEY and her third marriage was to Warner DICKENSON/DICKERSON.


x. Leslie Lawrence DESHAZER born 17 November 1893, Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington, and died about 1968. He was married three times—first to Ocie Winona TONEY, then to Leta WALKER, and third to Mable BRAA. He was a twin of Bessie. The children of Leslie Lawrence DESHAZER and Ocie TONEY are:
1. Roger DESHAZER, a pharmacist who worked in a drug store, Anchorage, AK in 1954 but is now in Medford, Jackson Co. OR
2. Ruth DESHAZER m. Mr. PAYNE and live in Sacramento, Sacramento Co., CA

xi. Bessie Florence (Katherine) DESHAZER born 17 November 1893, Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington. First married Charles BALDWIN and second marriage to Chester YATES. She had four children.

xii. Loyd (Loydie) Blosser DESHAZER born 19 February 1896, Thorp, Kittitas County, Washington and died 14 February 1905 at the age of nine years. He was the twin of Bertha.


DESCENDANTS OF MONROE DESHAZER

(Slave)

As stated under No. 2 - Isaac Charles DESHAZER (No. 1 William Henri), the following information was given by MacArthur DESHAZER, a descendant of Monroe.

i. Monroe DESHAZER was born 1843, Richmond, Henrico County, Virginia. The names of his parents are unknown but he had sisters, Mary
born 1850 and Polly born 1853 who were in Richmond, Virginia. Monroe Deshazer was a slave bought in Richmond, Henrico County, Virginia, in 1855. Documents show he was transported to Hampton, York County, Virginia, where he went to Baton Rouge, Louisiana, aboard the vessel Reolle, and was purchased by the Poicare plantation near White Castle, Louisiana. In 1865, when the Emancipation Proclamation was implemented, Monroe left the plantation taking the name of his DeShazer slavemaster as his own. This man was undoubtedly Isaac Charles Deshazer who had married Marchuta/Marcheeta Poicare, “daughter of a plantation owner near White Castle, Louisiana.” The children of Monroe Deshazer, who had married twice and lived in Louisiana and Arkansas, were: George, Frank, Enoch, John W., Oliver Harris born 1876 (see “5.” below), Tommie, Samuel, Albert, Spurgeon, Mennie (female), Mary Jane, Rosetta, Nellie who was living in Arkansas in 1978, and Reolla (female) Deshazer.

5. Oliver Harris Deshazer born 1876, Tyro, Arkansas, and married Bessie Henderson born 1886, Lena, South Carolina. Their children were:

a. Hermon Deshazer b. 1903 Tyro, AR & d. 1975 at Niles, Berrien Co., MI. On 3 May 1919, Dilmar, Drew Co., AR he m. Birdie Mae Spencer. Later he m. Pauline & Martha. Hermon’s chn. were:
   (1) Anzie Deshazer b. 1919 & m. Bertha Ross. Their chn. all b. Hollandale, Washington Co., MS were:
      (a) Anzie Deshazer Jr. b. 1939 living Hollandale 1980
      (b) William Deshazer b. 1941 living South Bend, IN 1980
      (c) Adlay Deshazer b. 1943, m. Fred, living Vicksburg, MS
      (d) MacArthur Deshazer b. 1945, m. Janice, & living Norfolk, VA 1980. He is a major in the U.S. Army & graduated Jan. 1981 from the Armed Forces Staff College, Norfolk, and went to Africa for three months after graduation. He speaks French and Russian. They have a son, MacArthur, Jr.
      (e) Freddie Deshazer b. 1946 & lives in Clarksdale, MS
      (f) Geraldine Deshazer b. 1948 & m. Isiah
      (g) Patricia Deshazer b. 1950, m. Jerry & living Hollandale
      (h) Roger Deshazer b. 1952 & lives Hollandale, MS
      (i) Stanley Deshazer b. 1954, m. & lives Vicksburg, MS
      (j) Debbie Deshazer b. 1956 & lives Los Angeles, CA
      (k) Birdie Deshazer b. 1961 & lives Hollandale, MS
   (2) Ethel Deshazer b. 1923, m. Farris Maxwell & lives Niles, MI
   (3) Zeophus Deshazer b. 1926 & d. 1976
b. William Deshazer b. 1906, & d. 1974, IL
c. Anzie Deshazer b. 1907 & d. 1910
d. Albert Deshazer b. 1907 & d. 1908

***

In connection with the spelling of the name DeShazer, one of MacArthur DeShazer’s French instructors at the language institute explained to him “de” preceding surnames in the lower case denotes nobility within French families. Supposedly, it was common to change the
first letter of the surname to the lower case when the status of aristocrat was achieved.

Following is information on various DeShazer family lines sent to the compiler but it has not been connected with any branch of the DeShazer family history already recorded. Undoubtedly, some of these lines are connected, but at this writing, it is not known how. Hopefully someone who reviews the material in this book can supply necessary information. If so, it will be very much appreciated if they would write Mrs. George W. Craft, 242 Liholiho Street, Wailuku, Hawaii 96793. She has gathered this material with the help of many people. Words cannot express the gratitude for the time expanded by these “helpers” in making this material available to others doing family research.

It will be noted in the following family records, several researchers vary in their research on some of the family lines of the same individuals. It is possible the children and/or siblings as listed are not all inclusive and by combining the information, more accurate results would be derived. No definite effort has been made to authenticate this material but these interpretations are listed to help others solve their line of descent.

---

WILLIAM DeSHAZO/DeSHAZER

Line of descent according to “Family History of de Shazo” by Thomas E. de Shazo, major general USA (ret.) and revised April 1981

Jean de CHAZEAUX and wife landed Yorktown, Virginia, about 1695 with Huguenots from France. Using family histories of descendants and census reports, they had the following sons (second generation) born in King and Queen County, Virginia, by 1704.

1. Robert de SHAZO born 1695 and married 13 August 1716 Elizabeth NICHOLS. The family remained in Middle Neck district of East Virginia. “Robert’s son (third generation)

2. Richard had four very enterprising sons ... Of these ...” (fourth generation)

a. Robert Bohannon de SHAZO b. ca 1755 was in Henry Co., VA & moved to Persons Co., NC ca 1800 after marrying & having two sons. He lost his wife & family (circumstances unknown) between 1810-1820 & d. without further issue.

b. William de SHAZO b. 1759 d. 1839, Roxboro, NC & m. 5 Nov. 1794 Jane Gincy KING of Leatherwood Estate. (No further line of descent shown on William in the book. Note his & his wife’s name occur in other family lines from other compilers. adc)

c. Edmond Barnett de SHAZO b. ca 1760, migrated to Persons Co., NC ca 1800 then to Williamson Co., TN ca 1830

d. Clembernett de SHAZO b. 1776, d. 1850/60, m. twice—first to Mary, and second to Martha B. HOBBS. He migrated to Persons Co., NC then to Williamson Co., TN (1830 census). Clembernett & Edmond both became noted horse breeders. they fathered sons who migrated to MO, AR & “the far west.”
ii. Richard de Shazo b. 1699. Children mentioned (third generation were:

1. Peter de Shazo b. ca 1730 & m. Rebecca Pendleton. Their oldest son (fourth generation)
   a. Louis de Shazo m. Nancy King, cousin of Jane Gincy King
2. Robert de Shazo
3. Richard de Shazo

iii. Jacques de Shazo b. ca 1701 & remained in VA

William DeShazo/DeShazer

who married Jane Gincy King

Line of descent according to “History of Henry County, Virginia” by Judith Parks America Hill

John de Shazeau and wife came from France with Huguenots. They landed Yorktown and settled in King and Queen County, Virginia, on York River where “he reared his family.” They came to America between 1700 and 1720. “... (and he) died about the beginning of the Revolution.” Their children (second generation) were:

i. William de Shazo born 1759 died 24 April 1839, and married 5 November 1794 Jane (Gincy) King of Leatherwood, daughter of George King. She died 1864. William fought in Revolution with the Second Virginia Infantry. His children (third generation) listed at time of death:

1. George King de Shazo b. 1796 & m. Susanna Cahill b. 1769, dtr. of John Cahill & Dianna Garner. They had eight chn.
2. Tabitha Jane de Shazo m/1 Conway, m/2 Degrafenried m/3 Nance & m/4 Albritton & had son, Robert Albritton.
3. Sallie de Shazo m. Mr. Pace & had no chn.
4. Fannie de Shazo m. Coleman Allen & had a dtr. & two sons whose last name was shown as “Coleman,” so father’s name could have been Allen Coleman.
5. Richard de Shazo b. 1804, m. Elizabeth Conway & d. 1854 MO. He was a Baptist minister. Ten chn. were listed but stated he reared eleven.

ii. John de Shazo - noted horse racer and migrated to Mississippi

iii. Robin de Shazo settled Person County, North Carolina. Had no children. He left his land and twenty slaves to his nephew, George King de Shazo of Person County, North Carolina.

iv. Clem de Shazo “also went West”

v. Edmund de Shazo remained in King and Queen County. The Rev. John E. de Shazo believed to be a descendant

vi. Another son remained in France

Note: This researcher could have skipped one generation. Note No. I, William born 1759 and “John and wife” came between “1700 and 1720.” Thomas de Shazo said they landed 1695. The children probably were not listed in order of birth. Also,
John DeShazer "the first DeShazer in America...supposedly left France because of religious persecution." Mrs. Olson further stated this was rather unclear to her. John's children (second generation) were:

i. John DeShazer was a horse racer who supposedly migrated to MS & then West

ii. Robin DeShazer settled in Person Co., NC. Had no chn. Left his land to nephew, George King DeShazer

iii. Clem DeShazer "as far as I know he stayed in King & Queen Co., VA"

iv. Edward DeShazer - "Information the same as for Clem."

v. William DeShazer m. 5 Nov. 1794 Jane King (Rev. War Record W1832). His children (third generation) were:

1. George King DeShazer b. 1796, m/1 Susanna Cahill m/2 Diana Garner b. 1769. George K. DeShazer's chn. (fourth generation) were: John, Sally, William Thomas b. 13 Dec 1829, Larkin b. 1831, Nathaniel C. b. 29 Nov. 1837, George b. 1839, Richard. Mary & Rose DeShazer. (Note: "History of Henry Co., VA" said Diana Garner was the mother of Susanna Cahill. adc)

2. Tabitha Jane DeShazer m/1 Conway, m/2 Vance, m/3 Albritton, a tobacco dealer in Bowling Green, KY & had son, Robert Albritton.

3. Sallie DeShazer d. MO. m/1 Pace, m/2 Allen Coleman. Her chn. (fourth generation) were dir. m. 1851 Obediah Minter, and sons, Lef & O. Coleman.

4. Fanny DeShazer

5. Richard DeShazer b. 1804, m. Elizabeth Conway & d. 1854. He was a Baptist minister who settled in St. Claire Co., MO. They had eleven children.

vi. Henry DeShazer b. 1 June 1759, Prince Edward Co., VA. Lived Mercer Co., KY & migrated to MO in 1804 (War Record S16362). His children (third generation) were:

1. Henry DeShazer, Jr. b. 1 June 1778

2. John DeShazer m. Mary Matilda Curtis - had five children (fourth generation). Linda Olson descended from oldest son, Lewis Henry DeShazer who m. Alma Queen Anderson.

3. Robert DeShazer m. brother John's widow, Mary Matilda (Curtis) DeShazer

Note: It appears Linda Olson's information is taken from History of Henry County, Virginia but she has added son, Henry b. 1 June 1759. Her source of Henry being a son of John (first generation) is unknown. She spelled name "DeShazer" as my family did, but my father said name had been spelled "de Shazer, Deshazer, and his generation spelled it DeShazer." adc
HENRY DESHAZER
1758 / 59 / 60, Virginia

It would appear there is some misinterpretation in connection with the descendants of Henry DESHAZER, the revolutionary soldier and pensioner who served in the Third Georgia Regiment according to archives record S16362.

The cemetery records where he was buried at Green Johnson’s Farm, Mercer County, Kentucky, showed he was born in 1758. According to Linda Olson’s research, he was born 1 June 1759, and the son of John DESHAZER who left France because of religious persecution. His pension records (S16362) dated 10 August 1832, stated he was seventy-two, which would indicate he was born in 1760. Henry DESHAZER died in August 1843, Mercer County, Kentucky. His estate inventory was taken in September 1843.

Linda Olson stated Henry DESHAZER was born in Prince Edward County, Virginia, later lived in Mercer County, Kentucky, and in 1804, he migrated to Missouri. She listed his children as Henry DESHAZER, Jr. born 1 June 1778; John DESHAZER who married Mary Matilda CURTIS, and Robert DESHAZER who married his brother John’s widow.

According to information from Mrs. Cordelia (DeShazer) PULLUM, Russellville, Logan County, Kentucky, a descendant of the Henry DESHAZER born in 1759 in Virginia. Her information and that of Linda Olson is the same at a certain point of descent; however, according to the ages of his listed children, it is more likely the children designated for Henry born 1759 are possibly the children of Henry DESHAZER, Jr. born 1 June 1778 since the first child was born in 1808. The Henry born in 1759 would be forty-nine and the Henry born in 1778 would be thirty years old.

The following statistics are a combination of the information given by the two sources mentioned above.

The Henry DESHAZER, from whom Mrs. PULLUM is descended, married Elizabeth Montgomery born between 1780 and 1790 and died in 1844, Mercer County, Kentucky. The estate inventory was taken 12 December 1844. Her ancestor Henry DESHAZER was born 1759, Virginia, but she did say the date and name may be wrong but did not give possible corrections. Their children (second generation), not necessarily according to age, were:

i. William DESHAZER b. ca 1808, VA m/1 29 Sept. 1828, Rebecca CLOYD according to marriage bond, but it could have been date of bond since Mercer Co. Marriage Records stated 2 Oct. 1828. His second m. was 22 Oct. 1841 to Susan DEVINE.

ii. Jane DESHAZER b. 1810, VA m/1 Mr. CLOYD, m/2 14 July 1836 John LEONARD b. 1794. Their chn. (third generation) were:
1. Jackson CLOYD b. 1832
2. Stephen LEONARD b. 1838
3. David LEONARD b. 1842
4. Martin LEONARD b. 1844
5. Richard LEONARD b. 1850
6. Absolum H. LEONARD b. 20 Oct. 1852, Mercer Co. KY
iii. Jesse Deshazer b. 11 Sept. 1811 according to cemetery records and census records. He d. 28 Apr. 1885, Mercer Co., KY. On 16 Jan. 1840, he m. Ann Gabhart b. 3 Dec. 1815 & d. 31 July 1862, Mercer Co., KY (Oak Ridge Pike & Spring Hill cemetery records). The 1850 census said she was b. 1820. Jesse’s second m. 1866 was to Elizabeth Darland. His chn. (third generation) were:

1. William Deshazer b. 1840

2. Lewis Deshazer b. 5 Sept. 1843, Mercer Co., KY, d. 12 Aug. 1929, Harrodsburg, Mercer Co., KY, age 85 yrs 11 mos. 24 days & bur. Springhill Cemetery, Harrodsburg, Mercer Co., KY with wife. He m. 1 Mar. 1870, Harrodsburg, to Permelia Deshazer, dr. of James Deshazer & Sarah May & b. 26 Jan. 1850 & d. 1936. Lewis enlisted 10 Aug. 1862, Eminence, KY in Co. I, 9th Reg., KY Cavalry & was discharged 11 Sept. 1863 & received a pension in Dec. 1864 because of gunshot wound. Their chn. (fourth generation) were:
   a. Hattie Deshazer
   b. Annie Deshazer
   c. Jesse J. Deshazer d. 12 Mar. 1972, Harrodsburg, KY. He m. 1906 Carrie L. Downey. Their chn. (fifth generation) were:
      (1) William Deshazer
      (2) Fred Deshazer, deceased
      (3) Byford Deshazer d. 4 Jan. 1978, Harrodsburg, KY
      (4) Eva Deshazer living in Harrodsburg in 1979
d. William Deshazer, deceased

Information on this family furnished by wife of John Deshazer

3. Henry Calvin Deshazer b. 1845, & m. Aug. 1865, Mercer Co., KY, Nancy Patrick Chumley. They moved to Logan Co., KY. Their chn. (fourth generation) were:
   a. Isiah/Isiak Deshazer m. Felicia/Phelincia Davenport. They were bur. in Russelville, Logan Co., KY. Their chn. not necessarily in order of birth, (fifth generation) are:
      (1) William Herbert Deshazer b. 25 Apr. 1897, Russelville, KY, & d. 21 Apr. 1976 in Independence, MO hospital. He m. Ruth & lived in Russelville for forty-four yrs., according to his obituary. He was bur. at Oak Grove Cemetery, Jackson Co., MO. Their chn. (sixth generation) according to his obituary, were:
        (a) Sarah Deshazer living Lonedell, MO in 1976
        (b) Elizabeth Deshazer m. Mr. Kinder & living in New Franklin, MO
   (2) Henry Gains Deshazer living in Russelville, Logan Co., KY in 1976. He m. Marion Montgomery & had a son, Samuel H. Deshazer, living in Louisville, KY
   (3) James Donald Deshazer living Russelville, Logan Co., KY 1976
   (4) Raymond Marion Deshazer living in Largo, FL in 1976
b. James E. Deshazer m. & had the following children (fourth generation)
   (1) James Edgar Deshazer, Jr., living Frankfort, KY & works for
the Dept. of Human Resources for the Commonwealth of KY
(2) Cordelia DESHAZER b. 1904 & m. J.B. PULLUM. She was living
Russelville, Logan Co., KY
(3) Roberta DESHAZER m. Albert JOHNSON & living Olmstead,
KY
c. L(arkin) Porter DESHAZER m. and one son, Larkin Porter DESHAZER,
Jr. living in Pell City, AL
iv. Abraham DESHAZER
v. Ann (Nancy) DESHAZER m. 30 Sept. 1806 Richard HOLT
vi. James DESHAZER b. 1816 VA & m. 1843, Sarah MAY b. 1820 KY. Their chn.
(third generation) were:
1. Jane DESHAZER b. 1843/44
2. Hannah b. 1846
3. Permelia b. 1849, d. 1936 & bur. Springhill Cemetery, Harrodsburg,
KY
It was noted earlier that Linda Olson said she knew of three sons whom she
listed with the following statistics.
vii. John W. DESHAZER was a coal miner & d. of black lung decease. He m. Mary
Matilda CURTIS who m. John W.’s brother, Robert, after her husband died.
They had five chn. (third generation):
Hazel, Audrey, Edmund, Ralph and

5. Lewis Henry DESHAZER b. 21 Aug. 1882, m. Alma Queen ANDERSON b.
12 Apr. 1878 & d. 21 Jan. 1972, 94 years of age. She was bur. at Cypress
Lawn Cemetery (California?). Their chn. (fourth generation) according to
Linda Olson were:
a. Mary Martha DESHAZER living in Wichita, KS in 1978
b. John Lelan DESHAZER m. four times. His third m. was to Thelma
GATES & their chn. (fifth generation) are:
(1) Delbert LeRoy DESHAZER who goes by last name of LEONARD
(2) John Lelan DESHAZER, Jr.
(3) Clarence Lewis DESHAZER
(4) Charles Eugene DESHAZER m. Nancy RIDLON
(5) Rodger Norman DESHAZER
(6) Inez Ruth DESHAZER m/1 Frank E. HUGHES, m/2 ca 1963
James Curtis HARRELL, & m/3 Wilford WILLIAMS. She moved
from CA to Tualatin, Oreg. in 1969 & later to Carlton, Oreg. Her
chn. (sixth generation) are:
(a) Linda S. HUGHES m. 3 Sept. 1972 Jeffrey OLSON & were
living McMinnville, Oreg. & have sons, Tiffany Michelle b.
17 June 1976 & Jeffrey Thomas b. 29 June 1979
(b) Nancy Elizabeth HUGHES b. 11 May 1956
(c) John Raymond HARRELL b. 21 Feb. 1964, Atlanta, GA
(d) Anthony Herman HARRELL b. 13 Sept. 1967, Long Beach, CA

c. Nellie Francis DESHAZER
d. Joe Kenneth DESHAZER
e. Genevieve Lurene DESHAZER
f. Dorothy Alice Lena May DESHAZER living Wichita, KS
g. Chester (Chet) Iloff DESHAZER m. Sybil TURNER & living Artesia,
CA
h. Lewis Warren DESHAZER living Long Beach, CA
i. Jim Franklin DESHAZER b. 25 Oct. 1912, Coffeyville, KS & may be
living in Phoenix, AZ
viii. Henry DeShazer, Jr. b. 1 June 1778
ix. Robert DeShazer m. Mary Matilda (Curtis) DeShazer, widow of his brother John W. (no. vii)

Some of the statistics on the above information were taken from Mercer County Deed Books, Will Book 12, Cemetery Records, Mercer Co., & Mercer Co. Marriage Records prior to 1937, fortified by information from Linda (Hughes) Olson and Cordelia (DeShazer) Pullum.

THREE FAMILIES
Where do they fit into the DeShazer history?

Cecil Harley DeShazer who lives in Lincoln, Nebraska, said he understood his grandfather moved from Oklahoma to Colorado. He knew very little about his ancestors, not even his grandparents names; however, he had an aunt Eva DeShazer and uncles William and Robert DeShazer. His father, Cecil Henry DeShazer moved from Oklahoma to Colorado where he died in the 1960s. His mother was Margaret Jesse DeShazer who is living in Brighton, Adams County, Colorado 80601 in 1981.

Cecil Harley DeShazer was born in 1956, Delta, Delta County, Colorado. He is unmarried but has a fiancee. His siblings are Charles Henry and Terry Lynn DeShazer who are living with their mother in Colorado, and Debbie Ann DeShazer who is married.

The above information was related through a third party and was all the material Cecil Harley DeShazer volunteered.

Since typesetting the above information on Cecil Harley DeShazer’s report on his family, recent information from Geneva Trask, Skiatook, Oklahoma, identifies his father as the son of William Roy DeShazer whose father was William Henry DeShazer and Sarah Ann Ray. Therefore, the above information should be included under No. 7, xiv, 1, b. The “Uncle Robert” mentioned could possibly be Russell Roy, or one child was omitted.

Information on this family was sent to the compiler by J. Lee DeShazer, Tonasket, Washington, who thinks he is descended from John and Sally (Thornton) DeShazer but is only sure of the following in connection with his ancestors.

His grandfather was Walter DeShazer who is buried with his wife in the Butler Creek Cemetery, Sulphur Springs, Benton County, Arkansas. Walter had a brother, Dalton DeShazer, who was a district attorney in Joplin, Newton County, Missouri, whose son may still be residing there.

J. Lee’s father was Thomas Franklin DeShazer born 5 April 1915, Hiwassee, Arkansas who died 24 January 1964, probably at Sulphur Springs, Benton County, Arkansas, where he was buried in the Butler Creek Cemetery. On 18 May 1941, Sulphur Springs, he married Mary Irena McGowan, daughter of Cyrus Erwin McGowan and Blanche May Leas. Mary Irena was born 3 October 1923 at Cambridge Cowley County,
Kansas, and died 13 June 1973 at Cambridge Cowley County, Kansas, and
died 13 June 1973, Gravette, Benton County, Arkansas. After her
husband’s death, she married David Jones in September 1964, Decatur,
Benton County, Arkansas. She was buried at Falling Springs Cemetery in
Decatur.

Thomas Franklin Deshazer’s siblings were Darvan Dalton Deshazer
who was living in Freedom, Monterey County, California, the last known
about him. James Deshazer and his sister Melba, who had married but
husband’s name was unknown, were deceased and both buried at Butler
Creek Cemetery, Sulphur Springs, Benton County, Arkansas. Another
brother, Willis Deshazer was thought to have died.

The children of Thomas Franklin Deshazer and Mary Irena
McGowan are:

i. Rita Fay Deshazer b. 18 Feb. 1944, Grove, Delaware Co., OK & m. 25 Jan.
1964, Springdale, Benton Co., AR to Larry Gene (Copelane) Barnes b. 3
Mar. 1942. They were living in Springdale, Washington Co., AR in 1981 &
their children were born there. Kevin Larkin Barnes b. 3 Mar. 1965; Britt
Larkin Barnes b. 12 Mar. 1967; & another son, name & birth date
unknown.

ii. Joyce Lee Deshazer b. 26 Jan. 1946, Stella, MO & m. 14 Apr. 1973,
Spokane, Spokane Co., WA Kitty Maurine (Eutsler) Meeks b. 19 Apr. 1946
Kellogg, Coeur Co., ID. They live at Tonasket, Okanogan Co., WA & have
three sons b. Spokane, WA. David Everett Meeks, Jr. b. 23 May 1966, son of
Kitty & her first husband; Thomas Wayne Deshazer b. 26 Dec. 1973; & J.

iii. Linda Jeanne Deshazer b. 2 Apr. 1947, Sulphur Springs, Benton Co., AR &
m. Junior Evans. They were div. in 1973 & she now lives at Decatur, Benton
Co., AR. Their chn. were b. at Eureka Springs, Carroll Co., AR & are: Loretta
Jeanne Evans b. 7 Apr. 1966; Jimmy Lee Evans b. 18 July 1967; & Connie

iv. Neil Bruce Deshazer b. 26 June 1948, Sulphur Springs, Benton Co., AR
v. Frances Norene Deshazer b. 6 Sept. 1949, Sulphur Springs. She m. Willard
Gregory. They live at Decatur, Benton Co., AR. Their chn. were b. at Siloam
Springs, Benton Co., AR & are: Cynthia Faye Gregory b. 11 May 1969; and
Connie Irena Gregory b. 2 Apr. 1971.

The information on the third family was sent by Mable Sanders Scott,
3981 Oregon Street, San Diego, California, 92104, grand-daughter of
Mary Jane Deshazer.

Jacob Deshazer born in Illinois and died 11 February 1890,
Oklahoma Territory where he had migrated in 1889 during the land rush.
On 23 July 1889, he applied for land and it was patented on 2 April 1895 as
J.C. #1832, almost five years after his death. Jacob’s wife, Nannie Lewis
was born in West Virginia and died 12 December 1894. Jacob and Nannie
(Lewis) Deshazer had three children and, also, raised a nephew who
seemed like a child of theirs. The children were:

i. Anna Deshazer b. 1873 & was living in Jacksonville, Morgan Co., IL in the
1890s. She was listed as being 22 yrs. old in 1895 at the time the final papers of
her father’s land grant was processed. It is not known whether she went to
Oklahoma with her parents in 1889.
ii. Mary Jane (Mollie) DESHAZER born 7 Feb. 1875, Van Buren, Crawford Co., AR & d. 7 Jan. 1935, Meeker, Lincoln Co., OK. On 20 Feb. 1895, Oklahoma Co., OK, she m. Elias Jasper ROBERTS who d. 13 Dec. 1940, Meeker, OK & both were bur. in the New Salem Cemetery. Their chn., born at Choctaw, Oklahoma Co., OK, were:
1. Lucie Elmira ROBERTS b. 15 Aug. 1896 & was the mother of Mable Sanders SCOTT
2. Susie Mabel ROBERTS b. 14 July 1898
3. Elmer R. ROBERTS b. 21 Sept. 1907 & d. 5 June 1908

iii. Katherine (Kine) DESHAZER b. 1877, Van Buren, Crawford Co., AR & m. Bedford BROWN before 1895

iv. James DESHAZER, the nephew, wife's name was Grace. He had a half-sister, Mattie (DeShazer) GRAHAM & half-brother, Tom DESHAZER, Spokane, Spokane Co., WA. The chn. of James & Grace DESHAZER were John (who m. Dovie), Maude, Jessie, & Jim DESHAZER

**DESHAZOR**

*Family line submitted by Joy DeShazor Brydon, Midlothian, Virginia 23113*

This family spells the surname as “DeShazor” and in some instances, it appears on the records as “DeShazer.” Joy BRYDON’s line of descent is as follows:

John DESHAZOR, (first generation) m. 11 Dec. 1795, Powhatan City, VA to a widow, Martha WILBOURNE. He was listed on a 1787 Prince Edward Co. deed as “John DeShazor of Cumberland” although he had been listed in 1783 as being in Prince Edward County.

James DESHAZOR (second generation) m/1 21 Dec. 1812, Prince Edward City, VA, Elizabeth ARMES. He m/2 Leanna WADDEL & their chn. were: Granville Franklin b. 3 Jan. 1820; Paulena Susan b. 17 Aug. 1821; Silas Osborn b. 3 June 1823 & d. 30 Aug. 1850; Abner Marchbank b. 10 Jan. 1826 & d. 18 Feb. 1828; & Abner Waddell DESHAZOR b. 6 June 1831 & d. Gettysburg. James’ son by m/1 was:

John James DESHAZOR (third generation) b. 19 Aug. 1851, Nashville, TN & m. Mary Frances DESHAZOR dtr. of either G anv Ule, Silas or Abner DESHAZOR by second m. of James to Leanna WADDELL. Mary Frances d. 8 Feb. 1925, Blackstone, VA.

Francis Bertram DESHAZOR (fifth generation) b. 1888 Nottoway City, VA m. Carrie Lee JOYNER who d. 1949, Blackstone, VA.

Ashley Dunn DESHAZOR (sixth generation) b. 28 May 1919, Blackstone, VA m/1 Margaret Joy BEST & m/2 Shirley Dean LAFEE. Children by first marriage are:

Joy DESHAZOR (seventh generation) who m. Mr. BRYDON

Nancy Lee DESHAZOR, and Linda Louise DESHAZOR

The main question in connection with this DESHAZOR line is who were the parents of John DESHAZOR (first generation) born about 1773 who married Martha WILBOURNE.
THE THORNTON CONNECTION

Since it was through contact with members of the THORNTON family information was obtained in connection with the first proven DESHAZER ancestor (John DESHAZER who married Sally THORNTON), it seems advisable to include more information on Sally's siblings and parents than was included in the Introduction to the DESHAZER family. Also, two DESHAZER ancestors married members of the THORNTON family. The following is further information secured from THORNTON descendants, but mainly through contacts with and referrals from Artie M. THORNTON, a descendant of Sally's brother William (1792-1858). There may be some variance in statistics and corrections are welcomed.

As stated in the Introduction, Luke THORNTON, native of Yorkshire, England who migrated to Yorktown, Virginia in 1760 is believed to be the father of William THORNTON born 11 August 1765, Virginia, and died 1843, DeKalb County, Missouri, and was buried in the Thornton Cemetery near Clarksdale, DeKalb County, Missouri. On 31 October 1785, Lunenburg County, Virginia, he married Patsey OWEN born about 1764-65 and died after the census taken in 1850 when she was living with William and Sally (Todd) THORNTON. She was the daughter of Barnett OWEN and probably Frances SHOOKMAN or Frances ROYSTER. She was, also, buried in the Thornton Cemetery.

The children (third generation) of William THORNTON and Patsey OWEN were:

i. Sarah (Sally) THORNTON born 1789 North Carolina, died between 11 October 1850 and 14 August 1854 and buried in the Thornton Cemetery with her husband, John DESHAZER, who she married 6 May 1805, Madison County, Kentucky. Their history is written under No. 1 in the DESHAZER Direct Line of Descent.

ii. William THORNTON born 8 October 1792, North Carolina, died 1858 DeKalb County, Missouri, and buried in the Thornton Cemetery, as was his wife. In 1813, Madison County, Kentucky, he married Sally TODD, born 19 June 1793, South Carolina, and died 14 September 1891, DeKalb County, Missouri. She was the daughter of Peter TODD and Hannah CORNELISON. Their children (fourth generation) were:

1. Cordelia THORNTON b. 17 May 1815, KY & d. 14 Dec. 1893, Oregon, where they migrated in 1852. On 10 Nov. 1831, Callaway Co., MO she m. Isaac AGEE b. 18 Oct. 1811 & d. 9 Sept. 1900. They had ten sons and four daughters.

2. William Todd THORNTON b. 5 Apr. 1817, Callaway Co., MO, died 25 Apr. 1906, Clarksdale, DeKalb Co., MO & buried in the Thornton Cemetery as was his entire family. On 10 Oct. 1837, Howard Co., MO he m. Hannah TODD b. 11 Feb. 1819 & d. 17 July 1881. They had nine sons and seven daughters.
3. James Thornton b. 1819 & d. 1820, Callaway Co., MO

4. Jeptha Thornton b. 11 Sept. 1821, Callaway Co., MO, d. 2 Mar. 1889 Oak Creek, Douglas Co., Oreg. & bur. in Oak Creek Cemetery with wife & other members of his family. On 2 Jan. 1840, he m. Martha R. Walker b. 18 Mar. 1820, TN & d. 15 Sept. 1899. In spring of 1865, he migrated to Oregon & settled in Oak Creek, near Roseburg, Oreg. on a Donation Land Claim where he farmed, served as minister, teacher and postmaster. They had four sons and six daughters (fifth generation).

f. Josiah (Joe) J. Thornton b. 8 June 1851 & d. 24 Jan. 1941, m. Frances (Fannie) Emmeline Matthews, the grand-daughter of John & Sally (Thornton) Deshazer. Their history is written in the Sibling Section of the Deshazer history. Joe was the sixth child of Jeptha and Martha (Walker) Thornton.


6. John Thornton b. 20 Jan 1826, Callaway Co., MO & d. 21 Nov. 1874 MO. On 24 Oct. 1843, he m. Sally Todd, b. 28 Jan. 1827 & d. 6 Jan. 1904. She was dtr. of Jesse Todd & Lucy I. Dalton. He homesteaded forty acres land & patent signed by Pres. James K. Polk. He was a blacksmith & carpenter. They had eight sons & two daughters.

7. Thomas Rankin Thornton b. 20 July 1828 & d. 22 Aug. 1872. On 20 Dec. 1847, he m. Emerine (Stout) Crowley b. 22 Apr. 1823 & d. 8 Mar. 1903. He was a farmer, teacher & Civil War veteran. They had four sons & three daughters.

8. Luke Thornton b. 14 Feb. 1831, Callaway Co., MO & d. 15 Feb. 1912. On 5 Dec. 1854, he m. Cyrenia Todd, dtr. of Jesse Todd. She was b. 2 June 1834 & d. 30 Apr. 1900. He was a farmer, mayor of Clarksdale, president of school board, Justice of Peace, president of township board, deacon of his church & veteran of the Civil War. They had two sons & three daughters.

9. Martha Thornton b. & d. 1833, Callaway Co., MO

10. Jeremiah Todd Thornton b. 27 Sept. 1834, Callaway Co., MO, d. 17 Feb. 1916, near Clarksdale, MO & bur. with his wife in Thornton Cemetery. On 7 Mar. 1861, he m. Martha Emeline McConnell b. 6 Mar. 1845, Gower, MO & d. 26 Oct. 1925, Maysville, DeKalb Co., MO. He was a farmer, implement hardware merchant, member of Primitive Baptist Church & a veteran of Confederate 7th MO Cavalry. They had seven sons & eight daughters. Their seventh child (fifth generation) was:

g. James Calvin Thornton b. 20 May 1868 & d. 4 Dec. 1966. He m. Anna Mary Redman b. 21 Jan. 1870, d. 7 May 1962 & bur. with husband in Thornton cemetery. They had three sons & two daughters. Their second child (sixth generation) was Artie May Thornton b. 1897 and living near Maysville, DeKalb Co., MO in 1983. She was a school teacher and an avid family history researcher.

iii. Patsy Martha Thornton was born about 1795, North Carolina. She was listed as age 65 on the 1860 census taken at South Fork Precinct, Yamhill County, Oregon. She died in 1864, Yamhill County and buried on, or near, their Donation Land Claim with her husband. On 3 April 1823, Lawrence County, Indiana, she married James Toney born 1799, Franklin County, Virginia, who died 1891, Yamhill County, Oregon. Their Donation Land Claim No. 2720 stated they married 20 April 1822 and settled their claim 30 March 1848. Another source said they arrived in Oregon 25 September 1852 and settled their land claim 1 December 1853. Their children (third generation) were:

1. Simeon Thornton b. 29 June 1818, IN & d. 17 May 1917, Alturas, Modoc Co., CA. In 1838, Fayette, Howard Co., MO, he m. Elizabeth (Betsy) Adams, dtr. of William & Anna (Todd) Adams. She was b. 7 Sept. 1818, & d. 9 Sept. 1852, Oreg. Simeon m. under name of Toney & changed it to Thornton when he bought land in Clinton Co. (now DeKalb), MO. They had six children (fourth generation) under name Thornton. Elizabeth Adams was the sister of Wm. H.P. Adams who m. Elizabeth Deshazer, dtr. of John & Sally (Thornton) Deshazer.

2. Melissa/Mayzella Toney b. 1823, IN & m. 21 Mar. 1842, Buchanan Co., MO Owen P. Turner b. 10 Dec. 1813, Franklin Co., VA. They had three sons and three dtr.s.


4. Melinda Toney b. ca 1829 MO & d. 28 Jan. 1898. She m. 1850 Caleb J. Payne which may have been a second marriage. They had two sons & one dtr. all b. in Oreg. probably Yamhill Co.

5. James P. Toney b. 18 Nov. 1833, MO & m. 21 Jan. 1858, Oreg. Sarah Metzler b. IA. In book "The Sierra" written Modoc Co., CA in 1909, stated they moved to Oreg. in 1847. He served in Indian War, Yakima, WA 1855-56 & moved to Modoc Co., CA in 1871. They had five sons & one dtr. all b. Oreg.

6. Jonathan (John) Toney b. ca 1837 IA (1870 census, Yamhill Co., Oreg., P.O. Willamina) & m. Mary L. Booth b. ca 1846 IA. They had four sons & one dtr. all b. Oreg.

The information on this family supplied by Artie M. Thornton and Pat Howard, Mesa, AZ.

iv. Frances (Frankie) Thornton born North Carolina and married Kentucky or Indiana to a Mr. Barnes. She died about 1832, Clay County, Missouri. Mr. Barnes worked in Platte County, Missouri, and remarried. The children never recalled their father being called by his first name. They
THORNTON I 409

(third generation) were:

1. James Thornton BARNES b. 1819, Crawford Co., IN & d. 1893, Jackson Co., Oreg. He never married. He fought in Oregon Indian Wars & the Mexican War. He was a stockman & Barnes Valley Jackson Co., Oreg. was named after the BARNES brothers. The book Kamiaken stated he drove horses and cattle to the miners. He was in California in 1850 & returned to Oreg. to join his brother, Daniel.

2. Daniel Parker BARNES b. 4 Mar. 1824 nr. Little New Orleans, IN, later in Platte Co., MO. & d. 27 Oct. 1896, Gold Hill, Jackson Co., Oreg. He m. 1872, Altaras, CA Harriet SUTTON. He migrated to Oregon in 1846 with the W.J. Martin family and fought in the Indian Wars. He lived in Goose Lake, Lake Co. & the Willamette Valley in Oregon. They had two sons & one dtr.

3. Mary BARNES b. ca 1827, IN & d. 1864, Greenwood Co., KS. On 15 May 1849, DeKalb Co., MO she m. William Franklin OSBORN b. 1827, Martin Co., IN. They moved to KS before 1855. They had three sons & one dtr.

4. Sarah BARNES b. ca 1828 IN; however 1900 census gave birth as July 1830 & age 52. She probably d. before 1910. On 8 Aug. 1850, DeKalb Co., MO, she m. James ORCHARD with Jesse TODD officiating. They lived Blue Springs, Jackson Co., MO & most of their four sons & one dtr. b. MO

v. James THORNTON born 25 April 1807, Kentucky and married Sarah LAMKINS in Indiana. She was born about 1805 and died 1891 in California. He was Primitive Baptist minister. They had 160 acres land acquired through Military Land Warrant No. 8257 in 1848.

There children (third generation) were:

1. Nancy Jane THORNTON b. 5 Feb. 1827 & d. 1848. She m. William TODD, son of Jesse TODD & Lucy DALTON.

2. Levi THORNTON b. 13 Sept. 1828 & d. 1848. He was a Mexican War veteran.

3. Elizabeth Ann THORNTON b. 23 Oct. 1830 & m. William BARNETT

4. John THORNTON b. 20 Apr. 1832 & died 1846

5. William THORNTON b. 9 Mar. 1834 & fought in the Union Army

6. Daniel THORNTON b. 10 Dec. 1835 & d. 1916. He fought in the Union Army. He m. twice - Emily VARVEL and then Mary VARVEL

7. Edward THORNTON b. 22 Feb. 1838 & d. 1910. He m. Ellen MACY. He, also, fought in the Union Army during the Civil War.

8. Pheobe Ann THORNTON b. 1 Aug. 1840 & d. 1845

9. Lewis Allen THORNTON b. 18 Nov. 1842. He fought in the Confederate Army.

Further information on the THORNTON family is in History of Clarksdale Area and Sherman Township published by the DeKalb County Historical Society, Maysville, MO. Also, some Thornton history in their book DeKalb Co. Cemetery Census 1845-1971, published 1972.
V FAUBION FAMILY

INTRODUCTION

The first known FAUBION ancestor in connection with this family history was a pioneer whose family settled in Pennsylvania in the eighteenth century and later moved to Virginia and Tennessee. From there, the descendants spread to Indiana, Missouri, Arkansas, Texas and on to the Pacific Coast where they felt there were better opportunities. They purchased land where they located as they were agricultural and rural type people; however, later, there were some merchants, carpenters, blacksmiths and millwrights in the early days.

It is not definitely known when the first FAUBION came to America. Several family legends have surfaced giving various accounts, all indicating they were French Huguenots and, supposedly, came from Holland although of French descent. From a historical novel by Donald Clayton Porter, *The Renegades*, pg. 49, he stated Louis of France revoked the Edict of Nantes which guaranteed religious freedom to French Protestants. Since the Toleration Act gave nonconformist protestants the freedom to worship on British soil, some migrated there and they called themselves Huguenots. Others migrated to other countries which let them worship according to their wishes. Holland was one of these countries.

A letter from Stanley E. FAUBION, a descendant living in Spokane, Washington, stated the name FAUBION appeared to have very old origins and a number of variations. The name LaFaubione is well known in France and these “French Faubions” were of divergent religious beliefs. A few were Huguenots and others had other non-Catholic ideals. Some were “burned at the stake” in the “old courtyard of the Louvre” in Paris. During this period of religious persecutions, the Faubions moved to various countries with his branch going to Holland, others went to Germany where the names “Faber” and “Farben” represented the Faubions there. Those remaining in France altered the name to Fauve. Others migrated to Russia where the name became Faubionovitch and Fabionovitch. The name currently occurs in Italy sometimes as Fabiano. In the Roman Forum, the name FAUBION is carved in stone on a senator’s seat. The name maybe one of the oldest in recorded history. A variant form, Flavius, was used at the time of the early Caesar which may have been derived from the Greek
“Fabius.” Stanley did not disclose his source of information, but his discourse is interesting.

Stanley Faubion further stated their family passed down a legend that three brothers arrived at either Boston or New York in the early 1700s and then moved to Pennsylvania. Two of the brothers later moved southward and one moved westward. Their arrival by ship was distinguished by some event which prevented the usual transfer of passengers from ship to land and they had to make their own way ashore. This resulted in the legend of the three brothers “swimming to America” being passed down through his branch of the family.

Other sources tend to connect the line to Joseph Faubion who came to America on the ship Molly in 1741. A number of Faubion researchers have been unable to substantiate this opinion. The first proven Faubion is Jacob Faubion born between 1735 and 1750 who married Dianah Rector prior to 1770, Fauquier County, Virginia. It is not known where Jacob was born but it is assumed in Europe as he spoke very broken English.

Mrs. Sarah Faubion Pangle’s book “The Faubions” published in 1922 has been a stimulant to further research by many descendants. She is to be commended for securing so much information about the history and descendants of the first Faubion to America. It is not surprising she got some of the first name assignments in the wrong place as there were so many repetitions of names in the lines of descent. It was fortunate she stimulated others to look into various documents to help correct these errors. It is hoped too many errors will not be made in this history, but if there are, the compiler will be pleased to be given documented proof to correct the errors.

There is one tantalizing item which has appeared several times in various compilations which perhaps should be mentioned here even though the source of this information may be from the original account. On page 37 of Pangle’s book, she states “we believe [Jacob Faubion] is a brother of William [whom she incorrectly identified as her first ancestor] and son of William Faubion who came from Holland in the latter part of the eighteenth century.” Richard Faubion’s compilation “The Faubions of Tennessee” stated Jacob Faubion came from Culpeper County in the northern part of Virginia and “settled with his brother William” on land entered from the government. Their claim was one mile west of Neddy’s Mountain on Sinking Cane Creek. The land was later owned by Clint Mason and Sam Faubion. It should be noted here, due to some confusion as to where the Faubion family settled in Virginia, Culpeper County was formed from Orange County, and Fauquier County was formed from Prince William County. All four of these present day counties are in a direct line-Orange, Culpeper, Fauquier, and Prince William. An article in the Newport Plain Talk, Newport, Tennessee, July 7, 1975, quotes from the book Over the Misty Blue Hills by Ruth Webb O’Dell that Jacob Faubion “settled with his brother on land entered from the Government. They were French Huguenots.” Was the first Faubion to America named William who had sons Jacob and William? If so, what happened to the “father” William and
the "brother" William? No documented information has been found to support their existence.

Since Miss Mary Lavern Faubion, 712 Myrtle Street, Georgetown, Texas 78626 published the book Faubion And Allied Families in 1982 containing material on Faubions who are now in America and their ancestors. This publication will center around the compiler's straight-line ancestors and their children. There will be some deviation in connection with the line of descent on some of the ancestors' children with whom the compiler has become acquainted, but it will not be detailed.

In the process of researching, it was discovered the ancestors of Dianah Rector who married Jacob Faubion, the compiler's first proven ancestor, were detailed in Germanna Records, Volume 2 published April 1962 and Volume 4 published April 1963, and Volume 5, Ancestry and Descendants of the Nassausigen Immigrants to Virginia 1714-1750, all published by The Memorial Foundation of the Germanna Colonies in Virginia, P.O. Box 786, Harrisonburg, Virginia.

These Germanna Records gave information on the German immigrants who went to Virginia, starting in April 1714, when Governor Alexander Spotswood was in office. There was a mutual agreement among twelve families whereby "... sometime in the year 1718 certain Germans made an entry of a large tract of land known by the name of German Town, and ... came to an agreement with each other, that they should be of equal expense and that the whole lands should be divided equally amongst all the partners by lot...." After proving they were imported to Virginia in April 1714, they were allotted certificates of land at the Court of Spotsylvania County on April 7 and June 2, 1724. Jacob "Richart," grandfather of Dianah Rector, his wife, Elizabeth, and son, John, were allotted 150 acres on 2 June 1724. They later moved to Prince William County, out of which Fauquier County was formed, and each purchased or entered 200 acres of vacant land on a small stream called Licking Run, and called the area Germantown. Twenty lots were distributed in 1729. (Vol. 2 Foreword & pp 20-26)

Realizing many ancestors of Jacob Faubion would be interested in Dianah Rector's line of descent, it is being given in more detail in the following Faubion pedigree chart of the compiler.
To find the father of any person, simply double the number on the chart.
The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. Alta Irene DESHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1907, nr. Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George W. CRAFT.


10. Jacob FAUBION b. 18 June 1807, Cocke Co., TN, d. 1 Mar. 1854, Jackson Co., IL, m. 31 Mar. 1836, Cocke Co., TN


41. Dianah RECTOR b. ca 1740-50, Fauquier Co., VA & d. 22 Feb. 1841, Cocke Co., TN

82. Henry RECTOR b. ca 1715-20, Germantown, VA, d. 1799, Fauquier Co., VA & m. 1740-45. According to a DAR record, he was a Revolutionary War patriot. He was deeded land as early as 1743, Prince William Co., VA

83. Diana (Ann or Nancy) probably SPENCER as she had a son by that name. d. Fauquier Co., VA after 24 June 1799 & before 20 Oct. 1804 when husband’s Account of Estate given (Will Bk. 4, pg. 42) as she was mentioned in husband’s will (Will Bk. 3, pg. 182).

164. Hans (John) Jacob RICHTER (RECTOR) b. 1674, Trupbach, Germany, d. ca 1728-29, Germantown, Fauquier Co., VA & m. 17 Jan. 1711, Trupbach, Germany. On 7 June 1712, he was admitted to the Guild of Steel-smelters and Toolmakers at Freudenberg and Ferndorf, Germany. The summer of 1713, with his wife & son, John, they left Trupbach for “the New World”
with other 1714 emigrants from Nassau-Siegen. In 1719, he was one of the elders of the Reformed Church established by the VA colonists. On 2 June 1724, he was granted a certificate to take 150 acres of land (Spotsylvania Will Bk. A, pg. 74) but died before receiving title as it was granted to his wife. Dr. Salmans confused John Jacob Rector with his younger brother Jacob resulting in some misinformation being published by several sources regarding him.

165. Elizabeth FISCHBACH (FISHBACH) b. 1685, Trupbach, Germany & d. after 1761. She was granted Lot 7 and half of Lot 17, Germantown, Fauquier Co., VA on 7 Aug. 1729 after husband’s death. Later she m. John MARR who d. 1744 & gave the land to her sons. Last mention of Elizabeth (Rector) MARR was in 1760.

328. Christopher RICHTER, a clockmaker of Trupbach, Nassau-Siegen, Germany, b. ca 1645 & d. Trupbach after 1713. He m. ca 1665-6. He was, also, called Christoffel and Stoffel.

329. Ann Catharin(a) BECKER b. 1640 & d. 5 June 1713, Trupbach, Germany

330. Philipp FISCHBACH, Trupbach, b. 1661, Seelbach, d. shortly after 1715-17, Germantown, VA & m. 20/30 May 1683. In Trupbach, he lived in Protestant Siegen, west of the City of Siegen.

331. Elizabeth (Elsbeth) HEIMBACH b. ca 1662, Trupbach Germany, d. 1715-17, Germantown, VA

656. Johannes RICHTER b. ca 1600-10, d. after 1653, & m. ca 1632-3. He lived at Siegen, Germany. In 1638/9, he was admitted to the Guild of Smelterers and Hammersmiths as a “Reitmeister,” or middle-man dealing in iron products. This meant he owned part of some ironworks in the principality.

657. Anna

658. Herman BECKER b. ca 1610-15, Trupbach, d. after 1669 & m. 1637. Lived Trupbach

659. Ottillia

660. Johannes FISCHBACH of Seelbach, Germany, b. 1631, Trupbach, d. after 1685, Seelbach & m/1 ca 1650 & m/2 22 Dec. 1685 Agnes (Wiesemann) BRAHSS

661. Catharina HEIMBACH b. 1630, Seelbach & d. after 1662 & before 1685, Seelbach

662. Johannes HEIMBACH of Trupbach b. 1632, d. before 1683, Trupbach & m. ca 1651

663. Clara

1312. Jacob RICHTER of Siegen b. ca 1575, Siegen, d. after 1609 & before 27 Mar. 1622, Siegen, Germany.

1313. Anna Maria sold husband’s property 27 Mar. 1622.

1320. Johannes FISCHBACH b. ca 1600 Trupbach, d. ca 1671/2 & m/1 ca 1623 & m/2 1635

1321. Elizabeth, called Liess, probably BEERS d. after 1631 (first wife).
Elisabeth (Elsbeth) probably Becker (second wife) d. ca 1675

1322. George Heimbach b. ca 1605-10 Seelbach, Germany, d. 11 May 1672, Seelbach & m. 1628/29

1323. Elisabeth (Niess?)

1324. Johannes Heimbach b. ca 1610-12, Trupbach, Germany, d. ca 1635, Trupbach where he resided & was buried & m. ca 1630/31

1325. Elizabeth

2624. Hans Richter b. ca 1550 Saxony & d. prior 1609, Siegen, Germany. In 1585, paid fee for Siegen citizenship, "being from the country near Meissen," from city of Freiburg. He was the earliest ancestor found of the Rector family in Virginia.

2640. William (Wilhelm) Fischbach b. 1570-75, d. after 1630 Trupbach (OR maybe Johann of Alchen). Some doubt as to name of father of 1320. Both men were grandsons of Theiss of Oberfishbach (No. 10560) and could have been brothers (sons of No. 5280, Theiss of Freudenberg).

2644. Jost Heimbach b. ca 1575 Steelbach, Germany & d. July 1666, Gosenbach (?)

2648. Johannes Heimbach b. 1570-73, Trupbach, Germany, & d. ca 1635

5280. Probably Theiss (Mathias) Fischbach of Freudenberg b. ca 1540-45 & d. 9 Oct. 1594. He was a Scultheiss (official representative of the Count William of Nassau-Siegen for his district).

5281. Elsa ______ d. 9 Oct. 1615, Freudenberg

10560. Theiss Fischbach of Oberfishbach b. ca 1515, d. after 8 June 1564/5, & m. ca 1540

10561. Treina ______

21120. Johann Fischbach II b. ca 1546. Owner of ironworks at Niederndorf, Fischbach Parish, & was a Scultheiss (defined under 5280).

42240. Johann Van Fischbach b. ca 1440-50 Niederschelden, Siegen, Germany & d. ca 1495. He was in charge of father's ironworks at Niederndorf in 1493.

84480. Tiel Van Fischbach, original Fischbach and prominent iron master, b. ca 1415 & d. ca 1487. He was chief justice of the district court (Scultheiss of Freudenberg) and official representative of the Count of Nassau-Siegen in that district. He was, also, known as Tyl van Fispe and von Hollenstein. The Siergerland family "FISCHBACH" got its name from the village of Fischbach (Fischpe, Fispe), now Oberfischbach in the district (Kreis) of Siegen.
Other than perusing information in the Germanna records, no research attempt was made to obtain more details on the pedigree of Dianah Rector (No. 41). It was difficult to decipher the material found in the portions of the three volumes available as material differed in some volumes. When there were differences, the statistics in Volume Five were used as being the more accurate. Hopefully there are no errors in the condensation. When years were shown as 1440-50, it indicates it was between 1440 and 1450. When years were shown as 1671/2, it was based on the old calendars where the new year begins near the end of March which would be in the year 1672 by the current calendar.

MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE FAUBION FAMILY

Direct Line of Descent

Early 1770s—First Faubion migrated from Europe to America
1735-1750—Jacob Faubion born either Germany or Pennsylvania
Prior to 1770—Jacob Faubion married in Fauquier Co., VA (?) Pangle's book stated between 1775 & 1780, the Faubion moved from PA to VA
About 1790—Jacob Faubion family migrated to Cocke Co., TN
1841-1843—Jacob Faubion (1807-1854) migrated to IL, probably Morgan Co. where they were listed on the 1850 U.S. census
By 1854—Jacob Faubion family living Jackson Co., IL where he was murdered
1859—Nancy Faubion (Mrs. Jacob) mortgaged her property, Nemaha Co., KS
1865—James & Nancy (Faubion) Roots moved to Nodaway Co., MO
1869—James & Nancy Roots migrate to Clackamas Co., Oreg.
1928—Alta Deshazer main residence, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg.
1931—Alta Deshazer migrated to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii
1934—Alta (DeShazer) & husband, George W. Craft move to Portland, Oreg.
1940—George W. Craft family returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, where residing in 1983
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

No. 1 - JACOB FAUBION

The first Faubion proved to be in the line of descent in this compilation is Jacob Faubion born between 1735-1750 in Europe or Pennsylvania. He died 12 July 1827, Cocke County, Tennessee, according to the family Bible of his son, John. It is believed he married prior to 1770, Fauquier County, Virginia, to Dianah Rector, daughter of Henry Rector and Ann or Nancy whose last name is thought to be Spencer but it has not been proven. Dianah was born between 1740-1750, Fauquier County, Virginia, and died 22 February 1841, Cocke County, Tennessee, where she and her husband were buried in the Faubion Cemetery.

Jacob Faubion moved to Cocke County, Tennessee, about 1790 with his wife and nine children, all of whom were undoubtedly born in Fauquier County, Virginia. The family was listed on the 1789 Fauquier County tax rolls, and were in Cocke County 2 May 1808 when Dianah Rector's portion of the 150 acres of land in Fauquier County, which she inherited from her father, was sold to George Glascock. (Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 17, Pg. 246)

Cocke County was created in 1797 from Jefferson County which was created in 1792 from Greene and Hawkins counties. It is not known where the exact residence of Jacob Faubion's family was from 1790 to 1808, although it was thought to be in East Tennessee. Most historians indicate they were in Cocke County where they were known to have spent most of their time in Tennessee. The name Faubion is thought to be French but since they lived mainly in the "Dutch Bottoms" area of Cocke County, there was an infusion of Holland Dutch and German blood through intermarriage.

O'Dell's book, Over The Misty Blue Hills, stated Jacob Faubion came from Culpeper County in the northern part of Virginia and settled with a brother on land entered from the government. Culpeper County, which adjoins Fauquier County, was created in 1748 from Orange County created in 1734. Fauquier County was formed in 1758 from Prince William County which was organized in 1730-1.

Pangle's book Faubion published in 1922 stated the Faubions moved from Pennsylvania to Fauquier County, Virginia, Between 1775 and 1780. From there they moved to Franklin, which later was the State of Tennessee, and settled on the Nolachucky River in what is now Green County. From there, they moved to now Cocke County along the French Broad River buying land three miles from what is now the town of Parrottsville and five miles east of the town of Old Newport.

Wilma Dykeman's book The French Broad stated the French Broad
River was in the valley just beyond the Blue Ridge. Part of the river served as a natural dividing line between lands owned by the Cherokees and the whites. The middle third of the river was a passage way through the steep mountains dividing North Carolina and Tennessee. The river was an entrance to the territory south of Ohio and an outlet to the Tennessee River and beyond. A man’s gun was necessary to save his life during the days when the French Broad land was disputed by the Cherokees. The handiness and accuracy of his rifle determined whether a man would live or die. Firearms were needed for protection, food and sometimes as a source of amusement at shooting matches.

One of the first grist mills built on the French Broad River in Tennessee was by the Jacob Faubion family. It was not easy to build a mill in those days. The waterway had to be dammed up to have sufficient water to turn the heavy stones in the mill. The stones were, also, important as they had to be made and set in place. A different type of stone was used for the different grains to be ground. Native stones were chipped into form by hand with a hammer and cold chisel for grinding corn. The water power was such as to give a “slow steady grinding that kept grain from becoming heated and losing flavor.” Wheat grinding required the best stones from a kind of granite or feldspar imported from France. The Faubions were good millwrights. Farmers would transport their grain in sacks behind the saddle and take it horseback twenty or thirty miles for grinding. It was important for the grain to be properly harvested and cleaned before it was ground to assure good flour.

In addition to being millwrights, Jacob and some of his sons were also blacksmiths and wagonmakers. They, also, manufactured hand tools and sold them to the settlers to make their work easier and more effective. It was said the Faubions first built their blacksmith shop and then the mill before they built a log cabin in which to live. Jacob Faubion spoke very broken English but he insisted his children speak good English.

The children (second generation) of Jacob Faubion and Dianah Rector, all born Fauquier County, Virginia, were:

2. Sally Faubion b. ca 1770, d. 14 March 1808, East TN & m. 1 Oct. 1788, Fauquier Co., VA, Joseph Broadhurst. (See Sibling Section)

3. Henry Faubion b. ca 1773/4 & d. 24 Dec. 1803 (John Faubion’s Bible). His Green Co., TN m. bond stated he m. 5 Aug. 1795, Mary (or Merium?) McKay said to be the dtr. of Abraham McKay & Rachel O’Dell. The only child whose birth date seems to identify her with this family is Dianah Faubion b. 1 Apr. 1798, Cocke Co., TN, d. 2 Nov. 1871 nr. Faubion Chapel, Clay Co., MO. She m. Joseph Broadhurst, the son of Henry’s sister Sally.

4. John Faubion b. 29 Feb. 1776, d. 4 Dec. 1869, Cocke Co., TN & m. Leah McKay, (see Sibling Section)

5. Moses Faubion b. 3 Feb. 1778, d. Nov. 1847 & m. 1798 Mary McPike (see Sibling Section)

6. Betsy (Elizabeth) Faubion b. ca 1780 & d. 14 June 1808. She m. Mr. McPherson (John Faubion Bible).

7. Nancy Faubion b. 1780-81, d. between 1840-50, Platte Co., MO & m. ca 1799, TN, Nathaniel Boydston. (See Sibling Section)
William Faubion was the seventh child of Jacob Faubion and Dianah Rector. He was born 16 January 1783, Fauquier County, Virginia, and died on 26 September 1839, Cocke County, Tennessee (Pangle and gravestone). He married about 1802, Cocke County, Tennessee, Rosannah Perthenia Ayres, believed to have been born in South Carolina, and died 3 June 1851, Cocke County, Tennessee (Pangle).

According to James H. Faubion, the oldest brother of Sarah Faubion Pangle (who compiled The Faubions book) and the son of Tilghman Alexander Howard Faubion, the tenth child of William and Rosannah (Ayres) Faubion, about 1800 the United States government purchased a reservation from the Cherokee and Choctaw Indians in Alabama and Georgia and offered the land to the white settlers at a nominal price. This resulted in some of the Faubion family migrating there to establish a new home. William Faubion was following his father’s trade of blacksmithing, wagon making and being a millwright. When he was nineteen years old, one afternoon towards evening he was helping his father finish the day’s work in their roadside blacksmith shop. He called his father’s attention to a wagon caravan headed their way. His father paid little attention to these wagons drawn by horses and oxen but William continued to observe the group as they passed. When they stopped to inquire about a campsite for the night, he was attracted to a young woman in the group. After the blacksmith shop closed and the evening meal was over, William “cleaned up” to go visit the travelers and to get acquainted with the young woman. The next morning he surprised his parents by announcing he was getting married that morning to Miss Perthenia Ayres who was one of the travelers in the caravan. The final result was a marriage performed by the Justice of the Peace. But as William was under-age, his father followed “the letter of the law” and required his son to work for him until he was twenty-one. His father did, however, agree to his son retaining all he could earn in the shop “after hours.” His new wife’s parents and siblings continued on their way after the simple wedding, and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres never saw or heard from her family again.

William Faubion expanded his business by making iron wedges to split
Rails for the new settlers to clear their land, grub hoes, mattocks, bull-tongue plows and pot hooks needed to cultivate the land, and many other articles needed by the settlers. He enlarged his business and employed others to help him. Also, he built a house on the tract of land known as the "Dave Susong Place." Information perused was not clear who built the "Faubion Mill" and the first bridge across the French Broad River near where Bridgeport now stands. Undoubtedly, William assisted in these important constructions if he was not responsible for them since his son, John, continued the business after his father died.

According to The French Broad published in 1955 by Wilma Dykeman, William Faubion who lived near the site of Newport, Tennessee, built a flatboat in the early 1800s which was rigged with a paddle wheel on the rear end. He loaded it with flour, bacon, dried fruit, feathers and other farm goods to travel down the French Broad River via the Tennessee, Ohio and Mississippi rivers to New Orleans. A blind horse was taken on this journey as a "land locked" tug when the boat was in shallow water or other difficulty. The horse, boat and merchandise were sold in New Orleans and the crew returned home by land. This type of flatboating to New Orleans was fairly common in those days.

William was engaged by the government in 1839 to remove Indians from that section of the country. During the nine months he was away from home, he contracted typhoid fever from exposure to the hazards of wilderness life and died after being ill for only a few weeks. Rosannah went to live with their son Tilghman and family until her death in 1851.

William Faubion evidently prospered as, according to the Chancery Court, Jefferson County, Tennessee, records (Vol. 1 - 1836-1846) he left an estate of 2857 acres to his ten children valued at $1331 each for a total of $14,641, besides 300 acres for his wife, Rosannah Perthenia Ayres.

Starting on page 116 of the Chancery Court records mentioned above, under date of 18 December 1839, in connection with dower rights of Rosannah Faubion, widow of William Faubion deceased late of Cocke County "praying that dower may be assigned and allotted to the said Rosannah, out of the real estate" of heirs of William Faubion, her rights were granted. Then, on 16 June 1840, settlement was made when the court "Alotted(ed) and set apart to Rosanna P. Faubion for her dower out of... the land with the erections and improvements thereon... lying in (Cocke County)... on the North side of French Broad River and on the waters thereof lying on both sides of the public road leading from Newport to the Warm Springs containing 300 acres...." The remainder of the land was assigned to the children.

The children (third generation) of William Faubion and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres, all born Cocke County, Tennessee, were:

9. Moses Faubion b. ca 1803, d. probably Jackson Co., IL & m/2 Mariamian (see Sibling section)
10. Spencer Faubion b. ca 1805, d. 1881 nr. Paris, Lamar Co., TX & m. Louisa Lee. (see Sibling section)
+11. Jacob Faubion b. 18 June 1807, d. 1 Mar. 1854, Jackson Co., IL & m. 31
Jacob Faubion was the third child of William Faubion and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres. He was born 18 June 1807, Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 1 March 1854, Jackson County, Illinois. On 31 March 1836, supposedly in Cocke County, Tennessee, he married Nancy Crow Gregg born 15 April 1815, Tennessee. She died 8 August 1886, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was buried in the Clackamas Cemetery, one mile north of the town of Clackamas, as Mrs. James Roots.

The names of Nancy’s parents have not been found and neither is it known whether her maiden name was Crow or Gregg. According to family researchers, a Benjamin Crow, son of Walter Crow and Ann Miller, married Ann Gregg born about 1759. They had a daughter Nancy Crow born 1797 who married Thomas Jefferson Gragg. He, supposedly, had a daughter Nancy, date of birth and who she married is unknown. This Nancy had a brother named John Crow Gragg; so possibly his sister’s name could have been Nancy Crow Gragg. In Pangle’s book, she stated “Miss Nancy Crow Gregg” married Jacob Faubion. She was twenty-one years old at time of her marriage.

Since Jacob Faubion, his wife Nancy and their first three children were born in Tennessee, it is assumed they lived near the town of Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, and attended the country schools there. They were still there when Jacob Faubion was allotted his inheritance on 16 June 1840 from his father’s estate as follows: “... to Jacob B. Faubion advanced by deed of Conveyance Lot number 1 containing by estimation 200 acres... valued at $1500.” The land was partially described as “on the bank of French Broad R. thence up the several meanders of the stream to the
beginning” of lot markings. On page 146, it stated “We have determined that Jacob Faubion was advanced lot No. 1 - shall pay to John Faubion who was advanced Lot No. 2 - $138-.” This made the value Jacob received from his father’s estate equal to the $1331 which was determined the amount each child was to receive. (Vol. 1 - 1836-1846, Chancery Court Minutes, Jefferson Co., TN, pg 137)

Pangle stated the Faubions were Democrats and slave holders except Jacob who did not agree with his brothers. Sometime after the birth on 13 January 1841, Tennessee, of his daughter Sarah Jane and the birth of their son William H. on 13 January 1843 in Illinois, the family started their journey West. According to the family legend passed down by their grandson, James Grant Deshazer, they were still living in Illinois in 1847 during a typhoid epidemic when the William Deshazer family, which lived nearby, was stricken. A son and, supposedly, the father died; however, the father was still living in 1856 to receive his share of his father's estate. It could have been the mother who died. Anyway, the Jacob Faubion family took the other son, Robert Deshazer, who was, also, ill and nursed him back to health. Robert remained with the Faubion family and later married their oldest daughter, Perthenia. The 1850 U.S. census taken 28 September 1850, showed they were living in dwelling 1242, Morgan County, Illinois.

Later, they resumed their migration and were in Jackson County, Illinois, when Jacob Faubion was murdered on 1 March 1854. The story told by his grandson when he was eighty-eight years old, was: Jacob Faubion was evidently playing cards with three Thomases in a saloon. Sometime after midnight, two of them left. The saloonkeeper said Jacob Faubion and one of the Thomases stayed until two o’clock. They were never seen again. Two weeks afterwards a man was reported floating down the Missouri (Illinois?) River about twenty miles downstream. He was identified as Jacob Faubion by his daughter, Perthenia, and her husband, Robert Deshazer. Jacob’s purse was missing; so it was thought he was murdered for his money.

After Marinda Faubion, the youngest child of Jacob Faubion and Nancy Crow Gregg, was born 7 June 1854, Jackson County, Illinois, the family migrated to Nemaha County, Kansas, where they lived for ten years. Nancy Faubion's daughter Perthenia who had married Robert Deshazer 5 November 1854, Morgan County, Illinois, were living in Nemaha County at that time. Nancy (Crow Gregg) Faubion had half-brothers, William and Hugh Hickey, who were living in Nemaha County, Kansas, when the 1860 census was taken.

On 16 July 1859, Nancy Faubion, Nemaha County, Kansas Territory, mortgaged her 157-28/100 acres listed as “N.W. fractional Qtr. Section 31, Township 3, Range 13” for $160 with interest at 5% per month to Singleton Buck (filed 18 July 1859, Vol. A, Pg 171, Nemaha Co., KS). This mortgage was paid on 5 December 1860 by Nancy Faubion, Nemaha County, Kansas, “now Nancy Roots.” The interest on the $160 mortgage was $116. (Filed 21 Jan. 1865, Vol. C, pp 545-6)
The above transactions proves Nancy FAUBION had married James ROOTS between July 1859 and December 1860. The Valley Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, 1860 census listed James ROOTS born England about 1819 and his wife, Nancy, born 1815, Tennessee. From his Civil War pension file (Appl. 204373 Cert. 244998), James ROOTS was born in England, enlisted at Centralia, Nemaha County, Kansas, on 9 September 1862 and was in Company E, 13th Regiment, of the Kansas Volunteer Infantry. His first marriage was in England and he had a son, James W. ROOTS. He lived in Nemaha County, Kansas from 1857 to 1865, moved to Nodaway County, Missouri, in 1865 and to Clackamas County, Oregon in 1869. In the 1880 Oregon City Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, census, he was listed as 61 years old and working in a paper mill. Nancy and James ROOTS were buried in the Clackamas Cemetery. The tombstone showed James was born 1 March 1819, Kent, England, married at Chatham, England 1849, emigrated to the United States in 1854, crossed the plains in 1869, and died 22 October 1902.

It is interesting to note Hugh HICKEY, Nancy’s half-brother, crossed the plains to Oregon in 1869 according to his tombstone in the Clackamas Cemetery. He was born near Nashville, Tennessee, 16 September 1831, enlisted in Co. H 51st Regiment, Missouri Volunteers, and died on 8 December 1888, Oregon. His wife was listed on the tombstone as Mary J. (1834-1919). According to the 1870 Cascade Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, census, William HICKEY was born in Tennessee about 1822 and his wife, Amanda, was born in Illinois about 1837. It would appear the half-brothers of Nancy GREGG were migrating with the Jacob FAUBION family, or vice versa, as the FAUBIONS were in Illinois in 1850, according to the census. Also, since William HICKEY was born in 1822 after Nancy Crow GREGG was born in 1815, it appears Nancy’s father died around 1820, Tennessee, and her mother remarried to Mr. HICKEY. In the 1830 and 1840 Cocke County, Tennessee, censuses there was an Isaac HICKEY who could have been the father of Hugh and William.

The children (fourth generation) of Jacob FAUBION and Nancy Crow GREGG were:

+19. Perthenia FAUBION b. 6 Dec. 1836, TN, d. 30 Dec. 1910, Clackamas County, Oreg. & m. 5 Nov. 1854, Morgan Co., IL, Robert DESHAZER (see Direct Line)
   — Thomas FAUBION b. 12 Mar. 1839, TN. He was not listed on the 1850 Morgan Co., IL census so must have died young.
20. Sarah Jane FAUBION b. 13 Jan. 1841, TN & m. ca 1858 Nemaha Co., KS Jacob BLISS. (see Sibling section)
22. Polly Ann (Mary) FAUBION b. 23 Feb. 1845, IL & m. Joseph ETHINGTON. (see Sibling section)
   — Henry Clay FAUBION b. 14 Feb. 1847, IL & apparently d. young as he did not appear on the 1850 Morgan Co., IL census
   — Elizabeth FAUBION b. 28 Aug. 1849, IL & she, also, apparently d. young as was not on the 1850 Morgan Co., IL census
John Faubion b. 23 Sept. 1852 & also, apparently d. young as was not on the 1860 census

Marinda Catharina Faubion b. 7 June 1854, Jackson Co., IL, d. ca 7 June 1946, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. 13 July 1871, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Henry Jewell. (see Sibling section)

---

No. 19 - Perthenia Faubion
(No. 11 Jacob, No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Perthenia Faubion was the oldest of Jacob Faubion and Nancy Crow Gregg’s nine children. She was born 6 December 1836, Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 30 December 1910, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 5 November 1854, Morgan County, Illinois, she married Robert Deshazer b. 14 October 1833, Morgan County, Illinois, and died 1 December 1906, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. Robert Deshazer was the son of William Deshazer and Elizabeth Albem.
Nothing is known about Perthenia FAUBION’s childhood. For more information on her life, see No. 9 - Robert DESHAZER in the DESHAZER Direct Line of Descent.

The children (fifth generation) of Perthenia FAUBION and Robert DESHAZER were:

- Mary Jane DESHAZER b. 9 Nov. 1856, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 27 Jan. 1938, Grants Pass, Josephine Co., Oreg. & m. Albert F. JONES. (see No. 10, Sibling section, DESHAZER family history)
- William DESHAZER b. 20 Sept. 1858, Golden Gate, Jefferson Co., CO & d. in October 1858, Golden Gate, Jefferson Co., CO
- Nancy Isabel DESHAZER b. 8 May 1863, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 3 Feb. 1907, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 12 Mar. 1881, Charles R. LIVESAY. (see No. 11, DESHAZER family history - Sibling section)
- James Grant DESHAZER b. 17 Jan. 1867, Nemaha Co., KS, d. 23 Apr. 1959, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 30 June 1895 Myrtle May DOUGLASS. (see No. 12 - Direct line, DESHAZER family history)
- Sarah Parthenia DESHAZER b. 17 Feb. 1869, KS, d. 1944, CA & m. 13 Apr. 1890 Oreg. Harry WARD. (see No. 13 - Sibling section, DESHAZER family history)
- Robert Henry DESHAZER b. 18 Aug. 1871, Oreg., d. 21 Oct. 1948, Oreg. & m. 16 June 1895, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Lilly Mae PALMATIER. (see No. 14 - Sibling section, DESHAZER family history)
- Jacob DESHAZER b. 9 July 1873, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 1 April 1915, Oreg. & m/1 25 Dec. 1894, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Flora D. CRONE. (see No. 15 - Sibling section, DESHAZER family history)
- Isaac DESHAZER, b. 9 July 1873, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & d. 1873. Twin of Jacob.
- Joseph DESHAZER b. 17 May 1875, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 21 Nov. 1944, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 23 Feb. 1896 Edna Myrtle BLACK. (see No. 16 - Sibling section, DESHAZER family history)
SIBLING SECTION

No. 2 - SALLY FAUBION
(No. 1 Jacob)

Sally (Sarah) FAUBION was the oldest child of Jacob FAUBION and Dianah RECTOR. She was born about 1770, supposedly Fauquier County, Virginia, where it is believed all of Jacob and Dianah’s children were born. Sally died 14 March 1808 in East Tennessee. According to Marriage Bond dated 1 October 1788, Fauquier County, Virginia, she married Joseph BROADHURST.

Very little is known about this family except Jacob FAUBION paid his poll tax in 1789 and by April 1791 they had moved south of the Ohio River which became Cocke County and purchased land there on 16 October 1794 (Land Grants/Deed Bk. 2, pp 336-7 & Bk. D pg. 577). No other information has been found about Joseph BROADHURST. The following are believed to be the children (third generation) of Sally FAUBION and Joseph BROADHURST but it may not be complete or accurate:

i. John BROADHURST b. 18 Apr. 1791, Cocke Co., TN, d. 4 Apr. 1878, Clay Co., MO & bur. in Faubion Cemetery there. About 1809, Greene Co., TN he m. Mary Unecy TURNER b. 1790, Buncombe Co., NC & d. 1877 Clay Co., MO. They had two dtrs. & four sons.

ii. Joseph BROADHURST b. 11 Sept. 1794, East TN, d. 18 Apr. 1871, Clay Co., MO & bur. in Faubion Cemetery. He m. 1815, TN, Dianah FAUBION, probably the dtr. of Henry FAUBION & Mary McKay. Dianah was b. 1 Apr. 1798, Cocke Co., TN & d. 2 Nov. 1871, Clay Co., MO. They had five dtrs. & 6 sons.

iii. Ephraim (?) BROADHURST b. ca 1797-1798 & probably married between 1815-1817 is believed to be a son from various information found by different researchers. There were six chn.

iv. Henry BROADHURST is believed to be a son. He was b. 1800-1810, Cocke Co., TN, d. 1 Aug. 1837, Clay Co., MO & m. ca 1824 probably Ray Co., MO, Margaret ________. John & Joseph were appointed guardians of their chn—three dtrs. & 2 sons.

v. Sarah (Sally) BROADHURST b. ca 1806-1808, Cocke Co., TN, d. ca 1849, Ray Co., MO & m. 1824, Ray Co., MO Samuel TARWATER b. 1806, TN & d. 1895-96, Ray Co., MO. His parents were Jacob TARWATER & Sarah ROWLAND. There was conflicting information on Samuel re his marriages, & number of chn.

No. 3 - JOHN FAUBION
(No. 1 Jacob)

John FAUBION was the third child of Jacob FAUBION and Dianah RECTOR. He was born 29 February 1776, Fauquier County, Virginia, and
died 4 December 1869, Cocke County, Tennessee. On 6 April 1797, Tennessee, he married Leah McKay born 1 November 1777, Virginia, and died 9 November 1859. She was the daughter of Abraham McKay and Rachel O'Dell. John and Leah were buried in the Faubion Cemetery which he founded near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee.

John Faubion and Leah McKay were parents of ten children (third generation). Only the son Jacob's family will be detailed because of personal acquaintance with a seventh generation descendant, and because the book Faubion and Allied Families published in 1982 by Mary Laverne Faubion, 712 Myrtle Street, Georgetown, Texas 78626 gives available details on the other children:

i. Abraham Faubion b. 10 Mar. 1798, Cocke Co., TN, d. before 7 Oct. 1855, Platte Co., MO & m. ca 1819, East TN, Nancy Wall b. ca 1803 TN. They had five dtrs. & one son.


iii. Moses Faubion b. 16 Nov. 1802, Cocke Co., TN, d. 23 Dec. 1863, Gallatin Township, Clay Co., MO & m/1 1826, Newport, Cocke Co., TN, Patsy Holcomb b. 1805 & d. ca 1840, Clay Co., MO. He m/2 Nancy Hightower. Moses had five chns. by m/1 and eight by m/2.


viii. Eliza Jane Faubion b. 28 Aug. 1819, Cocke Co., TN & m. Jesse Glasscock. They had a large family & lived nr. Barbourville, Knox Co., KY.

ix. Alzira (Elzira) Faubion b. 28 Nov. 1820, Cocke Co., TN & m. James Smith. Called Elinor in Over the Misty Blue Hills & had three chns. listed in John Faubion's Bible.

x. Diana (as listed in Family Bible) Faubion b. 14 Nov. 1827, Cocke Co., TN, d. 3 Feb. 1904, Green Co., TN & m. 2 Jan. 1851 David Bible b. 12 Sept. 1823, Greene Co., TN & d. 16 Jan. 1889. They were both bur. in the Bible Family Cemetery nr. Warrensburg, Greene Co., TN.

Most of this information from family sheets compiled by various Faubion researchers and family sources.

ii. Jacob Faubion was the second child of John Faubion and Leah McKay. He was born 10 March 1800, Cocke County, Tennessee and died March 1849, Missouri. In 1821, Cocke County, Tennessee, he married
Hephzibah Wall born 11 December 1806, Tennessee and died in the 1880s, Phillips County, Kansas, as Mrs. Woolsey. She had married Gilbert Woolsey on 18 September 1853 and he died in 1864. The known children (fourth generation) of Jacob Faubion and Hephzibah Wall were:

3. Jacob Smith Faubion b. 15 Mar. 1836, Clay Co., MO & d. 22 Mar. 1918, Phillips Co., KS. He first m. 6 Sept. 1855, Atchinson Co., MO. Sarah Alice Elizabeth Grey b. 17 Sept. 1838, Atchinson Co., MO & d. 17 Apr. 1863 while husband serving as private in Confederate States army under General Price during the Civil War. On 16 Jan. 1866, he m. Nancy Catherine Wright, Caldwell Co., MO, the mother of Mrs. Etta (Faubion) Lake, the source of some of this information. The chn. (fifth generation) of Jacob Smith Faubion by his first marriage were:
   a. John Henry Faubion b. 15 Aug. 1856, Atchinson Co., MO, d. 17 July 1931, Rock Co., NE & m. 12 Nov. 1877 (Iva Lake said 1878) Alice May Gilbert b. 28 Dec. 1863, Scott Co., IA & d. 1938. The chn. (sixth generation) by his first marriage were:
      (1) William Faubion b. Mar. 1880, IA & d. before 1976. His full name may have been Joseph William.
      (2) Cora Bell Faubion who m. Clyde Simmons/Zimmerman
      (3) Margaret Mae Faubion b. 15 Oct. 1886, d. 27 Jan. 1920 & m. Shelby Olaf Bennett
   b. Charles Benjamin Faubion b. 7 July 1888, Phillips Co., KS, d. 10 Dec. 1972 & m/1 23 Sept. 1908, Harlan Co., NE, Flora Ellen Thomas b. 6 Jan. 1887, Buena Vista Co., IA & d. 4 Feb. 1923, Cherry Co., NE. He m/2 Eva Jane Dennis & then Mrs. Frank (Anderson) Schied. Charles B. Faubion's chn. by first m. (seventh generation) were:
      (a) Johnnie Vanranchler Faubion b. 2 Dec. 1909, Kit Carson Co., CO, d. 29 May 1973, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 19 Aug. 1930, Lilia May Persons b. 8 Apr. 1914. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      1/ Myrle Leroy Faubion b. 27 June 1931, Cherry Co., NE & m. 1952 Louisa Alma Alexander & have four chn.
      (b) Clarence Benjamin Faubion b. 2 Dec. 1909, CO, d. Jan. 1963, NE & m. 27 Mar. 1939, S.D. Dorothy Lois Haig & have a dtr.
      (c) Iona Mae Faubion b. 29 May 1913, CO & m/1 11 Feb. 1931 Hobart deFrance Irwin & m/2 20 July 1944, Willis Yoder. She has a son by m/1.
      (d) Lola Faye Faubion b. 7 May 1919, NE, m. 20 July 1939, Wilbur Franklin Eick & have a son.
      (e) Viola Eveline Faubion b. 29 Apr. 1921, m. 12 Oct. 1940,
Richard Norris Legg & have three chn.
Charles Benjamin Faubion & Mrs. Frank (Anderson) Schied had six chn.

(a) Clayton Lyle Faubion b. 15 Jan. 1920, Bassett, Rock Co. NE, d. 9 Mar. 1966, TX & m. 21 May 1939 Donna Dee Berry.
(b) Alta Muriel Faubion b. 3 Aug. 1921, Bassett, NE & m. 29 Mar. 1941 Chester George Schubert b. 1 July 1920, Duff, NE & d. 15 May 1973. She m/2 28 Dec. 1974 William Keith Miles & live in Tigard, Oreg. She has four chn. (eighth generation):
  2/ Pamela Kay Schubert b. 21 Jan. 1948 & m. Jon Pearson
  3/ Larry LeRoy Schubert b. 8 May 1952 m/2 Karen Smart
  4/ William Michael Schubert b. 5 Apr. 1963
(c) Doris Marie Faubion b. 3 Nov. 1925, Alma, NE & m. 1945, Oreg. Melvin Edgar Bush b. 4 Feb. 1917, OK & d. 1978, TX. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
  2/ Lois Faye Bush, twin of Linda Fern, b. 23 May 1946, m. Charles E.Todd & had two chn.
  3/ Leo Roy Bush b. 13 Jan. 1955, El Paso, TX & m. Eva Gail Lefner
(d) Virgil Thomas Faubion b. 16 Feb. 1930, Sheridan Co. NE & m. 30 July 1949, Rock County, NE Doris Berta Burgett, dtr. Elmer & Alice (Kaufman) Burgett, b. 6 Jan. 1928. He retired in 1971 from the U.S. Air Force & is an Income Tax Consultant. Doris works in the Map section, Land Management Dept., Oreg. They live in Beaverton, Washington Co., Oreg. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
  1/ Elaine Lynnette Faubion b. 30 May 1950 & has two chn. by first m. to Jeffrey B. Harrington. Now m. to Haffan Sammour
  2/ Roberta Charlene Faubion b. 16 July 1952 & m. George Edward Freeman. They have three chn.
  3/ Leta Fern Faubion b. 17 Aug. 1954 & m. Harry Dean Smith & have three chn.
  4/ Diane Faubion b. & d. 24 June 1957
  5/ Virgil Thomas Faubion, Jr. b. & d. 20 Mar. 1959

Jacob Smith Faubion had three other chn. by m/1 Sarah Grey and ten chn. by m. to Nancy C. Wright which are listed in Laverne Faubion's book.
The information on John Faubion was mainly from family descendants, substantiated by census records and other documents.

No. 4 - Moses Faubion
(No. 1 Jacob)

Moses Faubion was the fourth child of Jacob Faubion and Dianah Rector. He was born February 1778, Fauquier County, Virginia, according to early researchers and the obituary, but the tombstone in Faubion Cemetery, Lawrence County, Indiana reads 3 February 1780. His will dated 13 August 1845 was admitted for probate and proven by 6 December 1847. In 1798 East Tennessee he married Mary McPike, the daughter of William McPike and Obedience Holloway. She died 18 January 1836 (tombstone), Lawrence Co., IN & bur. with her husband.

His parents migrated to East Tennessee when he was sixteen years old. Sometime before the 1830 U.S. census was taken, he had migrated to Indiana. Apparently, the children (third generation) of Moses Faubion and Mary McPike were all born in Cocke County, Tennessee, and were:

i. Charlotte Faubion b. 14 Feb. 1800, d. after 18 June 1864, Lawrence Co., IN, & bur. in the Holland Family Cemetery. On 19 Aug. 1835, Lawrence Co., IN, she m. Charles Holland, his second marriage (Marriage Rec. Bk. A, pg. 557). They had two chn. & he had two by his previous marriage.

ii. Jacob Faubion b. 9 July 1801, died 22 June 1844, Cocke Co., bur. with wife in Oven Creek Cemetery, TN. On 2 Nov. 1823, Cocke Co., TN, he m. Ruth _______. They had two dtrs. and two sons.


iv. Henry Faubion b. 29 Aug. 1804, d. between 16 Apr. & 23 Sept. 1834, Lawrence Co., IN & bur. in Faubion Family Cemetery. On 21 Feb. 1827, location unknown, he m. Elizabeth Lenox b. ca 1804, SC. They had one dtr. & two sons.


viii. Jesse Faubion b. 21 Nov. 1811, d. before 2 Aug. 1882, Shelby Co., MO & bur. Shelbina Cemetery. Shelby Co. He m/1 13 Apr. 1836, Lawrence Co., IN, Sarah Ann Mitchell (Bk. B, pg. 1), m/2 27 July 1845, Clay Co., MO, Mary Thomas (Bk. B, pg. 29) & m/3 Elizabeth _______. Chn. taken from census were two dtrs & three sons.
x. Margaret FAUBION born 1814, Tennessee, died after July 1896 when family held reunion in Indiana, and married John HOLLAND born 28 November 1816, Tennessee, and died 1880, St. Clair County, Missouri. Their children (fourth generation) were:

1. Enoch HOLLAND b. 20 Nov. 1836, IN, d. 13 Oct. 1926 & m/1 20 Nov. 1858 Massa Malinda RAMSEY & m/2 3 May 1865, Mary Philenda FOLSOM.
3. James HOLLAND b. 8 Dec. 1841, d. 1863, & m. 6 Sept. 1857 Louisa C. RAMSEY.
4. Mary Jane HOLLAND b. 20 Feb. 1842, IN & m. 6 Dec. 1860 Ephraim FERGUSON b. 9 Dec. 1838. Their chn. (fifth generation) were:
   b. Mary Esther FERGUSON b. 27 June 1865, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m/1 6 Nov. 1883, Oregon City, Aaron Jay WALKER b. 18 Mar. 1847, OH. She m/2 Martin Van Buren EVERETT. The chn. (sixth generation) by first marriage were:
      (1) Georgie Isabell WALKER b. 20 Sept. 1884 & m. John William HUGGINS
      (2) Albert WALKER b. 11 Mar. 1886
      (3) Leo Earl WALKER b. 4 Mar. 1887
      (4) Jessie James WALKER b. 15 Jan. 1888, Oreg. & m. Cora Elina FORRESTER
      (5) Mollie Esther WALKER b. 19 Dec. 1889, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg., & m. 2 Apr. 1912, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Leonard FERGUSON b. 21 June 1889. Their chn. (seventh generation) were:
         (a) Earl Leonard FERGUSON b. 23 Aug. 1912 Oreg. & m. Eleanor L. MILLER
         (b) Raymond Donald FERGUSON b. 21 May 1917, Oreg. & m. Pauline Ruth VOLK.
(c) Charlotte Ruby Ferguson, b. 26 Mar. 1919, Gladstone, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 6 Apr. 1942 Earl Uldo Mannen b. 24 Aug. 1911, Boring, Clackamas Co., Oreg. They have a son, Earl Uldo Mannen II b. 27 June 1945, Oreg.

(d) Lucille Loretta Ferguson b. 30 Oct. 1923, Tillamook, Oreg. & m/1 12 Apr. 1945, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA Roscoe Henry Christner & div. She m/2 29 July 1951, Harold Geigle b. Baldwin, ND 14 June 1925. Her chn. (eighth generation) are:
1/ Ronald Curtis Christner b. 16 May 1946 & m. twice
3/ Harlan D. Geigle b. 21 May 1953, Roseburg, Oreg.
5/ Virgil L. Geigle b. 24 June 1957, Medford, Oreg.
6/ Lowell B. Geigle b. 26 Sept. 1959, Medford, Jackson Co.

c. Sarah Ferguson b. 27 Mar. 1867, Oregon City, Oreg. & m. James W. Rivers & had three chn.
d. Frank Ferguson b. 9 Aug. 1870, Oregon City & m. 1894 Margaret Castello & had four chn.
e. Fred Ferguson b. 30 Sept. 1875, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
f. Annie Elizabeth Ferguson b. 27 Oct. 1881, Oregon City & m. Thomas Theodore Pankey & had seven chn.

The information on the Margaret Faubion family was from information supplied by Mrs. Lucille (Ferguson) Geigle, 18903 Addie S.E., Gladstone, OR.

---

NO. 5 - NANCY FAUBION
(No. 1 Jacob)

Nancy Faubion is the sixth child of Jacob Faubion and Dianah Rector. She was born 1780-1781, Fauquier County, Virginia, and died between 1840 and 1850, Platte County, Missouri. About 1799, Tennessee, she married Nathaniel Boydston, born 1780, Tennessee, and died prior to 12 April 1852, Platte County, Missouri. He was the son of William Boydston and Elizabeth Christian.

Due to fires which destroyed most of the records of Cocke County, Tennessee, some of the dates on this family were estimated from census records, birth dates and other sources. They were in Tennessee for the 1830 census and in Platte County, Missouri, for the 1840 census. More detailed information is found on this family in Laverne Faubion’s book Faubion and Allied Families with sources listed.

The children of Nancy Faubion and Nathaniel Boydston (third generation) are:

i. William Boydston b. 1800, TN, d. 1869, Platte Co., MO & m/1 1830 Diana Smith (1810-1843). He m/2 1850 Mrs. Mary Ann Green (ca 1831-1883). He had nine sons & two dtrs.

ii. John Wesley Boydston b. TN & d. by 1856. He had three sons.
iii. Samuel Boydston believed to have d. by 1852
iv. Thomas Boydston b. between 1800-1810 & d. before 1856. He had a son & a dtr.
v. Moses Boydston b. TN, d. prior to 1852, TX & had two sons & three other chn.
vi. Jacob Boydston b. ca 1806, TN & m. Elizabeth. They had five sons & three dtrs.
viii. Diana/Dianna/Dianah Boydston m. Ezekiel Fugitt
ix. Elizabeth Boydston m. 17 Oct 1841, Platte Co., MO & m. John McDaniel. They had a dtr.
x. Polly (Mary?) Boydston m. Nathaniel Holland.

NO. 7 - JACOB FAUBION, JR.
(No. 1 Jacob)

Jacob Faubion, Jr. was the eighth child of Jacob Faubion and Dianah Rector. He was born about 1785, Fauquier County, Virginia, (1850 Clay County Missouri census) and died 14 December 1852, Linden, Clay County, Missouri, and buried in the Faubion Cemetery there. About 1804, Cocke County, Tennessee, he married Priscilla Boydston, daughter of William Boydston and Elizabeth Christian. She was born about 1784-85, Tennessee, died in July 1853, Linden, Clay County, Missouri, and buried beside her husband who had predeceased her by about six months.

Besides being a blacksmith when residing in Tennessee Jacob was also, a well-known preacher, regularly participating in church meetings. He moved his family to Clay County, Missouri, in 1832 and did farming until the Faubion Chapel was organized in 1838, and served as its pastor until his death in 1852 (Article on Chapel's 100th Anniversary). It was built on land adjoining Jacob's farm and when a new building was constructed, it was located on land owned by Jacob but purchased in 1870.

The children of the Rev. Jacob Faubion and Priscilla Boydston (third generation) were all born in Cocke County, Tennessee, and were:

i. John Wesley Faubion b. ca 1806, d. between 1 Jan 1853 & 8 June 1854 (will & probate dates), Platte Co., MO & m. 14 Dec. 1838 Mary Adkins (Bk A pg. 221) b. NC. They had three dtrs. & two sons.


v. James W. FAUBION b. 4 July 1816, d. 8 Aug. 1851, Platte Co., MO & m. 4 Mar. 1841 Aletha Jane GRANT b. 8 Nov. 1825, TN & d. 28 May 1860, Barton Co., MO (Platte Co. Bk. A, pg. 28) They had a dtr. & three sons. She m/2 1853 George JEFFERS/JEFFRIES.

vi. Dinah Rector FAUBION b. 19 Apr. 1819, d. 16 Jan. 1861, Jackson Co., KS & m. 21 July 1836, Clay Co., MO, Nathaniel Christian BOYDSTON (Bk. A pg. 167) b. 7 Dec. 1811, TN & d. 15 June 1901, Cass Co., MO. He m/2 Margaret Ann (Faubion) BROADHURST (Dinah's sister—see viii) Dinah had seven dtrs. & seven sons, by m/1 & 1 dtr. & 2 sons by m/2.


viii. Margaret Ann FAUBION b. 11 Aug. 1823, d. 30 May 1911, Cass Co., MO & m. 11 Jan. 1842, Rev. Jacob BROADHURST b. 11 Jan. 1822, TN & d. 3 May 1856, Platte Co., MO & m/2 Nathaniel Christian BOYDSTON, widower & first husband of Margaret Ann's sister Dinah (vi). Margaret Ann had two dtrs. & five sons by m/1 and one dtr. & 2 sons by m/2.

ix. Jacob Cummins FAUBION b. 27 May 1826, d. 13 Aug. 1879, Barton Co., MO & bur. in Howell Cemetery one and a half miles south of Milford, MO. He m/1 14 Mar. 1844, Clay Co., MO, Harriet Jane BROADHURST, dtr. of Joseph & Dinah (Faubion) BROADHURST (Bk. B, pg. 59) b. 14 June 1826 TN & d. 30 Jan. 1854, Clay Co., MO. He m/2 16 May 1855, Platte Co., MO, Frances Rebecca LIGON b. 14 Feb. 1829, VA & d. 6 Mar. 1904, Barton Co., MO. His chn. by m/1 were three dtrs & three sons, & by m/2, four sons.


Jacob FAUBION family members' history is detailed in Laverne FAUBION's 1982 book, Faubion and Allied Families.

---

NO. 8 - SPENCER FAUBION
(No. 1 Jacob)

Spencer FAUBION was the ninth child of Jacob FAUBION and Dianah RECTOR. He was born about 1787, Virginia, according to the 1850 Clay County, Missouri census—undoubtedly Fauquier County. Descendants of Spencer FAUBION differ in their information as to where he died and was buried. One stated he was buried in Barry Cemetery, Platte County, Missouri, for which he donated land, but no record has been found. Another stated he was buried in the Faubion Cemetery, Clay County, Missouri, but there is no stone or record to support that belief. He married about 1807, East Tennessee, Frances "Frankie" HOLLAND, born about 1788, daughter of John and Polly HOLLAND. The dates of their deaths were not found;
however Spencer died before 1860, Clay County, Missouri.

In Pangle’s FAUBION book, she mistook this Spencer FAUBION with the son of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES who had the same name. William’s son was born 1803-05 and married Louisa LEE. Since Spencer and Frankie (Holland) FAUBION have descendants living in Oregon with whom the compiler had contact, their line will be in more detail while the other children will be briefly. Other information on this family is given in Laverne FAUBION’s book, page 577, published in 1982.

The children (third generation) of Spencer FAUBION and Frances HOLLAND were:

i. Child d. as an infant
ii. Aquilla FAUBION, d. young
iii. Elias FAUBION supposedly the oldest son who died of yellow fever while on a freighting trip. Pangle said he d. in 1833, but family legend has him dying before his brother Hezekiah was born in 1831.

iv. Charlotte FAUBION b. ca 1810, TN (age 60 in the 1870 census). When the 1850 census was taken, they were living in Platte Co., MO. She m. before 1831 John JUSTUS. Their first child was b. 1831, TN. They had six sons before her husband died & they were named in the probate file (Box 5 - CF 1-97). Charlotte m. 27 Dec. 1841, Clay Co., MO, James BIRD, recorded as Benjamin BIRDE on the marriage record (Bk B, #35). He was b. ca 1813, KY. They had a son & a dtr.


vi. Margaret (Peggy) FAUBION b. ca 1818, TN, d. Nov. 1869, Jefferson Co., KS, & m. 16 Mar. 1837, Clay Co., MO Henry BROADHURST (Bk. A, Pg 180), son of John and Mary Unecy (Turner) BROADHURST. He d. 1 Aug 1837 & she m. her cousin, John FAUBION, son of Moses and Mary (McPike) FAUBION. John b. 19 Feb. 1808 & d. 1863, Jefferson Co., KS. There were no known chn. by Margaret’s first marriage but had dtr. M.J. FAUBION b. 1848 by second marriage.

vii. Jacob FAUBION b. 3 March 1819, East TN, d. between 1880-1900, probably Jefferson Co., KS & m/1 ca 1861 Mrs. Jane (Catt) PERKINS. (more later)

viii. Spencer FAUBION Jr. b. 5 Nov. 1822, TN, d. 17 Sept. 1867, Jefferson Co., KS & m/1 Debbie HOLLAND. (more later)

ix. Mary Ann FAUBION b. 20 Oct. 1825, d. & bur. Plum Grove Cemetery, Jefferson Co., KS. She m. 3 Dec. 1845, Clay Co. MO (Bk. B, pg 27, #102) Henry GRAGG, brother of John who m. Mary Ann’s sister, Malinda. Henry b. 7 Dec. 1823, Clay Co., MO. Their chn. (third generation) were: Francis M. (Frank) GRAGG b. 1848, MO & Wyatt (Dutch) GRAGG b. ca 1851, MO.

x. Malinda FAUBION b. ca 1826, East TN & m. 19 Dec. 1847, Clay Co., MO (Bk. B, pg 113) John GRAGG, son of Henry GRAGG & second wife, Elizabeth PHAROAH. Henry’s first wife was Elizabeth FORD (Bk. A, #591). Their chn. (third generation) were: Mary Maud GRAGG b. 1859, MO, who was listed in 1860 census as Mary Moore GRAGG & in 1870 as Maud; and Lucretia (?) GRAGG b. ca 1862, MO and was 8 yrs. old in 1870 census but not listed in 1880.
xi. Dorothy (Dolly) Ann FAUBION b. ca 1 Oct. 1828, East Tn, d. 6 June 1863, Clay Co., MO & m. 2 Sept. 1847, Clay Co., David DRESSLAER. (more later)

xii. Jane FAUBION b. ca 1829, East TN, d. before 1800 census taken & m. 24 Feb. 1854, Clay Co., MO, Henry DRESSLAER. (more later)

xiii. Hezekiah (Ezekiah) FAUBION b. 7 Aug. 1831, Cocke Co., TN, d. 20 Mar. 1916, Logan Co., OK & m. ca 1854 Syrena GRAGG. (more later)

vii. Jacob FAUBION born 3 March 1819, East Tennessee, died between 1880-1900, probably Jefferson County, Kansas and married about 1861 Mrs. Jane (Catt) PERKINS who died about 1868. He married, second, 20 June 1869, Platte County, Missouri, Eliza Virginia HOLLAND (Bk. B., Pg. 292) born 19 February 1830, Virginia, according to Faubion Bible in possession of Mrs. Ralph AULD, Portland, Oregon. Jacob FAUBION had two children by his first marriage and one by second marriage. They were (fourth generation):

1. Frances Wyatt (Frank) FAUBION b. 31 Oct. 1862, KS & d. 16 Mar. 1945, Hood River Co., Oreg. (Rec. #1604 Oreg. State Archives). On 25 Dec. 1887, he m. Rosa Zetta (Rosey Getta) CASEBER b. 6 Jan. 1870, KS & d. 28 Dec. 1932, Hood River Co., Oreg. (Rec. #82, Oreg. Archives). Frank & wife were buried Idle Wilde Cemetery, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg. They migrated to Oregon in 1917 from Thompsonville, Jefferson Co., KS, ca twenty-five miles from Topeka. Frank was a wheat and fruit farmer. Their chn. (fifth generation) were:
   a. Eva Amealia FAUBION b. 16 Jan. 1897, KS, d. 25 Sept. 1949, Oreg. & m. Marvin Thomas (Tom) ISON 27 Dec. 1915, KS. Both are buried Idle Wilde Cemetery, Hood River. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
      (1) Marvin Thomas ISON b. 20 Nov. 1916, Thompsonville, KS & m. twice. No chn.
   (2) Marcus Wyan ISON b. 3 Jan. 1919 & lives Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg.
   (3) Marcel James ISON b. 20 Oct. 1922 m. Rosalie L. ______ & have three chn. (seventh generation):
      (a) Rosemary L. ISON b. 21 July 1950 & m. Jerry CLINTON
      (b) James T. ISON b. 24 Mar. 1954, works for Dun & Bradstreet, Anchorage, AK
      (c) John D. ISON b. 31 Aug. 1960, lives Portland, Oreg.


c. Clair (Clare) C. FAUBION b. 26 May 1902, KS, d. 21 July 1973, Hood River & m. Rosa FLETCHER. Their chn. (sixth generation) are Kathleen and Victor FAUBION.

husband was son of Lewis McCelen KARSTETTER & Kathryn R. WHITING. Her children (sixth generation) are:

(1) Rosalie Deloris KARSLETTER b. 5 Feb. 1929, Hood River, Oreg. & m. 10 Jan. 1951, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, Charles Lamar POSTMA b. 6 Nov. 1930, Nappanee, IN. Their chn. (seventh generation), all b. Portland, OR, are:
   (a) Dick Lamar POSTMA b. 27 July 1952
   (c) Susan Leslie POSTMA b. 20 May 1957 & m. Rogelio SEIDNER b. 22 Apr. 1925. Their chn. (eighth generation) are: Melissa Sue b. 31 Jan. 1980 & Roberto SEIDNER b. 27 Sept. 1982, Miami, FL.

(2) Arthur Dale KARSTETTER b. 15 July 1932, Hood River & m. 2 Nov. 1956, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, DeAnna Beth LUBCKE b. 4 Mar. 1937, Burns, Harney Co., Oreg. Their chn. (seventh generation) b. Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., are:
   (b) Brook Arthur KARSTETTER b. 21 Apr. 1962.

(3) Nadine Gayle AULD b. 30 Mar. 1940, Hood River, Oreg. & m. Richard Duane RILEY. Their chn. (seventh generation) b. Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., are:
   (b) Mark Duane RILEY b. 9 July 1962


3. Annie FAUBION b. 13 Sept. 1870, Kansas, & d. She was dtr. by m/2 to Eliza HOLLAND.

The information on Frances Wyatt FAUBION family furnished by Mrs. Ruth AULD, Portland, and her sister Eva ISON, Hood River, Oregon.

viii. Spencer FAUBION, Jr. born 5 November 1822, Tennessee, died 17 September 1867, Jefferson County, Kansas, and married first, Debbie HOLLAND born 11 November 1832, died 8 May 1858 and they were both buried Jefferson County, Kansas. They had a daughter, Margaret E. FAUBION born 1856 and died 1859. Spencer married second, 6 March 1860, Clay County, Missouri (Bk. B, #1351) Margaret HOLLAND born 21
March 1827, supposedly died 26 Dec. 1861, but undoubtedly died 1865 or 1866 as her third child was born 1864 (10 months old in May 1865 census). Spencer married, third, 31 January 1867 (Bk. C, pg. 117), Mrs. Martha ELLIOTT, born about 1839, Kentucky. The children (third generation) by his second marriage were:

1. Pontiac FAUBION b. 1861, KS. Listed as "Pont" by Pangle & "Paula" in 1870 census.
3. Malinda Jane FAUBION b. 1864 KS & may be the one who m. 8 Oct. 1882 Otto F. SCHUSTER.

xi. Dorothy (Dolly) Ann FAUBION born about 1 Oct. 1828, East Tennessee, died 6 June 1863, Clay County, Missouri, and married 2 September 1847, Clay County (Bk. B, Pg 110 #354) David DRESSLAER born about 1824, Virginia and died prior to 14 November 1862, Clinton County, Missouri. Their children (third generation) were:

1. Frank DRESSLAER
2. Willard R.H. DRESSLAER b. ca 1850, d. 4 June 1864, Clay Co., MO
3. Jane DRESSLAER, b. ca 1854, MO
4. George DRESSLAER b. ca 1857, MO
5. Virginia DRESSLAER, b. ca 1861, MO

xii. Jane FAUBION born about 1829, East Tennessee, died before 1880 census taken and married 24 February 1854, Clay County, Missouri (Bk. B, Pg 237) Henry (Dock) DRESSLAER. Their children (third generation) were:

2. John DRESSLAER b. ca 1855, MO.
3. Martha Chapel (Chapp) DRESSLAER b. ca 1857, MO
4. Henry DRESSLAER, Jr. b. ca 1861, MO

xiii. Hezekiah (Ezekiah) FAUBION born 7 August 1831, Cocke County, Tennessee, died 20 March 1916, Logan County, Oklahoma and married about 1854 Syrena GRAGG born 2 July 1838, Ray County, Missouri, died 10 January 1915, Logan County, Oklahoma and buried there with her husband. Their children (fourth generation) were:

1. Spencer Houston FAUBION b. 13 Nov. 1855, MO, d. 8 Oct. 1913, Tilman Co., OK & m. Margaret Elgivia JEFFRIES.
4. Sarah Elizabeth FAUBION b. 16 Feb. 1864, d. Logan Co., OK, m/1 John GRANT & m/2 Mr. WATSON.
NO. 9 - MOSES FAUBION  
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Moses FAUBION was the first child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES. He was born 1803-05, Cocke County, Tennessee. No information was found on him after the 1850 South District, Jackson County, Illinois census. According to the 1831 birth of his first child, he was probably married around 1829 or 1830, Tennessee. His wife, Mariamian, (1850 census) was thirty-one years old, making her born about 1819; so she, undoubtedly, was a second wife. There was a five-year gap in the births of the fourth and fifth children and the last two children. There could have been some infant deaths which would not be enumerated in 1850. According to Pangle's book, page 7, there were "... three sons, John, Jacob and Joseph who were soldiers in the Civil War of 1860...."

The children (fourth generation) of Moses FAUBION were:

i. John FAUBION b. ca 1831, TN - listed in 1850 census as living with Harrison Etherton family near by
ii. Jacob FAUBION b. TN - listed by Pangle
iii. Joseph FAUBION b. TN - also listed by Pangle
iv. Jane FAUBION b. ca 1834, TN - 16 yrs. old in 1850 census
v. William FAUBION b. ca 1839 TN - 10 yrs. old in census
vi. Emma FAUBION b. ca 1841, IL - 9 yrs. old in census
vii. Sarah FAUBION b. ca 1843, IL - 7 yrs. old in census
viii. Moses FAUBION b. ca 1849, IL - 1 yr. old in census

NO. 10 - SPENCER FAUBION  
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Spencer FAUBION was the second child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia FAUBION. He was born about 1805, Cocke County, Tennessee, according to the 1840 Cocke County, Tennessee and the 1860-70-80 censuses in Texas. He died after the 1880 census was taken, probably in Lamar County, Texas, and believed to have been buried in the Faubion Cemetery outside of Paris, Texas. The date of his marriage to Louisa Lavinia LEE was probably about 1835. She was born in South Carolina about 1814 and died between 18 March 1883 and June 1900 near Paris, Lamar County, Texas.

The information on their children was taken from obituaries, death records, and census records, using the 1860 census to figure birth dates not secured otherwise. The main research on this family was by Laverne FAUBION. The children (fourth generation) were:

ii. Henry Clay FAUBION b. 10 May 1837, Cocke Co., TN & d. 2 Nov. 1920, unmarried, Paris, Lamar Co., TX at age 83 yrs, 5 mos. & 23 days. He was also buried in the Faubion Cemetery.
iii. Elizabeth FAUBION b. ca 1839, Cocke Co., TN & m. before June 1860 James A. DICKSON, a widower with eight or nine chn. He was b. ca 1820, TN & d. 1867, Lamar Co., TX. There were two known chn. by m. to Elizabeth FAUBION.


v. Sarah A. FAUBION b. ca 1843, TN, d. before 1900 & m. 26 Sept. 1883, Lamar Co., TX (Vol. 19, pg. 259) Weaver M. McEWIN. They had a son.

vi. Parthenia FAUBION b. ca 1845, Cocke Co., TN, d. before 1880, Lamar Co., TX & m. 11 July 1871, Lamar Co. (Vol. 5, pg 7) Hugh HARREL. No known chn.


viii. Douzan FAUBION b. 3 June 1848, IN & d. 1 July 1933, age 85 yrs., 27 days, Lamar Co., TX (d. rec. #33399). He never married. Buried Faubion Cemetery.

ix. Thomas William FAUBION b. ca 1851, IN and apparently d. young.

---

**NO. 12 - JOHN FAUBION**  
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

John FAUBION was the fourth child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES, and a twin of Elizabeth. He was born 6 February 1812, Cocke County, Tennessee, died 11 February 1901, Leander, Williamson County, Texas, and buried at Bagdad Cemetery, Williamson County. About 1833, Cocke County, he married Mary Ann (Polly) MCKAY born about 1809, Tennessee and died 20 July 1849. Mary Ann was probably the daughter of Jeremiah and Isabella McKay. After her death, her husband married 3 October 1851, Cocke County, Tennessee, Elizabeth STEPHENS born 24 December 1812, according to the tombstone and 24 December 1808 according to the obituary, near Newport, Cocke County, TN. She died 2 June 1906, Williamson County, Texas, age 97 years five months seven days (d. rec. V.1, #680) and was buried at Bagdad with her husband.

John FAUBION was a farmer. He moved to Williamson County, Texas, in 1853. Since he is an ancestor of Laverne FAUBION, Georgetown, Texas, his descendants on her line will be more detailed. The information given herewith was researched and compiled by Laverne. All the children (fourth generation) were apparently born in Cocke County, Tennessee, and it is believed the first and ninth infants who were buried in the Huff-Susong Cemetery, Cocke County, were his children:

i. Talitha FAUBION “infant daughter of J. & M. Faubion b. 2-10-1834 d. 3-25-1834.”

ii. William M. FAUBION b. 28 Feb. 1835, d. 28 February 1902, Williamson Co., TX, & bur. with wife at Bagdad, TX. He m. 23 Dec. 1858, Bagdad, (Travis Co. TX m. rec. Vol. 2, pg38) Marinda BLACK, daughter of William M. BLACK and China ROSS. Marinda was b. 9 Nov. 1840, AR, according to obituary & d. 2 Aug. 1909, aged 69 yrs 4 mos & 23 days. William FAUBION was a farmer & fought in Co. D, 16th Texas Infantry during the Civil War.
They had seven sons and three daughters.

iii. Jeremiah (Jerry) FAUBION b. 15 July 1837, d. 13 Feb. 1920, Lometa, Lampasa Co., TX, three days after death of his wife, & bur, in the Hines Chapel. He m. 2 Oct. 1861, Williamson Co., TX (Vol. 2, pg. 94) Mary Elizabeth BULLINGTON b. 31 Mar. 1844, MS. Her parents are believed to be Robert W. BULLINGTON & Margaret J. KIRK. Mary d. 10 Feb. 1920, Lometa, TX. This family moved to Lampasas Co. shortly after 1880. They had eight sons and two dtrs.

iv. James Repps FAUBION was b. 15 July 1839, d. 20 Aug. 1912, Travis Co., TX & m. Celinda A. BABCOCK. (more on this family later)

v. John Milton FAUBION b. 1 Mar. 1841, d. 13 May 1922, Williamson Co., TX, according to obituary but tombstone reads 15 May. He m. 18 Jan. 1869, Lamar Co., TX, Julia Ann HARMON (Bk. D, pg. 219), b. ca 1847/48, TX & d. between Feb. 1896 & Nov. 1904, probably in Waco, McLennan Co., TX. On 15 Nov. 1904, Williamson Co., TX John Milton FAUBION m/2 (V. 11, pg. 582) Ann Elizabeth Liddy (Fisk) CASHION b. 1 Dec. 1840, d. 5 July 1926, & bur. with her husband at Bagdad. Ann was the widow of Thomas J. CASHION, and dtr. of Greenleaf FISK. John Milton fought in the Civil War. According to information found, he was in Williamson, Lamar, Red River, Travis, Limestone, Bell & McLennan counties, TX. After m/2, he devoted his time to ranching in Williamson Co. There were three sons and two dtrs. by the first marriage.

vi. Mary Ann FAUBION b. 22 Mar. 1843, Newport, Cocke Co., TN & d. 2 Dec. 1933 in an Austin Hospital, TX, although she was living in Williamson Co. where they moved in 1853. She m. 26 July 1860, Williamson Co., TX (Bk. I, Pg. 283) Joseph R. PARKER. Her obituary said she d. 27 July & her first husband was J. Jerome PARKER who d. 1866. She had 2 sons by m/1 and five sons & three dtrs. by m/2 22 Dec. 1868 to William WILSON, Williamson Co. (V3, pg. 43). Information on this family was supplied by a grandson, Thomas P. Hughes, Jr.

vii. Luther W. FAUBION b. 8 May 1845, Cocke Co., TN, d. 23 Mar. 1906, Leander, Williamson Co., TX (d. rec. Bk 1, pg 75 #637) & bur. Bagdad. He m. Hortense JOHNSON in LA, 21 Apr. 1851, LA, & d. 22 Oct. 1933, Dallas, TX (d. rec. #44896). She m/2 to H.E. SCOTT. There were two dtrs. & a son by first marriage.

viii. Isabella FAUBION b. 8 May 1845, d. 3 June 1891, Austin, TX where she was living with her dtr. Mary Elizabeth EAGAN (Obituary) & bur. Bagdad. On 18 Jan. 1862, Williamson Co., TX, m. Andrew Porter PICKLE (V2, pg. 103), b. 1 Apr. 1833, VA, d. 7 Jan. 1908, Leander, Williamson Co., TX & bur. Bagdad (dates from tombstone).

ix. “Infant daughter of J. & M. FAUBION d. 4-15-1848” from tombstone in Huff-Susong Cemetery, Cocke Co., TN.

x. & xi. Twin dtrs. b. July 1849, d. 21 July 1849 & bur. with mother who d. 20 July 1849

xii. Infant of John & Elizabeth (Stephens) FAUBION d. at birth

iv. James Repps FAUBION (fourth generation) was born 15 July 1839, Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 20 August 1912, Round Mountain Community, Leander, Travis County, Texas. He married 27 September 1858, San Saba County, Texas (Vol. A, Pg 28) Celinda Ann BABCOCK, born 23 August 1837, Illinois, died 19 March 1882, Williamson County, Texas, and buried with her husband in Bagdad Cemetery,
Williamson County. She was the daughter of Charles BABCOCK and Nancy WHIPPLE. James Repps FAUBION married, second, 18 June 1884, Williamson County, Texas, Mary Jane POTTS (V.5, pg. 475), daughter of Thomas POTTS and Mary Jane CLARK. Mary CLARK was born 28 March 1858, Arkansas, and died 6 January 1933, at the home of her daughter Bessie, Andice, Williamson County, Texas (d. Cert. #1365, V.2, Pg. 288). She was, also, buried in Bagdad Cemetery. James Repps FAUBION was a farmer, stock raiser, freighter, and participated in community activities. He had three sons by his first marriage, and four sons and five daughters by his second marriage (fifth generation):

1. Charles R. FAUBION b. 17 Nov. 1862, Williamson Co., TX, d. there 26 June 1936 (#769 V.3, Pg. 61) & bur. I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Georgetown, TX. He m/1 17 Sept. 1886, (V.6, Pg. 164) Mattie S. LeSUEUR & m/2 25 Nov. 1890 (V.7, Pg. 254) Emma Kate CASE.


3. James L. FAUBION b. 26 May 1871 (tombstone states b. 1872), Williamson Co., TX. He m. 11 Jan. 1896, Ella DANIEL (Bk. G, pg. 139)


6. Walter David FAUBION b. 11 Aug. 1887, Williamson Co., TX, d. 1 June 1966, Dallas, Dallas Co., TX & bur. in Capitol Memorial Gardens, Austin, Travis Co., TX, as was his wife. He m. 27 Nov. 1907, Travis Co., TX, Lucy Ollie HART (Williamson Co. m. rec. V.12, pg. 599), b. 24 Apr. 1889, Travis Co., TX, & d. 24 June 1979, Georgetown, TX. She was the dr. of Thomas Urban HART and Mary Jane LEVITT. Walter FAUBION was a farmer and later a carpenter. He was employed by the University of Texas Maintenance Department for thirty-five years, retiring at the age of seventy. He was a lifelong Methodist. Their children (sixth generation) are:

a. Bessie Mabel FAUBION b. 12 Dec. 1908, Williamson Co., TX & had three marriages. On 3 June 1928, Austin, Travis Co., TX, she m. George Munroe WARD and had a son, George Terry WARD. She m/2, Mitchell H. MCDONALD, & m/3 1957, N.Y. Henry Joseph SHIER.

b. Mary Laverne FAUBION b. 20 Mar. 1912, Alice, Jim Wells Co., TX. She never married, and now living Georgetown, Williamson Co., TX. She is the compiler of the book Faubion And Allied Families published 1982 which is a “treasure” for all Faubion family descendants. The book contains known history through documents and contacts with other FAUBION descendants. She is to be highly commended. Laverne worked for the federal government for thirty years, retiring in 1970 as administrative clerk for the Federal Aviation Administration, Dallas, Dallas Co., TX. She then moved to Georgetown near the place where her father was born in 1887. (photo next page)

c. Walter David FAUBION, Jr. b. 10 Apr. 1923, Austin, Travis Co., TX who m. 19 May 1949, Mission, Hidalgo Co., TX Geraldine Rosabelle
KILLINGER b. 27 May 1924, Mission, TX, the dtr. of Albert Thomas KILLINGER & Myrtle Olive MENDENHALL. They div. Jan. 1975 & he m. 24 Mar. 1975 Maxine (Kirklin) IRWIN b. 16 Jan. 1930, OK. Walter served in the South Pacific in the U.S. Air Force, World War II. After receiving a bachelor of science degree in mechanical engineering from the University of Texas, he worked for General Electric until 1957. At present, he is manager of the Merrill Lynch, Pierce, Fenner & Smith, Inc. investment bankers and brokers. The chn. (seventh generation) of Walter David FAUBION, Jr. & Geraldine KILLINGER are:

2. Steven Benjamin FAUBION b. 29 July 1952, Sulphur, Murray Co., OK & m. 11 May 1974, Benton Co., WA, Rebecca Dail HOGLEN
3. Mary Bronwyn FAUBION b. 23 July 1954, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma Co., OK & m. 25 May 1974, Richland, WA Robert Harve BERNSTEIN
4. Bryan Scott FAUBION b. 30 Oct. 1956, Oklahoma City, OK & m. 5 July 1980, Bellevue, King Co., WA, Katherine Gay CASSIDY
5. Guy Randall FAUBION b. 15 Apr. 1961, Richland, Benton Co., WA

Walter FAUBION has a stepson, Kevin IRWIN, son of Maxine IRWIN.

Urban Hart FAUBION b. 24 Sept. 1925, Austin, Travis Co., TX & m. 6 Oct. 1951, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA, Mary Geraldine FOX b. 30 Sept. 1929, Pittsburgh & dtr. of Alphonsus Clyde FOX and Yvonne MURRAY. Urban HART has degrees in electrical engineering from the University of Texas, patent law from George Washington University, and master degree in management engineering from Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute. He worked for Westinghouse & General Electric & presently is patent counsel for Stanford Research Institute, CA. He served in the U.S. Army Air Corps during World War II. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

1. Yvonne Margaret (Bonnie) FAUBION b. 6 Sept. 1952, Pittsburg, Allegheny Co., PA
2. Kathleen Ann FAUBION b. 17 Dec. 1953, Pittsburgh
3. Daniel Urban FAUBION b. 27 July 1955, Schenectady, NY
4. Rebecca Louise FAUBION b. 9 Feb. 1957, Schenectady & m. 2 Sept,
1978 David Allan LAMB
(5) Matthew David FAUBION b. 10 May 1959, Mountain View, San Mateo Co., CA
(6) Gerald Clyde FAUBION b. 14 Jan. 1961, Mountain View, CA
(8) Amy Louise FAUBION b. 25 Apr. 1964, Auburn, NY
(9) Emily Ann FAUBION b. 2 Apr. 1968, Mountain View, CA

10. Mary Catherine FAUBION b. 16 May 1894, Williamson Co., TX, & m. 5 June 1919, Travis Co., TX, Connie Lee FARRIS (V. 22, pg. 324).
12. Nona Eleanor FAUBION b. 16 May 1899, Travis Co., TX & m. 1 Nov. 1922, Williamson Co., TX (Travis Co. rec. V. 25 pg. 29) Iley M. HALL

NO. 13 - ELIZABETH FAUBION
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Elizabeth FAUBION was the fifth child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES, and a twin of John (No. 12). She was born 6 February 1812, Cocke County, Tennessee, and date and place of death unknown. About 1833, Cocke County, she married Phillip ICENHOUR (Ishenower, etc.) born about 1808, North Carolina. Philip was the son of John ICENHOUR and ______ EAFLY. They moved to Alabama after their marriage but “didn’t like it” and returned to Tennessee, then to Indiana where they lived in Monroe County before being listed in Worth Township, Boone County, Indiana in the 1850 census. They returned to Tennessee and then settled in Red River County, Texas. The basic information and names of the following children (fourth generation) were taken from Fannie B. Richardson’s 1956 “Eisenhower Genealogy,” 1950 U.S. census and information by descendants.

i. Sarahann ICENHOUR b. ca 1834, TN, d. 1920 & m. 31 Jan. 1861, Red River County, TX, Martin GUEST, a widower, b. 1808, TN. His m/1 was to Polly Dickson. The marriage index (Bk. A, Pg. 210) stated “ICENHOWER.” They had four children.

ii. Mary Ann Elizabeth ICENHOUR b. ca 1836, TN, d. prior to 1880 census & m. 9 May 1854, Boone Co., IN, William MCKAY b. ca 1822, TN who was listed on 1860 Red River Co., TX census with wife Mary, 24 yrs., & her five younger brothers and sisters.
iii. Caleb Icenhour b. ca 1837, TN & m. 9 Aug. 1869 Lucinda Chatman (Red River Co., TX marriage index). Caleb ISENHOWER was, also, listed in "Index of Confederate Soldiers" from Texas as in Company C, 23rd Texas Cavalry, Gould's Regiment, & as a private in 27th Texas Cavalry.

iv. William Icenhour b. 21 Mar. 1838, TN, d. 10 Sept. 1914, Red River Co., TX & m/1 24 Jan. 1868, Lamar Co., TX (mar. rec.) Margaret Guest. He m/2 Adline America Evett (Everett?). William ISENHOWER was, also, listed in Company C, 23rd Texas Cavalry, Gould's Regiment and as private in 27th Texas Cavalry in the "Index of Confederate Soldiers." They had five sons & three dtrs.

v. John W. (or H.) Icenhour b. ca 1842, TN. A John Icenhour/Isenhower was listed in Co. K, Young's 9th Texas Infantry, Maxey's Regiment & 8th Texas Regiment in "Index of Confederate Soldiers" Texas service records.

vi. Eliza Jane Icenhour b. ca 1844, TN, m. 19 June 1862, Lamar Co., TX, James Scurry Guest b. 1843, TX & d. 1866. She m/2 2 June 1870, Red River Co., TX, Frederick Rip (Reep), b. Germany ca 1850.

vii. Margaret Icenhour b. ca 1845, TN, m. 11 Jan. 1866, Lamar Co., TX to William Elliott (mar. records).

viii. Tillman Icenhour b. ca 1848.

ix. Joseph James Henry Harrison Icenhour b. 1852, TN, d. Apr. 1927, Center Point, Howard Co., AR & m/1 3 May 1866, Lamar Co., TX, Jane A. Elliot. His name recorded as "Joseph H. ISENHOUR." On 31 July 1872, Red River Co., TX, he m/2 Sarah N. Eudy b. 1855, SC, d. Nov. 1925, Center Point. His name was recorded as "Joseph J.H. ISENHOUR." They had six dtrs. & three sons.

x. Lucinda Emmaline Icenhour m/1 Mr. McKay which listed in the "Eisenhower Genealogy" and the 1850 Boone Co., IN census. He m/2 25 August 1875, Red River Co., TX (Bk. A, Pg. 73) William Moren.

xi. Thomas Arnold Icenhour b. ca 1854, IN, d. 1926 & m. 15 Aug. 1872, Red River Co., TX Mary Eudy.

---

### NO. 14 - HENRY FAUBION

(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Henry (Harry) FAUBION was the sixth child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES. He was born 16 April 1815, Cocke County, Tennessee, died 17 March 1892, Hamilton County, Texas and buried there in the Evergreen Cemetery. He married 1 August 1839, Eliza Jane Chapman born 15 June 1824 and died 9 March 1863, Johnson County, Missouri. She was the daughter of Luna and Elizabeth Chapman. He then married Elizabeth Ann Ferris who died 29 February 1869. The death dates taken from "Tombstone Inscriptions, Johnson County Missouri" (Vol. 2, pg. 15). Henry FAUBION was a farmer and stock raiser. he moved to Missouri in 1857 settling near Warrensburg. Unfortunately, he lost most of his eyesight due to an explosion and ended his days in the homes of his children.

The children (fourth generation) of Henry FAUBION, all born in Cocke County, Tennessee, were:

i. Elizabeth P. Faubion b. 10 Oct. 1840, d. 20 Feb. 1914, Savoy, Fannin
SIBLING SECTION | 447

Co., TX & m. 10 Feb. 1867, Jehew (John) PATE b. 23 Dec. 1821, & d. 31 Jan. 1871. She was living in MO in 1900. They had two dtrs.

ii. Mary E. FAUBION b. 26 Dec. 1841, d. Scurry Co., TX, home of sister Metitia & m/1 William McCARMACK, & m/2 26 July 1890, Mitchel N. WHITE, Hamilton Co., TX (V. 1. pg. 186 listed as Mary A.). No chn.

iii. Ruth (Rutha?) Alice FAUBION b. 27 July 1843, d. 9 July 1913, Savoy, Fannin Co., TX & m. 10 Feb. 1864, Johnson Co., MO, Thomas Vinson GORRELL b. 20 Sept. 1833 & d. 4 Aug. 1813, Savoy. They had one son & five dtrs.

iv. Luna (Looney) FAUBION b. 3 Dec. 1844, d. 7 Nov. 1912, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & bur. in Masonic Cemetery. He m/1 Amanda HAYNES & m/2 May Green PHILLIPS, dtr. of William T. PHILLIPS & b. 5 Aug. 1869 & d. 4 Jan. 1951. They had two sons and one dtr.

v. William Chamberlain FAUBION b. 26 Feb. 1846, d. 7 Oct. 1901, Coryell Co., TX & bur. in Evergreen Cemetery. He m. Mary Margaret (Mollie) FITZGERALD b. 15 Feb. 1847, d. 21 Mar. 1909. They had one son and one dtr.

vi. Henry T. FAUBION b. 20 Feb. 1848, d. 4 Nov. 1903, Hamilton Co., TX. The Hamilton County death records show death as 3 Nov. 1903 (Vol. 1, Pg. 2). He m. 15 Aug. 1870, Johnson Co., MO, Medora HARRIS b. 16 June 1848, MO & d. 28 Mar. 1925, Hamilton Co., TX. They had four dtrs. & three sons.

vii. Eliza Jane FAUBION b. 28 Feb. 1850, d. 1 Apr. 1928, Hamilton Co., TX & bur. at Ireland Cemetery, Coryell Co., TX. She m. W.P. EDWARDS b. 15 Dec. 1846 & d. 27 Oct. 1916, Hamilton Co., TX. They had four sons & three dtrs.

viii. Fines Kenrick FAUBION b. 12 Feb. 1852, & m. Elizabeth FICKAS. They were living MO in 1900. They had one child.


x. Nancy Ray FAUBION b. 7 Mar. 1856, & m/1 Richard GALLOWAY and m/2 Mr. SMITH. They were living in MO in Mar. 1883.

xi. Benjamin Franklin FAUBION b. 2 Apr. 1858, MO. d. 14 June 1939, Dallas Co., TX (d. rec. #32211) & bur. Bennett Cemetery, Balch Springs, TX which is now a part of Laurel Oaks Memorial Park Cemetery. He m. four times - first, Mollie GALLOWAY; second, Martha PATE; third, 30 Sept. 1887, Sophia DRISKILL b. 4 June 1869, MO d. 1915, TX; fourth, 1922, TX, m. Lillie LOCKSPEECH b. 31 Aug. 1883, d. 1966. He had a son by m/2, & three dtrs. & seven sons by m/3.

xii. Sabra FAUBION b. 20 May 1861, & m. 9 Oct. 1879, William DEWEY, Hamilton Co. TX. They had four sons.

xiii. Eri FAUBION, supposedly child by m. to Elizabeth Ann FERRIS.

Information on Henry FAUBION family was taken from family sheets compiled by Laverne FAUBION and information from descendants.

NO. 15 - MATHIAS WALL FAUBION
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Mathias Wall FAUBION was the seventh child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES. He was born 15 April 1818, Cocke County,
Tennessee and died September 1910, near Parrotsville, Cocke County, Tennessee. He and his first wife were buried in the Faubion Cemetery located on private property nearby. Mathias Faubion first married about 1848, Cocke County, to Matilda Wells born 31 October 1848, Buncombe County, North Carolina, and died March 1885, Cocke County. On 15 September 1885, he married, second, Ellen C. (Huff) Susong, widow of Nicholas Susong (Bk. 3, pg. 141) born 29 March 1830, died 30 August 1897 and buried in the Huff-Susong Cemetery. Mathias married, third, 10 December 1901 (Bk. 8, Pg. 208) Mrs. Emeline (Grigsy) Jones born 5 February 1842, died 14 March 1928 and buried Forest Hill Baptist Church Cemetery. Mathias Faubion was a merchant/farmer, served in the Civil War, and a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. The children (fourth generation) of Mathias Wall Faubion and his first wife, Matilda Wells, all born Cocke County, Tennessee, were:

i. Unnamed infant son b. & d. 17 Sept. 1849
ii. Margaret Jane Faubion b. 23 Jan. 1851, d. 5 Mar. 1890, Cocke Co., TN & bur. in Faubion Cemetery. She m. H. Girdine Balch and they had three sons & four dtrs.
iii. Sarah Elizabeth Faubion b. 1 July 1854, d. 10 Nov. 1866 & bur in Faubion Cemetery.

Information taken from family sheet compiled by Laverne Faubion.

NO. 16 - WILLIAM FAUBION
(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

William Faubion, Jr. was the eighth child of William Faubion and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres. He was born April 1820, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died shortly after 26 July 1902, near Gause, Milam County, Texas. The probate of William's will (Vol. 10, pp. 276-7-8) showed the will dated 26 July and witnesses thereto stated he died about a week later. Milam County records were recopied after a fire in the Court House and not entirely complete. William's first marriage was to Charlotte Stephens born about 1820, Tennessee, and died between 22 December 1891 and April 1895, Milam County, Texas, where she had signed a deed dated 22 December 1891. He married again, 15 April 1895, Milam County, Mrs. Anna Gee (Bk. 6, pg. 417) born July 1862 and died 1943. Pangle said he moved to Knoxville before moving to Texas in July 1858. Texas deed records showed he purchased land in Burnet County, Texas, in September 1858 and more in 1859, which was converted into a cotton plantation resulting in his being involved in ginning and merchandising enterprises.

The children (fourth generation) of William Faubion and Charlotte Stephens were:

i. Emma Faubion listed on tombstone as “A.E., daughter of William and C. Faubion b. 8-11-1844 d. 8-11-1844,” Faubion Cemetery, Cocke Co., TN
ii. Lenora J. FAUBION listed as six years old on 1850 census (b. ca 1844/5) & m. Mr. ADAMS, according to Pangle.


iv. John A. FAUBION b. Jan 1854, TN, death date unknown, & m. 1 Dec. 1875, Milan Co., TX, Mollie E. BEAVER (Vol. 1, pg. 273) b. July 1857. They were living Smithville, Bastrop Co., TX in June 1900 & operating a rooming house. They had three sons.


vi. William FAUBION b. 17 Sept. 1857 & d. 16 July 1858 (tombstone - Faubion Cemetery) and listed as "son of William & C. Faubion."

vii. James (Bud?) FAUBION b. ca 1859, TX & d. prior to 1870 census.

viii. Billy FAUBION b. 1864, TX & d. prior to 1880 census.

Information on this family from family sheet compiled by Laverne FAUBION.

Sarah Ann FAUBION was the ninth child of William FAUBION and Rosannah Perthenia AYRES. She was born 6 February 1823, near Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 4 December 1877, Burnet County, Texas. She and her husband were buried in the Rockvale Cemetery, seven miles north of Spicewood, Burnet County, Texas. On 18 December 1838, Cocke County, Tennessee, she married Hamilton YETT born 20 March 1817, Cocke County, Tennessee, and died 16 February 1905, Burnet County, Texas. He was the son of William and Mary E. YETT, and was a farmer and a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church according to Pangle. A descendant said “... they started the long trek from Parrottsville, Cocke County, Tennessee, in October 1866 for Burnet County ... arrived in Brenham on Christmas Day; then on to Burnet County in early 1867 ... they traveled in a great wagon train ... settled on the Double Horn, no longer a town ... helped build the first Methodist Church in the area ...” William YETT was a Confederate.

The children (fourth generation) of Sarah Ann FAUBION and Hamilton YETT were:

i. William (Bill) YETT b. 4 July 1840, Cocke Co., TN, d. 26 Feb. 1866, GA where he was bur. He m. 4 Mar. 1858, Elizabeth Clementina WELLS b. 10 Apr. 1839, Leicester, Buncombe Co., NC & d. Aug. 1891, Burnet Co., TX. She was bur. Pleasant Valley Cemetery - no stone.

ii. Alexander Chapman YETT b. 2 Mar. 1845, Cocke Co., TN, d. 27 June 1920, Marble Falls, Burnet Co., TX & m. 24 Sept. 1867, TN, Ann Eliza BIDDLE b. 8 Aug. 1846, Washington Co., TN & d. 4 Jan. 1934, Burnet Co., TX. Both were bur. in Marble Falls Cemetery. They had three sons & four dtrs.
Eliza Elizabeth Yett b. 20 Dec. 1848, Cocke Co., TN, d. 16 Feb. 1918, Leander, Williamson Co., TX, & m. 19 Jan. 1871, John Davidson Mason b. 14 Nov. 1844, NC & d. 24 Jan. 1881. They both were bur. Bagdad Cemetery. Eliza m/2 Alfred S. Mason (Vol. 8, pg. 202) on 15 Feb. 1894. She had three dtrs. by first marriage.

Cora Lee Yett b. 5 June 1851, Cocke Co., TN, d. 5 Oct. 1939, Austin, Travis Co., TX & m. Wilbur Turner Chunn. They had two sons & four dtrs.

Ida Mae Yett b. 7 Feb. 1860, Cocke Co., TN, d. 12 Nov. 1929, Burnet Co., TX m. 1 Oct., Burnet Co., TX, Charles Franklin Heinatz b. 12 Oct. 1865, Bagdad, Williamson Co., TX, d. 19 Aug. 1924, & both bur. in Bagdad Cemetery. They had three sons and four dtrs.


Most of the information on this family researched and collected by Dr. Fowler Redford Yett, and briefed by Laverne Faubion in her book, with other material added.

No. 18 - Tilghman Alexander Howard Faubion

(No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Tilghman Alexander Howard Faubion was the tenth and youngest child of William Faubion and Rosannah Perthenia Ayres. He was born 17 June 1824, Cocke County, Tennessee, died 8 October 1908, Marble Falls, Burnet County, Texas, and buried in Marble Falls Cemetery. He married, first, 10 August 1843, Cocke County, Tennessee, Margaret McSween born 5 October 1824, Cocke Co., Tennessee, died 30 July 1886, Burnet County, Texas, and buried in the Faubion Cemetery there. She was the daughter of Murdock and Margaret (Jackson?) McSween. Tilghman’s second marriage was 7 February 1899 to Mrs. Matilda G. (Page) Smith, Tennessee (Travis Co. m. rec. Bk. 10, Pg. 306) who was born 1854, Tennessee, died 1929 and buried at Marble Falls Cemetery. She was the daughter of the Reverend G.F. Page, a Methodist minister.

Tilghman Faubion was a merchant/farmer. He did not serve in the Confederate Army during the Civil War but was a sympathizer. He moved to Texas in 1865 and became operations overseer for his brother William’s cotton plantation and gin factory. His family joined him in 1866. They were members of the Presbyterian Church.

The children (fourth generation) of Tilghman Faubion and Margaret McSween were:

James Henry Faubion b. 20 Aug. 1844, Cocke Co., TN, d. 9 June 1930, Williamson Co., TX & m. 22 Dec. 1868 Margaret Carolina Mason (Bk. 3, Pg. 44), b. 22 Dec. 1851, TN & d. 19 Mar. 1902, Williamson Co., TX. He m/2 29 Nov. 1906 Mrs. Pauline Bryndon (Travis Co. m. rec. Bk. 14, Pg. 112). They had two sons & five dtrs.

William Jackson Faubion b. 7 Feb. 1847, Cocke Co., TN, d. ca 30 Jan. 1929, Tarrant Co., TX (d. rec. #6988), & m. 30 Mar. 1873 (Burnet Co. m.
SIBLING SECTION


iv. Samuel Hamilton Faubion b. 3 Feb. 1852, Cocke Co., TN, d. 6 Nov. 1931, Burnet Co., TX (d. rec. #50257) & m. 22 Sept. 1874, Burnet Co., Emma (Emily) Isabella Denniston (Vol. D, pg. 31) b. 6 Aug. 1854, d. 3 Feb. 1927, Travis Co., TX. Both were bur. Marble Falls Cemetery. They had eight sons & one dtr.

v. Joseph Dodson Faubion b. 14 Nov. 1854, Cocke Co., TN & d. Oakland, Contra Costa Co., CA. He m. 2 May 1876, Burnet Co., TX Florence Denniston b. 5 Apr. 1857, & d. 2 Mar. 1915, Austin, Travis Co., TX. They had four sons & 1 dtr.


vii. Sarah (Sally) Tennessee Faubion b. 11 Aug. 1860, Cocke Co., TN, d. 10 July 1941 (tombstone), Nueces Co., TX & bur. with husband at Marble Falls Cemetery, Burnet Co., TX. She m. 1 Dec. 1885, Burnet Co., (Bk. F, pg 214) James Bradford Pangle b. 5 Jan. 1862, Hamblen Co., TN & d. 23 Mar. 1928. Sally (Faubion) Pangle was the inspiration for other Faubion ancestors to research their family history as she published the 1922 book referred to so many times in this history, and by other researchers.

viii. Frederick Forrest Faubion b. 12 June 1862, Cocke Co., TN, d. 1915, Johnson Co., WY & m. 12 May 1886, Burnet Co., TX. Virginia French b. 12 Feb. 1868, Bastrop Co., TX & d. 25 June 1953, WY where they moved in 1908. They had four sons, four daughters & two other unidentified infants.

Information on Tilghman Faubion family furnished by Laverne Faubion.

NO. 20 - SARAH JANE FAUBION
(No. 9 Jacob, No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Sarah Jane Faubion was the third child of Jacob Faubion and Nancy Crow Gregg. There is very little available information on Sarah Jane Faubion’s family other than the material in Mrs. Sarah (Faubion) Pangle’s book “The Faubions” published in 1922 (pp 11-2-3 & 79). Sarah Jane Faubion was born 13 January 1841, Bridgeport, Cocke County, Tennessee. About 1858, she married Jacob Bliss and their children (fifth generation) were:

- Isaac Jacob Bliss b. 18 Nov. 1859 & m. Dora Aurelia Livingston. They were living in Louisburg, Miami Co., KS in 1922. Their chn. (sixth generation) were:
  - William Albert Bliss m. Viola Johnson. Their chn. (seventh generation)
were: Beatrice Irene, Robert Cecil & Corda Lowraine Bliss

2. Mary Emma Bliss m. Herbert Bivens & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Josephine and Herbert Bivens, Jr.

3. Jacob Austin Bliss m/1 Etta Shad & had a dtr. Esther Bliss; m/2 Blanche Young & chn. were Maxine & Lowal Bliss (seventh generation)

4. Rozette Bliss m/1 Ernest Perkins & their chn (seventh generation) were: Emma Ethel, Dorothy, & Myrtle Perkins. She m/2 Earl Williams & their chn. were: Ruth, Irene & Fay Williams (seventh generation)

5. Oran McKinley Bliss m. Iva Maddison & had son Clifford Allen Bliss.

---

ii. Nancy E. Bliss b. 9 Feb. 1852

---

iii. Mary Perthenia Bliss b. 3 Dec. 1863 & m. Thomas Livingston. They were living in Randolph, Fremont Co., Iowa in 1922. Their chn. (sixth generation) were:

1. William Lewis Livingston b. 10 June & m. Edna Crutchfield. Their dtr. (seventh generation) was: Ethel Mae Livingston.

2. Sarah Jannette Livingston b. 19 Apr. 1885, m. Elmer L. Amick & they had five chn. (seventh generation): Dorothy Orrel, Ruth Alice, Elmer Donald, Roy Newton, & Wayne Francis Amick.

3. Jacob Harrison Livingston b. 30 Aug. 1887

4. Charity Alice Livingston b. 24 Oct. 1889 & m/1 Frederick Eby & had a son, William Thomas Eby. She m/2 Marvin Eby & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Geneva Alice & Lewis Marvin Eby.

5. Albert George Livingston b. 23 Sept. 1892

6. Thomas Erwin Livingston b. 23 Apr. 1895


8. Wayne Clark Livingston b. 29 Jan. 1901

---

iv. William Robert Bliss b. 13 Mar. 1866 & m. Realtha M. Wheeler. They were living in Randolph, Fremont Co., Iowa in 1922. Their chn. (sixth generation) were:

1. Era Guy Bliss m. Rosa Ann Peterson & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Harvey Ralph & Lucile Francis Bliss

2. Mary Elta Bliss m. Richard Welden & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Thomas Glenn & Leita Ethel Welden

3. Millie Bliss m. Ocea Rumery & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Audley and Willard Rumery

4. Dorothy Margaret Bliss m. Floyd Atkinson & their chn. (seventh generation) were: Hazel and Ruth Atkinson.

5. Eva Marie Bliss m. Frederick Adams & had a dtr. (seventh generation) Dorothy Francis Adams.

6. Everet Alma Bliss m. Lucile Fichter

---

v. John H. Bliss b. 11 Nov. 1868

---

vi. Emily Mirinda Bliss b. 10 Jan. 1870, m/1 Alfred Hubbell, m/2 Judd Whiteaker & m/3 Con Pence. They were living Takamah, Burt Co., Nebraska in 1922. Her chn. (sixth generation) were:

1. May Jane Hubbell m. Leroy Smith & had son Leroy Conway Smith (7th
2. Walter G. WHITEAKER m. Jean McMaster & had dtr. (seventh generation)
   Mary Maxine WHITEAKER
3. Robert L. WHITEAKER m. Dora Smith
4. Fitzhugh Lee WHITEAKER
5. Junius WHITEAKER, twin of Justian
6. Justian WHITEAKER, twin of Junius

vii. Samuel P. Bliss b. 2 Apr. 1873

NO. 21 - WILLIAM H. FAUBION
(No. 9 Jacob, No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

William H. Faubion was the fourth child of Jacob Faubion and Nancy Crow Gregg. He was born 13 January 1843, Illinois (probably Morgan County) and died November 1909, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. About 1864, he married Lydia J. Hess, probably in Kansas as they did not move to Missouri until 1865. She was born 18 November 1844, Missouri and died 27 December 1895, Clackamas County, Oregon, at age of 51 years 1 month and 9 days. Both William H. Faubion and his wife, Lydia J., were buried in the Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. Lydia J. Hess said her parents were born in Indiana.

Information taken from William H. Faubion's tombstone stated he served in Company E, Second Missouri S.M. Cavalry during the Civil War. Unfortunately, other information on the tombstone was obliterated. In 1860, he was listed with his mother and step-father, James Roots, on the census for Valley Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, as being seventeen
years of age. His last name was spelled “FORBY.” Records in the Nemaha County Court House, Kansas, dated 23 May 1864, showed he purchased 160 acres of land from Robert DESHAZER and wife “Purthena” (FAUBION) for $475 which was described as the “N.E. Quarter, Section 24, Township 2, Range 12, Richmond Township, Nemaha County, Territory of Kansas.” The record was filed 24 May 1864, Volume C, page 339. Also, on 23 May 1864 “William Faubion and wife Lydia J. Faubion” sold to “Purthena Deshazer” the above described land for $475. This record was filed 20 May 1865, Volume C, page 685. These must have been legal transfers of this land sold in 1869 by Robert and Perthenia DESHAZER; however, the records show William FAUBION was married at that time and still living in Kansas.

The exact date the William H. FAUBION family migrated to Oregon is not known. His son, William Jacob FAUBION, born 21 April 1867, stated in two different interviews that he was two weeks old and another time he was a year old when his parents crossed the plains, which would make it either 1867 or 1868. It is more likely they made the journey in 1869 when his mother and step-father, James and Nancy ROOTS, crossed the plains. This information was on James ROOTS’ tombstone in the Clackamas Cemetery.

William H. FAUBION’s son, William Jacob FAUBION, in an interview with Fred Lockley of the Oregon Journal, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, said his father bought a place on the Clackamas River not far from Gladstone, which is near Oregon City, the county seat. A few years later, he sold this land and bought a quarter section about one mile from Boring, Clackamas County, where he lived for twenty-five years. In the 1880
census, Oregon City Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, William H. FAUBION was listed as a farmer. In the 1900 census, he said he was a gold prospector. His son said his father was a papermaker by trade. He moved to Camas, Clark County, Washington, and worked in the paper mills there for sixteen years. Camas is across the Columbia River not far from Portland, Oregon, and near Vancouver, Washington.

The reference to being a gold prospector was undoubtedly due to the prospecting William H. and his son, Walter FAUBION, and nephew, James G. DESHAZER, and maybe others, did on Cheney Creek near what is now Welches, Clackamas County, Oregon, in the 1890s. How long this prospecting was done is not known, but they did not find gold.

When the 1900 census was taken, William H. FAUBION was living in the Abernathy Township, Clackamas County, Oregon, with his two youngest sons, Scottie/Scollie and Harvey R.

The children of William H. FAUBION and Lydia J. HESS (fifth generation) were:

i. Hannah (Nancy Ann) FAUBION b. ca 1865, Kansas & m. Louis TIDLAND. They were living in Camas, Clark Co., WA when PANGLE published her book *The Faubions* in 1922.

ii. William Jacob FAUBION b. 21 Apr. 1867, MO & d. 8 July 1938, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. 24 Dec. 1889 Anna Christina LANG. More family information later.

iii. Emma Florence FAUBION b. ca 1869, Oreg. & m. Thomas H. REED. They had five chn. They were living Camas, Clark Co., WA in 1922.

iv. Arthur Gilbert FAUBION b. ca 1871, Oregon, probably d. 21 Mar. 1937, Multnomah Co., Oreg. (d. rec. #106) & m. 15 Nov. 1894, Clackamas Co., Oreg. (Vol. 6, pg. 1) Maude E. VAN FLEET. They were living in Camas, Clark Co., Washington, in 1922. They had two chn.

v. Walter Morrison FAUBION b. ca 1873, Oregon, killed in a hunting accident, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. ca 1898.

vi. Barton Walton FAUBION b. ca 1875, Oreg., d. 2 Sept. 1915, Columbia Co., Oreg. (d. rec. #5078) & m. Sylvia BROOKS. They had one child.

vii. Jesse Warren FAUBION b. ca 1877, m. Eulia RAGAN & had two chn. He was listed as “female” in the 1880 census. They were living in Prescott, Yavapai Co., AZ in 1922.


x. Harvey Raymond FAUBION b. Feb. 1888, WA (1900 Soundex), d. 28 Oct. 1952, Lane Co., Oreg. (d. rec. #1184) & m. 27 Apr. 1910, Josephine Co., Oreg. (1906 m. rec.) Jennie Alfreda HUGGERTH who d. 15 Mar. 1966, Lane Co., Oreg. They had two chn.

xi. Lydia Alma FAUBION b. 8 July 1889, d. 25 Apr. 1894 age “4 years 9 months 17 days” & bur. Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

William Jacob FAUBION was born 21 April 1867, Missouri and died 8 July 1938, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon (d. rec. #2190). He married Anna Christina LANG on 24 December 1889, born July 1872,
Arkansas (1900 census) and died 25 April 1928, Clackamas County, Oregon (d. rec. #157). He worked as a blacksmith when a young man, a trade followed by many of his ancestors. When his father's family moved to Camas, Washington, William Jacob worked in the paper mills there, having previously learned the trade in the H.L. Pittock's mill on the Clackamas River above Park Place. He worked in Camas for seventeen years. By 1900, he was living in Precinct 60, Lents, Multnomah County, Oregon, when the census was taken. This is about half way between Portland and Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. In 1907, he moved about half way between Sandy and Mt. Hood, what is now Welches, Clackamas County, Oregon, when the government opened land for settlement. The nearest neighbor was one and a half miles away, and there were many wild animals including bear, deer, cougars, bobcats, and a few timber wolves. William Jacob and his wife owned the La Casa Monte Hotel for sixteen years. The Faubion Post Office, established in late 1925, was named after William Jacob Faubion and he was the first postmaster and continued in the job until 1933. It was located one-half mile southeast of the Zigzag Ranger Station on the Mt. Hood Loop Highway US 26. (Oregon Historical Society Quarterlies V27, pg. 412). The children of William Jacob Faubion and Anna Christina Lang (sixth generation) were:

1. Wilhelmina Jane (Jennie) Faubion b. 20 Oct. 1890, Gladstone, Clackamas Co., Ore. & m. 12 Apr. 1911, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, William Edward Welch. They drove to Vancouver in a covered wagon during a blinding snow storm & there was six inches of snow on the ground when they returned 13 April. William E. (Billy) Welch b. 24 Dec. 1866, near Orient, located close to the boundary of Clackamas & Multnomah counties, & d. 31 Oct. 1942, Welches, Ore. He was the son of Samuel Welch & Francis Culbertson. His first marriage was to Mamie Kopper who d. 9 Apr. 1903. They had a dtr. Lottie Welch b. 27 Nov. 1902 who m. Mr. Bailey. The small town of Welches, Clackamas Co., Ore. & the post office were named for the Welch family. The 160 acres of land was homesteaded by Billy Welch & his father in 1882 & gradually increased to 1000 acres which Billy inherited from his father when he d. 1898. The post office was established in 1905 & Billy was the postmaster. Apparently, Jenny took over as postmistress after her husband's death, retiring in 1960. From 1905 to 1909, they leased part of the inherited property to Messrs. Wren & Clinton Kern who opened a hotel resort. Billy & Jennie Welch took over the operation. There were seventeen rooms, a large dining room & a kitchen. They charged boarders $10 a week for room & board. Meals were served family style for 50¢ to others. The bedrooms had wash bowls, pitchers & commodes. There was a bathroom but the toilet was outdoors across the road. In 1912, they added a store with pool hall in back, a large dance hall upstairs, and a small post office. The mail came by a six-horse stagecoach until 1914 when it was replaced by a Model-T Ford. During a heavy snow storm in 1927, the building caved-in and only the post office section was rebuilt. At that time, they leased 169 acres to George Waale and Ralph Shattuck who built a clubhouse and a nine-hole golf course. When the depression hit, they reclaimed the leased area. After Jennie's husband died in 1942, she sold the golf course to Leo Huevel in July 1944 who sold it two years later to a Mr. Lich. In 1948, Mr. Lich sold it to Eugene Bowman who operated it as a motel and golf course. It again changed hands in 1979 when the Red Lion Inn purchased the
property and increased accommodations and the golf course across Welches Road opposite the original development. An alert and cheerful Jennie (Faubion) WELCH, at the age of 92, retains her home on Welches Road from the original golf course, and operates it by herself as an antique shop with shelves of tantalizing merchandise extending from floor to ceiling. She is much loved and respected by her neighbors and many friends. (Information from Sandy Pioneers, Early Settlers & Barlow Road Days, pg 232; Oregon Historical Quarterly V20, pg. 28, V43, pg. 274; Portland Oregonian 31 Oct. 1960, pg. 15, Column 5; and personal interview with Jennie (Faubion) WELCH. Jennie had no chn.

2. David Harrison FAUBION b. & d. in 1892, Oregon.
3. Mildred Lydia FAUBION b. Mar. 1894, Haley, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 1953, & m. Grover C. SIMMONS b. 1890 & d. 1934. He was employed by the U.S. Forest Service. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Virginia Anne SIMMONS b. 1913 & m. Harry E. WOLF, a physicist with the U.S. Navy Dept., MD. Virginia is a writer. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Robert Peter WOLF m. Beniko. He was a college professor of Music & a Harpsichordist in New York State University (1977) but at Rutger's University, New Jersey, in 1983.
      (2) Catherine Jane WOLF m. Michael SWAN. She is a teacher & writer living in New Jersey in 1983. They have two chn. (ninth generation):
      (1) James Millard SIMMONS Jr., a social worker. He m. Kathy ZIPAGANG, a counselor. They live Portland, Oreg. & have a son, James SIMMONS b. 1981.
      (2) Nancy LaRhue SIMMONS, a law student living in Salem, Marion Co.
c. Robert Daniel Simmons b. 1918 & m. Ruby Sonstegard, a nurse. He was an economist with the U.S. Navy Dept., Washington, D.C. but now a retired Navy and Marine Officer. They live Vienna, VA. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Stephanie Simmons, a ballerina
(2) Michael Simmons, an artist & teacher

Naomi Helen (Becky) Simmons b. 1923 & m. Charles Owen Mansfield, M.D. She is a social worker specializing in marriage & family counseling. They live Tigard, Washington Co., Oreg. (1983) Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Richard James Mansfield b. 1945 & m. Phyllis Creek. They live Tacoma, WA and have a dtr. (ninth generation) Sabrina Mansfield b. 1977.
(2) Marilee Lyn Mansfield b. 1946 & m/1 Thomas Blume & m/2 Michael Cowan. Her chn. (ninth generation) are: (a) Enoch T. Blume b. 1974 and (b) Matthew T. Blume b. 1976.
(3) Judith Ann Mansfield b. 1948, m/1 Clinton Stull & m/2 Daniel Schrinsky, M.D. & live Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. Their chn. (ninth generation) are: (a) Courtney Stull b. 1969 and (b) Kate E. Schrinsky b. 1981.
(4) Peggy Sue Mansfield, M.D., b. 1954, m. Roger Applegate, M.D. & living Pocatello, Bannock Co., ID

Information on the Mansfield family was furnished by Becky (Simmons) Mansfield.

4. Naomi Catherine Faubion b. Sept. 1897 (1900 census) Kilgaver, Oreg., d. ca 1964. She m. Frank E. Andrews, an engineer with the Bureau of Public Roads who helped lay out the Mt. Hood Loop Highway. Their dtr. (seventh generation) is:
(a) Naomi Frances Andrews m. Theodore Gardner & living Cincinnati, OH (1983). Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Melinda Gardner
(2) Theodore Gardner, Jr.
(3) Whitten Gardner

5. Aneita Evlyn Faubion b. Sept. 1898 (1900 census), Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. ca 1962 & m. Thomas R. Brown, employed by the U.S. Forest Service. Their chn. (seventh generation) were:
(a) Jane Brown m. Wayman Maurer & their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Sally Maurer
(2) Patricia Maurer
(b) Thomas R. Brown m. & their chn. (eighth generation) are: Tim, Tom, Jane, Jeff & Jill Brown & they live Vancouver, Clark Co., WA (1983)
(c) David K. Brown m. & chn. (eighth generation) are: Susanne, James & Norman Brown. They live Mercer Island, WA
(d) Donald J. Faubion Brown m/1 Betty Jane Budd & Betty m/2 Everett Cook. They are div. & she is living Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. (1983). Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Gidgit Diane (D'Marie) (Brown) Faubion b. 12 Dec. 1948, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. She chose to use Faubion surname.
(2) Anita Ellen (Brown) Cook b. 12 Mar. 1950 & was adopted by her mother's second husband. In 1983, she was living Norland, WA
6. William Philip (David) FAUBION b. 1907, d. 11 May 1970 (d. rec. #76211), Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m/1 1931 Nina LANE b. 1884 & d. 8 Aug. 1945 (d. rec. #5136), Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. although her residence was Azalea, Oreg. David m/2 Berit SELNES who now lives at Beaverton, Washington Co., Oreg. Nina LANE was dtr. of Senator Harry Lane & great granddtr. of the first governor of Oreg., Joseph LANE. She was a known journalist, historian, botanist, painter, archeologist & political figure. An article in the Portland OREGONIAN, 11 Aug. 1945, has some errors regarding Nina Lane FAUBION which were corrected in "Letters to the Editor," 31 Aug. 1945 by a member of her father's family. David FAUBION was a logging contractor. The chn. (seventh generation) of David FAUBION & Berit SELNES are:
   a. Swanee FAUBION
   c. David Christopher FAUBION
   d. Anzimee (Ann) FAUBION

7. Aunald Jacob FAUBION b. 1911, d. ca 1974, Eagle Point, Jackson Co., Oreg. & m. Shirley CARTER who m/2 1979, William SAUNDERS. Aunald & Shirley owned a hardware store. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Bonnie FAUBION
   b. Sally FAUBION
   c. William FAUBION
   d. James FAUBION

viii. Harry Herbert FAUBION born 5 September 1879, Park Place, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 22 October 1959 at his home in Cathlamet, Wahkaikum County, Washington, and married 22 October 1907, Multnomah County, Oregon, Alma Minerva KENT born 13 December 1884, Cathlamet, Washington, and died there 9 January 1977. Their children (sixth generation) were:

1. Harry Herbert FAUBION, Jr. b. 19 Feb. 1911, Astoria, Clatsop Co., Oreg. & m. 2 Feb. 1941, Rosemary VAN AMBURGH b. 5 Dec. 1914. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Pamela Jane FAUBION b. 2 Aug. 1942, Longview, Cowlitz Co., WA & m. 22 Mar. 1964, George BIGELOW. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Daniel Herbert BIGELOW b. 23 Mar. 1966
      (2) Steven John BIGELOW b. 21 Dec. 1968
   b. Thomas Kent FAUBION b. 5 July 1944, Longview, Cowlitz Co., WA & m. 28 Sept. 1972, Barbara Jo BROWN b. 25 July 1946. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Robert Andrew FAUBION b. 20 Feb. 1978
      (2) Jennifer Kent FAUBION b. 31 Aug. 1981
   c. Joseph Herbert FAUBION b. 31 Oct. 1946, Longview, Cowlitz Co., WA & m. 22 April 1970, Carol Ann PAULSON b. 23 Mar. 1948. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (2) Kristen Ann FAUBION b. 14 Dec. 1976 (twin)
      (3) Susan Diane FAUBION b. 12 Aug. 1979

2. Effie Alma FAUBION b. 8 Nov. 1917, & m. 9 June 1940, Arthur B. WRIGHT b. 2 Feb. 1913. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
a. Robert Arthur WRIGHT b. 2 Aug. 1943, & m. 3 Apr. 1965 Jerri Lynne THOMPSON b. 19 May 1942. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
   (1) John David WRIGHT b. 21 Mar. 1969
   (2) Thomas Edward WRIGHT b. 18 Feb. 1970
   (3) Stephanie Jeanne WRIGHT b. 26 Apr. 1973
b. Walter David WRIGHT b. 30 Apr. 1947, & m. 13 June 1971, Linda Diane SUNDBERG. Their son (eighth generation) is:
   (1) Michael David WRIGHT b. 30 Oct. 1979

The information on this family was furnished by Harry Herbert FAUBION, Jr. who lives in Lacey, Thurston County, Washington.

No. 22 - MARY (Polly) ANN FAUBION
(No. 9 Jacob, No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Mary (Polly) Ann FAUBION was the fifth child of Jacob FAUBION and Nancy Crow Gregg. She was listed as Mary on the 1850 Morgan County, Illinois, census but was known as Polly. Polly was born 23 February 1845, Illinois, but other vital statistics have not been found. Her marriage to Joseph ETHINGTON was probably before her mother, Nancy Crow (Gregg) FAUBION, migrated from Kansas with her new husband, James ROOTS, and others. Polly FAUBION did not appear on the 1960 census taken in Valley Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, with her mother as head of the household. She was fifteen years old at that time; so was probably working elsewhere.

The children (fifth generation) of Polly Ann FAUBION and Joseph ETHINGTON were listed in Pangle's book in the following order; however, the statistics on the seventh child was information by Helen (Douglass) WILLIS and her funeral notice.

i. James Louis ETHINGTON m. Annettee MLAUGHLIN and were living in Clearfield, IA in 1922. They had seven chn.
ii. David W. ETHINGTON m/1 Alta May NOLAN & m/2 Mrs. Mina DREWERS. They were living in Edgar, NE in 1922. David was a carpenter. They had five chn.
iii. John ETHINGTON m. Alice Gertrude COMBS and were, also, living in Edgar, NE in 1922. He was a farmer & carpenter. They had two chn.
iv. Mariah ETHINGTON m. Harvey A. HOGUE & were living in Superior, NE in 1922. They had four chn.
v. Hezekiah A. ETHINGTON m. Lou DEAVAR & were living in Des Moines, IA in 1922. He was listed as a "traveling man," possibly a salesman. They had a dtr. (sixth generation), Hilda ETHINGTON.
vi. Charles F. ETHINGTON m. Gertrude I. WEBB & were living in Lenox, IA in 1922. He was a plumber by trade. They had two sons (sixth generation) Sidney and Dick ETHINGTON.
   1. Helen Mariah DOUGLASS b. 3 July 1907, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg. & d. 14 Aug. 1976, San Jose, CA. She m/1 26 Nov. 1923 Arvid Robert

The family of Frances Ethington is more detailed in the Douglass Family History.

No. 23 - Marinda Catharina Faubion
(No. 9 Jacob, No. 6 William, No. 1 Jacob)

Marinda Catharina Faubion was the ninth and youngest child of Jacob Faubion and Nancy Crow Gregg. She was born 7 June 1854, Jackson County, Illinois, three months after her father’s death, and died about 7 June 1946, at the age of ninety-two, Pleasant Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon, near The Dalles. This information was included in her obituary under date line “The Dalles, June 10” but no year designated; so the death is figured from her birth date and the obituary. She married Henry Jewell on 13 July 1871 (Bk. 2, pg. 155). He was born September 1846, England, and migrated to the United States in 1865 according to the 1900 census.

The obituary of Marinda Faubion stated she was “... one of the dwindling group of Oregon ox-train pioneers. ... she crossed the plains with her parents when she was six years old. She had lived in Oregon since that time and had been a resident of this community for the last 39 years.” This indicates the Jewells had moved to Wasco County in 1907. However, according to her stepfather’s pension record dates, they did not cross the plains until 1869, not 1860. Her stepfather was James Roots. The 1880 census showed the Jewell family was living in Rock Creek Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon. Marinda’s grandniece, Jennie (Faubion) Welch, said the Henry Jewell family lived near Oregon City in the early 1900s, then moved to The Dalles where Henry bought and sold property.

The children (fifth generation) of Marinda Faubion and Henry Jewell
are listed below showing the birth dates according to the 1880 and 1900 census records:

i. Grace Jewell b. 1873, Oreg. & m. 8 Nov. 1891, Clackamas Co., Oreg. (Vol.4, pg. 314) Daniel Fellows. When Pangle's book was published in 1922, two more marriages were listed - one to a Mr. Lowery & the other to Ashford Riggs & they were living Canby, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & had two known chn. (sixth generation): Arthur & Sadie Fellows.

ii. Elnora N. Jewell b. 1874, Oreg. & m. 17 June 1894, Clackamas Co., Oreg. (V.5, pg 334) Jarry W. Gard (Pangle said Harvey W. Gard). In 1922, they were living in Madras, Jefferson Co., Oreg. & had six chn. (sixth generation) including a son, Jesse Gard.

iii. Bertram Jewell b. Sept. 1876 (1900 census), Oreg. & m. 16 Feb. 1904, Clackamas Co., Oreg. (V.9, pg 181) Mary Reiling. The 1900 census said Bertram was a fisherman & owned his home in Abernathy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. They had a dtr. (sixth generation) Patricia Jewell.


v. Bertha Jocelyn Jewell

V DOUGLASS FAMILY

INTRODUCTION

It is a popular belief that the name DOUGLASS originated in Scotland. According to Hiram Kennedy Douglas’ book My Southern Families, the Douglass immigrants to America came from Scotland and Northern Ireland during the colonial period and settled in New England, Virginia and South Carolina. From there, they moved to other parts of the country as new lands were available. He commented that some spelled their name with one “s,” some with two and some with both one and two. It was found in the compiler’s line that the name was spelled with both, changing back and forth in different generations, and even differed in the same generation. Since the compiler’s mother spelled her maiden name as DOUGLASS, that spelling may inadvertently be used in recording families who spelled it DOUGLAS.

Malcolm Curtis Douglass in his book, Douglass Family stated cytologists say the name was derived from the Gaelic word “dhu,” meaning “black, dark,” and the word “glas,” meaning “green, gray.” One 770 A.D. authority said it came from a king of Scots inquiring about a hero—“Sholto Du Glas,” behold the swart man; another (1147-1166 A.D.) said it came from the river “Dhub Glas” in Scotland and was adopted by a man living on the river; and still another (1175-1199 A.D.) said the original name was “Dufglas.” Take your choice.

The following quotation by Godscraft in “The House of Douglas” by Sir Herbert Maxwell, 1902, seems very apropos: “We do not know them in the fountain, but in the stream; not in the root, but in the stem; for we know not who was the first man that did raise himself above the vulgar.”

Malcolm Curtis Douglass stated three brothers emigrated from Scotland to America before 1740, one, named Edward Douglass, Sr., eventually settled in middle Tennessee. He had two brothers believed to be named James and Joseph, and they spelled their name with a double “s.” Eventually, they settled in Sumner County, a part of the Territory of North Carolina which later became a county of the State of Tennessee. Could this be our right forebears? He, also, mentioned a John DOUGLASS, son of Matthew Douglass of Maralin, baptised 1795, which is about the correct
year of birth of the first “unknown” ancestor. So far, there has been no authentication of these possibilities but an indepth research will be made later.

The following information is based upon known facts at this time, even though there often are variances in sources of information.

PEDIGREE CHART OF ALTA DESHAZER CRAFT
Douglass Line

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.
1. Alta Irene DeSHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1907, nr. Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg., m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George W. CRAFT
3. Myrtle May DOUGLASS b. 21 July 1876, nr. Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 7 June 1951 nr Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
13. Molinda/Malinda SCOTT b. 7 Jan. 1828, IN, d. 27 May 1887, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
24. Mr. DOUGLASS, first name probably John
25. Elizabeth _______ b. 10 Apr. 1787-97, possibly TN, d. 16 Mar. 1873 or 1879 as Elizabeth GREEN, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
26. David Thompson SCOTT b. 31 May 1795, VA, d. 15 Dec. 1849, Jackson Co., IA & m. 22 May 1818, Brownstown, IN
27. Holly SKINNER b. 14 Nov. 1803, VA & d. 14 Feb. 1878
52. John THOMPSON who d. & son David adopted by John SCOTT
53. Mary LARSEN. b. VA m/1 John THOMPSON m/2 John SCOTT
MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE DOUGLASS FAMILY

23 Oct. 1823 - Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS born in Tennessee

22 Aug. 1846 - living Monmouth Township, Jackson Co., Iowa (census records)

1864 - migrated to Nemaha County, Kansas (sold Iowa land Dec. 1863)

Sept. 1867 - Joined wagon train to Oregon via the Barlow Road

1870 - Listed on U.S. census, Young Precinct, Eagle Creek P.O., Clackamas County, Oregon

1880 - Listed on census, 15 Mile Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon

? before 1892 - Returned to Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon where he died 1892

30 June 1895 - Daughter, Myrtle, married James Grant DESHAZER and moved to Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon.

See DESHAZER and CRAFT Family History for further migration of Direct Line descendants.
No. 1 - ELIZABETH (Douglass) GREEN

The first name of the first DOUGLASS is not known; however, three different descendants have said they "think" his name was John DOUGLASS and the U.S. census records show he was born in Tennessee. He married Elizabeth, maiden name unknown, born either 10 April 1797 (tombstone) or 19 April 1787 (Clackamas County Cemetery Records, Vol. 1), Tennessee. She died, as Elizabeth GREEN, 16 March 1873 or 1879, undoubtedly in Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, as the 1870 U.S. census showed her living next door to her son in the district called Douglass Ridge. She was buried in the Sandy Ridge Cemetery, located one-half mile west of the town of Sandy and two and one-half miles east of Eagle Creek.

Unfortunately, sources of information show different birth and death dates. Two researchers showed her birth date as 10 April 1797; the 1850 Iowa census listed her as 55 years (b. 1795), the 1856 Iowa census stated 60 years (b. 1796), the 1865 Kansas census had 65 years (b. 1800) and the 1870 Oregon census was 78 years (b. 1792).

There are two stories as to the disappearance of her first husband. One is he left her when their son, Wiley Franklin, was born in 1823. The other story is her husband and his brother went to war and were never heard from again. Was this to fight in an Indian uprising? She married, second, a man named GREEN but, again, his first name is unknown. In the Tennessee Bible records, page 465, (Tenn. State Library, Nashville) there was an entry that William GREEN married Elizabeth DOUGLASS 1823, Lebanon County, Tennessee. There is no Lebanon County listed for Tennessee now or as a "parent" county to another county.

Elizabeth GREEN migrated with her son, Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS, from Tennessee to Oregon via Iowa and Kansas. She was listed with him on every census list checked. An unsolved mystery regarding Elizabeth GREEN is who were the following GREEN children, all born in Oregon of foreign parents, listed on the 1870 U.S. census, Young's Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon: Matilda, 12 years (b. 1858), Josephine, 10 years (b. 1860), Sophia, 6 years (b. 1864) and Mary, 3 years (b. 1867). The census showed Elizabeth GREEN was living in an adjoining location to her son.

The only child of Elizabeth (Douglass) GREEN was:

+2. Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS b. 23 Oct. 1823, TN, d. 16 Jan. 1892, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 22 Aug. 1846, Molinda/Malinda/Melinda SCOTT.
Wiley Franklin Douglass was the only child of Mr. Douglass and Elizabeth Green. He was born 23 October 1823, Tennessee, and died 16 January 1892. On 22 August 1846, Jackson County, Iowa, he married Malinda/Scot/Melinda Scott born 7 January 1828, Morgan County, Indiana, and died 27 November 1887, Clackamas County, Oregon. She was the daughter of David Thompson Scott and Holly Skinner who moved from Morgan County, Indiana, in 1836 and lived two houses from Wiley Franklin when the 1860 census was taken in Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa. In the 1856 Iowa census, Malinda stated she had lived in Iowa eighteen years, making it 1838, and Wiley Franklin said he had lived in Iowa ten years, making it 1846 when they migrated to Iowa.

Wiley Franklin Douglass made three purchases and twelve sales of land in the Monmouth and Maquoketa, Iowa, locations which were within approximately twenty miles distance, according to the Jackson County Recorder, Maquoketa, Iowa, as follows:

1- 23-1855 - Wiley F. Douglass to Manuel Ryder, 1 acre on Weide Block #2, Town of Monmouth (Bk. J. pg. 511)
2- 3-1855 - Robert Harris to Wiley F. Douglas, house lots in Maquoketa (Bk. J. pg. 549)
2- 6-1855 - Alvah Buckingham to Wiley F. Douglas, S\(^{1}/_{4}\)NW\(^{1}/_{4}\) & N\(^{1}/_{4}\) of SW\(^{1}/_{4}\) Sec. 17, Twp 84, R1 (Bk. J. pg. 560)
The location of the land purchased from Alvah and Ann Buckingham of Muskingum County, Ohio, (the South half of the Northwest quarter and North half of the Southwest quarter of Section 17, Township 84, north of Range 1, East of the fifth principal Meridan) was land from the U.S. Military Land Warrant 64,885 of the U.S. Land Office at Dubuque, Iowa, dated April 1851. Apparently, his purchase from J.M. Roger in 1858 was, more or less, in the same location, and his sales were mostly from those two purchases. No record was received for the period 1846 to 1855. According to the 1860 U.S. census taken in Iowa, Wiley Franklin had real estate valued at $2000.

The special 1 September 1865, Nemaha Township, Nemaha County, Kansas, census, showed Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS had forty-five acres of improved land, 120 acres unimproved land, and sixty acres fenced land. He listed personal possession as four horses, four milk cows, five cattle, one hog, wheat, Indian corn, and wool inventory. On 4 December 1866, W.F. DOUGLASS paid Hiram and Jane Burger $600 for the northeast quarter of Section 21, Township 1, Range 12 in Nemaha County, Kansas (filed 11 Jan. 1870, Bk. G. Conveyances, pg 514), and on 10 December 1866, W.F. and Malinda DOUGLASS, Nemaha County, Kansas, received $1400 from Robert and Helen Fairbairn for the northeast quarter, Section 21, Township 1, Range 12, in Nemaha County, Kansas (filed 11 Jan. 1870, Bk. G. Conveyances, pg. 515). A location map of Nemaha County shows this land as being in the Bern Section.

The Wiley F. DOUGLASS family was part of a wagon train which crossed the plains in 1867. They camped at Phillip Foster’s Place located near the
Eagle Creek School (1974) where they arrived in September 1867. A historical plaque has been placed at this location which states:

**FOSTER PLACE - THE BARLOW ROAD.** This is the place where Philip Foster took up his donation Land Claim in 1843. Starting at this point in 1846, Foster and Samuel K. Barlow built a toll road known as the Barlow Road, a cut off on the old Oregon Trail. They crossed the Cascade Range to avoid the danger and hardships of the Columbia River Gorge. One hundred fifty-two wagons reached the Willamette Valley on this cutoff in the fall of 1846, the first of thousands to follow. Foster Place became a well known locality on the old Oregon Trail. Here hungry, travelworn immigrants obtained fresh vegetables and fruits. Here they found rich pasture for the trail-weary livestock. Foster Place and Barlow Road played important rolls in the history and development of the whole Oregon Country.

E.L. (Roy) Meyers’ 1972 compilation included a section entitled “They Called It Jack-Knife: History of Eagle Creek Community and School District Number 17” in which he stated (page 39) “among the many families in the ‘train,’ the following decided to settle in” the Eagle Creek area of Clackamas County: “Judds, Douglas, Gibson, Bartleman, Bradley, Suter.” Those italicized are families who are connected in this family history. Mr. Meyers was referring to the Wagon Train of 1867.

Among newspaper clippings found in the scrapbook of Bina (Douglass) Bell which is now in the possession of her nephew, Grant Deshazer, Welches, Oregon, was an article by Egbert Noyes Foster, son of Phillip Foster who helped build the Barlow Road and had a store and campgrounds for emigrants. He said the area was named “Eagle Creek” because salmon ran up the stream by the thousands during the early days and when they got in the shallow water, the eagles used to swoop down and catch them. There were hundreds of eagles flying over the creek at that time.

The complete name of the compilation by E.L. (Roy) Meyers was “Foster-Pettygrove Store Lists - Barlow Toll Road 1846-1919: The Story of Two Men From Fort Deposit” followed by previously listed section on Eagle Creek.

Wiley Franklin Douglass paid taxes in Clackamas County for the years 1868 and 1869, and was listed in the 1870 U.S. census in Young’s Precinct, Eagle Creek Post Office, Clackamas County, Oregon. When the 1880 U.S. census was taken, he was at the 15 Mile Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon, with his five youngest children but later returned to Eagle Creek where his home was in the Douglass Ridge location. His major occupation was farming.

When searching for the parents of Lucinda Russell, the niece of Molinda Scott who was reared by the Wiley Franklin Douglass family, an interesting fact was found. Lucinda Russell was the daughter of Molinda’s sister, Lucinda Scott who married McCollum Russell. Another sister was Emily Scott who married, first, the Rev. Silas Garrison who died. Then Emily married James Gibson who migrated to Oregon via Kansas the same time as the Wiley Franklin Douglass family did and
settled in the same locality. This accounts for the friendly relationship
between the two families and, perhaps, for many of the family members of
James Wesley DOUGLASS, son of Wiley Franklin, being buried in the
Gibson Cemetery near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. This
cemetery is on part of the Gibson homestead and is about two and a half
miles East of the Eagle Creek Grange Hall.

At the Clackamas County Courthouse, Oregon City, Oregon, in Deed
Book 77, a portion of an inheritance transfer sale was made to Andrew J.
DOUGLASS of 157.52 acres described as the “South half of the Southeast
quarter of Section thirty-four in Township two South of Range four East of
the Willamette Meridian, the North half of the Northeast quarter of section
three in Township three South of Range four East of the Willamette
Meridian” which Melinda DOUGLASS who died 27 November 1887 had
apparently left to be divided among her children. The first page of the deed
was missing but from the pages available, it was interpreted the heirs and
spouses were selling their share to their brother, Andrew J. DOUGLASS. The
names involved were: James W. and Viola DOUGLASS, J(oseph) D. and
(Mary) Jane DOUGLASS, J(ohn) F. and Jane DOUGLASS, S(tephen) A. and
Ella DOUGLASS, Lafayette and Frances DOUGLASS, D(avid) W. and
Minnie DOUGLASS, and George and Laura DOUGLASS. The transfer was
finalized on 23 February 1901, and recorded on 2 March 1901.

There were so many land transactions among the children of Wiley
Franklin and Melinda (Scott) DOUGLASS over a period of years it is almost
impossible to interpret the buying and selling and shifting of ownership of
their Douglass Ridge land. In fact, there were forty-five transactions
recorded at the Clackamas County Courthouse as being made during the
period 26 October 1878 through 22 October 1923 involving Douglass
land.

The correct first name of Wiley Franklin’s wife is not known. It has
appeared as Molinda, Melinda, and Malinda in various records; so the
spelling in this biography varies as found in the material being recorded.

The children (third generation) of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and
Molinda SCOTT are:
James Wesley DOUGLASS was the first child of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and Molinda SCOTT. He was born 1 October 1848, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, and died 22 December 1910 at his home on Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married 24 November 1870, Viola Alice HOWLETT born 10 August 1855, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 13 January 1942 at the home of her daughter, Bina BELL, Sandy Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, as Viola DENNING. She was buried with her first husband in the Gibson Cemetery located on part of James GIBSON's homestead, about two and a half miles east of Eagle Creek Grange Hall, Clackamas County, which was established 1883. She had married 19 April 1922, Vancouver, Washington, James H. DENNING, a business man in Estacada, who preceded her in death.

The obituary for James Wesley DOUGLASS stated "for nearly 40 years, he has been closely identified with the history of the growth and
development of the major portion of this county." His home was located at what was called Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Oregon, where he built a log cabin for his bride and where all their children were born. In the early 1890s, a modern two-story home was built near the log cabin. The compiler of this history can well remember the family gatherings held in the grandparents' home, and in later years, the community dances lasting from about 9 p.m. until 4 a.m. or later with midnight suppers on the second floor of the Douglass home.

The Douglass name was very familiar down through the years in the records of District No. 17 School where eleven of James Wesley Douglass's children, as well as some of his nieces and nephews, went to school. The first school in the Eagle Creek vicinity was in 1848, started by Philip Foster, well known for his store at the end of the Barlow Road where many pioneers, including the Douglass group, rested and replenished their supplies. The Champion Eagle Creek Baseball Team (sometimes called Jack Knife) of Clackamas County in 1910 was composed of James Wesley Douglass' eight sons and his youngest brother, George. Also, the January 28, 1910 local news reported James Wesley's son Edward won the senior wrestling championship and his youngest son, Carl, the junior championship. Another son, Roy, said his father drove one of the covered wagons when they crossed the plains in 1867 at the age of twenty-three years. He swam the rivers with one of his brothers on his back, probably Andrew who was five years old as his younger brothers, David and George were born in Oregon.
On 22 November 1910, one month before James Wesley Douglass died, he drew his will leaving sixty acres of land “situate, lying and being on the East side of the Dover wagon Road” (Sec. 3, Twp. 3 South, Range 4 East of the Willamette Meridian) to his wife, Viola A. DOUGLASS, for life if she remained his widow. Should she marry, the land was to be divided evenly between her and their eight sons and two daughters “share and share alike.” If she died a widow, the land was to be divided evenly among the surviving children. In addition, he requested forty acres of land adjoining the above land was to be sold and the proceeds divided equally “in cash” to his wife and ten children. His wife was to be the executrix and the will to be admitted to probate “as a muniment of title” with no further proceedings.

The heirs, their place of residence and age, were listed as follows in the probate: “Viola A. Douglass widow of deceased aged about 55 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. William F. Douglass, age about 39 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. Walter H. Douglass, age about 37 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. R.L. Douglass, age about 32 years, residing at Boyd, Oregon. A. L. Douglass, age about 28 years, residing at Stevenson, Washington. Jesse Douglass, age about 26 years, residing at Wrentham, Oregon. Edward Douglass, age about 22 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. Roy Douglass, age about 21 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. Carl Douglass, age about 18 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon. Mertie DeShazer, age about 34 years, residing at Sandy, Oregon. and Sabina L. Douglass, age about 19 years, residing at Eagle Creek, Oregon.”
Some of the other land transactions in which James Wesley and Viola A. DOUGLASS were involved besides his mother's estate transactions were:

1. Sold his brother, Stephen A. DOUGLASS, forty acres in Section 3, Township 3 South, Range 4 East on 21 February 1879 for $550. This appears to be land adjoining or near James and Viola's home.

2. James W. and his brothers Lafayette and George A. DOUGLASS sold forty-five acres of land on 10 October 1895 in Section 14, Township 3 South, Range 4 East for $100 to Carl A. Rath.


4. Sold son "Rollin" DOUGLASS land in Section 10, Township 3 South, Range 4 East eighty acres for $600 on 11 June 1900. Three years later, Roland sold this land for $800.

5. Sold Thomas Collinge, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, forty acres of land in Section 34, Township 2 South, Range 5 East on 13 March 1902 for $160.

6. Sold William Clark Songwell, Lents, Multnomah County, Oregon, land in Section 28, Township 2 South, Range 4 East, Clackamas County, on 27 March 1902 for $350.

7. Sold A.C. Mowrey, Portland, Oregon, for $1500, land in Section 10, Township 3, Range 4 East, and a strip of land containing five acres, lying East of the County road running south, crossing Eagle Creek at the falls and lying on north side of the creek on 16 April 1906.

Is this last transaction part of a sale of land which a niece said James Wesley DOUGLASS made to Clackamas County for about $1 per acre for Fern Park which became a favorite picnicing and fishing place for many Oregonians? She said the land was just across the road and over the hill from

the Roy Douglass farm and on the stream called Eagle Creek.

The above transactions were not researched in detail, but the sales gives some idea of his real estate activities even though they do not include all his involvement.

Viola (Howlett) Douglass said she was the first child born on Douglass Ridge. She was a Gold Star Mother of World War II, a member of the Estacada American Legion Auxiliary, Estacada Rebekah Lodge, Eagle Creek Grange and the Christian Church. She was crowned Queen Mother for 1931 at the Sandy Pioneer Picnic on 29 July with four generations represented at the crowning. She was a very gracious hostess and enjoyed entertaining and participating in community activities. Information on Viola (Howlett) Douglass is more detailed in the Howlett Family History.

The children of James Wesley Douglass and Viola Alice Howlett (fourth generation), all born Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, were:

14. William Franklin Douglass b. 14 Apr. 1872, d. 16 Jan. 1941, & m. 1902 Mary Katherine Sweeney. (See Sibling Section)

15. Walter H. Douglass b. 19 Apr. 1874, d. 2 Apr. 1947, Estacada, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m/1 19 Nov. 1898 Bertha Whipple. (See Sibling Section)

16. Myrtle May Douglass b. 21 July 1876, d. 7 June 1951, Firwood District, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 30 June 1895, Douglass Ridge, James Grant Deshazer. (See Direct Line)


— Grace Ella Douglass b. 12 November 1884, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 26 June 1901 (according to tombstone), Douglass Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & bur. in Gibson Cemetery nr. Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. (photo next page)


20. Edward Douglass b. 2 Apr. 1888, d. 31 July 1948 (obituary), Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & m. 22 Nov. 1911, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Betty Clester. (See Sibling Section)


22. Sabina Lavina Douglass b. 28 July 1891, d. 23 Nov. 1972, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m/2 4 Oct. 1921, Will Bell. (See Sibling Section)

— Carl Dwight Douglass b. 3 July 1893, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oregon, d. 19 January 1918, Fort Stevens, Oregon, during the changing of the guard, from an accidentally discharged bullet which ricocheted from the pavement severing an artery in his neck. He was a member of the First Company, Col., Coast Artillery Corps, and was accorded a military
funeral and buried at Gibson Cemetery, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon.

Myrtle (Mertie) May DOUGLASS was the third child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. She was born 21 July 1876, Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 7 June 1951, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 30 June 1895, Douglass Ridge, she married James Grant DESHAZER born 17 January 1867, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, who died 23 April 1959 in a Portland hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon, at the age of 92 years, three months and six days. Both were buried in the Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas, Clackamas County, Oregon.

The marriage certificate read: "This Certifies that James G. DeShazer, of Firwood, Oregon, and Mertie M. Douglass of Eagle Creek, Oregon, were by me joined together in Holy Matrimony at the bride's Father's home according to the ordinance of God and the Laws of the State of Oregon on the 30 day of June 1895." It was signed by Eld. A. G. Dix, Portland, Oregon, and witnesses were R.J. Thorp and W.J. Howlett, the bride's grandfather.

Mertie, as everyone called her, attended elementary school in District School No. 17, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, in the school
Mertie first met her husband on a Sunday morning when he stopped at
the Douglass home to visit her brothers after a "spat" with his girl friend who
lived nearby. He was invited to stay for dinner (which was always held in the
middle of the day) and was somewhat embarrassed by the "giggling" of the
two Douglass girls who had to be reprimanded by their mother. Apparently,
he was not offended as he immediately "switched girl friends" and Mertie
and Jim were later married. It might be added, Mertie's previous boy friend
eventually married Jim's previous girl friend and they all remained
friends.

Myrtle DOUGLASS and husband, James G. DESHAZER spent their entire
married life on a 145-acre dairy farm, four miles from Sandy, Clackamas
County, Oregon, in Firwood District.

The children of Myrtle May DOUGLASS and James Grant DESHAZER
(fifth generation), all born at home, are:

i. Viola May DESHAZER b. 17 Sept. 1896, m. 31 Dec. 1918, Multnomah Co.,
   Oreg. Charles UPDEGRAVE
ii. Lula Parthenia DESHAZER b. 12 Oct. 1897, & m. 1 July 1918, Clackamas
    Co., Oreg., William UPDEGRAVE
iii. Gertrude Beatrice DESHAZER b. 10 Nov. 1899, d. 2 Dec. 1873 & never
    married.
iv. Grant Arthur DESHAZER b. 4 Dec. 1901 & m. 25 Oct. 1929, Benton Co.,
    Oreg. Velma Naomi MORTON
v. Mildred Eunice DESHAZER b. 15 Sept. 1903, m. 27 Nov. 1926, Clackamas
    Co., Oreg. Raymond Edward HANSON
    Oreg. & never married.
vii. Alta Irene DESHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1907, m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Hawaii
George W. CRAFT


Further information on this family is detailed in the DESHAZER Family History, and no. vii, Alta’s married life in CRAFT Family History.
Joseph David Douglass was the second child of Wiley Franklin Douglass and Molinda/Malinda Scott. He was born 13 August 1850, Monmouth Precinct, Jackson County, Iowa, where he was listed on the U.S. census for 1850 and 1860, as well as the Iowa special census for 1856. He died 8 November 1923, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. On 13 September 1872, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, he married Mary Jane Howlett born 20 May 1857, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 15 December 1933, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, at the home of her daughter, Mary Stratton. They were both buried in the Dufur, I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oregon.

According to the Dufur Dispatch, a special issue published in 1894, at one time, Joseph Douglass was the owner of a building in Dufur with the ground floor being a post office and a barber shop, and the second floor had offices, a pool hall, and the Dufur Dispatch newspaper. At that time, a shave was 15¢ and a haircut was 25¢. At one time, the Douglass Building was used as a school but there was not enough room; so it was necessary to build a school house. The building was burned by some children. Later, a nephew, Guy Douglass, built his garage on that site.

It is not definitely known when the Joseph Douglass family moved from Clackamas County to Dufur, but he was listed in the 1880 census as

Twins Floyd and Flora Douglass, children of Charles F. Douglass and wife, Carrie Markham.

living in 15 Mile Precinct, Wasco County, Oregon. On 5 September 1885, J.D. DOUGLASS and wife, Mary J., sold eighty acres in Section 10, Township 3 South, Range 4 East, to Henry GITHENS for $770. He undoubtedly was selling his Clackamas County property as he had decided to stay in Eastern Oregon where all his children were born. He was primarily engaged in agriculture.

It will be noted his first two children were born in Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. Apparently his third child was born just before the 1880 census was taken showing he was living in the 15 Mile Precinct.

The children of Joseph D. DOUGLASS and Mary Jane HOWLETT (fourth generation) were:

i. Charles F. DOUGLASS b. 4 Dec. 1874, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg., d. 24 August 1961 (one source said 31 August), presumably at Newport, Lincoln Co., Oreg. & m/1 18 Oct. 1896 Carrie MARKHAM. (more later)

ii. Mary F. DOUGLASS b. 17 June 1876, Hood River Co., Oreg., d. 5 July 1963 & m/1 William H. CANTRELL. (more later)

iii. Lucy Mae DOUGLASS b. 22 Feb. 1879, Oreg., d. 24 Oct. 1975 & m. Richard NEAL. (more later)

iv. Lewis William DOUGLASS b. 20 Apr. 1882, d. 1954 Umatilla Co., Oreg. & m/1 Gertrude B. ABNET. (more later)

i. Charles F. DOUGLASS born 4 December 1874, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, and he died either 24 or 31 August 1961, supposedly
at Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon, where he and his wife were buried. On 18 October 1896, he married Carrie Markham born August 1875 (1900 census) and died 31 October 1947. His second marriage was 1951 to Dorothy (Grazier) Douglass born 11 March 1888, the widow of Jesse Douglass, son of James Wesley Douglass. They were divorced in March 1955. The children (fifth generation) of Charles Douglass and Carrie Markham were:


2. Floyd Markham Douglass b. 19 May 1900 & m. 20 Oct. 1921, Lena Ensley born 21 Feb. 1895. Floyd has a twin sister Flora. According to information given, Floyd Douglass family lived at Swisshome (Sweet Home?), Oregon. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Cecile Fay Douglass b. 8 May 1923, m. 8 Dec. 1941 Frederick Robins b. 15 Sept. 1918: Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Linda Fay Robins b. 5 Mar. 1944
      (2) George Robins b. 22 Apr. 1946
      (3) Douglas Robins b. 29 Nov. 1947
   b. Charles Wayne Douglass b. 29 May 1929, m. 18 Oct. 1953, Leora Spencer b. 3 Nov. 1934. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Charles Franklin Douglass b. 28 Sept. 1954
      (2) Markham Wayne Douglass b. 30 Jan. 1956
      (3) Debra Kay Douglass b. 30 July 1957
   c. Bernice Rosena Douglass b. 28 Jan. 1934 & m. 21 Oct. 1953, Edwin Leroy Campbell b. 7 Nov. 1932. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) John Paul Campbell b. 15 May 1955
      (2) Stephen Lee Campbell b. 10 June 1957
      (3) Danny Leroy Campbell b. 10 Nov. 1961

3. Flora Douglass b. 19 May 1900 (twin of Floyd), & m. 9 July 1923, Sweet Home, Linn Co., Oreg., Marion Jahugh Winslow b. 2 Mar. 1895 & d. 4 Oct. 1967. They lived in CA and their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Winifred Frances Winslow b. 6 July 1925 & m. 23 Oct. 1947 William Walter Stratford b. 29 Aug. 1925. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Alicia Louisa Stratford b. 16 June 1951
      (2) William Lester Stratford b. 29 Sept. 1952
      (3) Celia Diane Stratford b. 24 June 1955
      (4) Dennice Joanne Stratford b. 16 Aug. 1956
      (5) Edward Timothy Stratford b. 14 July 1961
   b. Lester Marion Winslow b. 6 Sept. 1927 & m. 2 Sept. 1950 Joan Davis b. 7 Mar. 1931. They adopted four chn. (seventh generation):
      (1) Mark Winslow b. 30 Oct. 1958
      (2) Susan Winslow b. 2 Feb. 1960
      (3) Matthew Winslow b. 22 Dec. 1962
      (4) Elizabeth Ann Winslow b. Nov. 1964


ii. Mary F. Douglass b. 17 June 1876 according to the Family Bible but born 1878 (1900 census), Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg., d. 5 July 1963 & bur. Hood River, Oreg. She m. first William H. Cantrell b. 4 Feb.
Second m. to Frank STRATTON b. 1869 & d. 25 Feb. 1959 (tombstone) &
bur. Hood River Cemetery, Oreg. Her chn (fifth generation) were:
   Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. His wife's name was Zelma. They
   had no chn.
2. Paul E. (Pete) CANTRELL b. 5 June 1900, d. 1919 & bur. Dufur I.O.O.F.
   Cemetery, Wasco Co., Oreg.
3. Frank STRATTON b. 24 Oct. 1909, m. 31 Aug. 1939, Bertha KNEALE b. 7 Dec.
   1906.

She m. Richard NEAL b. 31 Aug. 1877, d. 30 Nov. 1942 & bur. Dufur
I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco Co., Oreg. They lived in the Eight Mile
District. Their chn (fifth generation) are:
1. Mary Neva NEAL b. 8 Apr. 1902, d. 5 May 1902 & bur. Dufur I.O.O.F.
   Cemetery.
2. Verda NEAL b. 20 Dec. 1902, d. 4 Apr. 1904 & bur. Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery
3. Milton NEAL b. 14 Oct. 1906, m/1 Neva SMITH b. 25 March 19___ & m/2
   Loye BARNARD b. 3 Nov. 1915. They have an adopted son, Lynn Hensley
   NEAL & two other chn. (sixth generation):
   a. Beverlee Geraldine NEAL b. 19 Apr. 1927, m. Glenn MILLAR & their chn.
      (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Susanne Beverlee MILLAR b. 4 Nov. 1955
      (2) Lisa MILLAR
      (3) David Neal MILLAR b. 20 May 1959 (twins)
   b. Richard D. NEAL b. 5 Apr. 1936 & m. Barbara ______ & have dtr.
      (seventh generation) Shannon Elizabeth NEAL b. 29 Mar. 1971
   1924. They had a son (sixth generation):
   a. Richard E. NEAL b. 18 June 1946, m. Anna DE PRIEST & they live at
      Eight Mile, Wasco Co., Oreg. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Anthony Richard NEAL b. 16 Feb. 1972
      (2) Tyler William NEAL b. 19 Nov. 1974
5. Dorothy NEAL b. 17 Nov. 1918, m. 6 July 1939, George OBER b. 22 Aug.
   1914, and they were living at Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg. Their chn (sixth
   generation) are:
      18 Aug. 1940. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) David Carl OBER b. 25 Dec. 1960
      (2) Karen Lynal OBER b. 23 Oct. 1964
      (3) Barbara OBER b. 31 Jan. 1967 - twin
      (5) Susan Jane OBER b. 22 Mar. 1970
   b. Robert Carl OBER b. 15 Oct. 1941, m. 11 Jan. 1959 Sandra HUGHITT b.
      21 July 1940. Robert m/2 Aug. 1971, Helen ______. The chn. (seventh
      generation) are:
      (1) Steven Layne OBER b. 30 June 1959
      (2) Shelley Renee OBER b. 30 Apr. 1961
      (3) Michael Shawn OBER b. 23 Dec. 1965 - adopted
      (4) John Charles OBER b. 22 July 1968
      (5) Daniel Neal OBER b. 29 May 1974 - child by m/2
iv. Lewis William Douglass b. 20 Apr. 1882, d. 1954, North Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oregon & was buried at Hermiston, Umatilla Co., Oreg. He was a street car conductor in 1905. Lewis m/1 Gertrude B. Abnet b. 20 Mar. 1886. They div. in 1909/10 & she m/2 Mr. Woodson & d. 15 Jan. 1974. She was bur. in Lincoln Memorial Park Cemetery. Lewis m/2 in the late 1920s Ella (Heckinger) Jordan b. 22 Sept. 1868, d. 17 Nov. 1960 & bur. with her husband. The chn. (fifth generation) of Lewis and Gertrude (Abnet) Douglass were:

   a. Marilyn Jeanne Douglas b. 18 Sept. 1937 & m. 18 Apr. 1956, Wilbert L. Guillory b. 12 Jan. 1936. Their home is in Milwaukie, Oreg. Marilyn is a silversmith. The chn. of Marilyn & Wilbert Guillory (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Vicki Lynne Guillory b. 14 Dec. 1956
      (2) Kristi Lee Guillory b. 7 June 1960
      (3) Paul Douglas Guillory b. 16 Apr. 1970
   b. Theodore William Douglass b. 17 May 1906, d. 9 June 1968 & bur. Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m/1 1926, Leah Spier & div. in 1945. On 21 Sept. 1946, he m/2 Hazel Lavina (Mulkins) Hattenhauser, widow of Roy Hattenhauser. She was b. 8 Nov. 1916 & m/1 28 Nov. 1935. Bill had been a resident of Portland for twenty-one years at time of his death in a Tillamook Hospital, Tillamook, Oreg. He worked for Woodson Automotive Service, was a U.S. Navy veteran of World War II, a member of the Masonic Lodge and Royal Arch Masons. Theodore (Bill) Douglass had a stepson:
      (1) Mark Hattenhauser b. 4 July 1941, m. 10 Sept. 1961 Janet Hawthorne b. 19 Aug. 1942 & were div. Mark was a doctor.
   c. Dorothy Douglas who married Mr. Netherland. She was listed as a sister in her brother's funeral notice but not listed in his obituary.

NO. 5 - JOHN FRANKLIN DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

John Franklin Douglass was the third child of Wiley Franklin Douglass and Molinda Scott. He was born 7 November 1853 (tombstone stated 1854), Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, and died 12 October 1928, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 19 October 1876 (mar. records but bible said November), he married Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, Margaret Jane Judd, born 3 January 1859, Missouri, & died 10 May 1925, Eagle Creek. They were both buried in the Forrester’s Cemetery. John crossed the plains with an ox team in 1867 when he was a small boy, locating in Eagle Creek where he continuously resided. His wife was with her parents in the same wagon train.

John F. Douglass and Margaret Jane Judd’s children (fourth generation were:
Linda Elizabeth Douglass b. 15 Aug. 1877, Eagle Creek, d. 10 Jan. 1955, & m. 26 Dec. 1894 Fred Hoffmiester. (more later)

Julia Douglass b. 9 Dec. 1880, Eagle Creek, d. 1955, Portland & m/1 3 June 1900, Ulrich Aemisegger & m/2 30 Jun 1907 Otho M. Richey (more later)

Wiley Douglass b. 25 Apr. 1883 (1900 census said 1884), Eagle Creek, d. 11 June 1952, Woodburn & m. 11 Dec. 1907 Lillian Corbett (more later)

Pleasant Douglass b. Dec. 1886, Eagle Creek, d. 11 Jan. 1975, Portland & m. 3 Aug. 1907, Leta Leona Longwell (more later)

Ernest Douglass b. 28/29 Apr. 1890, Eagle Creek, d. Dec. 1975, & m. 27 May 1911, Oregon City, Winifred Davis. (more later)

Linda Elizabeth Douglass born 15 August 1877, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 10 January 1955, Eagle Creek. She married 26 December 1894 (mar. rec.), Clackamas County, Fred Hoffmiester, son of Henry Hoffmiester, who came to Oregon in 1876. Fred was born 15 January 1872, Kansas, and died 1951, in an Oregon City Hospital, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were both buried in the Forrester's Cemetery near Eagle Creek. Fred's mother was from Hanover, Germany. They had lived in Eagle Creek until 1947 when they moved, probably Estacada. Both Linda and Fred were members of the Eagle Creek Grange for thirty-five years. The children of Linda Douglass and Fred Hoffmiester (fifth generation) were:

1. Ernest Hoffmiester b. 18 Aug. 1895, d. ______, & m. 2 July 1920, Lela Florence Richey b. 8 Aug. 1902. Their chn. (sixth generation) were:
   a. Pearl Violet Hoffmiester b. 4 May 1921, m. 31 May 1942 Carl Edward Lewis b. 19 Jan. 1918. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
1. Jane Pearl Lewis b. 12 Sept 1943
2. Jerry Carl Lewis b. 2 Aug 1945
3. Bonnie Anne Lewis b. 9 Feb 1948
4. Barbara Jean Lewis b. 23 Feb 1953
b. Opal Irene Hoffmiester b. 16 Nov 1922, m. 14 May 1942 Carroll
   Hubert Maulding b. 10 Oct 1919. Their chn. (seventh generation)
   are:
   (1) Rodney Lee Maulding b. 30 May 1943
   (2) Carol Irene Maulding b. 6 Oct 1946
c. William Ernest Hoffmiester b. 4 Sept 1925, m. 4 Oct 1946, Esther
   Eileen Kasch b. 9 Apr 1928. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   (1) Linda Lee Hoffmiester b. 3 July 1947, m. 9 July 1966
   (2) Gerry Victor Hoffmiester b. 24 June 1949
   (3) Michael Linn Hoffmiester b. 15 Aug 1952
d. Fred Charles Hoffmiester b. & d. as infant. Bur. Forrester’s
   Cemetery
e. James Gilbert Hoffmiester b. 20 Mar. 1932, m. 6 May 1955 Beverly
   Ann Colt b. 29 May 1936. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   (1) Teressa Gae Hoffmiester b. 24 Oct 1956
   (2) James Colt Hoffmiester b. 16 Aug 1960
f. Anne Mae Hoffmiester b. 7 Dec. 1933, m/1 3 July 1950 Curtis L.
   Madden, div. & m/2 9 May 1954 Robert Alvin May b. 5 Jan. 1932.
   Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   (1) Patrick William Madden b. 16 May 1951 & adopted by Robert
   May
   (2) Vicki Anne May b. 5 May 1956
   (3) Robert Scott May b. 12 Jan. 1960
2. William Hoffmiester b. 24 Jan./Feb. 1898, d. 1918 from the flu & bur.
   Forrester’s Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
3. Myrtle Hoffmiester b. 6 Apr. 1900, m/1 9 Feb. 1921, Joseph Haley b. 23
   August 1896 & d. 1935. She m/2 2 Sept. 1936 Howard Longwell b. 4 Apr.
   1895. They were living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1951. Myrtle had
   a son (sixth generation):
   a. Everett Joseph Haley b. 26 July 1924 & m. 30 Nov. 1946 Geraldine
      Burdick b. 19 Apr. 1925. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Cheryl Jo Haley b. 14 Aug. 1949
      (2) Mark Steven Haley b. 4 Aug. 1952
   Forrester’s Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Oreg. He m. 14 Feb. 1932 Mary
   Shackleford b. 14 Feb 1914. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Virginia Hoffmiester b. 8 Oct. 1933, m/1 Oct. 1949 Dale Johnson &
      div., m/2 21 Mar. 1952 Carl Gregg b. 21 June 1914. Her chn. (seventh
      generation) are:
      (1) Dale Johnson, Jr. b. 9 Mar. 1950 - adopted by Carl Gregg
      (2) James Gregg b. 11 May 1955
      Feb. 1932, & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Tressa Myers b. 12 Apr. 1956
      (2) Daniel Myers b. 8 Mar. 1957
      (3) John Myers b. 4 July 1959
      (4) Another child, name unknown
      Mar. 1934 & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Debra HEFTY b. 10 Sept. 1955  
(2) James HEFTY b. 18 Nov. 1956  
(3) Rebecca HEFTY b. 14 Dec. 1957  
(4) Cameron HEFTY b. 10 Dec. 1959

d. Donna Lee HOFFMIESTER b. 27 Nov. 1939, d. 9 July 1968 & bur. Forrester's Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co, Oreg. She m/1 27 Aug. 1955 Wilford HELGERSON b. Jan. 1933, div. & m/2 Nov. 1960 Leo CLEVELAND d. 9 July 1968 & bur. Riverside Cemetery. Her chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Brenda HELGERSON b. 1 Nov. 1956
(2) Wilford HELGERSON b. 15 Nov. 1957
(3) Barbara HELGERSON b. 31 May 1959
(4) DeeDee (Cleo?) CLEVELAND b. 24 July 1961

e. Wanda Sue HOFFMIESTER b. 9 Mar. 1952  
f. Gifford Ulerich HOFFMIESTER b. 1 Dec. 1955


6. Henry Victor HOFFMIESTER b. 7 Jan. 1916 & killed in Italy 14 Sept. 1944 during World War II. He was bur. Forrester's Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Oregon. On 21 June 1943 he m. Norma CHEVRON & their son (seventh generation) was:

ii. Julia DOUGLASS born 9 December 1880, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 1955 in a Portland Hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried with her husbands at Damascus Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. She married 3 June 1900 (mar. rec.), Clackamas County, Oregon, Ulrich (Ole) AEMISEGGER, b. 15 May 1877, Boring, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 5 November 1905 of tuberculosis. He was the son of Matthew AEMISEGGER. Aemisegger Road, Boring, was named after the family name. Julia married again 30 June 1907, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, Otho M. (Otis) RICHEY born 15 December 1880, Boring, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 24 June 1964 in the Gresham Hospital, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried in the Damascus Cemetery. He was the son of John A. and Sarah A. RICHEY. The children of Julia DOUGLASS (fifth generation) are:
(a) Jack Arthur RICHEY b. 17 Feb. 1935, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.,
m. 24 Nov. 1961 Ruth (Rohfey) Havens & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) James Edward Richey b. 8 Dec. 1963
(2) Eric John Richey b. 25 Feb. 1965
(1) Kieland Arthur (Kelly) Wirick b. 15 July 1955, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID & m. 1975. He was in the Navy.
(2) Randall Dale Wirick b. 1 July 1958, Renton, King Co., WA
(1) Cheri Kathleen Moore b. 22 May 1976, Seattle, King Co., WA
d. Myrna Helen Richey b. 27 May 1949, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., a twin to Melva Ruth. She m. 28 Nov. 1970, Eugene (Gene) Stephen Burch b. 7 Apr. 1947 who is in construction work with his father & brother. They live Seattle, WA & Myrna teaches in learning disability classes at Sharples Junior High School. They have a child (seventh generation):
(1) Kimberly Ann Burch b. 21 July 1979, Seattle, WA
e. Robert Dale Richey b. 7 Nov. 1951, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. 27 July 1974, Portland, Sally Sherwood b. 17 Feb. 1952, Portland, the dtr. of Chas. L. Sherwood. Bob works with manufacturing heavy equipment & Sally is a health aide in the Multnomah School Department. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Katherine Jean Richey b. 21 Sept. 1978, Portland
(2) Jessica Lynn Richey b. 11 Dec. 1981, Portland
b. Nancy Jean Sandstrom b. 20 Feb. 1949, Portland & m. 12 Sept. 1970 Emmet Frison. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Craig Andrew Frison b. 21 June 1971
(2) Matthew Frison b. 5 Aug. 1973
6. Alvin Richey b. 16 Aug. 1925, Boring, Clackamas Co., Oreg., m. 25 June 1968 Beatrice Bridgewater & have a son (sixth generation):
Washington, she married Ben Doerksen born 2 September 1908, Canada. Lillian was the founder and former owner of Gresham General Hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon. (Note: They spelled Douglas with one s.) The children of Wiley Douglas and Lillian Corbett (fifth generation) are:

1. Verna Douglas b. 3 Jan. 1911, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. She m. four times and had no children. In 1983 she is living San Diego, CA as Mrs. Verna Handley.

2. Durwood Franklin Douglas, Sr. b. 24 May 1914, Eagle Creek, Oreg. & d. 19 Mar. 1983, Seaside, Clatsop Co., Oreg. He m/1 Margaret Frace & div. in 1951; m/2 24 Nov. 1953, Couer d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, Helen Merla b. 29 Aug. 1911, Butte, Silver Bow Co., MT. He was engaged in logging. His chn. (sixth generation) are:
      (1) Durwood Franklin Douglas III b. 19 August 1958, Gadsden, Lookout Co., GA
   c. Donald Frederick Douglas b. 10 Oct. 1942 & living in Springfield, Lane Co., Oreg. in 1975
   d. Margaret (Peggy) Douglas b. 23 Dec. 1944, m/1 Joseph Bell & div., m/2 Arnold Sundberg & living in Woodburn, Yamhill Co., Oreg. in 1975. They have three dtrs.

   a. Patricia Ann Douglas b. 16 Aug. 1943, El Centro, Imperial Co., CA, m. 25 Aug. 1962, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Larry Elmer Matson b. 7 Dec. 1935, Ironwood, Gagebick Co., MI. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Mark Elmer Matson b. 6 May 1966, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.
      (2) Barbara Jean Matson b. 18 Dec. 1968, Alexander, Alexandria Co., VA
   b. Barbara Jean Douglas b. 6 July 1944, El Centro, Imperial Co., CA, d. 24 Dec. 1944, El Centro, CA & bur. in Oak Hill Cemetery, Escondido, San Diego Co., CA
SIBLING SECTION

iv. Pleasant (Ples/Plasant) DOUGLAS born December 1886, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 11 January 1975, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon and married 3 August 1907, Leta Leona LONGWELL, born 3 August 1890, Johnstown, Licking County, Ohio, and died 22 November 1974, Portland, Oregon. Both were buried in Forrester's Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. He operated a fuel business in Eagle Creek before retiring. Their children (fifth generation) were:

1. Earl DOUGLAS b. 11 May 1908, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 12 August 1975, Portland Hospital, but lived in Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He was bur. at Forrester's Cemetery. He was a retired logger and a veteran of World War II.

2. Frank DOUGLAS b. 1911, Eagle Creek Oreg., d. 4 Dec. 1975 in a Portland Hospital but lived at Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. Marie but they had no chn. He was bur. in Forrester's Cemetery.


4. Howard DOUGLAS b. 1923, d. 1936 & bur. in Forrester's Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

v. Ernest/Earnest DOUGLAS born 28/29 April 1890, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died December 1975 and married 27 May 1911, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon by Judge Beatty to Winifred (Winnie) DAVIS born 1/6 January 1889, Crow, Oregon, near Eugene, Lane County. Her parents were Charles O. and Nellie E. DAVIS. They were living on the home place at Judd Ridge, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, since 1925 but Winnie died in a Gresham Hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon, 19 January 1976.

NO. 6 - LAVINA JORDON DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Lavina Jordan DOUGLASS was the fourth child of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and Molinda SCOTT. She was born 8 August 1855, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, died 22 April 1942 (Bible), Stevenson.
Skamania County, Washington, and buried in Carson Cemetery near the Wind River Bridge, Carson Valley, Washington. She married 23 September 1875 (Marriage Records) but that could have been when license issued as the Douglass Bible said she married 25 September to Robert Young born 25 April 1850, Oregon and died 2 January 1897. She married, second, James L. Gordon b. 17 August 1847, died 9 November 1929, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington and buried in the Carson Cemetery. The 1880 census taken Oak Grove, Wasco County, Oregon, said Robert Young was a farmer. The children of Lavina Douglass and Robert Young (fourth generation) were:

front row: Robert Young (1850-1897), Marion Otis Young b. 1887, Lavina J. Douglass (1855-1942). Back row: Martha Ann Young b. 1878, Tillman Young b. 1883 and ?

i. Joseph Franklin Young b. 11 Dec. 1876, Wasco Co., Oreg. & died 30 Mar. 1920. The 1880 census said he was two years old, making him born 1878. He married 11 Sept. 1913 to Hattie Faith. He adopted her dtr. Hattie and they had a daughter Fay Young.

ii. Martha Ann Young b. 24 Oct. 1878, Oregon (Bible) but 1880 census said she was one year old making her born 1879. She died 14 Sept. 1934 (burial record) & bur. Carson Cemetery, Skamania Co., WA. She m/1 Oscar Powell & div., m/2 Ben McCollough & div. & m/3 John N. McGimsey. She had no chn.


iv. Marion Otis Young b. 23 Feb. 1887, d. May 1960 Oak Grove, probably Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. Bessie ______ & were div. They had two chn. who lived with their mother & names unknown.

iii. Tillman Herman Young born 21 May 1883, Wapinita, Wasco County, Oregon, died 9 July 1959, Stevenson, Skamania County,
Washington and buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery there. He married 14 September 1925, Bessie ASH born 28 July 1897 and living in Stevenson, Washington, in 1978. Their children (fifth generation) were:

1. Robert Elmer YOUNG b. 30 June 1926, m. 29 June 1953 Shirley Nadine ALLEN & their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   b. Linda Ann YOUNG b. Mar 1956
   c. Geoffrey Allen YOUNG b. 7 July 1962

2. James William YOUNG b. 25 Oct. 1927, m. 21 July 1956, Shirley CROSS & div. 11 Dec. 1974. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Paula Rae YOUNG b. 20 Sept. 1957
   b. James Patrick YOUNG b. 1959

3. Edith Meriam YOUNG b. 5 Feb. 1929, m. 1948 Henry HERZOG & their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Carol Louise HERZOG b. July 1949
   b. Kathleen Marie HERZOG b. 5 Oct. 1950
   c. Susan Ann HERZOG b. 1953
   d. Cindy Lee HERZOG b. Nov. 1955
   e. Michael David HERZOG b. 21 May 1965

4. George Arthur YOUNG b. 26 Nov. 1930 & not m. in 1971

5. Nellie Vinnie YOUNG b. 1 Nov. 1932, m. 1952 Everett F. KENNEDY & their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   b. James KENNEDY b. 1959

6. Betty May YOUNG b. 12 July 1935, m/1 1955 Howard HUMPAZE & div. Mar. 1957. She m/2 11 Sept. 1957 Dale MANSUR. Her chn. (sixth generation) are:
   b. Sally Ardell MANSUR b. 1 May 1958
   c. Scott Dale MANSUR b. 25 Jan. 1960
   d. Lisa Ann MANSUR b. 25 Mar. 1964

7. Emilie Marie YOUNG b. & d. 3 Oct. 1937


NO. 7 - SARAH LUCINDA RUSSELL  
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Sarah Lucinda RUSSELL was a niece of Molinda SCOTT, wife of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS, although not legally adopted, she was raised by them after the death of her mother shortly after her birth, and considered a member of the Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS family.

Lucinda, as she was called, was born 9 October 1856, Waterford and Cobb Post Office, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, the daughter of McCullom RUSSELL and Lucinda Caroline SCOTT. She died 6 June 1885, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and was buried in the Gibson Cemetery near Eagle Creek. On 24 July 1874, she married John Nelson HOWLETT born 2 April 1850 and died 20 July 1907. He was the son of William Jackson HOWLETT and Lydia Ann TAYLOR.

Lucinda’s mother was Sarah Lucinda SCOTT, sister of Melinda SCOTT, wife of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS, and Emily SCOTT, wife of James
Melinda and Wiley Franklin Douglass raised Lucinda after her mother died before 6 July 1858 and her father married Elizabeth Caroline Sloper. According to the 1860 U.S. census, Jackson County, Iowa, Sarah Lucinda had a twin brother who went to live with his mother’s grandparents, David Scott and Hally Skinner. It appears the twins were listed twice in the 1860 Iowa census, since they were listed with their father and his new wife, and, also, Lucinda was listed with the Wiley Franklin Douglass family, and John (Theodore) was listed with the David Scott family. Possibly the census taker asked McCollum Russell the names of his children rather than the names of those living with him.

The children (fourth generation) of Lucinda Russell and John Nelson Howlett, all born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, were:

i. Laura Mae Howlett b. 3 Sept. 1875, d. 19 Jan. 1909, Portland, Multnomah Co., m/1 J.S. Welch, & m/2 S.D. Powell

ii. William Nelson Howlett b. 9 Aug. 1877, d. 16 May 1934, & m. 28 May 1907 Sosia Burriss

iii. Arthur Franklin Howlett b. 3 Mar. 1879, d. 16 Nov. 1950, Portland, Oreg. & m. 28 Apr. 1910 Mae Signs


v. Pearl Winifred Howlett b. 18 July 1883, d. July 1975, Portland, Oreg. & m. 9 Aug. 1916 Helen Louise Brooks

Further information on this family will be detailed in the Howlett Family History Section. Most of the statistics on this family and other Douglass families were researched by Albert W. Cooke, Dayton, Oregon.
McCollum Russell, father of (Sarah) Lucinda Russell who was raised by the Wiley Douglass family and married John Nelson Howlett.

Stephen A. Douglass (1858-1920), and Mary Ellen Judd (1860-1909)

and other information on Lucinda Russell and John Nelson Howlett family supplemented by a grandson, Earl Howlett, Roseburg, Oregon.

NO. 8 - STEPHEN A. DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Stephen A. Douglass was the sixth family member of Wiley Franklin Douglass and Molinda Scott. He was born 2 April 1858, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, died 31 March 1920 (tombstone but Bible said 8 April 1920) and buried Forrester’s Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 6 October 1878, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, he married Mary Ellen Judd, born 17 October 1860, died 23 October 1909 and buried Forrester’s Cemetery. Her father was Pleasant Judd. Stephen was listed as a farmer in the 1880 census.

On 7 February 1887, Stephen and his wife, Mary, sold forty acres of land for $1000 to John Pankey. Then on 31 May 1905 they sold Edith M. Douglass (wife of Andrew J.) 160 acres for $1000.

The children (fourth generation) all born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, of Stephen A. Douglass and Mary Judd were:

i. Mary Matilda (Tilly) Douglass b. 9 June 1880, d. 7 July 1963, Eagle Creek & m. 29 June 1899, Louis Baker b. 16 Feb. 1873, d. 12 July 1950 & both bur. Forrester’s Cemetery. They lived in the Eagle Creek district and had a daughter, Lola Ellen Baker b. 28 Apr. 1900, d. 3 Mar. 1960, bur.
ii. Pleasant Ward DOUGLASS born 7 March 1882, died July 1962 and buried in Lincoln Memorial Park, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, on 21 July. He married 4 June 1913, Timber Grove, Oregon, Effie E. GRACE born 14 December 1885, Molalla, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 10 October 1958. Ward DOUGLASS had lived in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, for twenty-four years at time of his death. Their chn. (fifth generation) were:

1. Raymond A. DOUGLASS b. 27 June 1914, Eagle Creek, Oreg. & m. 4 Nov. 1939 Marie A. WINKLEBLECK b. 22 Dec. 1916, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. They were living in Vancouver, Clark Co., WA in 1958. Their chn. (sixth generation) were:
   b. Sheryl Raye DOUGLASS b. 16 June 1944, Portland
   c. Debra Marie DOUGLASS b. 8 May 1951, Portland

2. Dorothy Ellen DOUGLASS b. 8 Aug. 1917, Molalla, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 25 Aug. 1938, Ronald GUTTRIDGE b. 8 Apr. 1916, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. They were living in Portland, Oregon, in 1958. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:


4. Donald Stephen DOUGLASS b. 9 Dec. 1925, Curranville, Clackamas Co., Oreg., m. 6 May 1950 Jean GILSTRAP b. 30 Dec. 1919, Kelso, Cowlitz Co., WA. They were living Portland, Oreg. in 1958. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Michael Stephen DOUGLASS b. 9 Aug. 1951
   b. Ronald Lee DOUGLASS
   c. David Alan DOUGLASS
   d. Joann DOUGLASS
   e. Donna Jean DOUGLASS

iii. Rosadel DOUGLASS b. 21 February 1884, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 21 January 1941 in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, hospital, and buried Forrester's Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Clackamas
County, Oregon with her first husband. She married 13 May 1903 Alexander A. BAKER born 1876 and died 1919. In July 1925, Clackamas County, Oregon, she married Raymond DESHAZER, son of Joseph DESHAZER and Edna BLACK. He was born 21 April 1900, Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died there 30 December 1963. The children of Rose DOUGLASS and Alexander A. BAKER (fifth generation) were:

1. George Alexander BAKER b. 19 Sept 1907, m/1 1928 Nellie FROBISH, & m/2 1 Aug. 1952, Mabel HOLTERS b. 22 Oct. 1907. His child by first marriage (sixth generation) was:
   a. Betty Alice BAKER b. 28 Nov. 1931, m. 1948 Oliver BRISTOW & had child, Terry Lee BRISTOW, b. 1949 (seventh generation)


---

**NO. 9 - LAFAYETTE DOUGLASS**

(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Lafayette DOUGLASS was the seventh family member of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and Molinda SCOTT. He was known as Lafe DOUGLASS and was born 10 October 1860, Monmouth Precinct, Jackson County, Iowa, and crossed the plains with his parents from Nemaha County, Kansas, in 1867. They settled in Clackamas County, Oregon, near Eagle Creek, and he died in early September 1938, Carson, Skamania County, Washington, where he was living with his sister, Lavina GORDON. He was buried with first wife in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. On 24 June 1896, he married Frances J. ETHINGTON, daughter of Joseph ETHINGTON and Polly Ann FAUBION. She was born 19 June 1867 and died 12 September 1913. Before 1916, he married Mary _______ and lived in the town of Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. The second marriage ended in divorce.

When Lafe was ten years old, he was living with his brother, James Wesley DOUGLASS, according to the 1870 census. It is not known when he moved to Eastern Oregon but at one time he owned a ranch on Tygh Ridge, Wasco County, Oregon. For several years he worked for the Orchard Company, Camp 2, but lived in Dufur. When he semi-retired, he did carpentry repair work. His nephew’s wife said he “was a dear man” and she liked him very much.

The daughter (fourth generation) of Lafe DOUGLASS and Frances ETHINGTON was:

1. Helen Mariah DOUGLASS b. 3 July 1907, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. 14 Aug. 1976, San Jose, Santa Clara Co., CA & bur. in Oak Hill Memorial Park, San Jose. She m. 26 Nov. 1923 Arvid Robert THOMAS & were div. 28 Nov. 1925. On 20 June 1931, San Francisco, CA, she m. Austin George WILLS b. 13 Dec. 1902, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg. They moved to California in 1931 & they operated an answering service. Helen’s chn. (fifth generation) by her first marriage were:
Arvil Robert THOMAS b. 18 Aug. 1924, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg. & killed in plane wreck near Mt. Hood, Oreg. in June 1980 although living in Mt. View, CA at that time. He m. 12 July 1952 Reno, Washoe Co., NV, Elli Louise NELSON b. 9 July 1929, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg. She moved since her husband's death. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
(1) Vicki Lee THOMAS b. 18 Mar. 1953
(2) Brian David THOMAS b. 28 Oct. 1954
(3) April Louise THOMAS b. 6 May 1957
(4) Kevin Robert THOMAS b. 20 Aug. 1961

Arvid Thomas THOMAS b. 18 Aug. 1924 (twin of Arvil) Hood River, Oreg., d. 30 Apr. 1950, Grayland, WA & bur. in Aberdeen, Grays Harbor Co., WA

No. 10 - ANDREW J. DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Andrew J. DOUGLASS was the eighth family member of Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and Molinda SCOTT. He was born 17 December 1862, Monmouth Precinct, Jackson County, Iowa, and died of the flu in Montana. He married in December 1885 Clara Luella KIRKHAM born 17 December 1866, died 5 April 1896, Wasco County, Oregon, and buried in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. She was the daughter of RL. KIRKHAM. He then married Edith M. PEABODY born 25 August 1873, Garnet, Anderson County, Kansas, died 7 April 1924, Dufur and buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery there. She was the daughter of John Chapman PEABODY and Celia L. HEWITT and came to Oregon in 1881 with her parents.

Andrew J. DOUGLASS filed for a direct patent on U.S. Government land on 24 July 1894, Certificate No. 2080, described as the northwest quarter, section 27, township 1 south, range 14 east for a 160 acre homestead. Grover Cleveland was president of the United States at that time. The sale was completed on 9 November 1895 (Deed Bk. M, pg. 297, Wasco Co. Court House, The Dalles, Oreg.).

Apparently, on 23 February 1901, Andrew’s brothers, Joseph and Lafayette, with the approval of other heirs, sold their inheritance from their father, Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS, consisting of 157½ acres (Bk. 77 Clackamas Co. Land Records) near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, to Andrew. Then, on 16 October 1902, Andrew DOUGLASS sold this land to his brother, Stephen DOUGLASS (Bk 82, pg. 64) and another acreage of about 160 acres to his brother, James Wesley (Bk. 82, pg. 61). On 8 February 1906, Edith M. DOUGLASS and husband, A.J. DOUGLASS, sold land to Sellwood Lumber Company (Bk. 95, pg. 12). There were no records found as to how he obtained all the land in these transactions.

Andrew J. DOUGLASS left his family in Dufur and it was never known where he finally located although “the grapevine” said he died in Montana.

His second wife, Edith C. PEABODY, was active in educational and civic
affairs, including being Dufur City Recorder, a librarian, a school teacher, and the editor of the Dufur Dispatch newspaper. She was well liked by all those who met her.

Andrew J. Douglass, sitting (1862-19?)
wife Clara L. Kirkham (1866-1896) and
dir. Cleo b. 1886.

The children (fourth generation) of Andrew J. DOUGLASS were:

i. Cleo DOUGLASS b. 27 Mar. 1886 Shaniko, Wasco Co., Oreg & m. 11 June 1911 Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA William M. NICHOLSON (more later)

ii. Elmer DOUGLASS b. 6 Apr. 1887, d Sept 1942 & bur. in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He was gassed during World War II


iv. Ethel DOUGLASS b. 7 Apr. 1899, d. 18 July 1975, Portland, Oreg. & m/1 14 Oct. 1921 LeRoy YOUNG & m/2 1960 Lucious JONES. (more later)

v. Guy DOUGLASS b. 26 Sept. 1900, d. 24 July 1968, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. 4 Nov. 1924 Winifred L. MODE. (more later)


viii. Betty (Bessie) DOUGLASS b. 3 Mar. 1908, m/1 1927 George KNIGHT & m/2 1941 Arthur KELLOG. (more later)

Cleo DOUGLASS was born 27 March 1886, Shaniko, Wasco County, Oregon & married 11 June 1911, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington,
William M. (Mort) Nicholson born 28 July 1888, Stevenson, Washington, and died 29 November 1973, Sacramento, Sacramento County, California. He was the son of Richard Nicholson & Rose Douthitt. Cleo was a "gentle woman" and much loved by her friends. In 1980, she was blind and confined to a nursing home in LaCenter, Washington, north of Vancouver.

The children of Cleo Dougllass and William M. Nicholson (fifth generation) are:

1. Infant born and died 2 May 1912, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA
2. Minerva Florence Nicholson b. 9 Jan. 1914, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 17 Mar. 1942 Lester Frederick (Bud) Feldman b. 22 June 1914, Valley City, Barnes Co., ND. They live in Bellingham, Whatcom Co., WA where he is a retired school principal. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Lester Frederick Feldman, Jr. b. 9 Mar. 1944, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. who m. 5 Dec. ca 1974, Port Angeles, Clallam Co., WA, Kathleen Mary Aardal b. 29 Jan. 1947 Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA. Kathleen is a school teacher in Bellingham, Whatcom Co., WA Their chn. (seventh generation) is:
      (1) Jennifer Lynn Feldman b. 2 July 1976, Bellingham, WA
      (1) James Paul Murphy b. 9 Jan. 1968 - stepson
      (2) Mardana Lynn Feldman b. 10 May 1974, Bellingham, WA
      (2) Kristin Susan Feldman b. 20 Apr. 1977, Aberdeen, WA
4. Dana David Nicholson b. 7 Dec. 1916, Tillamook, Tillamook Co., Oreg., & d. 10 May 1977, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He was bur. Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Oreg. He m/1 Leona & was div. She d. ca 1965 in a fire. He m/2 Bonita Adams. Dana had at least one child (sixth generation) by first marriage:
   a. Pamela Nicholson b. ca 1944, m. & was employed at the Univ. of CA at Irvine. She lived with her mother & located her father just before he died after a 11-year search. Pamela has two dtrs., on an ice skater.
5. William (Bill) M. Nicholson, Jr. b. 16 Mar. 1918, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, d. 4 Sept. 1971, San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA in the Marine Hospital, & was buried at Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oregon. He m/1 Betty Proctor & div., & m/2 Opal McKenzie. Bill was a Merchant Marine Seaman & had been a resident of Portland, Oreg. for thirty years. His chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Richard Nicholson b. 26 Nov. 1940
   b. William DeWitt Nicholson b. 8 Dec. 1942
iv. Ethel DOUGLASS born 7 April 1899 and died 18 July 1975, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She married 14 December 1921 LeRoy YOUNG born 12 October 1898 and died January 1935. She then married, 1960, Lucious JONES born 27 February 1900. She was the daughter of Edith PEABODY. Her children (fifth generation) by her first marriage are:

1. Patricia (Patty) Ann YOUNG b. 14 Apr. 1922 & m. 20 June 1942 James UNDERDAHL b. 15 October 1920. They lived at Lincoln City, Oregon. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Diana Lee UNDERDAHL b. 1 May 1943, m. Derral WILSON b. 31 Jan. 1941 of Guin, AL & they live Laguna Niguel, CA. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Mark Derral WILSON b. 13 Sept. 1966
      (2) Scott Alan WILSON b. 31 Jan. 1941 of Guin, AL & they live Laguna Niguel, CA. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
         (2) Christopher James SKARSTAD b. 11 May 1971, Kankakee, Kankakee Co., IL


2. Ronald YOUNG b. 26 June 1925, & m. 15 January 1965 Mary MILLER b. 2 June 1924. They live Port Coquitlam, British Columbia, Canada. They have a dtr. (sixth generation) Lisa Christine Young b. 11 Mar. 1966.

v. Guy DOUGLASS was born 26 September 1900, died 24 July 1968, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and buried at Park Lawn Cemetery, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. He married 4 November 1924 Winifred L. MODE born 25 September 1901, and lived on a Tygh Ridge ranch prior to her marriage. Guy owned and operated an automobile agency and garage at Dufur, Wasco County, for many years. Winnie is now living in an apartment in her daughter’s home. They had a daughter (fifth generation):

1. Shirley Jean DOUGLASS b. 1 Sept. 1927, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. Wayne M. TIENHAARA. They live in Dufur where she is an assistant in the post office and he is in insurance. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Douglass Wayne TIENHAARA who lives in The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg. where he works for the U.S. Bank. He m. Karen and their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) Joseph Andrew TIENHAARA b. 7 Aug. 1978
      (2) Justin Matthew TIENHAARA b. 8 June 1980
   b. Richard Matthew TIENHAARA is a graduate of Willamette University and was working in forestry management, Grants Pass, Josephine Co., Oreg. in 1977. He m. 4 Oct. 1980, Grants Pass, Josephine Co., Oreg. Kerry ANDERSON.

viii. Betty (Bessie) DOUGLASS born 3 March 1908, Eagle Creek.
Clackamas County, Oregon, married 1927, Seattle, King County, Washington, George KNIGHT born 1908 and died 1931. On 17 October 1941, Seattle, Washington, she married, second, Arthur KELLOG born 1912. He was a lawyer with the government. When Bessie was six months old, her family moved to Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, then to Portland in 1925, and to Seattle in 1927. In 1975, she was living in Minneapolis, Minnesota, on Minnehaha Parkway. Her children (fifth generation) are:

1. Douglass Arthur KELLOG b. 24 Oct. 1946, unmarried in 1978. He was a computer programmer in Ashland, Jackson Co., Oreg. & has worked in photograph and newspaper business.

2. Keith Orson KELLOG b. 2 Sept. 1948 & was living in San Rafael, CA in 1978. He was unmarried.

Rachel Ann (Annie) DOUGLASS was the ninth family member of the Wiley Franklin DOUGLASS and Molinda SCOTT family. She was born 10 October 1865, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, and died 1937. On 9 September 1883, Clackamas County, Oregon, she married the Reverend A.C. McCULLY born 27 or 28 September 1853, and died 29 January 1905. In 1907, she married John Milton EASTLAND born 19 September 1847.

Rachel Ann was less than two years old when her parents crossed the plains from Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas, in the spring of 1867 and settled near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, after September 1867. Rachel's granddaughter said her memories of her grandmother included a Victrola with a picture of a dog and a large bell horn on which cylinder records were played.

Very little has been found regarding this family. They were living in Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, in December 1890 when their fourth child was born, and in The Dalles, Wasco County, in 1927 when Rachel's brother, David died.

The children of Rachel Ann DOUGLASS and A.C. McCULLY (fourth generation), with years of birth taken from ages listed on a picture taken 27 September 1904, are:

i. Lula May McCULLY b. 1884
ii. Wilbur J. McCULLY b. 1886
iii. Lena A. McCULLY b. 1888
v. Mabel Roena McCULLY b. 1894
vi. Howard Douglass McCULLY b. 1896
vii. Mary Bell McCULLY b. 1898 & d. 1937
viii. Alfred Milton McCULLY b. 1901
ix. Anna Ruth McCULLY b. 8 Apr. 1905 & m. Fred GYRION. They were living in Kalispell, Flathead Co., MT.
iv. Claude Lawrence McCULLY born 17 December 1890, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 26 January 1975, Gold Beach, Curry County, Oregon. He married, first, Anna HOLLEY and, second, 1943, Tacoma, Pierce County, Washington, Ida GORDON, born 1908, Centralia, Lewis County, Washington. The family went to Montana in 1894 and returned to Oregon in 1924. Claude started the log trucking business about 1930, and the C.L. McCully & Son Log Trucking Company, Gold Beach, Oregon, was started 30 January 1952. The “son” is Claude, Jr. and he is still operating the company in 1983 but plans to retire in about two years. The children (fifth generation) of Claude Lawrence McCULLY and Anna HOLLEY are:

1. Alice Ann McCULLY born 18 Aug. 1915, Eureka, Lincoln Co., MT & m. 23 Apr. 1933, Montesano, Grays Harbor, WA, Norman Francis Lovelace b. 11 Jan. 1916, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA, the son of Ralph E. LOVELACE and Viretta A. _______. He was a barber and they were living at Scio, Linn Co., Oreg. in 1975. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   b. Carolyn Ann LOVELACE b. 6 Jan. 1935, South Bend, Pacific Co., WA & m. Richard Carl LEU
   c. Phillip Brace LOVELACE b. 2 Apr. 1937, South Bend, Pacific Co., WA & m. Karen KATTER
   d. Vernon James LOVELACE b. 14 June 1940, South Bend, WA & m. Garnet Sue COLTON
   e. Daniel Wayne LOVELACE b. 25 June 1942, Seattle, King Co., WA & m. Susan Lynn OBERSON
2. Lucille Patricia McCully b. 17 Mar. 1917, Eureka, Lincoln Co., MT & m. 20 June 1936, Hoquiam, Grays Harbor Co., WA, Estel (Bud) Rader Tyler b. 4 Apr. 1915, St. Maries, St. Maries Co., ID. He is the son of Alfred Rader Tyler & Auburn Lucinda Roundy. Lucille & Bud are living at Lake Chelan, Chelan Co., WA, where they had retired in 1975. Their dtr. (sixth generation) is Auburn Louise Tyler who m. Thai and have six chn.

3. Claude (Buster or Buz) Lawrence McCully, Jr. b. 27 May 1921, Eureka, Lincoln Co., MT & m. 21 Dec. 1940, Hoquiam, Grays Harbor Co., WA, Helen E. Jackson b. 13 Sept. 1921, Astoria, Clatsop Co., Oreg. They are living at Gold Beach, Oreg. (1983) and he is operating C.L. McCully & Son Log Trucking Company founded in 1952. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Ronald Lawrence McCully b. ca 1945 & m. Linda
   b. Sharon Lee McCully m. ________ Baugh

---

No. 12 - DAVID WILLIAM DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

David William Douglass was the tenth family member of Wiley Franklin Douglass and Molinda Scott. He was born 24 December 1868 near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 7 December 1927, St. Vincent's Hospital, Portland, Oregon, although he was living at Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon, at the time of his death. He was buried in the Sandy Ridge Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon, where his parents were buried. David married 12 May 1895 Minnie Flinn born 1 August 1875 and died 13 June 1956 as Minnie Majors. Her second marriage was to Elija H. Majors born 1879, died 1953 and he and his wife, Minnie, were buried in the Baker Cemetery, Baker County, Oregon.

There are discrepancies in the various recordings of David's birth and death dates. The Bible lists the birth date shown above but the tombstone shows the year as 1869. The obituary shows the death year as 1927 although the tombstone shows it as 1926. The ages listed on the census records show still different years for his birth.

The David Douglass family moved to their farm in Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon, in 1902 and lived there until shortly after David's death.

The children of David Douglass and Minnie Flinn (fourth generation) are:

ii. Vira Agnes Douglass (twin of Myra) b. 16 Mar. 1896, Eagle Creek & m. 20 Mar. 1913, Roswell Marston. (more later)
iv. Waldo Douglass b. 25 May 1909, Cherryville, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 14 Apr. 1972 & m/1 1932 Frances (Carpenter) Labonte (more later)
v. William Floyd Douglass b. 5 Apr. 1917, Cherryville, Oreg. & m. 29 July 1940 Madeline Hyatt. (more later)
ii. Vira Agnes DOUGLASS, twin of Myra A., born 16 March 1896, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon and married 20 March 1913, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, Rosswell MARSTON born 4 June 1888, Kansas, and died 20 July 1943 in the Permanenta Hospital, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington. He was buried in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, where his wife is residing in 1983. Vira is a very cheerful and alert woman at age of 87 years. One of her daughters is now living with her. Her husband was a logger. The children (fifth generation) of Vira DOUGLASS and Rosswell MARSTON are:

1. Edna Irene MARSTON b. 21 Oct. 1914, Merhill, WA & m/1 24 Feb. 1934 Wesley Patrick CUNNINGHAM b. 7 Aug. 1911 and div. 22 Sept. 1954. She m/2 10 Sept. 1962, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, John Theodore BRITTINGHAM b. 30 Dec. 1912. He was captain on an ocean going tug many years & retired in 1975. The chn. (sixth generation) of Edna MARSTON are:
   a. John Wesley CUNNINGHAM b. 4 Aug. 1936 & m. 28 May 1955 Ruth Ann McGRAW b. 14 Dec. 1937. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
      (1) John Wesley CUNNINGHAM II b. 3 Jan. 1956
      (2) Jennifer Ann CUNNINGHAM b. 7 Sept. 1957, m. Gary CLARK & have a son Jacob Ryan CLARK
      (3) Melanie Gae CUNNINGHAM b. 13 Apr. 1960 & m. Greg LEUPTOW.
          Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
          (a) April Lanie LEUPTOW b. 28 Apr. 1979
          (b) Carrie Leanne LEUPTOW b. 1981
   b. Sharon Lorraine CUNNINGHAM b. 20 July 1940 & m. 8 Mar. 1957 Delton Lee CANSLER b. 16 Feb. 1937. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
504 | DOUGLASS

(2) Debra Lynn CANSLER b. Apr. 1959 & m. 29 Nov. 1974 Peter Anthony FURUKAWA b. 19 Dec. 1955. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(a) Nicole Zena FURUKAWA b. 30 Dec. 1975
(b) Kinda Rae FURUKAWA b. 8 Nov. 1977, Gaston, Oreg.
(3) Denise Louise CANSLER b. 27 Oct. 1962
(4) Scott Wesley CANSLER b. 8 July 1965 & d. 14 Jan. 1979

(c) Kathleen Gayle CUNNINGHAM b. 24 June 1946 & m. 16 Jan. 1965 Larry Allen WHITE b. 16 Oct. 1945. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Shannon Lavonne WHITE b. 21 Jan. 1972
(2) Sean Wesley WHITE b. 10 June 1975
(3) Stephanie Noel WHITE b. 25 Dec. 1981

2. Della May MARSTON b. 18 Feb. 1916, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m/1 20 June 1934 John LACEY, m/2 16 Sept. 1937 Angus BEATTY b. 6 Oct. 1904, & m/3 21 Dec. 1959 Gordon GOOZEE b. 7 May 1918. Della's chn. (sixth generation) are:
a. Nancy LACEY b. 21 May 1935 & m. Ronald LEIRMAN. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Dennis LEIRMAN b. 2 June 1952 & m. LeAnn & have a son, (eighth generation) Dennis Joseph LEIRMAN b. 28 Apr. 1977
(2) Sherrie LEIRMAN b. 20 Nov. 1956 m. Marty JACOBS & have chn. (eighth generation)
(a) Tyrone JACOBS b. 28 Apr. 1973
(b) Corissa JACOBS b. 1977, Kimberly, Idaho
(c) Son JACOBS b. 1980/81
(3) David LEIRMAN b. 21 May 1958, m. Berci & have dtr. (eighth generation) Stephanie Jo LEIRMAN b. 1980/1
(4) Barbara LEIRMAN b. 27 July 1960, m. Roy Denny & have dtr. Kelly Rae Denny b. 1980/1
b. James Moore BEATTY b. 12 May 1938, m. 1959 Darlene b. 1943 & their chn (seventh generation) are:
(1) Mark Stephen BEATTY b. 15 Dec. 1961
(2) Turina Marie BEATTY b. 2 May 1963
(3) Nathan BEATTY b. 3 Aug. 1967
c. Richard BEATTY b. 27 July 1939, m. 1958 Bonnie IVORIE b. 26 Sept. 1939 & their chn (seventh generation) are:
(1) Victoria BEATTY b. 27 June 1960
(2) James BEATTY b. 7 Sept. 1961
(3) Stephanie BEATTY b. 1 July 1964
d. Susy GOOZEE b. 5 Oct. 1961

3. Vernita Nadine MARSTON b. 14 Dec. 1917, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m/1 3 Oct. 1934 Elmer Eldon DICKENSON b. 12 July 1903 & d. 1961, m/2 Les HART & m/3 Fred STITSON. Vernita's child (sixth generation) is:
a. Michael DICKENSON b. 10 May 1947 & m. Their chn (seventh generation) are:
(1) Stacy DICKENSON b. 4 July 1975
(2) Jason Michael DICKENSON b. 28 Nov. 1976
b. James Moore BEATTY b. 12 May 1938, m. 1959 Darlene b. 1943 & their chn (seventh generation) are:
(1) Mark Stephen BEATTY b. 15 Dec. 1961
(2) Turina Marie BEATTY b. 2 May 1963
(3) Nathan BEATTY b. 3 Aug. 1967
c. Richard BEATTY b. 27 July 1939, m. 1958 Bonnie IVORIE b. 26 Sept. 1939 & their chn (seventh generation) are:
(1) Victoria BEATTY b. 27 June 1960
(2) James BEATTY b. 7 Sept. 1961
(3) Stephanie BEATTY b. 1 July 1964
d. Susy GOOZEE b. 5 Oct. 1961


5. William (Bud) Ross MARSTON b. 23 Dec. 1922, Cherryville, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. Jan. 1944 & m. 1942 Mary CARTER. Their son (sixth generation) is:
a. Douglass Wayne Marston b. 20 May 1943, m. May 1962, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & their chn. (seventh generation) are:
(1) Noreen Yvonne Marston b. 13 Apr. 1963
(2) Nicoli Renee Marston b. 18 Dec. 19—
(3) Douglass Ross Marston b. 2 July 1972

6. Shirley Ann Marston b. 16 Mar. 1933, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. 6 Oct. 1951 Darrell Baker b. 19 Jan. 1932. They moved in with her mother in 1978 so she would not be alone. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
a. Catherine Noel Baker b. 17 Apr. 1952, killed in auto accident in June 1967
d. Jeffrey Alan Baker b. 17 July 1957
e. Kim Randel Baker b. 18 Apr. 1960 & m. 24 July 1982 Joan Lublink

Most of the information on this family was given by Vira (Douglass) Marston

iii. Alice Mae Douglass born 2 March 1907, Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 16 July 1978, Baker, Baker County, Oregon and married 26 August 1929, Ray Myers born 16 March 1908. Their children (fifth generation) are:
2. Doris Myers b. 16 Mar. 1935 & m. 31 May 1952 Wilbur King b. 12 Sept. 1926. Their dtr. (sixth generation) is:
a. Doneita Jean King b. 11 Dec. 1964
3. Glenn Myers b. 27 Dec. 1939 & m. 18 Aug. 1958 Lucy Trader b. Apr. 1941. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
a. Julia Myers b. 22 Apr. 1960
b. Gerry Myers b. 25 Mar. 1962
c. Vickie Sue Myers b. 3 June 1965
d. Scott Douglas Myers b. 8 July 1968
4. Hazel Myers b. 22 Aug. 1943 & m. 14 Nov. 1961 Cecil Teety Benintendi. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
a. Alyssa Lyn Benintendi b. 20 June 1963
b. Cecil Mark Benintendi b. 1 Dec. 1965
c. Andrea Sue Benintendi b. 18 Nov. 1970
5. Edith Myers b. 18 June 1945, m/1 Sprague & m/2 Robert Stewart 1 Dec. 1974. Her child (sixth generation) is:
a. Michelle Rene Sprague b. 15 Sept. 1968

iv. Waldo Douglass b. 25 May 1909, Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon and died 14 April 1972. He married, first, 1932 Frances (Carpenter) Labonte; second, 23 March 1955 Inez Hyatt born 5 October
1915; and third, 14 July 1968 Bertha Sanford. His children (fifth generation) are:

1. Joyce Douglass b. 15 Nov 1933 & m. Sept 1955 Charles Royer. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Michael Royer b. 6 Dec 1956
   b. Richard Royer b. 15 Sept 1958
   c. Danny Royer b. 2 Mar 1961
2. June Douglass b. 17 June 1936 & m. 15 Aug 1958, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. Allen Anderson. She had a second marriage. Her chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Gregg Anderson b. 28 May 1961
   b. & c. —June, also, had another son & a dtr., names unknown
4. Janet Douglass b. 31 Mar. 1942, m. 28 Sept. 1960 Thomas Phillips, & have two sons & a dtr. In 1976 they were living Wichita, Sedgwick Co., KS.
5. Teresa Douglass b. 15 Apr. 1956 (by second marriage).

v. William Floyd Douglass born 5 April 1917, Cherryville, Clackamas County, Oregon and married 29 July 1940 Madeline Hyatt born 21 December 1919. Their children (fifth generation) are:

1. Larry Douglass b. 29 June 1941, m. Nellie & their chn. (sixth generation) are:
   a. Susy Douglass b. 26 Apr. 1966
   b. Mike Douglass b. 23 June 1967
   c. Kathleen Douglass b. 4 June 1973
2. Ted Douglass b. 30 Mar. 1943
3. Sharon Douglass b. 9 May 1945 & m. 27 June 1970 Jeff Ziegenhagen
4. William Douglass b. 30 October 1948

---

NO. 13 - GEORGE ALAMANDER DOUGLASS
(No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

George Alamander Douglass was the eleventh family member and youngest child of Wiley Franklin Douglass and Molinda Scott. He was born 17 September 1871, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 20 January 1943, Eagle Creek, and buried Multnomah Cemetery, Multnomah County, Oregon. He married, first, 24 December 1896, Woodburn, Marion County, Oregon, Laura Thompson born 24 January 1876, St. Paul, Hennepin County, Minnesota and died 31 July 1909, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where she was buried. On 12 July 1914, he married, second, Emma Lavina Dowty, daughter of John W. Dowty and Ellen Taylor, born 7 April 1883, and died 13 November 1972, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried at Estacada Cemetery, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. His only child (fourth generation) was:
George A. Douglass (1871-1943) and first wife, Laura Thompson (1876-1909)

Harriet DOUGLASS b. 23 Jan. 1905, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. m. 4 Sept. 1927, Portland, Oreg., Harold BARR b. 20 Sept. 1901, Corbett, Multnomah Co., Oreg. They reside in Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1983. Their chn. (fifth generation) are:

   a. Lorna Janette BARR b. 5 June 1966, Spokane, Spokane co., WA
   b. Brenton Charles BARR b. 10 Mar. 1969, also, Spokane, WA

2. Carol Jean BARR b. 14 Apr. 1942, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. 4 Feb. 1967, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Charles Robert DUDDER b. 20 Dec. 1939, Seattle, King Co., WA. Their child (sixth generation) is:

No. 14 - WILLIAM FRANKLIN DOUGLASS
(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

William Franklin Douglass was the oldest child of James Wesley Douglass and Viola Alice Howlett. He was born 14 April 1872, Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 16 January 1941 from a heart attack while feeding chickens on his farm about one mile from his father’s farm. He married 1902 (obituary) Mary Katherine (Kate) Sweeney born 1882 and died 1952, Clackamas County, Oregon. She was the daughter of John Franklin Sweeney and Mary Elizabeth Handrub. Bill and Kate were both buried in the Gibson
Cemetery, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. They had no children of their own but raised two daughters of Kate (Sweeney) Douglass' brother, Charles Sweeney.

i. Lorraine Sweeney who m. Ronald Shelby
   ii. Charlotte Sweeney who m. Clyde Blaisdell

William F. Douglass (1872-1941) and wife Mary Katherine Sweeney (1882-1952)

No. 15 - WALTER H. DOUGLASS
(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Louise Duus (1884-1982) second wife, Walter H. Douglass (1874-1947); his daughters, Mildred Hannah (1903- ) & Florence Spence (1905- )

Walter Douglass (1874-1947) and wife Bertha Whipple (1881-1914)
Walter H. DOUGLASS was the second child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 19 April 1874, Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 2 April 1947, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. He was buried with his first wife in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married, first, 9 November 1898 Bertha WHIPPLE born 21 October 1881, Wasco County, Oregon, who died 14 April 1914, Douglass Ridge, Oregon. On 15 November 1915, he married, second, Louise DUUS born 10 December 1884, Garfield, Clackamas County, Oregon, who died 25 May 1982, in a nursing home, at the age of ninety-seven years. She was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Estacada, Oregon. Louise was the daughter of John and Catharina DUUS who migrated to the United States from Germany.

Walter DOUGLASS had a farm adjoining his father's and his brother Will's farm at the time of his death. Prior to that he operated a wheat ranch in Wasco County, Oregon. His children (fifth generation) are:

i. Virgil Warren DOUGLASS b. 2 Feb. 1900, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. 3 Nov. 1946 Montgomery, Montgomery Co., AL & m. Sivil Amanda COTTINGHAM. (more later)

ii. Glenn DOUGLASS b. 27 Aug. 1901, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg., d. 23 Dec. 1976 Waldport, Oreg. & m/1 Grace CAHILL & m/2 Nancy BIZZARO. (more later)

iii. Mildred Murdena DOUGLASS b. 5 June 1903, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. 30 Nov. 1923, Albert (Doc) HANNAH. (more later)

iv. Florice DOUGLASS b. 18 Oct. 1905, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg., m/3 Wallace SPENCE. (more later)

i. Virgil Warren DOUGLASS born 2 February 1900, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 3 November 1946, Montgomery, Montgomery County, Alabama. He married 28 April 1919, Sivil Amanda COTTINGHAM whom he met while stationed in the South during World War I. She was born 28 February 1902. Virgil remained in Alabama after his marriage. Their children (sixth generation) are:

1. Carl Herman DOUGLASS b. 10 Feb. 1920, d. 2 Mar. 1965 & m. 7 Sept. 1940 Avice Lenora MURPHY b. 3 July 1920. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

   a. Carolyn Lenora DOUGLASS b. 13 Aug. 1942 & m./1 13 June 1956 Henry WILLIAMS, m/2 10 Mar. 1960 Wayne MIMS & m/3 27 Mar. 1976 Robert DRAPER. Her chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (1) Mary Katherine WILLIAMS b. 13 Apr. 1958 & m. 20 Mar. 1982 Thomas GAYLORD
      (2) David Wayne MIMS b. 17 Apr. 1961
      (3) Kimberly Lynn MIMS b. 16 Sept. 1963 & m. 6 Oct. 1979 Terry CLAKE (?) & have two chn.

   b. Carl Herman DOUGLASS, Jr. b. 2 Feb. 1950, m/1 29 Aug. 1969 Karen COOK & m/2 9 Oct. 1982 Beth PAUL. He has a child by first marriage (eighth generation)
      (1) Ashley DOUGLASS b. 28 Dec. 1971

2. Corine DOUGLASS b. 28 Sept. 1921 & m. 14 Oct. 1939 Charles Ellis DUNCAN b. 29 Sept. 1915. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

   a. Elizabeth Ann DUNCAN b. 4 Jan. 1941 & m. 9 Sept. 1956 Estil Gordon
LACY. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Mary Ann LACY b. 27 May 1957 & m. Mr. PAYTON & have child
(ninth generation) Alisha Brooks PAYTON
(2) Charles Gordon LACY b. 12 May 1959, m. & have son
(a) Jason Charles LACY
(3) Alice Lynn LACY b. 13 Sept 1960, m. Mr. RAGER & have dtr.
(a) Ashley Jenifer RAGER
(4) Thomas Levon LACY b. 24 Oct. 1962, m. Amanda Elizabeth
  & have five chn.

b. Linda Charlene DUNCAN b. 20 Oct. 1952 & m. Mr. DICKINSON & live in
  Prattville, AL. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Len Allen DICKENSON
(2) Neal Braxton DICKINSON

3. Bertha Evelyn DOUGLASS b. 29 May 1923, m/1 4 Nov. 1939 John T. EASON
& div; m/2 3 Mar. 1946 Willie Osley WYATT b. 4 May 1923 who d. 1979 of
heart attack. Her chn. by m/1 (seventh generation) are:
a. Douglas Marion EASON b. 18 Sept. 1940 m. 24 Feb. 1961 Claudia WEST
  & chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Matthew EASON
(2) Hillary EASON
  WALTMAN & div. 1945. Chn. (eighth generation) are:
(1) Tanya WALTMAN & had dtr. Amanda Evelyn
(2) Donna WALTMAN
(3) Paula Gail WALTMAN

4. Calvin Lee DOUGLASS b. 26 Oct. 1926, d. 7 July 1960 & m. 26 May 1945
Mary Ruth ARBOURGH b. 11 Aug. 1926. Their chn. (seventh generation) is:
a. Clydette Denice DOUGLASS b. 2 Aug. 1948

5. Clara Jean DOUGLASS b. 4 Jan. 1929, m/1 Oct. 1943 William REYNOLDS &
div.; m/2 8 July 1946 Joe H. FULLER; & m/3 1964 William F. SCHUFFERT.
Her chn. (seventh generation) are:
a. Wanda Lynn REYNOLDS b. 1 Nov. 1944, m. 24 June 1961 Kenneth R.
  HANSON; m/2 Bill SMITH & m/3 Winston G. Wynn. Her chn. (eighth
generation) are:
(1) Selina Lynn HANSON
(2) Kenneth Clyde HANSON
(3) Warren SMITH
b. Virgil Dwight FULLER b. 31 July 1951 & m. Wanda Jean BELLFLOWER &
  had (1) Christina M. BELLFLOWER (eighth generation)
  are:
(1) Missty FULLER
(2) Joseph FULLER

6. Clyde Warren DOUGLASS b. 8 July 1934, d. 1979, & m/1 25 Jan. 1954/7
Neomi _______ & div.; m/2 5 June 1962 Jackie HOUGH. Chn. by first
marriage (seventh generation):
a. Clydette Denice DOUGLASS & living MN. She was b. 19 Dec. 1954
b. Becky DOUGLASS & living SD
c. Tracy Warren DOUGLASS - second marriage
d. Tina Christine DOUGLASS
7. Jason Bib DOUGLASS b. 5 Jan. 1937, m. 3 Mar. 1957 Mary Lee PEAVY b. 19 Aug. 1939 & div., d. ca 1974; m/2 13 Aug. 1982 Jackie (Hough) DOUGLASS, widow of brother Clyde. Chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Helen Denise DOUGLASS b. 5 Nov. 1959 m. Mr. DAY & living in FL. They have son, Jason William DAY
   b. David Allen Douglass & living in FL
8. Truman DOUGLASS b. 8 May 1945, m. & has five chn.

ii. Glenn DOUGLASS born 27 August 1901, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, died 23 December 1976, Waldport, Oregon, & bur. Williamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He married first, Grace CAHILL and they were divorced in 1941. His second marriage, 13 December 1958 was to Nancy BIZZARO born 30 November 1924, Pennsylvania. His children (sixth generation) are:
      a. Susan Elaine Buchere DOUGLASS b. 22 Oct. 1950, Springfield, Lane Co., Oregon. She m. & has one child
      b. Joan Marie DOUGLASS b. 5 Mar. 1954, Springfield, Oreg. & m. several times & has chn. Last m. to Mr. BEDUNAH & living Salem, Marion Co., Oregon.

2. Karalee HANNAH b. 9 Aug. 1934, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m/1 14 June 1953, Richard B. CASON b. 8 Dec. 1929, Portland. He is a structural engineer. Karalee is a talented pottery hobbyist & owned a small shop at one time. She were div. in 1978. She m/2 1980 to Cortia SKILES, Jr. who is in the Navy. They lived in Virginia Beach, VA. He is now stationed aboard the USS Van Stoddert, Pearl Harbor, Oahu, Hawaii, which is out of port most of the year. Karalee works part time in the Pearl Harbor Day Care Center. The chn. (seventh generation) of Karalee HANNAH and Richard CASON are:


b. Richard Alberta CASON b. 22 July 1956, Corvallis, Benton Co, Oreg. is in the U.S. Navy and was stationed at Port Hueneme, CA in 1983.

c. Laurie Diane CASON b. 22 Jan. 1959, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 10 Dec. 1982, Don OTTO, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI where Laurie was attending a nursing school. Don is in the U.S. Navy, Submarine Division & was transferred to Bangor, WA in 1983.

iv. Florice DOUGLASS born 18 October 1905, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, married Nov. 1927, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, W.W. (Scotty) SHARP and were divorced in 1938. She married, second, 4 March 1944 Al SNYDER born 19 June 1896 and they were divorced October 1951. Her third marriage was 25 July 1960, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, to W. Wallace SPENCE born 11 September 1897, Canada, died 12 November 1968, Portland, Oregon, & bur. in the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland. He was an assistant postmaster at Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon, and prominent in Masonic affairs of East Multnomah County. Florice is very active in the Order of the Eastern Star, Amaranth and White Shrine organizations. She is living in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. She had no children.

NO. 17 - ROLAND LEE DOUGLASS

(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Roland Lee DOUGLASS was the fourth child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 6 June 1879, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 14 February 1953, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. On 28 November 1902, Wasco County, Oregon, he married Katie WHIPPLE born 17 August 1883, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, who died 1 August 1963, Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, where she was living with her son, Wayne. They were both buried in The Dalles, I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oregon.

It is not known when the members of James Wesley DOUGLASS family moved to Wasco County. Various records show Roland (Rol) was a director
of the Summit Ridge School on Tygh Ridge Market Road which was in operation from 1899 to 1922, but the date of his directorship is unknown. He was living in The Dalles in 1919 and Dufur, Wasco County, in 1941, and Terrebonne, Deschutes County, Oregon, in 1948 according to obituaries of various members of his family. Rol owned and operated a wheat ranch, Center Ridge, Wasco County, which he later sold and operated other wheat ranches in the area before full retirement in The Dalles, Oregon.

Roland L. DOUGLASS and Katie WHIPPLE had one son (fifth generation):

i. Roland Wayne DOUGLASS b. 13 Nov. 1903, Wrentham, Wasco County, Oregon, & m. 8 Nov. 1924, Kelso, Cowlitz Co., WA, Thelma A. BUTTS b. 29 July 1908, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg. & d. 3 Feb. 1982 of a heart attack, The Dalles, Oreg. On 7 May 1982, The Dalles, he married Florence (Butts) SOUTH, sister of his first wife. Wayne was a carpentry and sheet metal instructor in the Oregon Department of Education. He continued in this field of activity on a limited and private basis after his retirement. He, also, served on State Commissions in line with his vocation. The children of Wayne DOUGLASS and Thelma BUTTS (sixth generation) are:

2. Joan Marie FOSTER, a foster dtr., b. 22 May 1943, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oreg. & m. 11 Mar. 1972, Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg., John Wade LONG, Jr. b. 1947 who was an X-ray technician at Kaiser Clinic, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. before moving to California to attend a Bible college the middle of 1978. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

NO. 18 - ALBERT LAFAYETTE DOUGLASS
(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Albert (Bert) Lafayette DOUGLASS was the fifth child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 17 April 1881, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died in the hospital 24 June 1966, Edmonds, Snohomish County, Washington. On 5 September 1906, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, he married Emma SWEENEY born 8 January 1889, Salina, Barber County, Kansas, and died 25 August 1975, Camas, Clark County, Washington. They were both buried in the Carson Community Cemetery, Skamania County, Washington, located about three miles east of Stevenson, Washington, and near the Wind River Bridge. Emma was the daughter of John Franklin SWEENEY and Mary Elizabeth HANDRUB.

They raised their family of nine sons and one daughter in Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, in the Columbia River Gorge overlooking the river where Albert came in 1900. He lived next door to John SWEENEY who moved there when Emma was eleven months old. They migrated in a cross-country wagon train and crossed the Columbia River in 1889. Albert DOUGLASS and most of his sons were in construction work most of their lives. In 1900, they started Stevenson’s first blacksmith shop and livery
stable on First Street. Later, they went into various construction enterprises. He owned the first automobile in Stevenson, a 1913 36 H.P. REO.

The children (fifth generation) of Albert L. DOUGLASS and Emma SWEENEY are:

i. Albert Merl DOUGLASS b. 29 June 1907, d. 15 May 1965, Carson, Skamania Co., WA & m. 2 July 1939 Patricia LITTLE. (more later)

ii. Melvin Alden DOUGLASS b. 18 Mar. 1909, d. 30 Mar. 1965, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA & m/1 25 May 1933 Agnes May RYN EARSON. (more later)

iii. Orville Eldred DOUGLASS b. 27 May 1911, d. 9 July 1973, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA & m/1 16 Mar. 1929 Mary Darlene Aileen FULLER. (more later)

iv. Everett Neil DOUGLASS b. 11 Dec. 1913, d. 23 July 1957, & m. 30 June 1938 Nora LaRena NIX. (more later)

v. Norman Wesley DOUGLASS b. 2 June 1916, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA. Never married. Served in U.S. Army in Panama during World War II. He works in the logging industry and was head loader in the woods at Stevenson, WA.

vi. Elizabeth DOUGLASS b. 26 Sept. 1919, & m. 8 July 1944, Seattle, King Co., WA Keith Anderson FOWLER. (more later)

vii. Carl Dana DOUGLASS b. 28 June 1925, d. 29 Aug. 1969, Livingston, Park Co., MT & m. 23 Feb. 1951 Edith Alene SNIDER. (more later)

viii. Paul LaVon DOUGLASS b. 22 Jan. 1927, m/1 June 1945, Camas, Clark Co. WA, Mary Lou SAMS. (more later)

ix. Richard Marvin DOUGLASS b. 26 June 1930, m/1 5 Sept. 1952, North Bonneville, Skamania Co., WA, Gloria Joyce MCCARTHY. (more later)

x. Franklin Delano DOUGLASS b. 1 Jan. 1934, m/1 19 Oct. 1958, Judith A. COTANT. (more later)

i. Albert Merl DOUGLASS born 29 June 1907, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, died of a heart attack 15 May 1965, Carson, Skamania County, Washington, and buried in the Carson Community Cemetery. On 2 July 1939, Carson, he married Patricia (Patty) Merle LITTLE born 25 June 1918, Yellowstone National Park, near Bechler River, Wyoming, and divorced about 1945. She remarried 11 June 1946 to Louis SLYTER. Albert Merl DOUGLASS was a heavy construction machine operator and was working for Ober Logging Company at the time of his death. His brother, the Rev. Paul DOUGLASS, Bandon, Oregon, conducted the funeral service. The children (sixth generation) of Albert Merl DOUGLASS and Patty LITTLE were:

Karen (Kay) Anne DOUGLASS b. 4 Mar. 1939, Camas, Clark Co., WA, m/1 7 Apr. 1956, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, Frank D. CUSHMAN, Odell, Hood River Co., Oreg. & div. ca 1958, m/2 before 1960 Richard Sherman CUSHMAN & div. ca 1966 & m/3 ca 1966 David Raymond DILLEY, Cascade Locks, Hood River Co., Oreg. & div. ca 1971. She changed her name to BROOKS. The chn. (seventh generation) are:

a. Debra Anne CUSHMAN b. 19 June 1956, Livingston, Park Co., MT
e. Richard Sherman CUSHMAN, Jr. b. 4 Feb. 1963, Crescent City, Del Norte Co., CA

2. Merle Elizabeth DOUGLASS b. 2 Apr. 1940, North Bonneville, Skamania Co., WA & m. 6 Dec. 1959, Pensacola, Escambia Co., FL, Clyde Forrest NEAVILLE b. 18 Aug. 1939, Seattle, King Co., WA. Their chn. (seventh generation), all born Seattle, King Co., WA are:
   a. Kenneth Rae NEAVILLE b. 2 Dec. 1960
   b. Steven Clyde NEAVILLE b. 5 Dec. 1962
   c. Darren Shad NEAVILLE b. 20 July 1969


   1. Larry Alden DOUGLASS b. 15 Mar. 1934, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, m/ 1 Betty MADDOX, div., m/2 BLAINE & div. & m/3 31 Dec. 1970, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Linda Kristine Secres WASER. Larry is an engineer for Washington State Highway Department. He has three sons (seventh generation), Larry Paul, David & Joseph DOUGLASS and two stepchildren Curtis John and Rhonda June WASER.

   2. Jean Ann DOUGLASS b. 10 March 1936, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, m/1 10 Sept. 1954, Donald Eugene LARSON b. 16 Oct. 1934, Stabler (now Carson), Skamania Co., WA. Their chn. (seventh generation) all born White Salmon, Klickitat Co., WA, are:
      b. Donald Eugene LARSON, Jr., b. 5 Aug. 1959
      c. Jerry Dean LARSON b. 25 Sept. 1959
      d. Robin Lynn LARSON b. 21 Jan. 1962
      e. Michael LARSON
3. Melvin Dean DOUGLASS b. 24 Sept. 1937, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, m. 22 Aug. 1959, Fort Bragg, N.C. Joan Corrine WOODARD b. 1 Dec. 1941, Buffalo, Erie Co., N.Y. Dean is involved in fabric business & in 1975, he was manager of a Cloth World store and area coordinator for seven stores in Dallas Co., TX. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   b. Sheri Lynn DOUGLASS b. 18 Apr. 1963, Arcadia, Los Angeles Co., CA
4. Carol Ann DOUGLASS m. 12 July 1959 Lt. Kenneth NORMAN, and div. They had two chn. In 1965, she was living in Germany.
5. Gary Allen DOUGLASS b. 10 May 1949/50, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA

Mel had a stepdaughter, Arlene GROSS who m. HANSEN & stepson Bill GROSS.

iii. Orville Eldred DOUGLASS born 27 May 1911, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, died 9 July 1973, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington and buried Carson Community Cemetery, Skamania County, Washington. He married, first, 16 March 1929, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, Mary Darlene Aleen FULLER born 10 March 1912, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and divorced 22 January 1937, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington and she remarried Mr. ROMAIN. Orville married, second, 1939/40 Ann AUCHERLAND and divorced 1941/42. About 1948, he married Mae ________ who died 23 July 1957, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon, and he married, fourth, 16 August 1958, Stevenson, Washington, Nora Lyda (Nix) DOUGLASS, widow of Orville's brother, Everett. She was born 7 June 1915, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington. Orville worked in heavy construction all his life. He served in the Construction Battalion with the Sea Bees during World War II in the European and Pacific theaters of the war. His children (sixth generation) are:
1. Betty Jacqualene (Jackie) DOUGLASS b. 4 Oct. 1929, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA, m. 25 Dec. 1950, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA, Orville Arno KETLER of the U.S. Marine Corps, b. 7 Sept. 1930, Raymond, Pacific Co., WA & div. 22 May 1961, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA. Jackie has worked for The Boeing Company, Seattle, since 1958 and was a computer analyst in Industrial Engineering in 1975. She lives in Sumner, WA. Her chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Douglass Orville KETLER b. 2 Oct. 1951, Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA & working with Viking Freight, San Jose, CA in 1983
   b. Laura Jacqualene KETLER b. 18 Mar. 1953, Tacoma, WA. She m. 28 Mar. 1981, San Jose, Alameda Co., CA Laurence (Larry) Stephan TOPOLEWSKI, a Canadian b. 26 Mar. 1949 who has a dtr. Christy Marie b. 18 Dec. 1975 by a previous marriage. In Sept. 1983, Laura was working for Lucky Food Store, Palo Alto, CA
when stationed at Tacoma, Pierce Co., WA with Royal Canadian Regiment during the Korean War. They div. 8 June 1954, Tacoma & she m/3 12 June 1954, Tacoma, Harvey Leonard LEVIN b. 27 Mar. 1927, New Rochelle, Bronx Co., NY who d. 6 Mar. 1973, Los Angeles, CA. Joy is an accountant, working for Lucky Food Store, Palo Alto, CA. Her chn. (seventh generation) all born Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA, are:

a. Rochelle (Shellie) Irene LEVIN b. 16 July 1955
b. Raya Marie LEVIN b. 18 June 1958
c. Victoria (Vickie) Ann LEVIN b. 18 Aug. 1959

3. Ronald Orville DOUGLASS b. 13 Dec. 1934, White Salmon, Klickitat Co., WA, m. 11 Jan 1958, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Darlene WESTRAND & div. in 1974. Ronald was in construction work. In 1976 he started Centennial Supply, Inc., retail store handling construction material, Stevenson, Skamania Co., WA. Recently, he has been working in Alaska during the summer. His chn. (seventh generation) are:

a. Kirk Ronald DOUGLASS b. 24 Aug. 1959, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. He now goes by name of ALBIN, his mother's second m.

iv. Everett Neil DOUGLASS born 11 December 1913, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, died 23 July 1957 and buried at Carson Community Cemetery, Skamania County, Washington. On 30 June 1938, Stevenson, Washington, he married Nora LaRena (Lyda) NIX born 7 June 1915, Stevenson, Washington. After her husband’s death, she married his brother, Orville. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:

1. Duane Allen DOUGLASS b. 28 Mar. 1939, Camas, Clark Co., WA, m. 8 Mar. 1958, Los Angeles, CA, Irv’a (Sandy) Elaine SALMON b. 31 July 1941, Memphis, Shelby Co., TN. He is half-owner in partnership with Frank Martins since 1951 of Vel’s Radio & T.V. Vancouver, Clark Co., WA. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:

a. Darla Bea DOUGLASS b. 19 Oct. 1963, West Minister, Orange Co., CA


b. Matthew Duane DANIELS b. 26 Jan. 1977

vi. Elizabeth (Betty) DOUGLASS born 26 September 1919, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, married 8 July 1944, Seattle, King County, Washington, Keith Anderson FOWLER b. 26 April 1920, Lucas, Russell County, Kansas. In 1949, they founded Fowler's Portraits located in Northgate Shopping Mall, Seattle, King County, Washington, although
they live in Edmonds, Washington. On 22 August, 1980, they celebrated the Thirty-First Anniversary of their studio with an exhibit at the Doces Gallery, Edmonds. In 1983, Keith has ill health and most of the studio activity is handled by Betty. They have a son (sixth generation)

   a. Laurence Alan FOWLER b. 21 Aug 1969, Seattle, King Co., WA

vii. Carl Dana DOUGLASS born 28 June 1925, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, died 29 August 1969, Livingston, Park County, Montana, and buried in Carson Community Cemetery with military graveside service by Fort Rains Post No. 3779, Veterans of Foreign Wars, Skamania County, Washington. On 23 February 1951, Stevenson, Washington, he married Edith Alene SNIDER, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. L. E. SNIDER, Wallula, Walla Walla County, Washington. Carl was a corporal in the U.S. Marine Corps during World War II. He was employed by White Construction Company. His children (sixth generation) are:
   1. Dana Louise DOUGLASS m. & div. She was living in Honolulu, Hawaii, in 1975.
   3. Carla DOUGLASS, married a Marine and moved to Honolulu, 1975, to be with her mother while her father was in the Far East.

viii. Paul LaVon DOUGLASS born 22 January 1927, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington. He married, first, June 1945, Camas, Clark County, Washington, Mary Lou SAMS, Dodson, Multnomah County, Oregon & divorced about 1948, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 14 May 1950, Palmer, Merrick County, Nebraska, he married Marilyn June DeBORD born 13 October 1929, Palmer. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Floyd DeBORD. Paul is a minister, was the owner of Douglass Auto Repair in Gering, Scotts Bluff County, Nebraska, until he sold it in January 1978 due to back ailment, and then enrolled in Kearney State Teacher’s College preparatory to teaching vocational training. On 9 May 1980, he graduated with a master of science degree in education, and returned to Oregon where he is teaching vocational education in high schools. His children (sixth generation) are:
   2. Gary Alvin DOUGLASS b. 29 Dec. 1951, Ottumwa, Wapello Co., IA, m. 17 Dec. 1971, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Mary Ellen BUCKLES b. 26 Feb. 1951, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. Gary, an electrician, was living Alliance, Butte Co., NE & married. His chn. (seventh generation) are:

3. Beverly Jean DOUGLASS b. 13 Dec. 1953, Superior, Muckalls Co., NE. She m. NE, Troy CAMPBELL who works in school department and she does office work, Gering, Scotts Bluff Co., NE

4. Joyce Marie DOUGLASS b. 18 Mar. 1955, Lexington, Dawson Co., NE, m. 5 July 1974, Gering, Scotts Bluff Co., NE, Michael LeRoy SMITH b. 14 Jan. 1955, Gering. He is a respiratory therapist and drives an ambulance. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Barbara Lynne SMITH b. 8 Nov. 1977, Cody, Park Co., WY
   b. Michelle SMITH b. 1 Jan. 1982
   c. Rebecca Marie SMITH b. 10 Mar. 1983

5. James Wesley DOUGLASS II b. 4 June 1957, Ridley Park, Washington Co., PA. He was in business with his father at Gering, NE & 13 Nov. 1978 took over his father's auto service repair business. He and wife Lee have a dtr., Jennifer b. Oct. 1980 and twin sons, b. 5 Apr. 1983, Shane Wesley and Casey James DOUGLASS.


ix. Richard (Dick or Doug) Marvin DOUGLASS born 26 June 1930, Stevenson, Skamania County, Washington, and married, first, 5 September 1952, North Bonneville, Skamania County, Washington, Gloria Joyce MCCARTHY b. 2 March 1933, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 15 October 1972, Seattle, King County, Washington, he got a divorce and on 9 December 1972, West Medford, Middlesex County, Massachusetts, he married Phyllis Marlene (Serino) MacGILLIVRAY born 27 May 1933, Massachusetts. She died of cancer 10 November 1974, Seattle, King County, Washington. He has worked in construction most of the time but in 1983 he had a small garden and nursery supply business, Camano Island and Burlington area, Washington, according to his sister. Richard's children (sixth generation) are:
1. Geraldine Ann DOUGLASS b. 20 Aug. 1953, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA & married. Her dtr. (seventh generation) is:
   a. Holly Jean b. 27 Dec. 1975
2. Tom Richard DOUGLASS b. 6 Sept. 1955, Missoula, Missoula Co., MT
4. Richard (Rick) Marvin DOUGLASS, Jr. b. 11 June 1965, Seattle, King Co., WA

x. Franklin (Frank) Delano DOUGLASS born 1 January 1934, Camas, Clark County, Washington, and married, first, 19 October 1958, Carson, Skamania County, Washington, Judith Ann COTANT born 4 January 1939, Toledo, Lincoln County, Oregon. They divorced 19 October 1964, Seattle, King County, Washington and she remarried Richard Martin MATZDORG.
Frank married, second, 13 August 1965, Seattle, King County, Washington, Elaine Mae (Sorensen) QUIMBY born 21 August 1939, Stoneham, Middlesex, Massachusetts, and divorced 3 April 1972, Seattle. On 26 November 1973, Camas, Clark County, Washington, he married, third, Jean Marie (Duncan) SANDIDGE born 26 May 1943, Baraga, Baraga County, Michigan. Frank is a logging truck driver. In 1978, he was working with his nephew at Centennial Supply, Inc., Stevenson, Washington. Frank’s children and stepchildren (sixth generation) are:

1. Mark Albert DOUGLASS b. 19 Apr. 1959, Seattle, King Co., WA
3. Franklin Delano DOUGLASS, Jr. b. 26 Aug. 1968, Seattle, WA
4. Christopher Mark QUIMBY (stepson) b. 15 July 1960, Washington, D.C. He lived with his father, Gerald Quimby, Beltsville, MD
7. Ellroy Wayne SANDIDGE (stepson) b. 11 Dec. 1966, Everett, Snohomish Co., WA

No. 19 - JESSE DAVID DOUGLASS
(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Jesse David DOUGLASS was the sixth child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 21 September 1882, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 2 March 1950, Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon, and buried in The Dalles I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oregon. On 22 June 1904, he married Dorothy D. Douglass (1882-1950) and wife Dorothy Grazier (1888-1972).
(Dot) Graizer born 11 March 1888, Kingsley, Wasco County, Oregon, and died 11 January 1972. She married her husband’s cousin, Charles Douglass in 1951 but the marriage only lasted four years.

On 20 May 1920, Jesse’s mother, Viola (Howlett) Douglass, and his brothers and sisters, sold their share of the family home of James Wesley Douglass, to Jesse which was located on Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon. It is not known when Jesse disposed of this 100 acres of land.

When a young man, Jesse went to Wasco County, Oregon, where he engaged in wheat raising. He served as a director on the Summit Ridge School Board, Tygh Ridge Market Road, which was in operation from 1889-1922. In 1942 he moved to Goldendale, Klickitat County, Washington, and in 1944, he moved to Eugene, Lane County, Oregon where he owned and operated a washing machine repair shop. He moved to Newport, Lincoln County, Oregon, in 1949.

The children of Jesse Douglass and Dorothy Graizer (fifth generation) all born The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, were:

i. Leonard Douglass b. 18 Feb. 1905, m/1 ca 1927, Marjorie Gates & m/2 ca 1933, Viola Logue. (more later)
ii. Edna Douglass b. 10 July 1908, m/1 8 June 1927 Harry Earl Davis. (more later)
iii. Vincent Kelly Douglass b. 8 April 1914, & m 29 Mar. 1941, CA, Beverly Lawrence. (more later)

i. Leonard Douglass born 18 February 1905, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, married, first, ca 1927, Marjorie Gates born June 1907, North Dakota, and they divorced in 1929. She died in January 1932. Leonard married, second, about 1933, Condon, Gilliam County, Oregon, Viola Logue born 14 July 1916, Huntington, Oregon. They divorced in 1942. He married, third, 1944 Wilma Wagamon and were divorced in 1956. On 8 July 1960, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, he married, fourth, Jessie Louise Bowman and they, also, divorced. In 1979, he was confined to a nursing home with Parkinson’s Disease. The children (sixth generation) of Leonard Douglass by his first two marriages are:

   a. John Woodrow Williams b. & d. 19 Dec. 1949

2. Doris Douglass b. 7 May 1934, Arlington, Gilliam Co, Oreg., m. 13 Dec. 1952, Portland, Multnomah Co, Oreg., Allen C. Parker b. 3 April 1932. Their chn. (seventh generation) are:
   a. Debra Parker b. 24 Apr. 1953, New Mexico
   c. Linda Parker b. 21 Apr. 1956, Portland, Oregon

4. Timothy Leonard DOUGLASS, adopted. He was the son of Leonard's third wife, Wilma WAGAMON.

ii. Edna DOUGLASS born 10 July 1908, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and married, first, 8 June 1927, Harry Earl DAVIS born 23 October 1897 and were divorced in September 1931. In September 1946, she married, second, Cyrus BRYANT and divorced in 1948. She married, third, September 1951, Walter KOLBE born November 1908, and divorced in 1953. Edna (Douglass) KOLBE is engaged in real estate sales and counselling since 1964, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Before 1964, she spent a number of years in the food business. After many years in the food business and seventeen years in real estate, she retired in 1980 and resides in Portland, Oregon. Edna has a son (sixth generation):

1. Harvey Dale DAVIS b. 16 Dec. 1929, The Dalles, Wasco Co., Oregon. He m/1 before 1948 Dorothy & div. 1950; m/2 Elizabeth BRAY & div. ca 1956. He m/3 1960, Karolyne Betheline LEONARD. They were living in Bend, Deschutes Co., Oreg. in 1975 where he was a line drive trucker. The chn. of Harvey Dale DAVIS (seventh generation) are:
   c. Clyde DAVIS b. 1950, Kalispell, MT & married
   d. Karen DAVIS b. 26 Feb. 1952, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. AILADDINGTON & had one other marriage
   e. Denise DAVIS b. 3 June 1953, Portland, Oreg., m. Lloyd THOMAS. Their chn. (eighth generation) are:
      (2) Lloyd THOMAS, Jr. b. 1974, Portland, Oreg.
      (3) Twins born in 1976, Portland, Oreg.
   g. Becky Lou DAVIS b. 8 Oct. 1956, Portland, & m. 1976

The information on the families of Leonard DOUGLASS and Edna (Douglass) KOLBE was supplied by Edna KOLBE.

iii. Vincent Kelly DOUGLASS born 8 April 1914, The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, and 29 March 1941, San Bernardino, San Bernardino County, California, he married Beverly LAWRENCE born 29 December 1919. Kelly (as he was commonly called) enlisted in the Army Air Corps in 1939, received his training at Marshfield and Albuquerque, New Mexico in Technical Engineering, 19th Bombardment Group. His unit was sent in October 1941, to Clark Field, Manila, Philippines, before the bombing of
Pearl Harbor, Oahu, Hawaii on 7 December 1941. Thus, he was in the Philippines (World War II) during the Japanese bombardment by air and sea. His unit joined in the retreat to Bataan and Corregidor. A short time later, he was sent to the Island of Mindanao. Nothing was heard about Kelly by his family for four years and it was believed he had been taken prisoner. Actually, after the general surrender by the United States in May, 1942, he became a member of a guerilla organization which was under the Christian leadership of Father Edward Haggerty, American rector of the College of Cagayan on Mindanao. The members of this group, which included other air force men and loyal Filipinos, were able to keep fighting until the Philippines were retaken. A vivid description of what these loyal Americans and Filipinos went through was told in a book published in 1946 entitled Guerilla Padre in Mindanao by Edward Haggerty with a preface by Brigadier General Courtney Whitney. Vincent DOUGLASS (Kelly) was mentioned on page 104 as “carrying on the work.” In recounting the methods improvised in keeping contact with the American forces in Australia, a radio transmission set was assembled by “a piece of equipment here, another piece there, until finally I was able to assemble something that looked like a radio transmission set” according to Kelly in a news item in The Dalles Chronicle, August 24, 1945, page 1, The Dalles, Oregon, after his return home.

The American guerrillas on Mindanao were lead by Colonel Wendell W. Fertig who managed to get in touch via the portable talkie equipment with General MacArthur’s headquarters in Australia resulting in supplies being brought in by American submarine for the guerilla fighters. During all of 1943, Fertig’s guerrillas staged hit-and-run warfare against the Japanese, supplementing equipment from the submarine by other equipment seized from the Japanese. In December 1944, the guerillas and Filipino partisans got orders to go on the offensive resulting in the final recapture of the Philippines by McArthur’s American troops. The book Queens Die Proudly by W.L. White, also, gives a vivid account of the Flying Fortress groups participation in the Philippine phase of World War II. Kelly was finally able to send word to his family in the United States that he was alive. During the course of the war, Kelly was commissioned as second lieutenant by Colonel Fertig; was made first lieutenant 17 December 1943, and captain in April 1944 or 1945.

He returned to San Francisco, California, in June 1945, and was given a ninety-day leave before he was to report back to the Army Air Corps for discharge. He joined his wife and three-year-old son who was born 4 April 1942, six months after his father left for the Philippines, in her Eugene, Lane County, Oregon home, and they returned to The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon. Part of his ninety-day leave was spent as a motor mechanic for Adkisson Motor Company. After his return to civilian life, he eventually settled in Hillsboro, Washington County, Oregon, where he was in the insurance business until his retirement in the mid 1970s. He now spends most of his time traveling with his family.

The only child (sixth generation) of Vincent Kelly DOUGLASS and
Beverly LAWRENCE is:

**No. 20 - EDWARD DOUGLASS**
(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Edward DOUGLASS was the ninth child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 2 April 1888, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 31 July 1948 (obituary), Eugene, Lane County, Oregon, and was buried in Gibson Cemetery, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 22 November 1911, Clackamas County, Oregon, he married Bessie CLESTER, born 3 July 1897. They were divorced and she married Alfred THIELE and they were living in Drain, Lane County, Oregon, in 1977. Ed worked in the logging industry most of his life. He was living in Eugene, Lane County, Oregon from, at least, 1941 to his death. They had a daughter, (fifth generation):

1. Betty Jean DOUGLASS b. 3 Jan. 1920, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married 8 June 1940, Wesley MORGAN b. 31 Mar. 1920. They are living in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, in 1983. Their son (sixth generation) is:
   1. Gerry MORGAN b. 14 Feb. 1952
Roy DOUGLASS was the tenth child of James Wesley DOUGLASS and Viola Alice HOWLETT. He was born 12 October 1889, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 10 November 1974, Douglass Ridge, and buried in Mountain View Cemetery, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 21 February 1912, Shubel, Clackamas County, Oregon, he married Rosa MOEHNKE born 28 November 1889, Shubel, Oregon. They lived on a farm adjoining his father's farm on Douglass Ridge, which is now being operated by his son, Quintin, with Quintin's son's home being close by. Rose is in a nursing home at Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, (1983). Their children (fifth generation) are:

i. Reva DOUGLASS b. 15 Apr. 1916, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oregon, m. 9 July 1938, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Neil LNN b. 26 July 1912, Currinsville, Clackamas County, Oreg. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:
      a. Troy FORD b. 10 May 1964
      b. Traci FORD b. 15 Dec. 1970 (twin of Tiffany)
      c. Tiffany FORD b. 15 Dec. 1970 (twin of Traci)
ii. Quintin DOUGLASS b. 15 Sept. 1921, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oreg., & m. 20 Nov. 1942, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Lorraine JOHNSON b. 26 Mar. 1922, Seattle, WA. As noted above, he is now operating his father's farm on Douglass Ridge. Their chn. (sixth generation) are:

   a. Darin Dean DOUGLASS b. 14 Mar. 1973
   c. Sara Cherie DOUGLASS b. 1978


---

**NO. 22 - SABINA LAVINA DOUGLASS**

(No. 3 James Wesley, No. 2 Wiley Franklin, No. 1 Elizabeth)

Sabina (Bina) Lavina DOUGLASS was the eleventh child of James Wesley and Viola Alice HOWLETT. She was born 28 July 1891, Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 23 November 1972, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried in the Sandy Ridge Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon, where her last two husbands were buried. She married, first, Henry Sheridan JONES and divorced in July 1919, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, where they lived. On 4 October 1921, she married, second, Will BELL born 21 July 1878, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, the son of James BELL and Susan (Anna) SMITH from Dundee, Scotland. Bill died in November 1956, on their farm in Sandy Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon. Bina married, third, 10 August 1959, Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, Henry Aurl PERRET b. 30 November 1907, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon.
1884 and died in his sleep 14 September 1961, Sandy. Henry was the owner of the Sandy Garage, one of the oldest businesses in Sandy.

The large Bell farm house with its spacious lawn was the site of many holiday dinners, family reunions, and community dances through the years. Bina was a vivacious and hospitable hostess and quietly supported by her stolid but friendly husband. Bina enjoyed participating in community affairs as indicated by her membership in the Sandy Community Presbyterian Church, Sandy Ridge Woman’s Club, Sandy Pioneers, Sandy Grange, Estacada American Legion Auxiliary, Sandy Rebecca Lodge, and the Ladies Aid of her church. She moved to Sandy after the death of her husband, Bill, where she lived until after the death of Henry. She spent more than two years in the Rebecca Home, 3214 S.E. Holgate Boulevard, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, before her death.

The only child (fifth generation) of Bina DOUGLASS and Bill BELL was:

i. Leroy David BELL b. 9 Aug. 1924, Sandy Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oreg., m/1 5 Apr. 1947 Phyllis Louise LAUDERBACH, Mt. Taber Presbyterian Church, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. She was b. 9 Oct. 1927, Portland, the dtr. of Mr. & Mrs. L. R. LAUDERBACH, Gresham, Multnomah Co., Oreg. They div. 28 Aug. 1962, Portland, and David m/2 24 Oct. 1964, West Linn, Clackamas Co., Oreg., Carol (Brown) IMHOLT & div. 3 Aug. 1966, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. On 20 June 1970, Sandy, he m/3 Christina ADDINGTON & they div. 26 May 1971, Portland. His fourth m. was 29 Dec. 1972, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Norma (Forell) HUNLEY b. 27 Oct. 1924, Wallace, Shoshone Co., ID. They are living in Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. David served as seaman first class in the Merchant Marine during World War II until Apr. 1944. He travelled over 32,000 miles during the war carrying supplies. David’s chn. (sixth generation) by first marriage are:
1. Tully David BELL b. 27 July 1948, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He is an accountant.
2. Steven BELL b. 10 Jan. 1953, Portland, & was in the Army, Germany, 1975

Again, mention should be made of the fact that Albert W. COOKE gathered many of the names and statistics of the various DOUGLASS families which was of tremendous help.
INTRODUCTION

During the early 1600s there was a movement underway in England in connection with religious views. The “Mayflower” sailed from England via Holland in 1620 and landed in what is now Plymouth, Massachusetts, where the first permanent white settlement in New England with an organized government was formed. Other sailings were made between then and 1629 when John Endicott’s group in the “Abigail” settled in the Salem district. The powers of his company were enlarged by a royal charter from Charles I creating the Colony of Massachusetts Bay. A governor could be elected from the freemen of the company but eventually it was decided only those freemen residing in the colony had the powers of election.

John WINTHROP, Essex County, England, was one of the people disturbed about the religious persecution being placed upon the people in England. Along with others, he organized what was to be known as the Winthrop Fleet of 1630 to leave England for the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Some 700 people of all ages, mainly from Essex and Suffolk counties, signed up for the migration to America starting in February 1630. It was said there were ten ships in the fleet, but Thomas Dudley, who was a passenger, mentioned seventeen ships. John WINTHROP, who eventually named governor, sailed on the Arbella leaving the Isle of Wight 8 April 1630 and arrived at Salem 12 June 1630. They first settled at Mishawan (Charleston) and later moved to Shawmut (Boston).

It was with Winthrop’s Fleet of 1630 the first proven ancestor of this family history came to America.

PEDIGREE CHART OF ALTA DESHAZER CRAFT
Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii 96793
HOWLETT LINE

To find the father of any person, double their number on the chart. The wife of any man is found by adding one.

1. Alta Irene DeSHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1907 Firwood District, Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg., m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George W. CRAFT


28. Lord Viscount Nelson HOWLETT b. 6 May 1809 (or 1812), Marietta, Washington Co., OH, d. 5 Aug. 1851, ID en route to Oreg. by wagon train. m. 28 Apr. 1829, IN

29. Lydia Ann TAYLOR b. 14 Oct. 1812 Indianapolis, IN, d. 26 Mar. 1899, Clackamas Co., Oreg. as Mrs. George MOGNETT

30. David MARKWOOD b. 12 Sept. 1812, VT or VA, d. 13 Feb. 1901, Oreg. m.

31. Sabina Fry b. PA, d. 1847 Clackamas Co., Oreg.

56. William HOWLETT b. 5 July 1757 Dutchess Co., NY, d. 27 Aug. 1852 Jennings Co., IN. m/1 ca 1788, probably Brandon, VT

57. Susan

62. George Fry


113. Mary STEVENS/STEPHENS b. 1728 & d. after 1798

224. Samuel HOWLETT b. 16 Apr. 1693, Topsfield, Essex Co., MA, d. 1765. m. 3 Apr. 1722, Boxford, Essex Co., MA


450. John CHAPMAN

451. Elizabeth DAVIS

896. Thomas HOWLETT b. ca 1606, England, d. before 10 Sept. 1678, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA. m/1 1634/5, Ipswich, MA
INTRODUCTION

897. Alice French b. 1610, Assington, Suffolk Co., Eng. d. 26 June 1666, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA
898. Daniel Clark migrated from England & settled Ipswich, Essex Co., MA 1634
899. Mary


MIGRATION PATTERN OF THE HOWLETT FAMILY

1630 - Thomas Howlett migrated from South Elmham Parish, Suffolk Co., England to Boston, Plymouth Colony, MA on the ship “Hopewell,” Governor Winthrop’s Fleet
1633 - He, John Winthrop, Jr. & seven other founded Agawan (Ipswich), MA
1651 - About this date, moved to Topsfield (formerly a part of Ipswich) where he lived until his death in 1678
1646/1650 - Samuel Howlett, Sr. b. Topsfield, Essex Co., MA where he lived his entire life.
1693 - Samuel Howlett, Jr. b. Topsfield, Essex Co., MA
1749 - Moved to Woodstock, Windham Co., CT where he died
1728/29 - Daniel Howlett b. Topsfield, Essex Co., MA
1749 - Moved with family to Windham Co., CT
1756 - Living Beekman Precinct, Dutchess Co., NY
1763 - Was Grantee of Smithfield (Fairfield), VT
1764 - Bought 200 acres in South Shaftsbury, Bennington Co., VT & lived there
1786 - Drowned at Pittsford, VT where he had a mill
1757 - William Howlett b. Beekman Precinct, Dutchess Co., NY
1764 - Living with parents in South Shaftsbury, VT
1776-1780 - Fought at various times as soldier & mariner during Revolution
1790 - Listed in Brandon Twp., Rutland Co., VT on U.S. census
1800 - Listed on Middletown Twp., Washington Co., OH census
1810 - On Tax List, Washington Co., OH, pg. 100
1813-15 - Randolph Twp. Ohio Co., IN
1820 - Listed Columbia Twp., Jennings Co., IN on U.S. census
1852 - Died Jennings Co., IN
Left IN Spring 1851 via wagon train over Oregon Trail & d. Idaho-Oregon border

1830 - William Jackson HOWLETT b. Columbia Twp., Jennings Co., IN

1851 - Left IN via wagon train & settled nr. Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. where he died 1914

1855 - Viola Alice HOWLETT b. nr. Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

1920 - About that year moved to Estacada, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

1928 - Moved to Sandy Ridge, Clackamas Co., Oreg. where she died 1942


1895 - Married & moved to Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas Co., Oreg. where she died 1951

1907 - Alta Irene DESHAZER b. Firwood District, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

1925 - Attended Oreg. State University, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg., & worked on campus

1931 - Moved to Wailuku, Island of Maui, Hawaii, after m. George W. Craft, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii

1934 - Moved to Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg.

1940 - Returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, where still located

1932 - G(eorge) Robert CRAFT b. Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii

1934 - Moved to Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. with parents

1940 - Returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii

1950 - Attended Oregon State University, Corvallis, Benton Co., Oreg., returning to Maui during summer months

1954 - Returned to Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii where still located
DIRECT LINE OF DESCENT

NO. 1 - THOMAS HOWLETT

Thomas Howlett, first proven ancestor in Howlett line, born about 1606, England, according to deposition given in Essex Court, Massachusetts, 25 November 1658 (Files IV:147) that he was “aged about 52,” and again on 27 June 1666, stated he was “aged about 60” (Essex Ct. File X:133). His will made 4 November 1677 was proved in the Ipswich Court 24 September 1678 although he was living at Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, at time of death when he was seventy-nine years of age. His inventory was taken “10:7m:1678” which, by the English calendar, would be 10 September 1678. He, apparently, died shortly before that date.

About 1634, he married Alice French, the daughter of Thomas French and Susan Riddlesdale. She came to Boston with her sister, Dorcas, prior to the arrival of her parents in 1636. Alice French was christened on 9 April 1610 at St. Edmund’s Parish, Assington, Suffolk County, England. She died 26 June 1666, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, where they had moved about 1651. Some records incorrectly report her as the widow of Thomas French but this has been proved incorrect.

Thomas Howlett married a second time, after his first wife died, date unknown, to Rebecca Smith, widow of Thomas Smith of Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, who came from Romsey Parish, Hampshire County, England, on the “James” and was a resident of Ipswich in 1641 (Holmes Directory of New England Families and Bank’s Topographical Dictionary of English Emigrants). Thomas Smith died 26 April 1666, Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts. Rebecca Smith was born 20 February 1639, England, and died 1 November 1680, Newbury. She had two sons, James and John, by her first marriage.

Thomas Howlett was from South Elmham Parish, Assington, Suffolk County, England, sailed from Southampton on the Hopewell in May 1630, and arrived at Salem, Massachusetts, on 3 July the same year. The Hopewell was part of Winthrop’s Fleet. He was listed as No. 51 on the First Church of Boston roll at Charleston as of 27 August 1630. Alice French’s name was No. 142 on the original list as reproduced in The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles. The government of New England was in the hands of the clergy and no one could be a freeman unless a member of the church. Thus, the Puritans, who had sought a place for freedom of worship, found their freedom of religion and person more curtailed than before. On 10 September 1643, Thomas Howlett requested dismission from the First Church of Boston to the Ipswich Church, and his wife, Alice French, was dismissed to Ipswich on 16 June 1644. He was a deacon in both the Boston and Ipswich churches, and after moving to Topsfield about 1651, records
show he was a deacon there, also.

The strigent restrictions laid down by the Laws of Massachusetts and Plymouth included “From the organization of the General Court in the Colony, in 1636, ... there was no other court in the Colony except the Particular Court of 1637 which did little business. The General Court took cognizance of divisions in churches ... of all criminal offences ... of all civil matters ... the appointment and confirmation of all officers in the jurisdiction ... declared war ... regulated commerce ... formed and govern ed the militia; ... indeed everything in the Colony came under their supervision. They order that no young unmarried man, unless a public officer, or he kept a servant, should keep house alone except by license of the town, under penalty; ... no head of family should entertain such young man under a like penalty, without liberty of the town.”

Also, “Labor and dress were regulated by law ... Their laws upon these subjects were much more severe than in [later jurisdictions]. They had a law that ladies dresses should be made so long as to cover their shoe buckles. They prohibited short sleeves, and ordered the sleeves to be lengthened to cover the arms to the wrists. They forbid by law, immoderate great breeches, knots of ribbon, broad shoulder bands, silk roses, double ruffs and cuffs. Even as late as 1653, John Fairbanks was solemnly tried for wearing great boots ... The colonies were poor, and it appears the object of the law was to prevent all kinds of extravagance, and to compel the inhabitants to govern their living strictly by their means.” (Himman’s Catalogue of the Names of the First Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut based on the Laws of Massachusetts and Plymouth)

The following quote from Hon. H.F. Andrew’s arrangement of the List of Freeman Massachusetts Bay Colony from 1630 to 1691, published 1906, explains the meaning of “Freeman” and the Oath signed in 1634, and the one modified in 1639.

FREEMEN OF MASSACHUSETTS BAY

A Freeman of this colony was a member of the body politic and as such entitled to exercise the right of suffrage and to hold office.

As early as 1631, in order to become a freeman, it was required that the applicant produce evidence that he was a member of the Congregational church. But this regulation was modified in 1664. Freemen were admitted by the General Court of the colony.

Freeman’s Oath

I, A.B., being by the Almighty’s most wise disposition become a member of this body consisting of the Governor, Deputy Governor, Assistants and Commonality of the Massachusetts in New England, do freely and sincerely acknowledge that I am justly and lawfully subject to the Government of the same, and do accordingly submit my person and estate to be protected, ordered and governed by the laws and constitutions thereof, and do faithfully promise to be from time to time obedient and conformable thereunto, and to the authority of the said Governor and Assistants, and their successors, and to all such laws, orders, sentences and decrees as shall be lawfully made and published by them or their successors. And I will always endeavor (as in duty I am bound) to advance
the peace and best power and means, seek to divert and prevent whatsoever may tend to the ruin or damage thereof, or of any the said Governor, Deputy Governor, or Assistants, or any of them, or their successors, and will give speedy notice to them, or some of them, of any sedition, violence, treachery, or other hurt or evil, which I shall know, hear, or vehemently suspect, to be plotted or intended against the said commonwealth, or the said Government established. And I will not, at any time, suffer or give consent to any counsel or attempt, that shall be offered, given, or attempted for the impeachment of the said Government, or making any change or alteration of the same, contrary to the laws and ordinances thereof; but shall do my utmost endeavor to discover, oppose and hinder all and every such counsel and attempt. So help me God.

At the General Court held at Boston, May 14, 1634: It was agreed and ordered, that the former oath of freemen shall be revoked, so far as it is dissonant from the oath of freemen hereunder written; and that those that received the former oath shall stand bound no further thereby, to any intent or purpose, than this new oath ties those that now take the same.

**FREEMAN'S NEW OATH**

I (A.B.,) being by God's providence, an Inhabitant, and Freeman, within the Jurisdiction of this Commonwealth; do freely acknowledge my self to be subject to the Government thereof; And do therefore do here swear by the great and dreadful Name of the Ever-living God, that I will be true and faithful to the same, and will accordingly yield assistance & support there unto, with my person and estate, as in equity I am bound; and will also truly endeavor to maintain and preserve all the liberties and privileges thereof, submitting my self to the wholesome Lawes & Orders made and established by the same. And further, that I will not plot or practice any evil against it, or consent to any that shall so do; but will timely discover and reveal the same to lawful Authority now here established, for the speedy prevention thereof.

Moreover, I doe solemnly bind my self in the sight of God, that when I shall be called to give my voyce touching any such matter to this state, in which Freemen are to deal, I will give my vote and suffrage as I shall judge in mine own conscience may best conduce and tend to the public weal of the body, So help me God in the Lord Jesus Christ.

This oath was printed at Cambridge by Stephen Dave, in 1639. It is said to have been the first paper printed in New England.

Apparently, Thomas HOWLETT was a man of great initiative and well respected in the community. He seemed to be among those taking the lead in developing communities in the "new world," and gave unstintingly of his time when called upon to assist. He was listed among those signing the Freemen's Oath in Ipswich, 4 March 1633-4, or 1634 by the present day calendar. He had signed as Freeman of Boston on 6 November 1632.

In respect to the old calendar, March 25 was New Year in Old England and her colonies in the seventeenth century. From January 1 to March 25, the year was often written as a double number (March 1633-34). February was the twelfth month. This has resulted in errors in interpretation when records show months written as a number. The change to our present day calendar was made about 1752. (Pope's *Pioneers of Massachusetts*)
Thomas Howlett was one of the men selected to found Agawam (Ipswich), Massachusetts, under the leadership of John Winthrop, Jr. According to Joseph B. Felt's History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton, in March, 1633, "John Winthrop, Jr. and twelve others commence(d) a settlement" and they were listed as "Mr. John Winthrop, Jr., Mr. William Clerk, Robert Coles, Thomas Howlet, John Biggs, John Gage, Thomas Hardy, William Perkins, Mr. John Thorneike, and William Serjeant." Three were unnamed if there were twelve men. Some sources say only nine men were the original founders. On 1 April 1633, "The Court assistant forbid any to reside in this place (Ipswich) without their leave, except those already come" and lists those named above. The deed dated 28 June 1638 given by Masconomet to John Winthrop, Jr. reads as follows:

I, Masconnomet, Sagamore of Agawam, do by these present acknowledge to have received of Mr. John Winthrop the sum of £20, in full satisfaction of all the right, property, and claim I have, or ought to have, unto all the land, lying and being in the Bay of Agawam, alias Ipswich, being so called now by the English, as well as such land, as I formerly reserved unto my own use at Chebacco, as also all other land, belonging to me in these parts, Mr. Dummer's farm excepted only; and I hereby relinquish all the right and interest I have unto all the havens, rivers, creeks, islands, hunting, and fishing, with all the woods, swamps, timber, and whatever else is, or may be, in or upon the said ground to me belonging; and I do hereby acknowledge to have received full satisfaction from the said John Winthrop for all former agreements, touching the premises and parts of them; and I do hereby bind myself to make good the aforesaid bargain and sale unto the said John Winthrop, his heirs and assigns for ever, and to secure him against the title and claim of all other Indians and natives whatsoever.

Witness my hand.
28th of June, 1638

Masconnomet,

his mark.

The town seal states "Ipswich, Massachusetts, the Birthplace of American Independence 1637, Incorporated 1634." The Ipswich Town Records showed on "August 5, 1634, the name of Aggawan was changed to Ipswich," which encompassed what is now Salem, Topsfield, Boxford, and Rowley, Massachusetts, and Woodstock, Connecticut, among other areas. In 1900, Ipswich was described as "a banking post village and township (town) of Essex County, Massachusetts, on the Ipswich River, three miles from its entrance into the ocean and twenty-seven miles north, north east of Boston, on the Boston and Maine Rivers." It is located about twelve miles from Salem, Massachusetts.

Thomas Howlett was a carpenter by trade; however he seemed to be a surveyor, also, as he was continually called upon to "run lines, and lay out lands." He was appointed by the town, with others, to assist the "lot layers" in Ipswich in 1637; to "run the lyne and make the bounds" between Salem and Ipswich in 1640 but it wasn't until 23 February 1652 the final
Map of Ipswich, MA, showing where Thomas Howlett (1606-1678) once lived, in the town he help found, right of the sharp bend in Ipswich River by the highway intersection between Thomas Hardy and John Perkins, Jr.
agreement was reached; and later he did the same for Topsfield in 1645 and Boxford in 16___. From the “Ancient Records of the Town of Ipswich” by Schofield with others, he was appointed to lay out Mr. Tuttle’s farm to the Common in January 1640; in November 1644 appointed to set the bounds of the Common on the south side of the river in Ipswich and was granted five acres of marsh in payment thereof.” Also, in 1642, he was a member of a committee to lay out the highway between Ipswich and Topsfield, and in 1649, to fix the bounds for Rowley.

He was often called upon by the Court and friends to serve in their behalf as witnessed by some of the following extracts from Court records: Served on Grand Jury, Ipswich Court, 24 July 1650, 1654, 1659, 1666 and 1667; chosen by court to judge repairs done on a home; took inventory of the estates of George Cuncker, Robert Mussy, Sarah Dillingham, John Satchell, Luke Heard, and others; served on Ipswich trial in July 1657; the Rev. Nathaniel Rogers left money for a cousin in his care; two sons of Luke and Sarah Heard left in the care of “Nathaniel Rogers, Grandfather Wyett, and Ensign Howlett” to be apprenticed at age thirteen and to be taught to read and write; with four others, was on a committee re “maintenance for the Ministers;” and named as guardian for John Andrews. (Excerpted from Essex Antiquarian and Probate Records for Essex County)

Other civic activities in which he was engaged were found in the town records. He was Deputy to the General Court in 1635 as representative of Ipswich; was a Commoner in Ipswich 31 December 1641; and in 1648, he was a selectman of Ipswich. Perhaps it is well to explain more about the term “selectman.” According to Felt’s History of Ipswich, in 1639, the Rev. J. Davenport directed the brethren “to select eleven of their most godly men as a nomination for church pillars, that there might be no blemish in church work.” From these eleven chosen, they were to choose seven among themselves, because it states in Proverbs, “Wisdom hath hewn out her seven pillars.” Therefore, it was a great honor to be chosen a selectman as the clergy was responsible for the operation of the town. At first, they were elected for three months. There were changes made later as to number of selectmen elected and length of time they served.

In the History of Essex County, Ensign Howlett was, also, a selectman when he moved to Topsfield where he resided “on the hillside by the brook.” In the records it states “At a lawful towne meeting the 14th of the 10th month 1661 The inhabitants of ye towne hath made choyce of Insigne Howlet, Francis Peabodye and John Reedington, they are chose for selectmen for the year following to order the prudential afaires of the towne and to settle the bounds of the towne between Salem and Topsfield and also to settle the bounds between the country and us, and also where they shall see any wrong don to the towne by any they have power to rectifie it by sute or otherwise. Voted.”

Ensign Howlett was a commoner in Topsfield in 1661 and chosen the first Deputy from Topsfield to the 3 August 1664 General Court session in Boston. “At a lawful Towne meeting ye 9th of July 1667 The Inhabitance of Ye Towne hath left to ye discretion of the Selectmen or major part of them to
lay out a hie way from ye common ground which lye on the south side of mile brook over against Goodman Dorman and sargt. Peabodye to Ensign Howletts brooke. . .” On 2 March 1668-9, “It is also ordered and agreed
upon with Ensign Thomas Howlett that they will make and maintain a bridge over ye brooke by Ensignes house in ye way as we go to Ipswich ye one half to be done by the towne and the other half by ye said Ensigne.”

Thomas Howlett received many grants of land, both in Ipswich and in Topsfield. In 1634, he was granted “2 acres of meadowe, and two acres and a half of marsh adjoyninge unto that lyinge between the Towne River, and the lands of William Sergient and John Newman;” “six acres of land more or less in equal share with John Maninge and others, lyeinge upon this neck or Land the Towne standeth;” another “six acres of land more or less in equal shares with” others “lyeinge upon this neck of Land the Towne standeth;” and another “six acres of land more or less in equal shares with” others “lyeinge on the neck of Land at the east end of Town.” On 20 April 1635, “There was Granted to Thomas Howlett thirtie acres of upland and ten of meadow at the head of Chebacko creeke, the meaddow lyinge on both sides of the Creeke, and the upland on the west side of the meadow... likewise ten acres of land lyinge on the North side of the Town towards the Reedy marsh... Likewise six acres of land lying on the Town River... Likewise six acres part meaddow, part upland... Likewise an house lott in the Town adjoyinge to Thos. Hardy’s... house.” The Rev. Thomas F. Water’s Ipswich and Massachusetts Bay Colony had the following picture showing the location of Thomas Howlett’s house lot in Ipswich, bounded by what “is now called Agawam Avenue, leading from East Street to the shipyard.”

Thomas Howlett, also, gave of his time and services in assisting in maintaining peace with the neighboring Indians. In 1643, Sergeant Howlett and ten soldiers were called into service for three days. On 1 July 1645, he was confirmed in Court with the title of Ensign; and in 1646, he was paid for “carting voluntary toward Cart bridge.” In 1645, “Youth from ten to sixteen years are to be exercised with small guns, half pikes, bow and arrows. Thomas Whitingham is confirmed as Lieutenant and Thomas Howlett as ensign of the company.”

The will of John Robinson of Ipswich, dated 27 February 1657, gave Alice Howlett, wife of Thomas Howlett, ten lbs; to Thomas Howlett, Jr., his chest and all his tools, and to Thomas Howlett, Sr. all the rest of his estate and appointed him as sole executor. The inventory showed the estate amounted to fifty-four lbs, nineteen shillings, and six pence and a debt due Ensign Howlett for “diet, clothes, attendance and physicke” twenty-two lbs, sixteen shillings and three pence. The will was proved 30 March 1658. The relationship of John Robinson to the Thomas Howlett family is unknown although records in later years mention the Robinson family as one connected by marriage. (Vol. 1, pg. 51, Essex Institute Historical Collection)

Thomas Howlett and his second wife, Rebecca Smith, were members of the Topsfield church during the pastorate of the Reverend Joseph Copen until their deaths. They transferred their membership from the Ipswich Church.
The will of Thomas Howlett was written on 4 November 1677 and proved in the Ipswich Court 24 September 1678. He left an estate valued around 452 pounds which included about 200 acres of real estate. He gave to “Rebecca my wife: one cow and two heifers that are Caed hurs also my little Grey mare: also I give to my wife an annuity [annuity?] of fiue pounds a yeare: to be pd yearly: fiuty shillings in Corne and fiuety shillings in Catle: the Corne part to be pad half in wheat & malt and the other half in Indian Corn: this to be pd at Ipswich where my wife shall appoint; also that my wife’s goods be returned to her she brought.” He, also, gave her “a Kettle instead of bed teck he promised.” He gave “to my son Samull Howlit fiuety accers of land by mecher of that which I formerly intended for my Son John Howlet [John died 28 April 1675] & also two twenty Accer lots in the thick woods in Topsfield & also foure Accers of medo... the rest of the hasekey medow at the bridge [four acres given to daughter from that area]. Also... my Son Samull Howlet shall paye fiuety shilling yearly of the anvyety of fiue powndes that I haue Givuen to my wife in specea.”

To “my daughter Sarah Comings fower accers of the hasekey medow lying at the moth... 4 pounds to (be) pd with in four yeares after my desseas if she be liuing elc to her heyers: Also 20 shillings to allis Comins at her marriage or at 18 yrs of age.” For his “dafter mary perly I haue Giuen her twenty thre powndes which my wil is should be made up fiuti powndes the one half of it within a year after my Desseas the other half within three years after my desseas.”

To “mary Howlit my son John Howlits dafter forty fiue powndes to be pd to her at the age of eighteen years or at her daye of maryage, if she lieue not to receiu it then my wil is that there shal be ten powndes pd to my son John Howlits wiff.”

To “my Son Thomas Howlits wiff shall injoy the hundred accers of land I possessed him of til his eldest dafter be at the age of eighteen years or at her daye of mariage & then she shall Injoy one quarter of it... also when... yongest dafter is... eighteen years or at her day of mariage she shall injoy on quarter of the hundred accers: & after her mothers desseas they shall injoy the other fiuty accers equally deuided betwen them... if one of... dafters dy before she is possesed of her portion it shall goe to her sister... if... two dafter dy before they are eighteen years of age or ar married then my dafter in lawe my son Thomas Howlits wiff shall injoy all the hundred accers of land her lif and at her desseas shall paye out of it to my children then living one hundred powndwds... equally devided.”

“I ordain my Son william Howlit my Sole executor of this my last wil and testyment to whom I giue my depts being pd all the rest of estate housing Lands Goods & cate Utensils of all sorts and depts from whomsoever due unto him & his heyers foreuer.” He named John Appleton, Samuel Appleton and John Whipple as executors. (John Whipple’s home is now a museum in Ipswich and was visited in 1978 by this compiler.)

His wife Rebecca Howlett’s inventory of estate was “granted 29 March 1681 totaling 64 lbs 8s 6d.” Her sons, James Smith and John Smith, “agreed upon a division of the estate to their mutual satisfaction and,
also, equally to pay the debts, the court allows of their agreement to be a full settlement of the estate.” (Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket 14,090)

The children (second generation) of Thomas Howlett and his first wife, Alice French, were all born in Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and were:

2. Sarah Howlett b. 3 Mar. 1634-5, d. 7 Dec. 1688, Dunstable, NH & m. ca 1655 John Cummings
3. Thomas Howlett, Jr. b. 1638, d. 23 Dec. 1667, Ipswich, Essex Co., MA & m. 1661-2 Lydia Peabody
4. Mary Howlett b. ca 1642, c. 21 Oct. 1718, Boxford, Essex Co., MA & m. 1661 Ensign John Perley
5. John Howlett b. ca 1643-4, d. 28 Apr. 1675 Boston, MA, & m. ca 1669 Susannah Hudson
6. Samuel Howlett b. ca 1646, d. 11 Mar. 1720, Topsfield, Essex Co., MA & m. 3 Jan. 1670, Topsfield, Sarah Clarke
7. William Howlett b. ca 1650, d. 1718, & m. 27 Oct. 1671, Topsfield, Essex Co., MA, Mary Perkins
8. Nathaniel Howlett b. ca 1652, d. 28 Apr. 1658, Ipswich, MA

For more information, other than No. 6 who is in Direct Line Section, see the Sibling Section of this family.

---

No. 6 - Samuel Howlett, Sr.
(No. 1. Thomas)

Samuel Howlett, Sr. was the fifth child of Thomas Howlett and Alice French. He was born about 1646, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died 11 March 1720, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts. On 3 January 1670, Topsfield, he married Sarah Clarke born 31 January 1651, Topsfield, and died there on 26 March 1717 (Topsfield Vital Statistics). She was the daughter of Daniel Clark and Mary Beane. Daniel Clark had settled in Ipswich in 1634 when he migrated from England, and was in Topsfield in 1661. (Pope’s Pioneers of Massachusetts)

Samuel followed in his father’s footsteps, holding many offices in the community. He was a blacksmith by trade and “At a lawful Towne meeting ye 15 January 1668 The Inhabitants of ye Towne hath given Samuel Howlett an invitation to come to the town and set up his trade of smithing to do ye Townes worke. Upon consideration yt Samuel Howlett promiseth to ye towne to Come and set up his trade in ye towne and doe there worke, they have given him four acres of land upon the Common Hill next to William Smith and John plainch land.”

It is believed this was where his house was located, as it was on a hill on “Howlett Street behind the Methodist-meeting house” according to Marietta Clark’s “The Howletts and Clarks” in the Topsfield Historical Collection.

He served as selectman for sixteen years (four times as Samuel
HOWLETT, six times as Sergeant, once as Ensign, and five times as Deacon HOWLETT). On 20 September 1701, "Sejeant Thomas Dorman and Ensign Samuel HOWLETT were chosen to be deacons though the church voted to have but one deacon chosen; but the number of votes for each being equal the church passed the vote to have both of them." In 1681, he was listed as a witness for the selectmen. In the John Whipple House Museum, Ipswich, is the account book of Abraham Howe which shows Samuel HOWLETT paid part of his account with Indian corn.

Among the community activities in which Samuel engaged were: a commoner of Topsfield in 1675/6; a constable in 1678, assessor in 1694, 1696, and 1697; served on the grand jury in 1702, 1706, 1714 and 1718; was a trial juror in 1704 and 1709; chosen moderator of the town meetings in 1708, 1710, 1713, and 1716; was representative to the General Court in 1717 and 1718; made the overseer of the poor in 1720; a member of a committee to deal with the Indians in 1701; in 1703, he shared job of seating the people in the meeting-house; and was sergeant of the military company in 1687 and ensign in 1700. Samuel HOWLETT and his wife, Sarah, were among those in full communion at Topsfield when the Reverend Joseph Capen was ordained in 1684. (Vol. 16, pg 213 New Eng. Historical & Genealogical Register)

Samuel HOWLETT inherited from his father, Thomas HOWLETT, fifty acres of land by "mecher" formerly intended for his deceased brother John, two twenty-acre lots in the woods in Topsfield, and four acres of meadow. In return, Samuel was to pay fifty shillings a year of the five pounds annuity left to his father's widow, Rebecca SMITH. His father, also, left him "the rest of the hasekey medow at the bridge," the other part being left to his sister, Sarah CUMMINGS.

In Samuel HOWLETT's will dated 24 January 1714/5 and proved 4 April 1720, he gave "to my son John all the upland and meadow and housing of that land he lives upon and all the upland and meadow which lieth on the south of Isaac Cummings land joining to Mr. Bradstreets ford; excepting five acres of that which I do give to my son Samuel as a part of his portion. Further I give to my son John five acres of meadow out of the Hasakie meadow."

He gave to "my son Samuel all my homestead, housing and land and all of my Hasakie meadow which his brother John has a part of, and also my shop and tools, only I would have himse be so kind to his brother as to let him use them sometimes." He ordered that "all my bibles and sermon, books to be equally divided among my sons and daughters, Mary Wyld, Sarah Averill, Martha Dorman, Susannah Sherwin, and Miriam Standley."

(Essex Co. Probate No. 14091)

All the children (third generation) of Samuel HOWLETT and Sarah CLARKE were born in Topsfield:

9. Mary HOWLETT b. 17 Feb. 1671/2, d. 17 May 1758, & m. 18 Mar. 1689 Ephriam WILDE
10. Sarah HOWLETT b. 25 Nov. 1674, d. 11 July 1729 & m. 13 Dec. 1698 Nathaniel AVERILL
11. John HOWLETT b. 3 Apr. 1677, d. 7 Sept. 1735, & m. 26 Dec. 1699 Bethsheba HOYT

12. Susannah HOWLETT (sometimes written Johannah) b. 27 Aug. 1679, d. 29 Oct. 1762, Boxford, MA & m. 1 Feb. 1699-1700, Topsfield, Ebenezer SHERWIN

13. Martha HOWLETT b. 10 Sept. 1684, d. 14 Sept. 1746, & m. 5 Jan. 1709/10 Ephriam DORMAN, Jr.

14. Meriam HOWLETT b. 1689, d. 10 Apr. 1716, Topsfield, & m. 25 Oct. 1711 Jacob STANLEY

+15. Samuel HOWLETT b. 16 Apr. 1693, d. 1765, Woodstock, Windham Co., CT & m. 3 Apr. 1722 Martha CHAPMAN

Other information on No. 15 in the Direct Line Section and the rest in the Sibling Section.

---

NO. 15 - SAMUEL HOWLETT, JR.
(No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. was the seventh child of Samuel HOWLETT, Sr. and Sarah CLARKE. He was born 16 April 1693 (Topsfield Vital Records), and died early 1765, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut. On 3 April 1722, Boxford, Essex County, Massachusetts, he married Martha CHAPMAN born 10 February 1703, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died 18 October 1759, Woodstock, Connecticut. She was the daughter of John CHAPMAN, Jr. and Elizabeth DAVIS, the granddaughter of John CHAPMAN and Rebecca SMITH; and the great granddaughter of Edward CHAPMAN and Mary SYMONDS, all of Ipswich.

His father, Samuel HOWLETT who married Sarah CLARKE, gave “to my son Samuel all my homestead, housing and land and all of my Hasakie meadow which his brother John has a part of, and also my shop and tools, only I would have him be so kind to his brother as to let him use them sometime.” His father’s “bibles and sermon, books to be equally divided among my sons and daughters...”

About 1749, Samuel and Martha moved to Woodstock, Connecticut. Not much information has been found on this family, but mention was made in Ed Larned’s History of Windham County, Connecticut, pg. 497, after West Woodstock Society completed its meeting house about 1747 and the pews were installed in 1749, a controversy arose. On 18 March 1756, “23 brethren and 21 sisters signed covenant” to assert their “ancient, rightful powers, and privileges.” Among those signing were Samuel HOWLETT, Jr., and John and Ebenezer CHAFFEE. Ebenezer was probably the father of Rebecca CHAFFEE who married John HOWLETT, son of Samuel and Martha HOWLETT; however, John could either be the father or brother of Ebenezer CHAFFEE.

Samuel HOWLETT, Jr., in his will dated 12 February 1765, gave and bequeathed to his sons, Dan, John and Davis, and his daughters Martha HOLMES and Mary CHAFFEE “two shillings lawful money to be paid within...”
one Year after my decease;” to his “daughter Miriam Bacon my curtains belonging to my bed... to be Delivered to her Immediately after my Decease;” to his “granddaughter Elizabeth Howlett, daughter to my son Samuel Howlett One feather bed which shall be delivered to her when she shall arrive to the age of Eighteen Years, or be married which shall first happen” and “unto my beloved Son Samuel Howlett all of rest and residue of my Estate not before Disposed of both Real and Personal to be to him his heirs and assigns forever” and his son, Samuel, was made sole executor of the estate. The will was proved on 2 April 1765.

In the Averill Family History, page 86, it stated Samuel Howlett (III) and Daniel Reddington (the father of Mary Reddington who married Samuel III) took the inventory of the estate of William Averill, Topsfield, who died 23 April 1691. William Averill’s sister Sarah (Averell) Wilde was executed for accused witchcraft. His wife, Hannah Jackson, was appointed executrix of his estate.

The children (fourth generation) of Samuel Howlett and Martha Chapman were all born in Topsfield, Massachusetts, and were:

16. Samuel Howlett III b. 19 Apr. 1723, d. 9 Mar. 1799, Woodstock, Windham Co., CT & m/1 22 Nov. 1744, Topsfield, Mary Reddington
17. Martha Howlett b. 19 Jan. 1724/25, d. before 16 Nov. 1775, & m. 12 Apr. 1759, Woodstock, Ebenezer Holmes
18. William Howlett b. 10 Dec. 1726 (or 1725), d. 29 Dec. 1745, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia.
19. Daniel Howlett b. 11 Mar. 1728/29, d. 7 Mar. 1768, VT & m. 28 Oct. 1751, Woodstock, CT Mary Stephens/Stevens
20. John Howlett b. 31 May 1732, d. before 1 Apr. 1788 (burial date), Woodstock, CT & m. 3 Oct. 1754 Rebecca Chaffee
22. Davis Howlett b. 13 Oct. 1737, d. 23 Feb. 1817, Keene, Cheshire Co., NH & m. 5 Feb. 1761, Topsfield, MA, Mary Balch
23. Meriam (Miriam) Howlett christened 24 Aug. 1740, Topsfield, MA & m. 17 Oct. 1760, Woodstock, CT., Benjamin Bacon

Most of vital statistics taken from “Topsfield Vital Records.” Other family information on the children other than No. 19 is in the Sibling Section.

NO. 19 - DANIEL HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel, Jr., No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Daniel Howlett was the fourth child of Samuel Howlett and Martha Chapman. He was born 11 March 1728/9 (1729 present calendar), Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, and drowned 7 March 1786, Pittsford, Vermont, in his mill pond “in the 57th year of his age.” On 28 October 1751, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, he married Mary Stephens or Stevens with Pastor Cary officiating. Mary was believed to have been born in 1728 and she died after 1798 when she sold her home in Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont. The names of her
parents are unknown. Woodstock, Connecticut, was a part of Massachusetts until May 1749, and Daniel moved his family there before that date. They had transferred their membership from the Topsfield church to the church in Woodstock prior to that date.

It is not known where their first child, Parley, was born in 1754, but according to microfilm at Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, New York, they were living in Beekman Precinct, Dutchess County, New York, when their sons, William and Daniel, were born. From there, they moved to Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont, after June 1763 when Daniel's name no longer appeared on the tax rolls. There were no tax rolls for 1764 in Dutchess County. From 1756 until 1763, Daniel was the only HOWLETT in Dutchess County which was bounded on the West by Hudson River and is drained by the Fishkill River and Wappinger's Creek. On the East Taghami (Taconic) Mountains, the Highlands were on the South and the South Eastern part of the county bordered on Connecticut (Joseph Felt History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton). To date, no record has been found as to where he lived after his marriage until he was located in Dutchess County, New York.

Daniel HOWLETT's business activities indicated he was a builder of mills, which probably accounted for his move to New York at a time when a number of mills were being built there. He moved to Vermont sometime after June 1763 when he was a grantee of Smithfield (Fairfield), Vermont. He was elected one of the surveyors of Highways on 21 March 1764, Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont. He received a land grant in Pownal, Vermont, in 1767.

While copies of the actual grants were not found, these grants were given to encourage settling by people wishing to locate there. They were to plant and cultivate a prescribed area and continue to improve the grant, otherwise they would forfeit their rights (History of Bennington County by Lewis Cass Aldrich & copy of an 1889 New Hampshire grant). In the case of the Pownal grant, Dr. Wm Howlett Garner's manuscript, "The First Howletts in Vermont," stated in a pencilled note that Daniel and certain others "on the spot" did not necessarily mean they were living in Pownal at the time since Shaftsbury (where Daniel was living) was relatively near and he could be listed as an absentee grantee.

On 5 July 1764, Samuel ROBINSON, "Bennington in the Province of New Hampshire in New England" (which is now Shaftsbury, Vermont) for "thirty three pounds Lawfull Money To Me in hand Paid before the Delivery hereof by Dan Howlett of Shaftsbury (sold) Lot No. Twenty three of the First Division Drawn by Elifha Jones Esqr. & also the Lot No. Thirty Two in the first Division Drawn by Aaron Jones." There were 200 acres in each of these two lots in addition to Lot 22 in the First Division drawn by Mark H. Wentworth, Esq. A researcher said Daniel owned a 600-acre farm in Shaftsbury. Apparently there were 200 acres in each of the three lots. His oldest son, Parley, owned Lot 33 of which Loyd Byfield was the original owner. (Vol. 1, pp 17-18, Shaftsbury, VT Land Records) These lots were where Howlett Brook runs and an old school house was on the
Map of Dutchess Co., NY, showing precincts in 1775 where Daniel Howlett (1728/9-1786) was living in Beekman District when son William was born in 1757.

property which was later sold to a Joseph Niles.

There had been a dispute between New York and New Hampshire as to who owned the Territory which later became Vermont. Benning Wentworth, governor, had written grants between January 1749 and June 1764. Settlers moved in and set up town governments and cleared the land. In 1764,
Hand copied map of Section of Shaftsbury, VT, showing Lots 23 and 32, farm Dan Howlett purchased in 1764 from Sam Robinson after moving to Shaftsbury from Dutchess Co., NY. The part with diagonal marks was Mary Howlett's dowry after her husband drowned in 1786.
England declared New York’s eastern “boundary change(d) to be the western banks of the River Connecticut.” This created additional confusion and New York claimed the new ruling voided previous grants and issued other grants. A convention in 1776 finally resulted in a new republic named Vermont being established on 30 June 1777 and settlers came in from Dutchess County, New York, as well as from other New England areas. Vermont retained this status until admitted to the Union in 1791. (Edward W. Hanson’s Study in Migration in Vermont)

In connection with Daniel HOWLETT being a builder of mills, on 20 May 1777, Rutland, Rutland County, Vermont, he “made up (his) account against Roger Stevens or his estate that is Coming to me for Work upon mills” (MA State Papers of VT, Vol. 8, pg. 492), and another account on 7 July 1777 for “fourteen day(s) and half work at his mill at 10 shillings and 6 pence per day” (MA State Papers of VT, Vol. 8, pg. 495). John GILMORE bought “Lands . . . latly the property of Roger Stevens and Now forfeit to the State by his Treasonable Conduct . . .” and Daniel HOWLETT’s accounts were among those ordered paid. (Vol. 37, pg. 99, MA State Papers of VT) This Roger Stevens was a Tory and apparently not related to Daniel’s wife, Mary STEPHENS.

Upon the death of Daniel HOWLETT by drowning at Pittsford, Vermont, the location of his mill, Parker Cole, Nathan Leonard and Mary HOWLETT were bonded on 6 April 1786 as administrators of the “Estate of Dan Howlet late of Shaftsbury for £1000” and were to make “a just and true account of their Administration on or before the third Monday in April 1787.” Also, on 6 April 1786, a committee composed of Gideon Olin, Nathan Leonard and Major Bigelow Lawrence was appointed to set up dower rights for the “widow Mary Howlett . . . to allow her a full third of land and buildings.” This committee reported back on 6 June 1786 allotting her “twenty acres and one half” and “five acres and one half” of land, as well as the “garden spot of land southeast of the house by the side of the highway” and one third part of the house and barn, and one half of the cellar and a designated room and East Stable “with privileges” in the use. They testified under oath that their decision was “one full third part in quantity and quality of the real estate.” The inventory of the estate listed real estate as 390 lbs., and the total estate as 432 lbs. 18 shillings and 514 pence (Vol. 1, pg. 267, Probate Court, Bennington, VT) The Administrators of the Howlett estate reported it was insolvent.

On 19 June 1798, land in Shaftsbury “containing estimation One Hundred Seventy One Acres and Forty Two Rods . . . described as . . . being the Eastern parts of the Lot No. Thirty Two and Twenty Three both in the first Division . . . (with the) dwelling house and barn thereon standing Except a School House and sixteen rods of ground” was sold to George Niles for $4,636. The deed was signed by Mary HOWLETT and her son, Parley, and his wife, Bethsheba, which indicated he was the oldest son and heir to the estate and was giving approval to the sale. This was the last record found in connection with Mary HOWLETT, widow of Daniel HOWLETT, except the 1790 census.
The 1790 U.S. census of Shaftsbury Town, Bennington County, Vermont, page 21, showed "Mary Howlit" as head of a household consisting of 1 male under 16 and 2 females. Parley "Howlit" with 2 males over 16 and 5 under 16, and 4 females was, also, listed at Shaftsbury. In Danby Town, Rutland County, page 28, was Daniel HOWLETT with 1 male over 16 and 3 under 16, and 5 females. It is not certain whether the Daniel HOWLETT listed was the son of Daniel HOWLETT (1729-1768) or a "Dan Hulet" was the son. On page 36, Brandon town, Rutland County, was William HOWLETT with 1 male over 16 and 2 under 16, and 1 female.

The only children who have been definitely identified as children of Daniel HOWLETT and Mary STEPHENS were Parley, William and Daniel who fought in the Revolutionary War and were all married in Vermont near the home of Daniel HOWLETT (1729-1768); however the 1790 census indicated another son and two daughters.

The identified children (fifth generation) of Daniel HOWLETT and Mary STEPHENS were:

24. Parley HOWLETT b. 1754, d. 29 July 1803, Onondago, NY & m. 1777 Bathsheba PARKER

+25. William HOWLETT b. 5 July 1757, Beekman Precinct, Dutchess Co., NY, d. 27 Aug. 1852, Jennings Co., IN & m/1 Susan

26. Daniel HOWLETT, Jr. b. after 1757, probably 1759, Dutchess Co., NY, & believed to have migrated to NY from VT
   — Daughter b. before 1790 (1790 U.S. census)
   — Daughter b. before 1790 (1790 U.S. census)
   — Son b. before 1790 (1790 U.S. census)

Other information on Parley and Daniel HOWLETT will be found in the Sibling Section.

NO. 25 - WILLIAM HOWLETT
(No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel, Jr., No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

William HOWLETT was the second child of Daniel HOWLETT and Mary STEPHENS. He was born 5 July 1757, Dutchess County, New York, according to his Declaration to Receive a Pension under Act of Congress, 7 June 1832, No. 5635. The tax records in Dutchess County showed a Daniel HOWLETT was the only Howlett in the entire county from February 1756 through June 1763, and he resided in Beekman Precinct. (Microfilm, Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY for period 1717/18 through 1779) This indicates Daniel HOWLETT was the father of William. He died 27 August 1852, Jennings County, Indiana, and married probably 1787, Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont, Susan who died in Ohio, probably Marietta, Washington County, sometime before 29 November 1815 when William HOWLETT married a second time in Ross County, Ohio, to Martha JACKS with John Johnston, justice of the peace, officiating. (Vol. A-B, pg. 265, Records of Marriages, Court at Chillicothe, Ohio) Susan HOWLETT apparently died about the time her son, L.V. Nelson
Howlett was born, 1809 or 1812.

William was about six years old when his parents moved from Dutchess County, New York, to Bennington County, New Hampshire, which is now a part of Vermont. In his 26 August 1832 declaration for a pension for his Revolutionary War service, he stated he was seventy-five years old (seventy-four years, seven months, twenty-one days if born 5 July 1757); however, census records for 1850, Jennings County, Indiana, said he was ninety-seven years old and born in Vermont. His widow and second wife, Martha Jacks, stated in her 15 April 1853 (R5305) request for benefits as a widow under the Act of Congress on 3 February 1853 that her husband died on 27 August 1852 which would have made him ninety-five years, one month and twenty-two days old instead of ninety-nine years of age if he was ninety-seven in 1850. Regardless of this discrepancy, he lived for many years.

While no marriage record was found for William’s first marriage, the vital records for their two sons born Brandon, Rutland County, Vermont, gave her name as Susan. The first known birth was April 1789; so the marriage was probably about 1787. The 1790 census of Vermont showed he had two sons under sixteen years of age. No record has been located for a son born before 1789; however, the January 1979 New England Historical & Genealogical Register’s article on a “Study in Migration” by Edward W. Hanson, pages 12-13, said the 1790 federal census of Vermont was actually taken in 1791 at the time Vermont was admitted to the union, thus causing location errors. It could be possible the son born 31 August 1791 was born before the census was taken at Brandon and he was one of the “two sons under 16 years of age.”

William Howlett was nineteen years old when “he entered the service as a volunteer sometime in the year 1776.” He further stated in his declaration to claim a pension under the Act of Congress, 7 June 1832, No. 5653, he served three months under Captain John Facet and Lieutenant Rufus Perry. He “volunteers ... the second time for six months and served under ... Colonel Samuel Robinson (until he was taken sick and Colonel Whitcomb took the command) of Bennington, Major Wait and Captain William Buchanan and Lieutenant Jacob Ferman in the Vermont Militia ... again volunteered sometime in the year 1779 at the time the British Army under the command of General Burgoyne was advancing into the history of the United States ... [when] a general call was made upon the population of the country to turn out in its defense and he volunteered for a third time ... and served in the Company commanded by Captain Huntington which was attached to the ... Company of troops assembled under the command of Colonel Seth Warren ... at the Battle of Bennington ... and fought ... under the command of General Stark and Colonel Samuel Herrick of Bennington. After this Battle he was marched to Saratoga and joined the Army under the command of General Gates then acting against the British and was present at the time of Burgoyne’s surrender. ... In this third term of service ... [he] advanced to the Greene Mountain Rangers under the command of Colonel Herrick and thinks this term amounted to about five or six months which ... makes between fourteen and fifteen months which he
served on land in the Vermont Militia..."

He further stated during these three terms of service he resided at the town of Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont. During the first term of three months "he marched from Shaftsbury to Otter River, from thence to Ticonderoga where he was discharged by Captain John Facet. During the second term... he marched from Shaftsbury to Rutland where he was engaged in scouting parties until he was discharged by Captain Hutchins. In his third tour, he marched from Shaftsbury... to Palott/Pawlet in Vermont where he was stationed... where he was called to Saratoga where he was present at the surrender of General Burgoyne..." completing his land service.

"Sometime in the month of March 1780, he travelled from Shaftsbury (Vermont) to New London where he volunteered as a mariner aboard the Ship Trumbull, a Man of War... He went on board of said vessel for nine months and served under Captain Nichols (Nicholson?) and Lieutenants Malby and Starr..." remembering Doctor Morrow, the surgeon, Chief Gunner Langson, and Sailing Master Hess. "He sailed from the port of New London on a cruise along the shores of Newfoundland and to the West Indies Islands, where sometime in the month of June or July 1780 they fell in with a British Man of War said to have been the Ship Wates from Liverpool bound to New York. A sharp engagement ensued... and thirty or forty men belonging to the TRUMBULL were killed...[he] served during the engagement...[of] 12 pounders... In sixteen days after the Battle, the Trumbull returned to Boston port...[where] she was repaired..." and sailed on two cruises returning to the Port of Philadelphia "late in the fall of 1780 when in November he was discharged after faithfully serving for nine months...

According to the "State of Vermont - Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolutionary War 1775-1783" by John E. Goodrich, William was in service 15 June 1778 for twenty-five days under Captain Samuel Robinson's company of militia, under the command of Lieutenant Colonel Ebenezer Walbridge; again on the payroll of Captain Samuel Robinson's company in Colonel Samuel Herrick's regiment of militia which went to Rutland on Otter Creek to guard frontiers under the immediate command of Lieutenant Colonel Ebenezer Walbridge from June 16 to July 9, 1778; on payroll of Captain Bigelow Lawrence's company of Colonel Walbridge's regiment for services done in the alarm at Cambridge and Saratoga in July 1781 for four days; and again on the payroll of Captain Bigelow Lawrence's company, Colonel Walbridge's regiment, for services assisting Sheriff in Windham County in September 1782, said company commanded by Ensign Josiah Perry for five days. William's older brother, Parley, and younger brother, Daniel, Jr., also, served in some of the same regiments with William. Another Howlett researcher advised when William served as a mariner he was under Captain James Nicholson who later became Commodore of the U.S. Navy.

When the compiler and her husband attended services at the First Congregational Church, near the Bennington Monument, Bennington,
NEW HAMPSHIRE AT THE BATTLE OF BENNINGTON

ERECTED IN HONOR OF BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN STARK AND THE 1400 NEW HAMPSHIRE MEN WHO CAME TO THE DEFENSE OF VERMONT IN AUGUST 1777. ASSEMBLING AT FORT NUMBER FOUR IN CHARLESTOWN, NEW HAMPSHIRE, STARK AND HIS TROOPS CROSSED THE GREEN MOUNTAINS TO AID IN THE DEFENSE OF THE NEWLY-ESTABLISHED STATE OF VERMONT AS THE COMMANDER IN CHIEF OF ALL THE AMERICAN FORCES FROM NEW HAMPSHIRE, VERMONT, MASSACHUSETTS, AND NEW YORK. GENERAL STARK HAD APPROXIMATELY 2000 MEN IN ALL IN THE FIRST PHASE OF THE BATTLE. GENERAL STARK'S ARMY DEFEATED AND CAPTURED A BRITISH DETACHMENT LED BY LT. COL. FRIEDRICH BAUM SHORTLY AFTER THIS TRIUMPH WITH THE TIMELY ASSISTANCE OF COL. SETH WARNER AND HIS "GREEN MOUNTAIN BOYS." A RELIEF COLUMN UNDER COL. HEINRICH VON BREYMANN WAS REPELLED BY THIS DENYING THE ENEMY SOLEMNLY NEEDED SUPPLIES THESE TWO VICTORIES NEAR BENNINGTON ON AUGUST 16, 1777. CONTRIBUTED NOTABLY TO THE TOTAL BRITISH SURRENDER AT SARATOGA TWO MONTHS LATER AND TO THE SUBSEQUENT MILITARY ALLIANCE WITH FRANCE, THE TURNING POINT IN THE WAR FOR AMERICAN INDEPENDENCE.

PRESENTED TO THE STATE OF VERMONT BY THE NEW HAMPSHIRE AMERICAN REVOLUTION BICENTENNIAL COMMISSION

AUGUST 16, 1977

Sign at Bennington Monument, VT, about Battle of Bennington in which William Howlett (1757-1852) fought under Col. Seth Warner.

Signatures of William Howlett on 1832 Columbia, Ind. Application for U.S. Pension, age 75 (top), and on 1788 Brandon, VT, petition regarding town boundary, age 31. Note similarity despite age.

Vermont, the summer of 1978, they saw in the cemetery by the church the tombstone of Colonel Samuel Robinson facing the sidewalk as they approached the church. Upon being seated in the church, they found they were in the boxed pew of Colonel Seth Warner. William HOWLETT had served in the Revolutionary War under both of these men.

The Vermont records show it was during the war period that William HOWLETT signed the Freeman's Oath in 1781 at South Shaftsbury, Vermont. Later, during the dispute as to the Vermont boundaries, William HOWLETT signed the petition filed 16 October 1788 "For maintenance of old town lines regardless of new survey" for the town of Brandon, as set in the year 1761, instead of accepting new town lines which would change the property lines of the original owners thus causing much confusion. The signature of "William Howlet" on the petition, at age of thirty-one years,
corresponds very closely to the signature of “William Howlet” when he applied for a pension in 1832 at the age of seventy-five years. His pension granted was for $76.66-2/3 a year, payable at Madison, (Jefferson County) Indiana.

In the 1780s, General Rufus Putnam led a group of forty-eight people from New England down the Ohio River to the mouth of the Muskingum River where the town of Marietta, Ohio, was founded. Marietta was named in honor of Marie Antoinette as France had helped the colonies win independence. The Ohio Land Office and Putnam’s home built in 1788 are now restored historical buildings. After 1794, when General Anthony Wayne and his volunteers decisively defeated the unified Indian Nations in the Battle of Fallen Timbers, settlers arrived by the thousands. Among these were William HOWLETT as his name appeared on the 1800 U.S. census list as well as the 1803 Ohio census showing he was living in Middletown Township, Washington County, Ohio. The record found was in a listing of the males twenty-one years and over (Microfilm GS940,916, LDS Library, Salt Lake City, UT). William’s name appeared on page 100 of the 1810 Tax List for Washington County, Ohio, but by 1813 he had moved to Randolph, Ohio County, Indiana, where his name appeared on the records of that county for the years 1813, 1814, and 1815.

The 1820 U.S. census in Jennings County, Indiana, page 79, showed William HOWLETT with two males “to 10” and one over forty-five, but no females. The 1830 census, Jennings County, showed two males from five to ten years, one male 70-80 (William was 77) and one female 40-50 (Martha, his second wife, would be about 46). L(ord) V(iscount) Nelson HOWLETT would be either twenty-one or eighteen at that time and away from home. Both William and Martha HOWLETT were on the 1840 census with two males 15-20, one male 50-60 and a female 10-15. Whether the young children were William’s and Martha’s children or children of the “50-60 man” is unknown. When the 1850 census was taken in Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana, William was living with a German housekeeper, but Martha was not listed; however, she was still living as she filed for a Widow’s Pension from Decatur County, Indiana, on 15 April 1853 after William died 27 August 1852, Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana. She stated she was too infirm to go before the Court in person and was sixty-nine years old, making her born about 1784. She was denied a “pension for insufficient proof.”

Family Bible of L.V. Nelson HOWLETT inscribed “To L.V. Nelson Howlett from your Brother Wm. Howlett, St. Louis, Mo., April 1, 1851” reveals another son of William HOWLETT and his wife, Susan. The 1850 U.S. census for “3 Ward City of St. Louis, St. Louis Co., Missouri,” lists a “William HOULETT, age 45, a Paper Carrier” born Ohio and deaf. The 1851 St Louis city directory lists “Howlet William, newsman, 119 Pine St.” Are these two listings of the same person and is it Wm. Howlett, brother of L.V. Nelson HOWLETT? If so, Nelson had an older brother born 1805, Ohio. The known children (sixth generation) of William HOWLETT and his first wife, Susan, are:
— Heram (Herman) Howlett b. 20 Apr. 1789, Brandon, Rutland Co., VT
— Milton Howlett b. 31 Aug. 1791, Brandon, Rutland Co., VT

NOTE: These sons were listed in “Birth Records in Brandon, Vermont, Prior to 1800” in Town Clerk’s office. No other information found.
— William Howlett b. 1805, Ohio, (see previous explanation)

+27. Lord Viscount Nelson Howlett b. 5 May 1809 (or 1812), Marietta, Washington Co, OH, d. 5 Apr. 1851 en route to Oregon & m. 28 Apr. 1829, Jennings Co., IN, Lydia Ann Taylor
— Possibly a son b. ca 1787, VT (1790 census); 2 sons b. between 1820-1825 (1830 census, IN); & dtr. b. between 1825-30 (1840 census, IN)

No. 27 - Lord Viscount Nelson Howlett
(No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr.,
No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Lord Viscount Nelson Howlett (known as Nelson) was the fourth known son of William and Susan Howlett. His birth date was recorded in the Family Bible as 6 May 1809, Marietta, Washington County, Ohio. The Bible is in the possession of a great great grandson, Grant A. Deshazer, Zigzag, Oregon. The 1850 U.S. census, Jennings County, Indiana, indicated he was born 1812 which corresponds to the age of thirty-nine years and four months as age of death as stated in the Bible. The entries in the Bible appeared to be written by one person. He died 5 August 1851 near the Oregon-Idaho border while crossing the plains to Oregon.

The Jennings County, Indiana marriage record (Bk. I, pg. 34) states L(ydia) A(nn) Taylor married Nelson Howlett 28 April 1829, Jennings County, with Justice of the Peace, D. Elliot, officiating. He was twenty years old and she was sixteen and a half years old. Lydia Ann Taylor was born 14 October 1812, Indianapolis, Indiana (obituary) and died 26 March 1899 at the age of eighty-seven as the widow of George Mognett whom she married 9 December 1855, Clackamas County, Oregon (Mar. Rec. Vol I, pg. 52) with David Markwood, justice of peace, officiating. David was the father of Sabina Fry Markwood who married Lydia Ann’s oldest son, William Jackson Howlett, who was a witness to his mother’s marriage to George Mognett. George Mognett was born 9 September 1799, Virginia, and died 4 September 1881 at the age of eighty-one. He had two sons, Jackson born 1836 and Francis born 1842. Lydia and George were both buried in the Gibson Cemetery two and a half miles east of Eagle Creek Grange Hall. The Mognetts were in the same 1851 wagon train as the Howlett family.

No birth record was found for Nelson Howlett nor a death certificate for his mother, Susan Howlett. His father, William Howlett, married Martha Jacks in 1815; so it is assumed Nelson’s mother died around the time of his birth. According to family legend, L(ord) V iscount Nelson Howlett was named after Lord Viscount Horatio Nelson, the British hero
of the Naval Battle of Trafalgar in 1805.

Nelson Howlett was a farmer and the 1830, 1840 and 1850 U.S. census, Jennings County, Indiana, showed he was living on a farm near his father's farm. All of Nelson and Lydia Ann Howlett's children were born in Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana, and three of their children died there. His real estate was valued at $1000 in 1850.

Nelson's descendants said he was about five feet ten inches tall, sturdily built, and had dark eyes and hair. He weighed about 165 pounds. He was a quiet, self-contained man, well educated for the times, ambitious and methodical. His plans for their future in Oregon were so detailed as to finances and action that the family was able to carry on after his untimely death. His wife, Lydia Ann Taylor, was small in her earlier years, growing heavier, and then small again in her old age. She was frugal, a wonderful cook and immaculate housekeeper. Her entire life was controlled by a Godly virtue toward others. All her life, she wore full skirts with a basque waist, sunbonnets with a deep cape, and small lace caps beneath the bonnets.

After 1 April 1851, when his youngest son, John Nelson, was barely a year old, his father joined a wagon train from Indiana en route to Oregon. Unfortunately, he was bitten by a gnat in Idaho and developed erysipelas and died. John S. Zeiber's Diary in 1851 (Oregon Pioneers, Transactions 1916-1925 pg. 327) in the Oregon Historical Society Library, Portland, Oregon, stated "on the west bank of Birch River, we saw two graves, one of L.V. Nelson Howlett of Iowa (who) died August 5, 1851." Mr. Zeiber further stated "Birch Creek was shortly after Snake River and after
Location sketch, not drawn to scale, of grave site of L.V. Nelson Howlett who died en route to Oregon on 5 August 1851 near the Oregon-Idaho border.

completing 18 miles from our camp near the springs on Burnt River.” This was before the Blue Mountains. He did not indicate whether Birch River and Birch Creek were the same streams or not.
The above information was sent to Bethel Marshall, Boise, Idaho, whose husband is a descendant of L.V. Nelson Howlett to see if she could find the grave site. She was referred to P.D. Wood, Huntington, Oregon, who had made a lifetime study of the Oregon Trail. Before April 1959, Mr. Wood and his friend, E.G. Bickmore, LaGrande, Oregon, had found the two graves at the edge of the alfalfa field on property of Charles Holtz's in rural Huntington. Mr. Bickmore said he read of the two graves in a diary reputedly belonging to V.K. Pringle which had been donated to the Pacific University Library, Forest Grove, Oregon; however, Mrs. Marshall was unable to find it. Mr. Zieber's diary did not identify which grave was Howlett's and which one was Presley Black's but Mr. Wood assumed the one nearer the creek was the Howlett grave from the way the entry was made in the diary.

The two graves no longer have markers but are depressions in the soil on the Holtz farm, not far from Highway I-84 on a dirt road. It cannot be seen from the highway, nor the highway from the gravesite, but is at a regular stop for wagon trains at the Birch Creek Crossing near the present Farewell Bend at Huntington, Oregon. At that time, the Indians were not particularly war-like thus enabling the families to place markers on the graves. There are still ruts in 1982 from the wheels of many covered wagons and/or farm equipment in the soil where the graves are located.

Nelson's widow, Lydia Ann Howlett, continued with the wagon train, arriving 9 September 1851 near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, where they built a log cabin. The only one of the Howlett Children not migrating to Oregon in 1851 was the oldest daughter, Susannah, who married George Marshall in Indiana in 1850. Word of Nelson's death eventually got back to Indiana because Peter G. Taylor, undoubtedly a close relative of Lydia Ann (Taylor) Howlett, was made guardian of Nelson Howlett's minor children and his estate in January 1853. The estate was estimated at $175. On 8 April 1853, Peter G. Taylor filed his report:

I, Peter G. Taylor, guardian of the infant heirs of L.V. Nelson Howlett deceased, to wit, Polly Ann (Mary Ann) Howlett, aged about sixteen years, Rufus Howlett, aged about twelve years, Lucinda Howlett, aged about seven years, and John Howlett, aged about three years... [he had received] two hundred and forty dollars & forty-two cents [or sixty dollars for each of the above...]

and testified there was no other money and "the above named heirs reside in Oregon Territory as he is informed and verily believes." The report was ordered filed. (1853 Probate Record pp 197 & 310, Jennings Co., IN)

The 1850 census, Columbia township, Jennings County, Indiana, listed Peter G. Taylor on page 328, house 554, age thirty-five, carpenter, born Ohio, with wife Catherine and five children. William Howlett was in house 552 and L.V. Nelson Howlett in house 545.

A great granddaughter said Lydia Ann Howlett was mopping the floor of her home when George Moggett appeared with her son, William Jackson Howlett, and suggested they get married. They were married in
the middle of the kitchen floor by David Markwood and she was wearing a calico dress and had a mopstick in one hand. Undoubtedly, there was an understanding beforehand and he felt she needed help raising her children and he needed help raising his two sons, age sixteen and ten years. The same great granddaughter (Sabina [Douglass] Bell) said Lydia Howlett Mognett was a Holland Dutch lady and smoked a corncob pipe. When the menfolks were in the house, she would go around the corner of the barn to smoke her pipe. In the evening, when visiting her granddaughter, Viola (Howlett) Douglass, she would sit at the corner of the fireplace, smoke her corncob pipe with a thin wreath of smoke circling lazily up the chimney and tell ghost stories to her great granddaughters, Sabina and Grace, until they were afraid to go to bed alone.

Another story told by Sabina was Grandpa Mognett and two sons were camped on the banks of the Bull Run River, Clackamas County, which was unnamed at the time. They were bringing a herd of bulls from the Middle West. When they went to break camp, the bulls started running and either the boys or Lydia Ann Howlett stood on the bank of the river and cried, “Run, bulls, run” and the river was named Bull Run. This river later became a source of power for electricity in the Portland area.

Volume II, Oregon Donation Land Claims, Claim No. 4481 stated “Mognett (X) Lydia A., formerly Lydia A. Howlett, Clackamas County, born 1812, Ohio; arrived Oregon 9 September 1851; settled claim 13 February 1852; married L.V. Nelson Howlett 1827 (Family Bible said 1829) and started to Oregon the Spring of 1851. He died on his way near Fort Boise. Lydia A. Howlett married second time George Mognett 29 December 1855, Clackamas County, Oregon Territory.” A request was made in 1877 to correct spelling of name which had been spelled MORGNETT and MORGUETT on earlier documents. “Aff.: Wm. J. Howlett, Phillip Foster.” Lydia and George Mognett were living in a cabin on this land at the time of his death. She sold her land claim to W.S. Baker for $2450 in May 1890. (Vol. 38, pg. 121, Oregon City Court House)

The Mognetts lived in the Molalla Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, when the 1860 U.S. census was taken but were living in Eagle Creek Precinct near her son, William Jackson Howlett, when the 1870 and 1880 census were taken.

The children of L.V. Howlett and Lydia Ann Taylor (seventh generation), all born Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana, were:

+28. William Jackson Howlett b. 8 Mar. 1830, d. 7 Jan. 1914, Oreg. & m. 20 Sept. 1854, Oreg., Sabina Fry Markwood
29. Susannah Jane Howlett b. 5 Apr. 1832, d. 6 May 1879, Oreg. & m. 8 Dec. 1850, Indiana, George Marshall
   — Catherine Howlett b. 16 Nov. 1834, d. 24 Aug. 1836 & bur. Jennings Co., IN
30. Mary Ann (Polly) Howlett b. 14 Jan. 1837, d. 30 Mar. 1906 & m/1 7 May 1854 Oreg. George Githens
31. Rufus King Howlett b. 28 June 1842, d. ca 1865/6, & m. 18 Dec. 1864
Lucetta Belinda Van Curen.
— Wright Howlett b. 1 Dec. 1845, d. 9 Dec. 1847, & bur. Jennings Co., IN
32. Lucinda C. Howlett b. 23 Nov. 1848, d. ca 1875, Oreg. & m. 28 May 1865, John P. Strowbridge.
33. John Nelson Howlett b. 2 Apr. 1850, d. 21 July 1907, Oreg. & m/1 19 July 1874, Lucinda Russell
Other information on children except No. 28 is in the Sibling Section.

No. 28 - William Jackson Howlett
(No. 27 Lord Viscount Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

William Jackson Howlett was the oldest child of Lord Viscount Nelson Howlett and Lydia Ann Taylor. He was born 8 March 1830, Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana, and died 7 January 1914, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married 20 September 1854, Sabina (sometimes listed "Lavina") Fry Markwood, at Eagle Creek by Joseph Waldrip, justice of peace, with Robert Young and Mary A. Githens as witnesses. Sabina was born 2 February 1840, Athens County, Ohio, (census records) but another source said she was born in Indiana and died 18 December 1916. She was the daughter of David Markwood and Sabina Fry who migrated to Oregon in 1852.

William Jackson Howlett spent his youth on his father's farm in Jennings County, Indiana. In the Spring of 1851, the family started its migration trek from Missouri to Clackamas County, Oregon, by wagon train. Unfortunately, his father died 5 August 1851 near the Oregon-Idaho border, and twenty-one year old William Jackson undoubtedly was the one his mother depended upon to carry out the carefully laid plans of his father.

They arrived near Eagle Creek 9 September 1851 over the Barlow Toll Road, approximately three years after the entire eighty-mile road was made passible through the foresight and planning of Samuel K. Barlow and others who helped with the project. Actually, plans for the road started when Samuel Barlow arrived at The Dalles, Wasco County, Oregon, on the Columbia River, with a wagon train in September 1845. Mr. Barlow, William Rector and a few others decided to blaze a wagon road around the south of Mt Hood rather than be delayed at The Dalles for passage down the Columbia River by boat or raft. Their thirteen-wagon convoy worked its way along the route of locations now known as Tygh Valley, where they camped until October 6 while Barlow and Rector scouted. Joe Palmer, with twenty-three wagons, joined the group at this point. From there they passed near the town of Wamic, past Klip Creek, and on to White River, then Barlow Creek where they erected a cabin about five miles south of Mt. Hood which they called Fort Deposit, to store their belongings and remain while
Barlow and Rector went by foot and horseback to Oregon City for help. They reached Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, in the summer 1845, barely able to stand. The Philip FOSTERS, who had arrived in 1843 from New York via Sandwich Islands (Hawaii) by sailing ship and had established a general store and grist mill, fed the two men and after several days they were able to travel to Oregon City.

Those left at Fort Deposit, with the exception of William Berry who remained to look after the belongings, either made their way by Christmas 1845 to Oregon City following the trail blazed by Barlow and Rector, or returned to The Dalles. Barlow, later, went before the Provisional Legislature and was granted a license to build the Barlow Toll Road eighty miles in length, working back from Foster's east toward Mr. Hood. By October, 1846, 146 wagons had taken that route, but it was not until the fall of 1848 the road was considered passable the entire length.

Some of the toll charges made at the Zigzag Toll Gate on the Barlow Road were: riding horse $50, loose horse 10¢, pack horse 25¢, man and horse 75¢, Wagon $2.50, cattle 5¢ and sheep 2½¢.

Eagle Creek's name was derived from the great number of eagles nesting on the creek south of the post office. The name was legalized when Philip Foster was appointed its first postmaster at $12 a month in 1867.

Also, before the Howletts settled in the Eagle Creek location, school had been started in 1848 by the five families living there with seventeen children. It was operated two months a year. This was before Oregon became a Territory in 1849, and after the first four counties called Clackamas, Champoeg (now Marion), Tualatin (now Washington) and Yamhill were established on 5 July 1843. In 1850, the school was officially designated as District #17 (Book No. 1 by Roy Meyer).

Following are some excerpts from the Foster Store Journal of purchases
made by William J. Howlett: July 28, 1852 - 10# beef @ 10¢ lb, 1 pocket knife $1.50, shirt $10, 1 tin tea $1.25, 1 lb. Tobacco $1, sugar 16¢ a lb. By November 1852, beef was 12½¢ a lb. and by January 1853, it was 14¢. In April 1853: 1 gal. syrup $1.25, bottle Brandy $1, hat $3, $1 worth coffee @ $1.25, 1 dress pattern $3, and 1 doz. apples 50¢.

In early 1854, William Jackson Howlett got "gold fever" and went to California; however, he did not like the mines and, after a few months of mining, returned to his Oregon farm. After William J. and Sabina F. Markwood were married 20 September 1854, they took out Donation Land Claim #4436 on 10 December 1854 for 160 acres located three miles southeast of Eagle Creek described as Township 2 South, Range 4 East, Section 34, Willamette Meridian Township 3 South, Range 4 East, Section 3 where he became known as an enterprising and resourceful agriculturist. They spent the rest of their lives there.

Emigrants arriving in Oregon before December 1850 could claim 320 acres if single or 640 acres if married; those arriving between December 1, 1850 and December 1, 1853, were entitled to claim land grants of 160 acres for single men and 320 acres for married couples, according to the Donation Land Law of 1850 (OHist. Quarterly, Winter 1978, pg. 360).

During 1855, numerous Indian tribes went on the warpath. On 16 October 1855, Philip Foster was empowered by Governor George L. Curry to enroll a company to act as "Rangers... to obtain informant of the movements of the hostile Indians in the neighborhood of The Dalles and... elsewhere in" directions by way of the pass and to report to the governor. On 18 October 1855, William Jackson Howlett and his father-in-law, David Markwood, were among the twenty men who "pledge ourselves to stand in readiness... to guard against all hostility and depredations that may be attempted by the Indians and to keep a guard at some point on the Emigrant Road or at any other point deemed necessary, and to discharge our duties agreeable to the authority given by the Governor." Once they were ordered to Oregon City where Indians were driven back, a treaty was signed and the Indians moved to several reservations. "It was a matter of record that a small group of determined 'Rangers' of this district kept the Barlow Road open and stopped an invasion by the warring redskins from moving upon Oregon City and Portland." (Roy Meyer's Book #1)

Fifty friends and relatives gathered at the Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, home of William J. and Sabina Howlett to celebrate their Golden Wedding Anniversary on 20 September 1904. "They are among the most influential people of Clackamas County and have a legion of friends" according to a news report. All four of their married daughters were present for the happy occasion. At the noon dinner "one thing of special mention was the dried apple pie, the same as was served at the wedding fifty years ago when apples sold for four pounds for a dollar." (Article in The Dalles, Wasco Co. paper)

This book's compiler can readily recall walking about a mile down the hill from her grandmother Viola (Howlett) Douglass home on Douglass Ridge to visit Grandma Howlett who was a plump woman with a warm
smile, in spite of her illness which confined her most of the time to a rocking chair. Her obituary said she was “a noble woman, a good mother, a good friend and neighbor.” Also, recalled is a visit of Grandpa Howlett to the Deshazer dairy farm, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. He was a small, wiry and sprightly gentleman with sideburns and a goatee. He offered to turn the churn his small, great-granddaughter was wearily turning to make butter.

William Jackson Howlett died of pneumonia on 7 January 1914, age eighty-three, nine months and twenty-nine days, and his wife, Sabina, on 19 December 1916, age seventy-six years, both of them in their home where they had lived about sixty years. They were buried in the Gibson Cemetery nearby. William J. Howlett was active in public and political affairs of the county, was justice of peace for fourteen years, school clerk and director for many years, and originally a staunch Democrat having voted for Stephen A.
Douglas in the 1860 presidential election, but later became as staunch a Republican. Both he and his wife were members of Eagle Creek Grange No. 197, and the First Day Christian Advent Church where he served as an elder. At the age of twenty-six, he had united with the Baptist Church but later transferred to the Advent Church of which he was a member when he died. They were both held in high esteem as citizens of the locality and for their business enterprise and desirable traits of character.

They were parents of four daughters, but his nephew, George Howlett, son of William's brother, Rufus King, lived with them for a number of years after his father's early death. The children (eighth generation), all born on their parents' Donation Land Claim, were:

34. Viola Alice Howlett b. 10 Aug. 1855, d. 13 Jan. 1942 & m. 24 Nov. 1870, Clackamas Co., Oreg., James Wesley Douglass
35. Mary Jane Howlett b. 20 May 1857, died 15 Dec. 1933, & m. 15 Sept. 1872 Joseph David Douglass
36. Louisa Frances Howlett b. 19 Jan. 1859, d. 10 Feb. 1947, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 6 Dec. 1877 Albert Walker Cooke
37. Lydia Ann Howlett b. 12 July 1861, died 1 Sept. 1929, & m. 6 Dec. 1881 to Joseph Palmer Woodle

The family history of the three youngest daughters is in the Sibling Section.

DAVID MARKWOOD FAMILY

Since William Jackson Howlett's wife, Sabina Fry Markwood, was the first daughter of David (Marquardt) Markwood, and the family of their second daughter, Nancy Markwood who married Arthur John Chapman, arrived in Oregon 30 September 1853 and settled in Clackamas County near the William Jackson Howlett family, an abbreviated history of this family is included. Nearly all of the statistics were compiled by Albert W. Cooke, Dayton, Yamhill County, Oregon, a grandson of William J. Howlett's daughter, Louisa Frances (Lyda) Howlett who married Albert Walker Cooke. Additional information has been added from other sources.

David Markwood was born 12 September 1812, Charlottesville, an independent city, Virginia, and died 13 February 1901, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, from a paralyzing stroke suffered five years before his death. He was buried in the Post Cemetery. His first marriage was in 1833 to Sabina Fry, daughter of George Fry. She died in 1847. His second marriage was 16 February 1851, Iowa, to Mary Ann Aldrich born 1830, Ohio, and died 12 August 1886, Oregon. She was buried in the Lone Fir Cemetery (aka Mt. Crawford), Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, which was founded in 1855.

David's parents moved from Virginia to Elk Township, Athens County, Ohio, when he was quite young. It is not known how long David farmed in Ohio before he went to Oregon on the SS Henry, arriving 18 March 1847,
after his wife died. He returned to the East sometime before 1851 as his second marriage was in Iowa, and brought his family consisting of his second wife and at least four children by his first marriage and settled his Donation Land Claim on 26 November 1854, Clackamas County, Oregon.

On 16 October 1855, he was listed among those pledging to help guard against Indians “on the Emigrant Road” with Philip Foster, captain, and William J. Howlett, one of the guards. He served as justice of peace in the Eagle Creek area, Clackamas County, as he officiated in that capacity at the marriage of Lydia Ann (Taylor) Howlett to George Mognett on 9 December 1855.

An unidentified article on David Markwood’s death in 1901 stated there were ten children by his first marriage and seven by his second marriage. Albert Cooke could only name eleven. The 1830 census showed five males and two females, but in the 1840 census, there were only three males and two females. Presumably, two of his sons had died. The children of David Markwood and Sabina Fry were.

i. George W. Markwood living in Valley Springs, California, in 1901.

ii. Sabina Fry Markwood born 2 February 1840, Athens County, Ohio, and died 18 December 1916, Clackamas County, Oregon. She married 20 September 1854 William Jackson Howlett. (See preceding William J. Howlett history for more)

iii. Nathaniel R. Markwood born 1843, died 11 September 1873, and married 31 August 1863, Emma Jane Waterbury born 21 June 1847 and died 19 July 1918. They were buried in Mt. View Cemetery, Pleasant Valley, Washington. Their children were:
4. George Franklin Markwood b. 19 Aug. 1873, d. 23 June 1955, & m. 18 Sept. 1894 Essie Lanktree b. 5 July 1879 & d. 11 Feb. 1961. They were bur. at Yakima, WA

west of Pilot Rock. Their children were:

1. Abraham Baker Chapman b. 20 Jan. 1862, Springwater, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & d. 4 April 1936, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. where he was bur. in the Olney Cemetery. He m. Ida Campbell & their chn. are:
   a. Ray Chapman who m. three times
   b. Ethel Chapman b. 29 May 1891 & m. 9 Nov. 1916 Louis Badoux b. 1883
   c. Wayne Chapman b. 8 Apr. 1893 & m. 12 June 1927 Maud E. Withers b. 28 May 1903

2. Edward Chapman b. 2 Aug. 1863 & d. 5 Dec. 1940. He was bur. in Vinson Cemetery, Umatilla Co., Oreg. When he was about two years old and traveling with his parents during a wind storm in Eastern Oregon, he was blinded by sand blown in his eyes. As he matured, he was determined he would not be handicapped by his blindness. He attended a school for the blind and learned to use a typewriter. Some of the things he did was herding sheep, being a telephone operator, and writing letters to his friends and relatives. As he grew older, he would travel around visiting his relatives who welcomed him because of his good nature and ability to care for himself. Needless to say, people tried to play jokes on him but he managed to astound them with his ability to “see with his ears and senses of hearing and smelling.” Everyone seemed to enjoy having him around.

3. Mary Sabina Chapman b. 15 Sept. 1865, died 2 May 1956, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg., and m/1 Leonard John Campbell, m/2 Edward Campbell, & m/3 Charles Horsman b. 11 Oct. 1860 & d. 30 Sept. 1943. They were bur. at Milton-Freewater, Umatilla Co., Oreg. They adopted Rose Chapman Horsman, dtr. of Mary’s brother Carl Chapman.

4. Clay Grant Chapman b. 27 January 1867 who was accidentally shot 1 Nov. 1887 by John Campbell. He was bur. in Vinson Cemetery between Heppner and Pilot Rock, Umatilla Co., Oreg. Unmarried.


6. David William Chapman b. 16 Feb. 1871 & d. 12 Aug. 1944, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. from a paralytic stroke. He was bur. at Vinson Cemetery. On 16 Oct. 1895, he married Virginia Lightfoot b. 7 Jan. 1873 & d. 5 December 1941. Her tombstone at Vinson Cemetery lists her as “Jennie Lightfoot Chapman.” Their chn. are:
   a. Morvia Faire Chapman b. 18 Sept. 1900 & m. 25 June 1919 Joseph Kopp b. 22 July 1896
   b. Grant William Chapman b. 18 Mar. 1910, & m. 29 June 1941 Margaret Wagner b. 30 Jan. 1915

7. King George Chapman b. 25 Mar. 1873, Rock Creek, Spokane Co., WA & d. 11 Dec. 1945, South Tacoma, Mason Co., WA of a heart attack. He m. Maude Thornton and they were bur. in Tacoma, WA. George was a railroad engineer in Seattle. They had a son, Harold Chapman.

8. Friend Fred Chapman b. 6 Apr. 1875, Colville, Stephens Co., WA & d. 14 Sept. 1887, of typhoid fever, Tacoma, WA where he was bur.

9. Linnie Viola Chapman b. 3 Aug. 1877, Colville, Stephens Co., WA & d. 10 Aug. 1966, Pendleton, Umatilla Co., Oreg. On 23 Dec. 1900, she m. Richard (Dick) Gibson, son of James Gibson and Emily (Scott) Garrison. Dick was b. 1869 & d. 1928 nr. Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. They were both bur. in Gibson Cemetery, part of the donation land claim of Dick’s father. They had no chn. Linnie was a vivacious, friendly woman, & her husband was a quiet & steady helpmate.
   b. Thomas Chapman m. Crystal Groom
   c. Robert Paul Chapman b. 1915 & d. 1916
   d. James Richard Chapman b. 1920 & d. 1924

11. Lenora Ella Chapman b. 21 Aug. 1881, Sprague, Lincoln Co., WA & d. 15 Jan. 1936. In Sept. 1915, she m. John Lightfoot b. 1865. They were bur. in Pilot Rock Cemetery on East Birch Creek Road about a mile from Pilot Rock, Umatilla Co., Oreg. Their child was:
   a. June Elizabeth Lightfoot b. 10 Feb. 1918, d. 16 Jan. 1936 of pneumonia & bur. in Pilot Rock Cemetery

12. Carl Columbus Chapman b. 26 Apr. 1884, Sprague, WA, d. 13 Apr. 1913, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & bur. in Riverview Cemetery & Mausoleum, Portland. He m. Essie Perkins & they had a dtr., Rose Chapman, who was adopted by her Aunt Mary Sabina (Markwood) Horsman.

13. Edith June Chapman b. 2 June 1889 & d. 30 May 1974, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. in Capitol Manor where she had been for nine years. She m. 17 Sept. 1914, Samuel Eddy b. 13 Mar. 1886 who d. of a heart attack 17 Sept. 1964 after singing, in his beautiful baritone voice, “Mate O’Mine” to his wife, who accompanied him on the piano, while celebrating their Fiftieth Wedding Anniversary, Mt. Tabor Presbyterian Church, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. They were both bur. in the Skyline Memorial Gardens (aka Northwest Memorial Gardens), Portland, Oreg. Edith was a concert pianist having graduated from the New England Conservatory. During one summer, she traveled in New Mexico giving concerts with a violinist and a vocalist, with young Conrad Hilton, later founder of the Hilton Hotels, as manager. She appeared on the TV show, “This Is My Life,” when Mr. Hilton was honored in 1958. Sam Eddy was a sign painter for fifty years in Portland, Oreg., and owned his own shop from 1939 until he retired. They both were gracious host and hostess for their many friends and relatives in their home on 54th Avenue between Hawthorne and Lincoln Avenues, Portland. Their chn. are:
   a. James Bruce Eddy b. 16 Nov. 1915 & d. 31 May 1983, Cottage Grove, Lane County, Oregon. He m. 17 Aug. 1940, Virginia Hurst b. 8 Mar. 1921. Bruce worked for General Telephone Co., Coos Bay, Coos Co., Oreg. for many years, & also for Evans Product. His hobby was boats; so eventually he quit the telephone company & was captain of a tugboat transporting lumber & other building supplies by barge to the Hawaiian Islands until he retired in 1976 & they moved to Cottage Grove. Their chn. are:
      (1) Robert Bruce Eddy b. 4 June 1941, m/1 and had 2 chn. & m/2 & had 2 more chn.
      (2) James Bruce Eddy, Jr. b. 13 Mar. 1944, m. & have 2 chn.
      (3) John Leonard Eddy b. 2 June 1948 & has four chn.
      (4) Margaret Leeds Eddy b. 9 Dec. 1951, m. 30 July 1983 John Lucas
1923, Portland. They recently retired from their occupations with the State of Oregon, Salem, Marion County. Muriel was secretary to a judge of the Oregon Supreme Court for eleven years. Bob worked for the Department of Employment and Secretary of State. They are living in Terrace Lake Mobile Home Park, Salem. Their daughter is:


Information was only found on four of David Markwood's children by his first marriage. The seven children by his second marriage are: Mary Ann Markwood b. 1854 & d. 1888; Milton H. Markwood b. 1856; Harriet E. Markwood b. 1858; Lucy Markwood b. 1861 m. Millard Robertson; William E. Markwood b. 1864 m. Margaret J. (Barnes) Byrd; Virginia Markwood b. 1868 m. Mr. Brown; and Ella Markwood b. 1869 m/1 George E. Reynolds, m/2 Ebenezer Lacey.

No. 34 - Viola Alice Howlett
(No. 28 William Jackson, No. 27 Lord Viscount Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Viola Alice Howlett was the oldest child of William Jackson Howlett and Sabina Fry Markwood, and was the first child born on Douglass Ridge near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon; so she said. She was born 10 August 1855 and died 13 January 1942 at the home of her daughter, Sabina (Douglass) Bell, Sandy Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 24 November 1870, at the home of her parents, she married James Wesley Douglass born 1 October 1848, Jackson County, Iowa, and died 22 December 1910, Douglass Ridge. He was the son of Wiley
Viola Alice Howlett (1855-1942), oldest daughter of Wm. J. Howlett. She married James Wesley Douglass in 1870.

Franklin Douglass and Molinda Scott. They started their married life in a log cabin one mile from the home of Viola's parents. She married a second time on 19 April 1922, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, James H. Denning born 1864, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, who died 1928 and was buried at Estacada Cemetery, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, where they lived. Viola's granddaughter, Florice Douglass, and a friend, Mrs. Irwin Smith of Estacada were her attendants.

Viola was a charming lady, slightly on the plump side, with wavy hair, blue eyes, and a spritely nature. In addition, she was a hard worker and did a good job raising her family of twelve considering her husband was indisposed several years before his death at age sixty-two. She loved to entertain in her home, serving delicious dinners, and letting her home be used for neighborhood dances with most of the entire second floor available for that purpose. The compiler of this history well recalls the delight of going to "Grandmas" in a three-seat hack, pulled by a team of horses, over six miles of plank or corduroy (small logs embedded in the roadbed) roads for dinner or dancing. The children ate at the second serving for dinner. They were put to bed before the midnight supper at the dances that lasted until the wee hours of the morning. It was a big occasion when finally they were considered old enough to partake of the ample midnight supper. Also, it was a happy occasion when transportation was by a Model T Ford over graveled roads to Grandma's house. It was just as thrilling to have Grandma visit with a son and family. Grandma's Christmas gifts, including a doll with a china head, were always something long cherished.

Grandma Alice had sold her Douglass Ridge home and moved to Estacada, about ten miles from Douglass Ridge, before she met and married "Grandpa Jim" as the grandchildren called him. Unfortunately, the
marriage lasted only six years before he died. She then moved to Sandy Ridge, Clackamas County, to live with her youngest daughter, (Sa)Bina BELL until her death in 1942 at the age of eighty-six.

Viola DOUGLASS was a Gold Star Mother. The American Legion Post, Estacada, was named for her son, Carl DOUGLASS, who was accidentally killed at Fort Stevens, Oregon, by a member of the Coast Guard Artillery Corps. A charge from an off-duty guard struck the pavement, and ricocheting fragments cut the neck artery resulting in almost instant death. Mrs. Douglas DENNING was a member of the American Legion Auxiliary at Estacada, the Estacada Rebekah Lodge, Eagle Creek Grange, and the Christian Church. She was, also, a member of the Sandy Pioneers of which she was the 1931 Queen.

At the time of her "crowning," her two daughters, Myrtle DESHAZER and Bina BELL, and her grandchildren, David BELL and Quintin DOUGLASS, and great grandchildren Clifford, Arlie, Leona and Dorothy UPDEGRAVE took part in the ceremony. An article in the Pioneer Scrap Book stated "To look at the serene, well-preserved 'queen,' one could not realize she had raised twelve children, spun one pound of wool per day, did all her housework, knitting, sewing by hand, and her mother had sewed for years by a tallow dip; packed the water up hill from a spring and under went all the hardships incident to raising a family and helping carve out a home in the wilderness at the same time."

She remained active until a short time before her death. Then she was laid to rest beside her first husband and near some of her pre-deceased children, in Gibson Cemetery, a few miles from where her family had been raised.

The children (ninth generation in Howlett line) and James Wesley DOUGLASS, all of whom were born Douglass Ridge, Clackamas County, Oregon, were:

- William F. DOUGLASS b. 14 Apr. 1872, d. 16 Jan. 1941, & m. 1902 Mary Katherine (Kate) SWEENEY
- Walter H. DOUGLASS b. 19 Apr. 1874, d. 2 Apr. 1947, Estacada, m/1 9 Nov. 1898 Bertha WHIPPLE & m/2 15 Nov. 1915 Louise DUUS
- Myrtle May DOUGLASS b. 21 July 1876, d. 7 June 1951, nr. Sandy, Oreg. & m. 30 June 1895 James Grant DESHAZER
- Roland Lee DOUGLASS b. 6 June 1879, d. 14 Feb. 1953, The Dalles, Oreg., & m. 28 Nov. 1902, Wasco Co, Katie WHIPPLE
- Albert Lafayette DOUGLASS b. 17 Apr. 1881, d. 24 June 1966, Edmonds, WA & m. 5 Sept. 1906, Stevenson, WA Emma SWEENEY
- Jesse David DOUGLASS b. 21 Sept. 1882, d. 2 Mar. 1950, Newport, Lincoln Co, Oreg. & m. 22 June 1904 Dorothy (Dot) GRAZIER
- Grace Ella DOUGLASS b. 12 Nov. 1884, d. 26 June 1901 (tombstone)
- Lester DOUGLASS b. 13 June 1886, & d. 21 Jan. 1887
- Lawrence DOUGLASS b. 2 Apr. 1888, d. 31 July 1948 (obituary), Eugene, Lane Co., Oreg. & m. 22 Nov. 1911 Betty CLESTER
- Roy DOUGLASS b. 12 Oct. 1889, d. 10 Nov. 1974, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 21 Feb. 1912, Rosa MOEHNKE
- Sabina (Bina) Lavina DOUGLASS b. 28 July 1891, d. 23 Nov. 1972, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m/2 4 Oct. 1921 Will BELL
Carl Dwight DOUGLASS b. 3 July 1895, & d. 19 Jan. 1918, Fort Stevens, Oreg.

For more detailed information on the family of Viola Alice HOWLETT and James Wesley DOUGLASS consult the DOUGLASS family history.

NO. 38 - MYRTLE MAY DOUGLAS
(No. 34 - Viola Alice, No. 28 William Jackson,
No. 27 Lord Viscount Nelson, No. 25, William, No. 19 Daniel,
No. 15 Samuel, Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Myrtle May DOUGLASS was the third child of Viola Alice HOWLETT and James Wesley DOUGLASS. She was born 21 July 1876, Douglass Ridge, near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 7 June 1951, Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 30 June 1895, at her parents' home, she married James Grant DESHAZER born 17 January 1867, Seneca, Nemaha County, Kansas and died 23 April 1959, in a Portland Hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon. They were both buried at Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon.

Myrtle (Mertie) is remembered as a warm hearted, hard working, and strong minded woman who was loved and admired by those who had close contact with her. Her children found it easy to confide their concerns with her and she would back them up if she felt it necessary. Even though she suffered from arthritis, high blood pressure and diabetes for more than twenty-five years, she continued with her homemaking duties until only a few years before her 1951 death. The memories of the good times had as a family group with visiting back and forth with relatives and friends, picnics and other celebrations, and even sharing with the hard work necessary to make a 145-acre dairy farm prosper are something to be cherished by all who had a part in the activities during those years.

The children (tenth generation) of Myrtle May DOUGLASS and James Grant DESHAZER, all born Firwood District near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, are:

- Viola May DESHAZER b. 17 Sept. 1896 & m. 31 Dec. 1918, Portland, Multnomah Co, Oreg. Charles UPDEGRAVE
- Lula Parthenia DESHAZER b. 12 Oct 1897 & m. 1 July 1918, Oregon City, Clackamas Co, Oreg. William UPDEGRAVE
- Gertrude Beatrice DESHAZER b. 10 Nov. 1899, d. 2 Dec. 1973, Sandy, Clackamas Co, Oreg., & never married
- Grant Arthur DESHAZER b. 4 Dec. 1901, m. 25 Oct. 1929, Corvallis, Benton Co, Oreg. Velma Naomi MORTON
- Mildred Eunice DESHAZER b. 15 Sept. 1903, m. 27 Nov. 1926, Firwood, Clackamas Co, Oreg., Raymond Edward HANSON
+39. Alta Irene DESHAZER b. 30 Apr. 1907, m. 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Hawaii, George W. Craft
BROST & m/2 14 Feb. 1942, Portland, Don Hugh ROBERTS.

See the DOUGLASS and DESHAZER family histories for more detail on this family.

NO. 39 - ALTA IRENE DESHAZER
(No. 38 Myrtle May, No. 34 Viola Alice, No. 28 William Jackson, No. 27 Lord Viscount Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Alta Irene DESHAZER is the seventh child of Myrtle May DOUGLASS and James Grant DESHAZER. She was born in Firwood District near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon 30 April 1907. On 1 July 1931, Honolulu, Oahu, Territory of Hawaii, she married George Washington CRAFT. They made their home at Wailuku, Maui, Territory of Hawaii. Her husband was born 23 January 1906, Center Ridge, near Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon. Their son (eleventh generation) is:

+40. G( eorge) Robert CRAFT b. 29 Oct. 1932, Puunene, Maui, Territory of Hawaii

For more detail on this family see the DESHAZER and CRAFT family histories.

NO. 40 - GEORGE ROBERT CRAFT
(No. 39 Alta Irene, No. 39 Myrtle May, No. 34 Viola Alice, No. 28 William Jackson, No. 27 Lord Viscount Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

G(eorge) Robert CRAFT was the only child of Alta Irene DESHAZER and George Washington CRAFT. He was born at Puunene Hospital, Maui, Territory of Hawaii, on 29 October 1932. On 7 January 1961, Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, he married Linda Bement CLAFLIN born 9 May 1939, Newton, Middlesex County, Massachusetts. Their children (twelfth generation), all born Wailuku, Maui, Hawaii, are:

— William David CRAFT b. 5 Sept. 1963, Wailuku
— Catherine Malia CRAFT b. 21 Aug. 1970, Wailuku

For more detail on this family see the CRAFT family history.
Sarah Howlett was the oldest child of Thomas Howlett and Alice French. She was born the early part of 1634-5, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and was age eight to nine years about 26 June 1643 (MA. Archives BXXVIII, Pg 239). She died 7 December 1688, Dunstable by Nashua, Hillsboro County, New Hampshire, about “a month after an Indian attack in which two of her sons were slain.” (Howlett of Topsfield, pg. 55)

About 1655, she married John Cummings born 1630-1 and died 1 December 1700, just six days before his wife died. He was the son of Isaac Cummings who was of Scottish descent having been born in Inverness and came to America from England before 1636 at which time he was given a land grant. John received his father’s estate in Ipswich and sold it, moving to Boxford, Massachusetts, about 1658. In 1673, he signed the Freeman’s Oath. They were members of the Church of Topsfield and were dismissed 7 December 1685 to the Dunstable, Massachusetts, church. He was one of the founders of Dunstable in 1680 and was elected as a selectman in 1682. Dunstable by Nashua, New Hampshire, is near the border of present day Massachusetts. New Hampshire became a state in 1788 but its boundaries were not definite until 1764 which may account for the statement he founded Dunstable, Massachusetts, but died in Dunstable by Nashua, New Hampshire in 1799. The source was probably giving the present day allocation to Dunstable.

Sarah Howlett’s father, Thomas, bequeathed her “a bed tick intended for her mother and 4 lbs. to be paid within 4 years, or to her heirs.” He, also, left twenty shillings to her daughter “Allis Comings at her marriage or at 18 years” but no daughter was listed by that name in records researched.

Mary Howlett, widow of Sarah’s brother William Howlett, mentioned in her will made 16 April 1719 “Joseph Cummings, a grandson of my sister Sarah Cummings late of Dunstable.”

Source: The History of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles, pg. 298; Descendants of Isaac Cummings 1601-1677, A.O. Cummings; and various listings in the Boston Transcript.

The children (third generation) of Sarah Howlett and John Cummings are:

i. John Cummings, Jr. b. 1657 Boxford, Essex Co., MA & his wife may have been the Elizabeth Kingsley who m. a John Cummings in 1680 & had at least two chn., Sarah & Mary Cummings.

ii. Thomas Cummings b. 6 Oct. 1658, d. 20 Jan. 1722-3 & m. 19 Dec. 1688 Priscella Swan or Warner, the last name not definitely defined in answers to queries in the Boston Transcript.


v. Abraham Cummings

vi. Isaac Cummings d. 2 Nov. 1688 & a twin of Ebenezer

vii. Ebenezer Cummings d. 2 Nov. 1688. He & twin Isaac killed by Indians & were bur. 28 Nov. 1688.

viii. William Cummings b. 5 Aug. 1671, d. 30 Mar. 1672, twin of Eleazer

ix. Eleazer Cummings b. 5 Aug. 1671, twin of William

x. Benjamin Cummings b. 23 Feb. 1673

xi. Samuel Cummings b. 28 Dec. 1677 ("The Cummings Memorial" by Rev. George Mooar, NY)

---

NO. 3 - THOMAS HOWLETT, JR.
(No. 1 Thomas)

Thomas Howlett, Jr. was the second child of Thomas Howlett and Alice French. He was born about 1638, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died there on 23 December 1667. In 1661/2, Ipswich, he married Lydia Peabody, daughter of Lieutenant Francis Peabody who came to America in 1635 on the Planter from St. Albens Parish, Hertfordshire County, England, and his wife Lydia.

Lydia (Peabody) Howlett, after the death of her husband and before April 1677, married Thomas Perley born about 1641 in Ipswich. He was the son of Allen Perley and Susanna Bokeson. They moved to Boxford, Essex County, Massachusetts, where they both died - Lydia on 30 Apr. 1715 and Thomas Perley on 24 September 1709, age sixty-eight.

Thomas Howlett, Jr., in his will dated 21 December 1667 stated "in case my wife be with child and hath a son I do give and bequeath to him half as much more as to any one of my daughters, but if it be a daughter then I do give and bequeath unto my eldest daughter one third part more than unto any of the other two. and also I do give and bequeath to my two youngest daughters equal portions both alike, and these to be heir one to another in case either of them dye childless and further I do give and bequeath unto my . . . wife all moveable goods and my stock and the benifit of the (housing and) lands until my children come to age which will be at the day of marriage or at eighteen years of age for my daughters and my son at one and twenty, and after the children come to age she shall have half the benefit of the (housing and) lands during her life time." The spelling in the will was changed to present day spelling (Probate Records of Essex Co., Vol. 2, pg. 124). His will was proved in Ipswich Court 31 Mar. 1668 (Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket No. 14, 092).

In the will of Thomas Jr's father, Thomas Howlett "of Ipswich in Newingland" dated 4 November 1677, he stated "It my will is that my son Thomas Howlett's wife shall enjoy that hundred acres of Land I possessed him of til his eldest daughter be at the age of eighteen years or at her day of
marriage and then she shall enjoy one quarter of it. Also when my Son Thomas Howlett's youngest daughter is of the age of eighteen years or at her day of marriage she shall enjoy one quarter of the hundred acres given to her said father; and after their mother's decease they shall enjoy the other fifty acres equally divided between them. My will is that if my Son Thomas Howlett's two daughters die before they are eighteen years of age or are married that then my daughter-in-law, my son Thomas Howlett's wife, shall enjoy all the hundred acres of land her life and at her decease shall pay out of it to my children than living one hundred pounds which shall be equally divided among them . . .” (Probate Records, Essex Co. Probate Files, Docket #14,093, Vol. III, pp 250-1)

William HOWLETT, brother of Thomas HOWLETT, Jr., was named the sole executor of his father's will. When William had the land measured, it was found to be between 120 and 130 acres so it was, apparently, decided "now for diverse good causes and cons. & on the rec't of 30 shillings paid by Thomas Pearly Husband to Lydia Pearly relict of the late Thomas Howlett Junr. dec'd & of Thomas Hazen, Husb. to Mary dau. of said Thomas Howlett Junr. & Allice HOWlett dau. to ye afores'd Thomas Howlet Junr., quit claimed to Lydia, Mary & Allice all that piece of land cont. between 120 & 130 acres." The quit claim was dated 4 April 1687. (Essex Deed XLV: 218)

The children (third generation) of Thomas HOWLETT, Jr. and Lydia PEABODY were:

i. Mary HOWLETT b. ca 1664, Ipswich, Essex Co, MA, d 24 Oct 1727 & m. Thomas HAZEN. (more later)
ii. Alice HOWLETT of Boxford, Essex Co, MA, m. 25 Dec. 1688 Isaac CUMMINGS, son of Isaac CUMMINGS and Mary ANDREWS. She d before 1696

i. Mary HOWLETT, daughter of Thomas HOWLETT, Jr. and Lydia PEABODY, married 1 January 1683/4, Rowley, Massachusetts, Lieutenant Thomas HAZEN born 29 January 1657/8, Rowley, and died 12 April 1735, age seventy-seven, Norwich, Connecticut. He was the son of Edward HAZEN and Hannah GRANT. Mary HOWLETT was born about 1664, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died 24 October 1727, Norwich, Connecticut, at age sixty-three.

Thomas HAZEN served in the Narraganset campaign in King Philip's War in 1675 in Major Samuel Appleton's Company. As a reward for his services, he received a grant about 1738-40 in Narraganset Township No. 4 (now Greenwich, Massachusetts). He inherited his father's farm in Rowley; however, soon after his marriage, he moved to Boxford where he became a freeman 22 March 1689/90. His membership from the Topsfield church where he was admitted to full communion on 28 August 1687 was transferred to Boxford on 4 October 1702 where most of their children were baptized. He was very active in community affairs in Boxford. The family moved to Norwich, Connecticut, where he purchased twenty acres of land
on 17 March 1711/12 on which a house was located. They were received in
the First Church of Norwich, no date recorded. He gave gifts to their
children before his death and no will was made. Mary HOWLETT and
Thomas HAZEN were among the original members of the Second Church of
Norwich when it was organized 4 January 1718.

On a mound called the Old Indian Burying-ground in a field opposite the
Hazen house is a tombstone inscribed “HERE LYES YE BODY / OF MRS
MARY HAZEN / LAT WIFE TO LEUT / THOMAS HAZEN/ WHO DIED
OCTOY / YE 24 1727 AGED / 63 YEARS.” Thomas HAZEN was, also, buried
there but no stone marks the grave (The Hazen Family in America, by
Tracy Hazen)

The first child of Mary HOWLETT and Thomas HAZEN (fourth
generation) was born Boxford, Essex County, Massachusetts, and the rest
at Rowley, Essex County. They were:

1. Hannah HAZEN b. 10 Oct. 1684 (erroneously entered in court records as 1865)
m. 13 Feb. 1705, Boxford, to John SYMONDS (Samuel SYMONDS and
Elizabeth ANDREWS) b. 29 Mar. 1674, Rowley, MA. Had a large family.

2. Alice HAZEN b. 10 June 1686, d. 17 Oct. 1740, Boxford, MA, m. 20 Dec.
1710 Captain Jeremiah PERLEY (John PERLEY and Mary HOWLETT). Bur.
Harmony Cemetery, East Boxford, MA. No chn

3. John HAZEN b. 23 Mar. 1687/8 m. Mercy BRADSTREET (John BRADSTREET
& Sarah PERKINS). Lived Norwich, CT

4. Thomas HAZEN b. 7 Feb. 1689/90, baptized Topsfield, MA 4 May 1690, &
m. Sarah AYERS, Norwich, where they lived.

5. Jacob HAZEN b. 5 Dec. 1691, baptized Topsfield 24 Apr. 1692 & m. Abigail
   Lived in Norwich.

6. Mary HAZEN b. 1 Sept. 1694, baptized Topsfield 9 Sept. 1694 (twin) & m. 4
   July 1711 Increase MOSELEY

7. Lydia HAZEN b. 1 Sept. 1694, baptized Topsfield 9 Sept. 1694 (twin). History
of Boxford stated one twin b. 31 Aug. 1694 & m. 17 Mar. 1713/4 Benjamin
   ABEll.

8. Hephzibah HAZEN b. 22 Mar. 1696/7, baptized Topsfield 16 May 1697, & m.
   15 Nov. 1716 Nathaniel PERKINS. However, The Hazen Family in America
charged Nathaniel Perkins for writing “his Father Hazen’s will” – Nathaniel
Perkins had married Edward Hazen’s daughter Hephzibah in 1716” (not
Thomas HAZEN’s drt. Hephzibah. History of Boxford, pg. 78 stated
“Hephzibah b. 22 Mar. 1697; m. Nathaniel Perkins, 15 Nov. 1716” when
writing about Thomas HAZEN’S family. “Norwich Vital Records... David
Lad and Hephzibah HAZEN (of Rowley) m. Oct. 1, 1716... Hephzibah died
March 13, 1728” according to research of Martin A. Gilman.

9. Ruth HAZEN b. 3 Oct. 1699, d. 18 Feb. 1739/40, Norwich, CT

    1721, Norwich, CT

11. Edna HAZEN b. 25 Dec. 1704, m. 21 Oct. 1724, Joshua SMITH, Norwich, CT.
His parents were Obadiah SMITH and Martha ABEll.

As a matter of interest, Myrtle May DOUGLASS (No. 38 in this HOWLETT
family history) had a son, Grant DESHAZER (No. 19 in the DESHAZER family
history), who married Velma MORTON, a descendant of this Mary HOWLETT who
married Thomas HAZEN. Velma’s line of descent from that marriage is as
follows:
1. Thomas HAZEN b. 29 Jan. 1657/8, Rowley, MA & d. 12 April 1735, Norwich, CT. He fought in King Philip's War in 1675.
2. John HAZEN b. 23 Mar. 1687/8
3. John HAZEN b. 21 Feb. 1710/1
4. Nathaniel HAZEN b. 17 Mar. 1745/6, New Jersey, m. Mary BELL & moved to Wyoming Settlement with other CT Colonists: was driven out by Indians in 1778; served in the revolutionary war; took family to Beaver Co., PA & their ancestral home was visited in 1960 by Grant & Velma (Morton) DESHAZER and son.
5. Samuel HAZEN b. 27 Aug. 1791 & m. Eliza McDaniel b. 1798 & d. 2 Aug. 1847
7. William Henry Harrison Morton b. 18 Dec. 1842
8. Harrison Morton b. 4 Oct. 1874

No. 4 - MARY HOWLETT
(No. 1 Thomas)

Mary HOWLETT was the third child of Thomas HOWLETT and Alice FRENCH. She was born 1642, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died at Boxford, Essex County, Massachusetts, formerly a part of Ipswich, 21 October 1718, age seventy-six. She married about 1661 John PERLEY, son of Allen PERLEY who was born in Wales 1608 and came to America from St. Albens County, Hertfordshire, England in 1635, and Susanna BOKENSON. They were living in Boxford in 1683. John was born in Ipswich, MA about 1636-38. Records showed he was twenty-eight in 1666, and ninety-three at time of death 15 December 1729. They were both buried in the Harmony Cemetery, East Boxford, near the Third District schoolhouse.

John was the first PERLEY born in America. His parents came to America on the Planter. John was a carpenter and housewright by trade, but was, also, active in community affairs. When he served as a representative to the General Court from Boxford for the Sixth Congressional District in 1727, his son Thomas, also, served in that capacity.

The John PERLEY family were living in Topsfield 1657/8 in Ipswich, and in Newbury in 1677. He was made a Freeman in Boxford 22 March 1689/90; supervised building of the First Church meeting house in Boxford; on committee to lay out roads in Boxford in 1686, the year the town was incorporated; chosen to aid selectmen in assessing taxes in 1687/8; one of three consultants in determining bounds between Boxford and Rowley the winter of 1689/90; selectman in 1691, 1695, and 1700; chosen as Ensign in the militia in 1689; and was one of the committee who received the deed of the town from the Indians in 1701/2. After forty-six years, Topsfield and Boxford came to an agreement in 1731 on the bounds of the towns. The Ipswich bounds were perambulated and settled anew in 1700 by Abraham How and William HOWLETT of Ipswich, and John and Thomas PERLEY of Boxford, but the agreement was not final until 1731 (History of
Mary's father, Thomas HOWLETT, in his will dated 4 November 1667 stated “It for my dafter mary Perly I haue Giuen her twenty three pounds which my wil is shud be made up fiuty powndes the one half of it within a year after my desseas the other half within three years after my desseas.”

(Mary HOWLETT and John PERLEY's children (third generation) were:

i. Sarah PERLEY b. 1662 & d. at age 78 on 28 Mar. 1743, Boxford (Sidney Perley's History of Boxford, pg. 77) If she was 78 at time of death she would have been b. ca 1665, or d. 1740. She m. Joseph ANDREWS.

ii. Samuel PERLEY b. ca 1664, d. 24 Oct 1746, Rowley, MA, age 82. He might have been a twin to Sarah, or John might have been her twin, and Samuel the oldest.

iii. John PERLEY b. ca 1665, married & resided Boxford

iv. Thomas PERLEY b. 1669 & d. 1740. He m/1 1695, Abigail TOWNE, widow of Jacob PEABODY, and m/2 Hannah GOODHUE. They lived in Topsfield but moved to Boxford ca 1713. They had four chn.

v. Nathaniel PERLEY d. probably the winter of 1727/8 & m. Lydia He was witness to the Indian deed of Topsfield in 1701; fence-viewer in 1704; selectman in 1705; on committee in connection with boundary between Boxford & Rowley in 1717; and paid taxes in Boxford in 1727. His wife was believed to have been the granddaughter of Governor BRADSTREET.

vi. Mary PERLEY b. Boxford, d. 6 Mar. 1694

vii. Martha PERLEY d. 27 Jan. 1704, Boxford

viii. Jeremiah PERLEY b. 1677, d. June 758 & m/1 16 Apr. 1702 Ruth FOSTER d. 23 Aug. 1709 & dtr. of Abraham FOSTER and Lydia BURBANK. m/2 20 Dec. 1710, Boxford, Essex Co., MA, Alice HAZEN b. 10 June 1686, d. 17 Oct. 1740 & dtr. of Thomas HAZEN & Mary HOWLETT who was dtr. of Thomas HOWLETT, Jr. He m/3 10 Nov. 1741, Mrs. Sarah HALE. No chn.

ix. Alice PERLEY b. 1680, d. 1736 & m. 8 June 1710, Boxford, Samson HOWE b. 13 Nov. 1682, Ipswich & d. 1736. He was son of Abraham HOWE & Sarah PEABODY.

x. Isaac PERLEY

Sources: History of Boxford, Sidney Perley; The Perley Family by M.V.B. Perley, pg. 10; Boston Transcripts #629 & #6118; and “Ancestors of Peter Parker and Sarah Ruggles.”

No. 5 JOHN HOWLETT

(No. 1 Thomas)

John HOWLETT was the fourth child of Thomas HOWLETT and Alice FRENCH. He was born about 1643/4, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, giving his age as thirty-two in his deposition on 28 April 1675. He died 1675, Boston, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, where he had married about 1669 to Susannah HUDSON, the daughter of Francis and Mary HUDSON. Francis came to America in Winthrop's Fleet of 1630 from Chatham, County of Kent, England. Susannah was born 15 December 1645, Boston, and died after 1704. After her husband's death in 1675, she married about 1677 Edmund PERKINS who died 1693/4. She then married, third, 30
October 1696 Christopher Sleg, Boston, who died 25 November 1697.

John Howlett was referred to as a mariner. He owned a house on land near a watermill in the vicinity of Beacon Hill, Boston, which he purchased in May 1673 from Samson Sheafe. After John's death, his wife sold the land to Andrew Neale. The remainder of the estate, after payment of debts, was equally divided between "Susanna, his Relict, and Mary, his only childe: Francis Hudson, father to the said Susanna, taking the childes part into his hands and paying interest for it yearely to its mother towards its education for which he is to give Security."

Some sources mention a Sarah Howlett born 22 May 1674 as a daughter of John and Susannah Hudson Howlett; however, this seems to be in error because that John Howlett "died intestate" and the Suffolk County Records in the Boston Atheneum Library states "& Mary his onely childe," as noted above.

John Howlett and Susannah Hudson's daughter (third generation) was:

i. Mary Howlett b. 22 Jan. 1670, Boston, and died ca 1733. She m/1 1692 Benjamin Emmons, m/2 Ed Lette, m/3 Caleb Trowbridge & m/4 Capt. Thomas Gilbert (research of Dr. Wm. Howlett Gardner) She inherited 45 lbs. to be paid at age 18 yrs or day she married by her grandfather, Thomas Howlett (No. 1)

---

NO. 7 WILLIAM HOWLETT
(No. 1 Thomas)

William Howlett was the sixth child of Thomas Howlett and Alice French. He was born about 1650, Ipswich, Essex County, Massachusetts, according to his testimony on 22 February 1696 that he was age forty-six years. He died in 1718. On 27 October 1671, Topsfield Essex County, Massachusetts, he married Mary Perkins born about 1651 and died June or July 1728. She was the daughter of Deacon Thomas Perkins who came from England and Phebe Gould of Ipswich and Topsfield.

William's name appeared on an 18 February 1678 list of Ipswich people who had rights of commonage according to the town law (NEH&GR, Vol. 7, pg. 78). His name, also, appeared on a list of members in full communion at Topsfield when the Rev. Capen was ordained in 1684 (NEH&GR Vol. 16, pg. 213). He was a voter in town affairs in 1679, was a Topsfield selectman in 1687, and was assigned a seat in the Meeting House in 1700.

William, as an executor of his father's estate which was proved in Ipswich Court on 24 September 1678, received "all rest of estate after debts paid, housing, lands, goods & cattle, utensils of all sorts and depts from whomsoever due unto him & his heirs forever." This inheritance included the "house by the brook" which was known as Howlett Brook. Since Howlett Brook was then the boundary line between Ipswich and Topsfield and the land William inherited was on both sides of the brook, his farm was
both in Topsfield and Ipswich.

A rather confusing series of circumstances and transactions evolved around William HOWLETT's property. The only son (third generation) and child of William HOWLETT and Mary PERKINS was Thomas HOWLETT born 26 October 1672 and died 10 February 1713 before his father's death. On 13 January 1695/6, Thomas (1672-1713) married Rebecca CUMMINGS, daughter of Isaac CUMMINGS, Jr. and Mary ANDREWS. They had no children but, supposedly, adopted Joseph CUMMINGS, his wife's nephew (The Howletts and Clarks by Marietta Clark, pg 60).

There was a Howlett gristmill built between the years 1738 and 1740 and a sawmill built two or three years later "at a bend in the brook directly opposite the site of William Howlett's house." William HOWLETT deeded "all my farm" including "dwelling houses, barns . . . mills, trees, etc." to his son Thomas 30 July 1709. After his son died in 1713, William deeded the same property on 21 May 1715 to his nephew, John HOWLETT, son of his brother, Samuel (No. 6 Direct Line). The deeding of the land to John, apparently, was John exchanging his land with Joseph CUMMINGS in exchange for deed of land his Uncle William originally intended for William's son, Thomas. The deed reads in part:

For and in consideration of a deed of sale of this date made by John Howlett of said Ipswich at my request and desire of his farm in thick woods to Joseph Cummings of said Ipswich, as per deed may appear and also for the sum of sixty pounds paid and secured to be paid by my order to my daughter-in-law Rebecca Howlett, and for that said John Howlett hath promised and engaged to fulfill these following articles . . . (furnishing supplies of food yearly) . . . Convey, and confirm unto said John Howlett his heirs and assigns forever all my farm, messuage or tenement which I now dwell upon and that tenement which my son Thomas' widow dwells upon which farm and tenements are situated partly in Ipswich and partly in the township of Topsfield, containing by estimation one hundred acres to be it more or be it less, lying partly on the north side of Ipswich river and partly on Topsfield line bounded as followeth: on the northeast by Ipswich town common on the east upon Ipswich river, west on land of Nathaniel Averill [husband of Samuel's daughter, Sarah Howlett], Samuel Howlett and Ebenezer Averill, northwest on land of Lieut Tobijah Perkins, also all my woodland lying upon the south side of Ipswich river.

Eventually the 1738-40 mills came into the ownership of Thomas HOWLETT who married Lydia POTTER, the son of the above "nephew John," as Thomas and Lydia deed the mills and land on 22 July 1746 to Nathaniel Hood. In the deed, he mentioned Howlett's Bridge near Thomas Howlett's house as one of the bounds. Marietta Clark stated she had "good reason to believe that the land . . . deeded . . . is the same six acres which, in 1651, was granted by the town to Ensign Thomas Howlett (1606-ca 1678) 'whereas the said Ensinge have built his house.'" This land and the mills were eventually owned by Abraham Hobbs who sold it 26 February 1752 to Arthur BROWNE who had married in 1751 Lydia, the widow of Thomas HOWLETT who died in 1746. Arthur BROWNE's will, dated 5 May 1758, left all his estate to his wife who apparently sold, or quit claimed, it to Abraham Hobbs. The Hobbs family bought so much land in the area that at one time
“the place was called the City of the Hobbs,” and the Howletts no longer had ownership. (Source of above from paper by Marietta Clarke, “The Howlett Mills”)

William HOWLETT’s will mentioned his wife, “and cousin John Howlett, and cousin Joseph Cummings, grandson of his sister Sarah.” His will was made 3 January 1717/8 and proved 12 May 1718 (Essex CCXII: 329-30). The will of “Mary HOWLETT, Relict of William, late of Ipswich, dec’d,” mentions certain members of the Perkin’s family and “cousin John Howlett, his son and daug. Mary, cousin John Howlett Senr., cousin Joseph Cummings, cousin Sara Wild now Perkins, and cousin Dea. Daniel Reddington of Topsfield” (Essex CCCVI: 373-5).

NO. 9 MARY HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Mary HOWLETT was the granddaughter of Thomas HOWLETT and Alice FRENCH, and the oldest child of Samuel HOWLETT, Sr. and Sarah CLARK. She was born 17 February 1671/2, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died there on 17 May 1758. On 18 March 1689, she married Ephriam WILDES of Topsfield, son of John WILDES and Sarah AVERELL. Ephriam spent his entire life in Topsfield, being born there in 1665 and died 2 April 1725.

Ephriam WILDES was a constable in Topsfield from 1692 to 1694, was a selectman in 1689, and was the treasurer and quartermaster at the time of his death. “He served his father seven years, probably as an apprentice, after which he received all the Wildes estate in Topsfield” his brothers having died. “He was Constable of Topsfield in 1692, when his Mother was accused of Witchcraft, and testified twice on her behalf, stating that she had always instructed him well in the Christian religion and the ways of God ever since he was able to take instruction.” (Averell-Averill-Avery Family, 1637-1914, History, pp 114-5)

The children (fourth generation) of Mary HOWLETT and Ephriam WILDES were:

i. Thomas WILDES d. 20 Dec. 1736
ii. John WILDES b. 25 June 1690, d. 26 Nov. 1736 & m. Phebe
iii. Mary WILDES baptized 13 Mar. 1691/2 & m. 26 Nov. 1719, Thomas PERKINS of Cape Porpoise, called Arundel, and now Kennebunkport, ME
iv. Ephriam WILDES baptized 3 Sept. 1693 & m. 31 Jan. 1730/1 Hepzibah PEABODY
v. Jonathan WILDES b. 21 Oct. 1695 & m. Elizabeth
vi. Susannah WILDES b. 20 Oct. 1697 & m. 12 Apr. 1722 Benjamin TOWNE
vii. Sarah WILDES b. 27 Mar. 1699 & m. 21 Jan. 1718/9 Jonathan PERKINS. She probably d. 21 Jan. 1719/20 & he m/2 Elizabeth POTTER, Salem, 11 Dec. 1722
viii. Dorothy WILDES b. 15 Dec. 1700
ix. Jacob Wilde b. 31 Aug. 1702 & m. Ruth Foster ca 1720
x. Priscilla Wilde b. 12 Aug. 1704 & d. 3 Aug. 1705
xi. Priscilla Wilde b. 3 Mar. 1706 & m. Jacob Averell, son of Nathaniel Averell & Sarah Howlett (No. 10 Sibling), daughter of Samuel (No. 6)

It was not unusual for parents to name another child the same as one who had died, as in the case of this Priscilla.

xii. Samuel Wilde b. 2 Mar. 1708
xiii. Hannah Wilde b. 8 Oct. 1709, d. 4 June 1785 ("Averell Genealogy" said d. 22 May 1790) & m. 24 Nov. 1743 Capt. Nathaniel Averill b. 6 Sept. 1700, Topsfield, d. 17 Aug. 1781 & son of Nathaniel Averill & Sarah Howlett, sister of Mary No. 9
xiv. Amos Wilde b. 28 June 1711 & d. 25 July 1726
xv. Nathan Wilde b. 5 August 1713
xvi. "Juleenea" Wilde b. 21 Feb. 1716 & d. 22 Mar. 1716/7
xvii. Elijah Wilde b. 4 Jan. 1717/8 & m. Anne Hovey

Sources: Averell, Averill, Avery Family, pp 114-123, 130 & 177; Topsfield Vital Records, Vol. 33

NO. 10 - SARAH HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel, No. 1 Thomas)

Sarah Howlett was the second child of Samuel Howlett and Sarah Clarke. She spent her entire life in Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, being born there 25 March 1674, died 11 July 1729, and married on 13 December 1698 to Nathaniel Averell who was, also, born there 13 October 1664, and died 3 April 1751. He was the son of William Averell, Jr. and Hannah Jackson. It will be noted the surname is sometimes spelled Averill and sometimes Averell.

Nathaniel Averell was a mill wright and carpenter, and owned a sawmill at Topsfield. He appeared in the Town Records as a constable, road surveyor, tythingman and juror. In 1701/2, he received his share of his father’s land and land purchased since his father’s death, about 100 acres of upland and meadow. He and his wife, Sarah, lived on land he purchased from Governor Bradstreet which was occupied by his descendants as late as 1914.

After Sarah Howlett died, Nathaniel married Lydia French who died 31 May 1746 before he died in 1751. There were no children by his second marriage. He left all of his lands to be equally divided among his three living sons, Nathaniel, Jacob and Jeremiah, except land on the Island of Hassak meadow to Jeremiah, and another piece of land divided equally between sons, Jacob and Jeremiah. The dwelling house went to Jeremiah with a room for his daughter, Sarah, until she married. The rest of his estate was specifically given to his children by name. He, also, stipulated none of the land was to be sold to a “stranger” until the other brothers were given a chance to buy.

The children (fourth generation) were all born in Topsfield and baptized in the Congregational Church at Topsfield. They were:

i. Nathaniel Averill b. 6 Sept. 1700 & m. 24 Nov. 1743, Hannah Wilde, dr. Sarah’s sister may Howlett and Ephriam Wilde.
ii. Jacob AVERILL b. 17 Aug. 1702 & m. Priscilla WILDES, also, a dtr. of Sarah's sister Mary HOWLETT & Ephriam WILDES.


v. Miriam AVERELL (in will “Myraim”) b. 9 July 1709 & m. 17 Sept. 1734, Salem, Essex Co., MA, Joseph NELAND (Samuel Johnson Averill's manuscript gives Joseph “Kneeland” as husband).

vi. Daniel AVERELL baptized 16 Sept. 1711 & d. 6 Mar. 1716/7, Topsfield.

vii. Jeremiah AVERELL b. 21 July 1714, baptized 25 July 1714 & d. 7 Sept 1785 unmarried. "He was a shop joiner and yeoman; lived at Topsfield."

Sources: Topsfield Vital Records & Topsfield Deaths, Vol. 33; Averell, Averill, Avery Family, compiled by Clara A. Avery pp 119-121

---

NO. 11 - JOHN HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

John HOWLETT was the third child of Samuel HOWLETT, Sr. and Sarah CLARKE. He spent his entire life in Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, where he was born 3 April 1677 and died 7 September 1735 as Captain John HOWLETT. He married 26 December 1699 to Bathsheba HOYT who died 17 October 1740.

John became a Commoner in 1707, and a Deacon in 1723. He, also, was very active in public affairs. In his will dated 21 August 1735, his wife, Bathsheba, was to use and improve half of all the real estate as long as she remained "my widow" but if she remarried she was to be paid fifty pounds and give the Executor an acquittance of all the estate; his sons, John and William were to receive several lots of land as described; son, Thomas, was to have the rest of the real estate in Ipswich and Topsfield; and a legacy left to his daughter, Mary CLARKE, and her daughter, Sarah SMITH. His son, Thomas, was appointed as the executor of the estate which was probated 20 October 1735 (Essex Co. Probate Records, Bk 320, pp 160-63).

The children (fourth generation) of John HOWLETT and Bathsheba HOYT, were:

i. John HOWLETT b. 14 Dec. 1700, d. ca 1746 (will dated 19 Jan. 1746) & m. 18 July 1728 Hannah AVERILL, dtr. of Ebenezer AVERILL and second wife Mehitable FOSTER. Hannah was b. 13 Feb. 1707/8, Ipswich & listed as a widow in her sister, Susanna's will dated 4 July 1749. John bequeathed to "Wife Hannah the whole of my estate except to my niece Dorothy CLARK, (now living with me) daughter of my sister Mary CLARK, £100. If she be dead, to her three sisters as they shall become of age." (Essex Co. Probate Rec. Bk. 326, pg 373)

ii. Mary HOWLETT b. 25 Dec. 1702 & m. 22 Dec. 1729 Jacob CLARKE. They had four daughters and maybe other chn. Dtr. Dorothy was mentioned in her Uncle John's will and "her three sisters."

iii. William HOWLETT b. 13 Aug. 1705, Topsfield, & may have m. & d. before 1745. He sold his property to his brother Thomas in 1738 & was believed to be a graduate of Harvard and a Topsfield schoolmaster in 1735 & 1736.
iv. Thomas HOWLETT b. 17 Oct. 1714, d. 14 Sept. 1746, age thirty years & m. 16 Mar. 1731/2 Lydia POTTER of Ipswich. Their son, Thomas, & family were early settlers of Hennicker, NH & later moved to Hillsborough. Thomas HOWLETT's will, dated 2 Feb. 1744, bequeathed his wife, Lydia, the "improvements of all my estate both Real and Personal so long as she shall continue my Widow" but if she remarried she was to have the improvement of one-third of the estate during her life. Lydia filed marriage intentions 12 Mar. 1748/9 to Arthur BROWN, Ipswich, who d. 1758 & she m. 18 Oct. 1759 Deacon Joseph HALE, Boxford.

NO. 12 - SUSANNAH HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)
Susannah HOWLETT was the fourth child of Samuel HOWLETT, Sr. and Sarah CLARKE. She was born 27 August 1679, Topsfield Essex County, Massachusetts, and died 29 October 1762, Boxford Essex County, Massachusetts. She married 1 February 1699/1700, Topsfield Ebenezer SHERWIN, probably the son of John SHERWIN and Frances LUMUS/LOOMIS.

Very little has been found on this family. They had a son, Jonathan SHERWIN, born in Boxford who married Mary LURVEY of Bradford.

NO. 13 - MARTHA HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)
Martha HOWLETT was the fifth child of Samuel HOWLETT and Sarah CLARKE. She was born 10 September 1684, Topsfield Essex County, Massachusetts and died 14 September 1746. On 5 January 1709/10, Topsfield, she married Ephriam DORMAN, Jr, the son of Ephriam DORMAN and Mary. No other information was found.

NO. 14 - MERIAM HOWLETT
(No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)
Meriam HOWLETT was the sixth child of Samuel HOWLETT and Sarah CLARKE. She was born 1689, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts and christened 5 May 1689. She died 10 April 1716, Topsfield. On 25 October 1711, she married Jacob STANLEY, son of Corporal Samuel and Joanna STANLEY. No other information found.

NO. 16. - SAMUEL HOWLETT III
(No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)
Samuel HOWLETT (whom will be designated III) was the first child of Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. and Martha CHAPMAN. In the vital statistics records,
he was often referred to as Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. He was born 19 April 1723, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts (Topsfield Vital Records pp 60 & 150), and died 9 March 1799, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, where he moved with his parents about 1749. His first marriage was 22 November 1744, Woodstock, to Mary REDINGTON, born about 1723, Woodstock, and died before 1798. She was the daughter of William and Elizabeth REDINGTON. Samuel married again on 21 May 1789, Woodstock, to Mrs. Mary CHAFFEE who died 22 July 1798. (Woodstock Vital Statistics)

The settlement of Connecticut began in 1633 because of intolerant attitude displayed by some religious leaders. There was a heavy influx of settlers during the ten-year period of 1640 to 1650 because of more opportunities for material prosperity. Woodstock was organized in 1749 but it was not until 1799 the present borders of Connecticut were established. The West Woodstock Society completed a meeting house about 1747. Pews were installed in 1749. After Woodstock was changed to Connecticut from Massachusetts, controversy arose and on 19 March 1756, “23 brethren and 21 sisters signed covenant... to assert... our ancient, rightful powers, and privileges.” Among those signing were Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. (as he was listed in the records), and John and Ebenezer CHAFFEE. (History of Windham Co., Conn. by E.D. Larned, pg 497)

All the children of Samuel HOWLETT III (listed as “Jr.” in Topsfield & Woodstock Vital Statistics) and Mary REDINGTON were born in Woodstock, Windham County, now Connecticut, except Samuel IV and Elizabeth who were born in Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts. Their children (fifth generation) were:

i. Samuel HOWLETT IV b. 29 Aug. 1745, d. before 1810 VT, & m. 6 May 1778 Woodstock, Windham Co., CT, Lucretia RICHARDSON. (more later)
ii. Elizabeth HOWLETT b. 20 Aug. 1748, d. 9 Feb. 1829 & m. 10 May 1768 Benjamin FRIZZELL, Jr.
iii. William HOWLETT b. 14 Nov. 1751 or 26 Dec. 1750 (two listings of a William pg. 100 “Woodstock Vital Records” by Bowen), d. 15 Oct. 1801, Woodstock & m. 7 Apr. 1791 Priscilla BARRETT b. 20 Feb. 1752. He was living at Richmond, Otsego Co., NY at time of marriage.
iv. Daughter b. 9 Sept. 1753
vi. Martha HOWLETT b. 28 Mar. 1760.

i. Samuel HOWLETT IV born 29 August 1745, died before 1810, Vermont, and married 6 May 1778, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, Lucretia RICHARDSON of Worcester, Massachusetts, born 1769, the daughter of Thomas and Margaret RICHARDSON. They moved to South Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont about 1794 where he was listed as head of the family in the 1800 U.S. census. He served in the Connecticut Militia in 1776 and was listed in the 1790 Woodstock census. Their children (sixth generation) were all born in Woodstock and married in
South Shaftsbury, Vermont, with the possible exception of Mary (Polly) and Lucy. They were:

1. Thomas Richard HOWLETT b. 17 May 1779, m. 5 Oct. 1806 Lena STONE & not listed on the 1820 VT census.

2. Jonathan HOWLETT b. 22 June 1780, d. 8 Dec. 1828 & bur. Shaftsbury Center Cemetery (“Gravestone Records of Shaftsbury” by Levi H. Elwell, Pg. 32). He m/1 13 Jan. 1805 Susan GALUSHA who d. ca 1806/7; m/2 13 Jan. 1808 Samantha GALUSHA, a cousin of Susan’s, b. 1785 & d. 17 Mar. 1848

3. Lucretia HOWLETT b. 5 Feb. 1782, d. 16 June 1852 & bur. Shaftsbury Center Cemetery

4. Benjamin HOWLETT b. 19 July 1784 & m. Mary RATHBORN

5. William Christian HOWLETT b. 27 Mar. 1787 & m. 7 Feb. 1814 Abigal Dyer

6. Betsy HOWLETT b. 18 June 1790, & m. 10 May 1768 Benjamin FREFSEL

7. Mary (Polly) HOWLETT b. 1791 & m/1 Mr. RUGGLES of Ohio, m/2 28 Mar. 1841 Samuel LYONS, Woodstock.

8. Lucy HOWLETT b. 2 Dec. 1795 & m. 1817 Hiram BARTON, South Shaftsbury, VT

There will be more detail on Samuel HOWLETT IV family when Dr. William Howlett GARDNER’s manuscript or book on “The First Howletts in Vermont” is published and a copy, undoubtedly will be in the Bennington Museum Library, West Main Street, Bennington, Vermont. His compilation was nearing completion in 1980.

NO. 17 - MARTHA HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel, Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Martha HOWLETT was the second child of Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. and Martha CHAPMAN. She was born 19 January 1724/5, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts; and died before 16 November 1775, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut. On 12 April 1759, Woodstock, she married Ebenezer HOLMES.

NO. 18 - WILLIAM HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel, Jr., No. 6 Samuel, Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

William HOWLETT was the third child of Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. and Martha CHAPMAN and was born 10 December 1726, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, and christened 26 February 1727. He died 29 December 1745, Cape Breton, Nova Scotia. No other information found.

NO. 20 - JOHN HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

John HOWLETT was the fifth child of Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. and Martha CHAPMAN. He was born 31 May 1732, Topsfield, Essex County,
Massachusetts and died before 1 April 1788, Woodstock, Connecticut, which was the date he was buried. On 3 October 1754, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, he married Rebecca CHAFFEE born 1735 and died 30 December 1819, Woodstock. She was the daughter of Ebenezer and Mary CHAFFEE. (Woodstock Vital Records, pg. 357)

Their children (fifth generation) all born Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, were:

i. Tabitha HOWLETT b. ca 1755 & m. Comfort CHAPMAN
ii. Thomas HOWLETT b. Apr. 17___ & d. young
iii. Didymus HOWLETT b. 4 Apr. 1760 & m/1 29 Sept. 1785, Woodstock, CT, Alice MARCY b. 1763, d. 6 June 1795, Woodstock. She was the dtr. of Amos & Mary MARCY. There were six chn. by this marriage. He m/2 before 1797 Mary (Ford) PRESTON who d. 11 Aug. 1808. They had five chn. His third marriage was before 1809 to Matilda MARTIN and they had one child. The chn. are listed in "Woodstock Vital Records."
iv. John HOWLETT b. 11 Oct. 1762, m. 15 July 1787, Woodstock, CT. Annah SANGER. They had seven chn.
v. Samuel HOWLETT m. Molly CHAFFEE
vi. Ebenezer HOWLETT b. 29 Feb. 1764, m. 2 Sept. 1792, Woodstock, Lois LEWIS b. 1771 & had thirteen chn.
vii. Mary HOWLETT b. 18 Sept. probably 1769 & m. 1797 Edmund TIFFANY
viii. William HOWLETT b. 1776
ix. Rebecca HOWLETT b. 1778 & m. 22 Feb. 1802 Samuel LYON.

Source: Mainly from Woodstock Vital Records.

NO. 21 - MARY HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Mary HOWLETT was the sixth child of Samuel HOWLETT, Jr. and Martha CHAPMAN. She was born 4 August 1735, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, and died 9 March 1783, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut. On 5 September 1753, Woodstock, she married Asa CHAFFEE born 5 June 1734, Woodstock, son of Ebenezer and Mary CHAFFEE. After Asa's wife died, he married 16 February 1785 Sarah ARSLEE.

The children (fifth generation) of Mary HOWLETT and Asa CHAFFEE were:

i. Jonathan CHAFFEE b. ca 1753 & m. Olive DAVIS
ii. Asa CHAFFEE, Jr. b. 19 May 1754, m/1 Anna ELMER & m/2 Frances ELMER
iii. Molly CHAFFEE b. 3 July 1756 & m. Darius CHAFFEE
iv. Cyril CHAFFEE b. 3 May 1758
v. Emphrien CHAFFEE b. 12 Aug. 1760 & m. Olive EDGERTON
vi. Martha CHAFFEE b. 18 May 1761
vii. Patty CHAFFEE b. 19 May 1762
viii. Luther CHAFFEE b. 10 Oct. 1764 & d. 20 Nov. 1776
ix. Calvin CHAFFEE b. 11 June 1766 & m. Wealthy EDGERTON
No. 22 - DAVIS HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Davis Howlett was the seventh child of Samuel Howlett, Jr. and Martha Chapman. He was born 13 October 1737, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts and died 23 February 1817, Keene, Cheshire County, New Hampshire. On 5 February 1761, Topsfield, he married Mary Balch born 15 February 1741, Topsfield and died 1 April 1826. She was the daughter of Cornelius Balch and Martha Robinson.

He was a foot soldier in New Hampshire in 1773. Later he had the rank of Major and the town records showed he participated in many local activities ("Town History of Keene, Cheshire Co., NH") He was listed in New Hampshire's census through 1810. Since he served in the military there in 1773, presumably he moved there about that time.

The children (fifth generation) of Davis Howlett and Mary Balch, according to a family sheet prepared by Edna C. Richardson, LDS Library, Salt Lake City, and supplement material by Dr. William Howlett Gardner, were all born in Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts, possibly with the exception of the last two. They were:

i. Cornealius Howlett b. 24 Dec. 1761, d. 1834 & m. 1789 Jemima Osgood
ii. Molly Howlett christened 18 Dec. 1763
iii. _______ Howlett b. & d. 6 Oct. 1766
iv. Martha Howlett christened 13 Sept. 1767
v. Davis Howlett, Jr. b. 1774, d. 1824 & m. 1795 Hannah Amidon (not on family sheet)
vi. Betty Howlett b. 1774 & d. 1794. Was this a twin of Davis, Jr.?

No. 23 - MERIAM (Miriam) HOWLETT
(No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Meriam Howlett was the youngest child of Samuel Howlett, Jr. and Martha Chapman. She was christened 24 August 1740, Topsfield, Essex County, Massachusetts. Nothing else was learned about her except she married Benjamin Bacon, Woodstock, Windham County, Connecticut, on 17 October 1760.
Parley Howlett was, undoubtedly, the oldest known son of Daniel Howlett and Mary Stephens (sometime written Stevens), based upon records located but no birth record found. His tombstone, Howlett Hill, Onondaga County, New York, and other records shows he was born in 1754 and died 29 July 1803, Howlett Hill, New York. He is thought to have married in 1777, Vermont, Bathsheba Parker born 1751, Connecticut and died 20 July 1837, Howlett Hill. She is believed to be the daughter of Thomas and Bathsheba Parker.

Parley's parents were married 28 October 1751, Connecticut. It is unknown where they lived until Daniel was found on the 1756 tax records of Beekman Precinct, Dutchess County, New York, through June 1763. Sometime after this, the family moved to Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont, where Parley married.

The first information on Parley Howlett was from his grandson, Alfred Howlett, and Lewis T. Robinson, another descendant, which came into the possession of three cousin-descendants: Dr. William Howlett Gardner, Bronxville, New York; Miss Jane Howlett, Auburn, New York; and Miss Elsie Howlett Tracy, La Jolla, California. With that information as a nucleus, they researched and compiled a manuscript entitled "An Account of Parley and Bathsheba Parker Howlett and a Record of Their Descendants Known at This Time - July 1953" which was revised in 1962. A copy of this manuscript is in the Library of Congress - CS71.H865 1962. Dr. Wm. H. Gardner is now (1980) in the process of writing a manuscript on "The First Howletts in Vermont," where Parley Howlett moved with his parents some time after 1763.

The book State of Vermont - Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolutionary War 1775-1783 by John E. Goodrich recorded Parley Howlett served two months in the Spring of 1778 in Captain Isaac Clark's Company "raised by order of Major General De La Fayette for the defence of the frontiers and on Lake Champlain;" in October 1780, he was in Captain Bigelow Lawrence's company in Colonel Herrick's regiment during "the alarm;" in July 1781, he was again in Captain Bigelow Lawrence's company in Colonel Walbridge's regiment "for service Done in the Alarm at Cambridge and Saratoga;" and again in the same company in September 1782 "assisting the Sheriff in Windham County" under Ensign Josiah Perry, the company commander. His two brother, William and Daniel, also, served in the revolutionary war as noted elsewhere.

Parley Howlett was active in the real estate business at Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont. At first he was with Ebenezer Harris and later as an independent real estate man until 1797 when he disposed of his property and possessions and went by ox cart with others to what was later named Howlett Hill, Onondaga County, New York. The lot he sold 31 May 1797 to Joseph Niles in Shaftsbury was believed to be adjoining his parent's home lot. Between the period 6 December 1796 and 5 February 1802, the
Shaftsbury town records show Parley HOWLETT had twenty-three real estate transactions.

More information on this family can be found in the History of Onondage County 1615-1878, page 141 under “Parley Howlett 1784-1861” by Alfred A. HOWLETT and in Dr. Wm Howlett GARDNER’S Vermont manuscript which undoubtedly will be found in the Genealogical Library Section of the Bennington Museum, West Main Street, Bennington, Vermont, when published.

The children (sixth generation) of Parley HOWLETT and Bathsheba PARKER were:

i. Eunice HOWLETT b. 1778/9, CT (1850 census), d. 19 Mar. 1858, Howlett Hill, NY, & ca 1798-1800 m. Paul DODGE b. 1768 South Shaftsbury, VT. (more later)

ii. Christiana HOWLETT b. 1779-1782 & m. James SLADE (more later)

iii. Daniel HOWLETT b. 1780-1782 & d. before 1814, unmarried.

iv. Parley HOWLETT, Jr. b. 1 June 1784, presumably in Shaftsbury, Bennington Co, VT, d. 12 May 1861, Howlett Hill, NY & m. 21 July 1805 Phebe ROBINS (more later)

v. Herman (Heman) HOWLETT b. 1786, d. Columbus, OH & m/1 Brooklyn, NY. He then moved to Columbus, OH where he m/2 Clarissa

vi. Seneca HOWLETT b. 1789, South Shaftsbury, VT, d. 18 Apr. 1822 & m. 14 Mar. 1816, Sylda COLVIN (more later)

vii. Martha HOWLETT b. 16 July 1791, Shaftsbury, VT, m. Noah TUBBS & they had five chn. (seventh generation): Seneca, Sidway, Abigail, Elizabeth & Amelia TUBBS.

viii. Parker HOWLETT b. 17 Jan. 1793, South Shaftsbury, VT, d. 12 May 1862, Toledo, OH & m/1 Amarylla SUTHERLAND b. 17 Mar. 1790, Howlett Hill, NY, d. 4 Feb. 1832, Rochester, NY & had eight chn. Parker moved to Toledo, OH, shortly after his wife’s death and m. ca 1833 Clarissa PRENTICE who d. 30 July 1844. Their only child d. in infancy.

i. Eunice HOWLETT born 1778/9, Connecticut (1850 census) and died 19 March 1858, Howlett Hill, NY. About 1798-1800, she married Paul DODGE, born 1768 South Shaftsbury, Vermont, and died 17 November 1847, Howlett Hill where he is buried with some of their children (seventh generation), not necessarily in order of birth:

1. Tyler DODGE b. 1799, d. 23 June 1864 & never married
2. David S. DODGE (1801-1865) m. Sylda COLVIN (1794-1881), widow of his Uncle Seneca
3. Mary DODGE m. Burton WEST
4. Samantha DODGE b. 1800 m. Griffin WEST
5. Harry DODGE b. 1812 & never married
6. Martha DODGE b. 1824 & m. Lawrence after 1850
7. Sanford DODGE m. Hannah
8. Paul DODGE b. 1819, d. 1890 & m. Ester b. 1834 & d. 1869

ii. Christiana HOWLETT b. 1779-1782 and married James SLADE. Their children (seventh generation) were:

1. Parley SLADE b. 1804 & m. Emma Hicks BURCH b. 1808
2. Hiram SLADE b. 1806 & m. Susan HICKS. (His first name may be wrong.)
3. Almira SLADE m. Mr. CROSBY
4. Alviva/Arvilla SLADE d. ca 20 yrs. old
5. Elizabeth SLADE, never m.
6. Alzina SLADE b. 1820
7. James SLADE never m.
8. Oliver SLADE b. 1822, m. Mary & lived Sedelia, IL after 1850

iv. Parley HOWLETT, Jr. born 1 June 1784, presumably in Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont, died 12 May 1861, Howlett Hill, New York and buried by first wife, Phebe ROBINS, whom he married 21 July 1805. She was born 27 May 1789, died 17 December 1831 and was daughter of Benoby ROBINS and Phoebe LEONARD. They had eleven children. He married, second, Maria CANFIELD, widow of Owen FORMAN/FORESMAN, born 24 April 1807 and died in Barabos, Wisconsin. They had three children. He married third, 13 December 1858, Laura PHILLIPS born 1819, d. 23 March 1874 and had one child. The children (seventh generation) of Parley HOWLETT, Jr. were:

1. Solomon R. HOWLETT b. 1807, d. 1880 & m. Harriet L. FOSTER
2. Horatio Gates HOWLETT b. 1809, d. 1888 & m. Amanda Melvina CANFIELD b. 1810, d. 1850 & sister of Parley Jr.'s second wife, Maria CANFIELD
3. Myron Porter HOWLETT b. 1812, d. 1881 & m. Delia M. CORNISH (1815-1818)
4. Latitia Elvia HOWLETT b. 1815 & d. 1816
5. Jane M. HOWLETT b. 1816 & d. 1819
6. Parley Lewis HOWLETT b. 1818, d. 1891 & m. Rebecca WILLIAMS (1818-1901)
7. Alfred A. HOWLETT b. 1821, d. 1905 & m. Minerva AMES (1821-1896)
8. Celestia S. HOWLETT b. 1823, d. 1902 & m. Thomas ROBINSON (1816-1886)
9. Daniel HOWLETT b. 1825 & d. 1825
10. Frances Cornelia HOWLETT b. 1826, d. 1873 & m. William GARDNER b. 1822, d. 1868 & chn. (eighth generation) were:
   a. Frances GARDNER
   b. William GARDNER b. 1860, d. 6 May 1934 & was an internationally prominent naval architect. He m. Julia PALMER & their oldest child (ninth generation) was:
      (1) William Howlett GARDNER b. 25 Sept. 1902, New York, N.Y. & m. 26 Nov. 1932, N.Y. Katharine Van Nest POST b. 1907. He is one of the three cousins who compiled the manuscript in the Library of Congress on Parley HOWLETT & Bathsheba PARKER. (more after listing of Parley & Bathsheba's chn.)
11. Isaac J. HOWLETT b. 1829 & d. 1832
12. Harvey C. HOWLETT b. 1834 (son of m/2), d. 1900 & m. Eliza BRONSON b. 1834 & d. 1922. Their third child (eighth generation) was:
   c. Isabella Maria HOWLETT b. 1865, d. 1930, & m. Joseph L. TRACY, parents of one of the co-authors of the Manuscript in Library of Congress, who was (ninth generation):
      (1) Elsie Howlett TRACY
13. Mary E. HOWLETT b. 1838 & d. 1898
14. Henry H. HOWLETT b. 1840, d. 1917 & m/1 Josephine L. STRONG
15. Phoebe L. Howlett b. 1860 & d. 1883, dtr. by m/3

vi. Seneca Howlett born 1789, South Shaftsbury, Vermont, died 18 April 1822 and buried Howlett Hill, New York. He married 14 March 1816, South Shaftsbury, Sylda Colvin born 1 May 1794 and died 27 September 1881, Howlett Hill. After her husband’s death, she married his nephew, David S. Dodge and had two children. Seneca and Sylda (Colvin) Howlett second son (seventh generation) was:

   — Milo Seneca Howlett b. 13 May 1852, Marcellus, NY, d. 9 Nov. 1931, Cortland, NY & m. 10 Apr. 1874, Onondaga, NY, Sarah Jane Magher/Marr b. 22 Aug. 1845, Lairdsville, NY, d. 9 Feb. 1923, Marcellus, NY & their son (ninth generation) was:
   — Lewis Parker Howlett b. 25 Dec. 1875, Camillus, NY, d. 1 May 1937, Marcy, NY & m. 27 June 1905, Syracuse, NY, Louise Agnes Allen b. 8 Nov. 1881, Conquest, NY & 2 Mar. 1954, Auburn, NY. They were the parents (tenth generation) of:
      — Jane L. Howlett b. 16 Nov. 1908, Syracuse, NY, one of the co-authors of the manuscript in the Library of Congress on Parley Howlett & Bathsheba Parker (Jane L. Howlett DAR Nat. No. 480843)

The compiler of this family history is greatly indebted to Dr. William Howlett Gardner for directing attention to the first four generations of the compiler (Thomas Howlett who married Alice French through Daniel Howlett who married Mary Stephens being the four generations we have in common). From the above, it is noted Dr. Gardner is descended from the tenth child of Parley Howlett, Jr. (1784-1861), number iv, and Phoebe Robins’ daughter, Frances Cornelia Howlett (1826-1873) who married William Gardner. Their son, William Gardner (1860-1934) and Julia Palmer were the parents of Dr. William Howlett Gardner born 1902. Dr. Gardner is a chemist, chemical engineer, educator, author and chemical markets consultant. He was an instructor at Dartmouth College, Hanover, NH from 1923-26; research chemist for Vitreous Enameling Co., Cleveland, Ohio, 1927; researched and taught at Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn, NY from 1928-42; with the U.S. War Production Board, Washington, D.C. 1942-44; and with Allied Chemical Corporation, New York, NY from 1944-67 when he retired. He has more than 100 published works in connection with his professional research. His wife, Katherine Van Nest Post was “still working nights at Albert Einstein [hospital]” in December 1978. Their children (tenth generation) are:

   i. Merritt Post Gardner b. 1934, m. Ruth Ann
   ii. Frances Howlett Gardner b. 1936 & m. Richard Kelly
   iii. Priscilla Alden Gardner b. 1938
NO. 26 - DANIEL HOWLETT, JR.
(No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

This Daniel Howlett is supposedly the third son of Daniel Howlett (1728/29 - 1786) and Mary Stephens. He was born after 1757, probably 1759, in Dutchess County, New York, where no birth records could be found, nor were any marriage record located but he was undoubtedly married in Shaftsbury, Bennington County, Vermont, where his parents and family moved after June 1763.

There was a Daniel Howlett on the payrolls of the Vermont Militia in John E. Goodrich's book State of Vermont - Rolls of the Soldiers in the Revolutionary War 1775-1783 found in the library at the Bennington Museum, Bennington, Vermont. On page 140, #141, Daniel Howlett served from August 15 to October 15, 1779 in Captain Thomas Sawyer's company of the militia raised for the defense of the Northern Frontiers of America in August 1779. On page 413, #24, Dan'l Howlett served four days in a detachment from Colonel Ebenezer Walbridge's regiment commanded by William Dyre, captain for scouting at and in the vicinity of Fort Ann, August 4, 1791, on order of the governor. Previously, a Dan Howlett served for scouting from 12 October to 6 November 1780. On page 480, #150 Dan Howlett served from 15 October to 25 October 1781 in Captain Downer's company of militia in Colonel Ebenezer Walbridge's regiment called to Castledon by reason of an alarm. In 1781, he served as a drummer in place of Luther Toplift. Most of these units were those which Parley and William Howlett served in other branches.

In the Heads of Families First Census of U.S. for Vermont 1790, a Daniel Howlett was listed on page 38, William Howlett on page 36, and Parley and Mary (the mother of these three men) Howlett on page 21. Daniel was in Rutland County, Danby Town, and had one male over sixteen and three under sixteen, and five females. William was in Brandton Town, Rutland County, and Parley and Mary were in Shaftsbury, Bennington County. The listing for Daniel could have been for a Daniel Hulet living in the same vicinity and not for Daniel Howlett. As previously stated under William Howlett, No. 25 in the Direct Line Section, Edward W. Hanson's "Study on Migration" stated the Vermont 1790 census was actually taken in 1791.

Other than suppositions by other Howlett writers, there has been no definite records found on Daniel Howlett, Jr.

NO. 29 - SUSANNAH JANE HOWLETT
(No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Susannah Jane Howlett was the second child of L(ord) V(iscount) Nelson Howlett and Lydia Ann Taylor. She was born 5 April 1832, Columbia Township, Jennings County, Indiana, and died 6 May 1879 near
Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 8 December 1850, Jennings County, Indiana, she married George MARSHALL born 14 November 1828, Bradford County, Pennsylvania, which is just across the New York border, and died 7 March 1902, Clackamas County, Oregon. He was the son of Harvey and Eunice MARSHALL whose home was a station on the underground railroad before slaves were freed. Susannah and George MARSHALL were buried in the Mt. Zion Cemetery, near Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon.

They were living in Ripley County, Indiana, when her parents crossed the plains to Oregon in 1851 and was the only one of the children who remained in Indiana. Sometime after 1869 when their sixth child was born, they migrated to Oregon and were listed on the 1870 Clackamas County, U.S. census. They had lost track of her parents and even after coming to Oregon were unaware of the fact Lydia Ann MOGNETT was her mother. According to Albert W., Cooke, while he was doing HOWLETT family research, descendants of Susannah HOWLETT learned for the first time Lydia Ann MOGNETT was the widow of L.V. Nelson HOWLETT.

George MARSHALL was a farmer and they acquired a homestead near Estacada on the top of a hill where the land leveled off onto a plateau. The area was then called Garfield. Later, their son, David Milton MARSHALL, owned forty acres of the homestead. He sold it to the Armstrongs, and they sold it to the HAGERMANS, whose daughter Bethel married Susannah’s son John's grandson Philip John MARSHALL and it became their home.

The children (eighth generation) of Susannah HOWLETT and George MARSHALL were all born in Jennings County, Indiana, except the youngest child who was born in Oregon. They were:

i. William N. MARSHALL b. 8 Sept. 1852, d. 21 Oct. 1931, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 17 Mar. 1895 Melissa (Huggins) FORRESTER, a widow. (more information later)

ii. Lucy Ann MARSHALL b. 13 Sept. 1853, d. 3 Mar. 1881, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 7 Mar. 1872 James K. Deshields. (more later)

iii. David Milton MARSHALL b. 5 Mar. 1856, d. 1837 & m. 24 Dec. 1882 Adelaide (Addie) Tracy b. 1866 & d. 1949. She was dtr. of John Tracy. David & Addie MARSHALL were bur. in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery near Estacada.

iv. Sarah Jane MARSHALL b. 14 Sept. 1858, d. 7 Aug. 1893 & m. 4 July 1880 George Ellis Ogleby. (more information later)

v. Susan Evaline MARSHALL b. 4 Sept. 1862, d. 2 Jan. 1936, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 4 Apr. 1884, Frank H. Rhodes. (more information later)


vii. Mary Alice MARSHALL b. 26 May 1873, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 31 Mar. 1957 & m. May 1898 Casper Peter Kerr. (more information later)
married again on 29 April 1896 to Bessie MIDLAM. He was single at time of death. There were no children. His first wife, Melissa, was the sister of Linda Melvira HUGGANS who married William's brother John. Melissa was married four times. William was buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery, near Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon.

ii. Lucy Ann MARSHALL born 13 September 1853, Jennings County, Indiana, and died 3 March 1881, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 7 March 1872, she married James K. DeSHEILDS born 25 March 1851 and died 24 Mar. 1943. He was the son of William and Elizabeth DeSHEILDS. They were both buried at Mt. Zion Cemetery near Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were living in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, in 1930. Their children (ninth generation) were:
1. William DeSHEILDS b. 18 Apr. 1874 & d. 27 Aug. 1877. He was bur. Mt. Zion Cemetery near Estacada.
2. Frances DeSHEILDS b. 7 Feb. 1876 & m. Henry MILLER b. 22 Sept. 1860. They were living in California in 1930. They had a son (tenth generation) Albert MILLER b. 22 Sept. 1899 & m. 19 June 1918.
4. Marion DeSHEILDS b. 10 Aug. 1879 & living in Estacada, Clackamas Co., Oreg. in 1930. He was unmarried.

iv. Sarah Jane MARSHALL born 14 September 1858, Jennings County, Indiana and died 7 August 1893, Clackamas County, Oreg. On 4 July 1880, she married George Ellis OGLESBY born 25 January 1856 and died 28 March 1922. They were both buried in Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. The tombstone stated Sarah was born 1860. Their children (ninth generation) were:
1. James Franklin OGLESBY b. 25 Feb. 1881, d. 1938 & m. 25 Nov. 1908 Lillian HARDISTY b. Sept. 1892. Both were bur. Zion Cemetery, Canby, Clackamas County, Oregon. Their children (tenth generation) are:
   c. Arlene Lillian OGLESBY b. 1918, m. 1943 George WRIGHT & had 2 chn.
2. Charles Ellis OGLESBY b. 25 Apr. 1884, d. 31 Jan. 1928 & m. 8 Feb. 1911 Ida Mae BALL b. 17 June 1893. He bur. I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Aurora, Oreg. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:

v. Susan Evaline (Lina) Marshall born 4 September 1862, Jennings County, Indiana, died 2 January 1936 and married 4 April 1884 Frank H. Rhodes, the half-brother of George Ellis Oglesby who married Susan’s sister Sarah Jane. Frank Rhodes was born 21 September 1860, died 1 July 1926 & they were both buried Clackamas Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. Susan Marshall married, second, Joseph Gilbert. There was a son (ninth generation) by her first marriage:

i. William Alfred Rhodes b. 23 Mar. 1885, d. 1958 & m. 16 Sept. 1912 Amelia Clara Goetz b. 7 July 1894, d. 11 Feb. 1956 & both bur. Mt. Zion Cemetery. They had a son (tenth generation):

a. John Frank Rhodes b. 25 June 1913, m/1 28 Aug. 1939, Rosa L. Wisner b. July 1920 & divorced. He m/2 30 Apr. 1960, Iva Stubbbs b. 17 May 1898. The chn. (eleventh generation) by first marriage were:
   (1) Carol Jean Rhodes b. 21 Feb. 1942 & m. 26 Nov. 1961 Ronald Shannon
   (2) John Frank Rhodes, Jr. b. 23 Aug. 1943 & m. 2 July 1965 Linda Ann Palmateer at Estacada, Clackamas Co, Oregon
   (3) George Lewis Rhodes b. 15 Aug. 1945
   (4) Elaine Marie Rhodes b. 9 Feb. 1949

vi. John A. Marshall born 10 September 1869, Jennings County, Indiana, died 15 January 1937 and married 24 August 1892 Linda Melvira Huggins born 26 June 1875 and died 14 October 1951. They were both buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. Linda Melvira was the daughter of David Alonzo Huggins and Mary Elizabeth Rivers. Various descendants spell the surname, either Huggins or Huggins. Linda Melvira’s sister, Melissa, married John’s brother, William. The children (ninth generation) of John A. and Linda Marshall are:

1. Ida Alice Marshall b. 4 Oct. 1893 & m. 27 Aug. 1910 Matt Sidney Dibble b. 6 July 1889. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   a. Leona Mabel Dibble b. 10 July 1911 & m. 5 July 1929 Sam Barley. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) Leon Melvin Barley b. 9 Sept. 1930
      (2) Laura Alice Barley b. 12 Apr. 1932 & m. 3 June 1949 Ralph Pratt b. 6 Mar. 1910 & had dtr. Rose Ann Pratt
   c. Margaret Linda Dibble b. 23 June 1924, m. 1 Jan. 1947 Cleo Wallace & have daughter (eleventh generation) Iva Jean Wallace b. 20 Aug. 1948
   d. Mary Arlene Dibble b. 7 Oct. 1930, m. 8 Oct. 1948 H.C. Blankenship & had four chn. (eleventh generation):
      (1) Chas. Roy Blankenship b. 9 August 1949
      (2) Lois Darlene Blankenship b. 12 Apr. 1951
(3) Sandra Kay BLANKENSHIP b. 28 May 1952
(4) Arlene Kay BLANKENSHIP b. 8 Nov. 1953
e. Eugene Sidney DIBBLE b. 22 July 1920, m. 24 Dec. 1951 Virginia Rose SPROUSE & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Lloyd Eugene DIBBLE b. 3 Oct. 1955
   (2) Rodney Gene DIBBLE b. 10 Jan. 1957
   (3) Dean Alan DIBBLE b. 27 May 1958

a. Philip John MARSHALL b. 27 Dec. 1920 & m. 22 Nov. 1942 Bethel HAGERMAN b. 10 May 1924. He retired 28 Jan. 1983 after forty years in government service. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) William Philip MARSHALL b. 20 Nov. 1945
   (2) Joanna Bethel MARSHALL b. 4 May 1950
   (3) Craig John MARSHALL b. 5 Feb. 1952

3. Frank Alfred MARSHALL (twin) b. 21 Jan. 1895, d. 3 Sept. 1969 & m. 24 Dec. 1919 Carrie DAVIS b. 13 Mar. 1902. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
a. John Jehu MARSHALL b. 1 Nov. 1920, d. ca 1977/78 & m. Starrlee SNIDER b. 21 June 1921, div. & m/2 Pearl 23 Aug. 1941. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Virginia J. MARSHALL b. 24 Aug. 1942 & m. Robert McCONKEY
   (2) James David MARSHALL b. 27 Mar. 1944
   (3) Charles H. MARSHALL b. 27 Nov. 1945
   (4) Doris Marie MARSHALL b. 6 Apr. 1949
b. Merle MARSHALL b. 19 Dec. 1922, m/1 24 June 1943, KY, Audrey Louise LUDLOW & div. 1946. He m/2 10 Oct. 1947 Dorothy JESS b. 12 May 1931 & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Judy Elaine MARSHALL b. 11 Aug. 1949
   (2) Jerry Merle MARSHALL b. 11 May 1951

a. Frances Janet AHNERT b. 24 June 1925 & m. 22 May 1941 Denzil WHITE b. 2 Nov. 1922. They were living in Fossil, Oreg. in 1983. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Dixie Arlene WHITE b. 13 July 1942 m. Bruce HOLLOMAN & had twins, Linda & Cinda HOLLOMAN b. 11 July 1961
   (2) Denzil Ralph WHITE b. 14 July 1942 (twins b. nr. midnight or should b. date be 1944?)
   (3) Terry Dean WHITE b. 28 Nov. 1946
   (4) Susan Gail WHITE b. 8 Dec. 1954
b. Walter Stephen AHNERT b. 2 Jan. 1928 & m. 17 Aug. 1946 Beverly PITMAN b. 10 Nov. 1923. He works for Boeing & lives in Tacoma, WA (1983). Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Candia Glenna AHNERT b. 4 Aug. 1947
   (2) Stephen Scott AHNERT b. 17 Mar. 1953
   (3) Cynthia DeAnn AHNERT b. 4 May 1951 & d. 15 June 1951
c. Carl Otto AHNERT b. 28 Jan. 1930, m/1 21 Dec. 1952 Ann &
598 | HOWLETT


a. Loraine Opal MARSHALL b. 26 Feb. 1941, m. Donald TOOKE & have a child.
b. Ernest Elmer MARSHALL b. 31 Mar. 1942

vii. Mary Alice MARSHALL born 26 May 1873, Clackamas County, Oregon, the only one of the children of Susannah HOWLETT and George MARSHALL who was not born Jenning County, Indiana. In May 1898, she married Casper Peter KERR who died 24 March 1936. Mary died 31 March 1957 and they were both buried in Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Their children (ninth generation) were:


2. Lavena KERR b. 10 Apr. 1903, d. of cancer in 1945. She m. Russell BOLLEN and their chn. (tenth generation) were:
a. Beverly BOLLEN b. 15 Nov. 1933, m. 8 Dec. 1951, Rapid City, SD, Malcolm WATT & div. She m/2 Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Clemens ROSKOSKI. Her chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (2) Steven ROSKOSKI b. 21 May 1957
b. Barbara BOLLEN b. 15 Nov. 1933, m. Sept. 1952 Don CLARK & had Don CLARK, Jr. b. 10 May 1953 & Kim CLARK b. 2 Nov. 1954

Most of the information on the Susannah MARSHALL family was supplied by Albert W. COOKE, Dayton, Oregon, and supplemented by information from Bethel MARSHALL, Boise, Idaho, and other information found during research.

NO. 30 - MARY ANN HOWLETT
(No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel,
No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Mary Ann HOWLETT was the third child of L(ord) V(iscount) Nelson HOWLETT and Lydia Ann TAYLOR. She was born 14 January 1837, Jennings County, Indiana, and died 30 March 1906. Her first marriage was 7 May 1854 to George GITHENS born 15 March 1828, Rush County, Indiana, who came to Oregon in 1852 and settled near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. He was the son of Samuel A. GITHENS and Jane DWARD. George died 9 June 1897, Eagle Creek, and was buried in the Carlin Place Cemetery, near Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. Mary
Mary Ann Howlett (1837-1906), daughter of L.V. Nelson Howlett, who married 1854, George Githens (1828-1897)

Ann had divorced George on 8 June 1883 and married, second, 3 May 1884 Judge Septimus HUELAT born 12 July 1828, London, England, and died 2 October 1894. He was the son of John HUELAT and Louisa FRESHWATER, England. Her third marriage was 1 August 1895 to Richard M. BRADLEY born 8 September 1821, died 29 December 1895 and buried in Foster Cemetery, Eagle Creek, Oregon. Mary Ann was buried in the Canby Pioneer Cemetery, Canby, Clackamas County, Oregon.

The children (eighth generation) of Mary Ann HOWLETT and George GITHENS were:

i. Henry A. GITHENS b. 7 Jan. 1856, d. 9 May 1922, & m. 6 Feb. 1880 Esther BRADLEY. (more information later)
ii. John N. GITHENS b. 2 Apr. 1858, d. 2 Jan. 1940 & m. 28 Dec. 1887 Laura STRICKLAND. (more information later)
iii. Martha S.J. GITHENS b. 6 Jan. 1861, d. 20 Nov. 1869, and buried in Carlin Place Cemetery near Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
iv. Iretta GITHENS b. 20 June 1865, d. 24 Apr. 1970 (almost 105 yrs. old?) & m. 11 Jan. 1883 M. Edward GRAVES. (more information later)
vi. George S. GITHENS b. 4 Nov. 1868, d. 13 June 1889, and buried in Carlin Place Cemetery near Estacada, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
vi. Hugh C. GITHENS b. 23 May 1873, d. 17 Sept. 1956 & m. 2 July 1896 Henrietta HOLCOMB. (more information later)

i. Henry A. GITHENS was born 7 January 1856 and died 9 May 1922. He married 6 February 1880 Esther BRADLEY born 8 November 1859 and died 8 November 1930. They were both buried in the Estacada Cemetery,
Clackamas County, Oregon. The children (ninth generation) of Henry A. GITHENS and Esther BRADLEY were:

   a. Henry Clinton GITHENS b. 30 Oct. 1917 & m. 27 Dec. 1941 Delores THORNTON b. 27 September 1920. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) William GITHENS b. 18 Apr. 1847
      (2) James GITHENS b. 18 Feb. 1951
      (3) Judith Ann GITHENS b. 15 Sept. 1954
      (4) Barbara GITHENS b. 15 July 1959
   b. Mildred Ruth GITHENS b. 30 Nov. 1919 & m. 14 Feb. 1941 Ralph MILOR b. 5 Aug. 1920. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) Sharon Evon MILOR b. 7 June 1946 & m. 15 June 1968 James HARPER
      (2) Paul Jeffrey MILOR b. 8 Oct. 1953
3. Richard Leroy GITHENS b. 26 Feb. 1887 & m. 1 Sept. 1909 Agatha CUTTER b. 20 Aug. 1888. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   a. Melbourne GITHENS b. 12 Feb. 1912 & m. 19 Dec. 1933 Rosalie NORTON b. 3 Aug. 1914 & div. m/2 Apr. 1951 Lilo DANELL b. 17 Apr. 1931. His chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (2) Charalie GITHENS b. 12 Mar. 1938
      (3) Sarah Sue GITHENS b. 4 Sept. 1940
      (4) Michael Richard GITHENS b. 19 Dec. 1956 by m/2
      (5) Patricia Ann GITHENS b. 8 Nov. 1958
      (6) Debra Jean GITHENS b. 9 Dec. 1960

ii. John N. GITHENS born 2 April 1858, died 2 January 1940 & married 28 December 1887 Laura STRICKLAND born 8 June 1865, Highland, Oregon, the daughter of Randolph STRICKLAND and Alla HELMS. She died 6 March 1931. They both were buried in Estacada Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon, but made their home in Eagle Creek. Their children (ninth generation) were:

1. Echo Dora GITHENS b. 31 July 1891, Highland, Oreg., d. 11 July 1960, Heppner, Oreg., but lived in Morgan, Oreg. On 17 October 1917, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg. m. Albert Franklin PALMETEER b. 12 June 1887, d. 14 Jan. 1943 & both buried in Estacada Cemetery, Clackamas Co., Oreg. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
SIBLING SECTION | 601

a. Albert (Ted) PALMETEER b. 2 Apr. 1922, m. 5 Feb. 1949 Rosette HAILEY
   b. 3 Nov. 1926 & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Ronald (Ted) PALMETEER b. 6 Feb. 1951
   (2) Janet Irene PALMETEER b. 11 Mar. 1950
b. Doris PALMETEER b. 28 Sept. 1925, m. 18 Dec. 1945 John STRACT b. 11 May 1924, d. Nov. 1960, Sacramento, CA. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   (1) Marilyn STRACT and (2) Gerald Leonard STRACT
c. Laurel PALMETEER b. 12 Dec. 1929, m. 12 Dec. 1948 Pete CANNON &
   their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   (1) Terry Marvin CANNON, (2) Kathleen Ann CANNON & (3) Arlene
   Marie CANNON

2. Hazel Pearl GITHENS b. 20 Apr. 1895, m. 22 Apr. 1914 Henry BEERS b. 22 Dec. 1892 & div. 1942. Their dtr. (tenth generation) was:
   a. Erma Mae BEERS b. 4 Apr. 1918, d. 26 Jan. 1945 & m. 6 Nov. 1937
      Ralph Simeon HEIPLE b. 27 Jan. 1913, son of Cleve & Katie HEIPLE.
      Erma bur. Estacada Cemetery, Clackamas Co, Oreg. Their chn.
      (eleventh generation) were:
      (1) Gene Leroy HEIPLE b. 29 Dec. 1939
      (2) Larry Jay HEIPLE b. 12 Mar. 1944, & m. 3 Nov. 1962 Lyla
      SMITH.

iv. Iretta GITHENS born 20 June 1865, died 24 April 1970 and married
   11 January 1883 to M. Edward GRAVES b. 3 July 1859 and died 22
   November 1930. They were both buried in Mt. View Cemetery, Oregon
   City, Clackamas County, Oregon. Their children (ninth generation)
   were:
   1. Lelah R. GRAVES b. 20 Jan. 1884, d. 8 March 1956 & m. 20 Feb. 1907, Phillip
      H. TUCKER who d. & m/2 16 Feb. 1923 Charles C. BRADFORD who d. 6 Nov.
      1950. They were bur. Mt. View Cemetery, Oregon City. No children.
      Cemetery, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
   3. Grover M. GRAVES b. 15 Aug. 1888, m. 4 Nov. 1909 Brigid (Queenie)
      BYNUM b. 5 Mar. 1888 & d. 18 Nov. 1918. He m/2 24 Dec. 1934 Icy WIGGER
      b. 27 Nov. 1896. Grover & Brigid GRAVES had (tenth generation):
      a. Loretta GRAVES b. 11 July 1910, m. 1948 Silas BLANKENSHIP b. 2 Feb.
         1906. No chn.
      b. Frances GRAVES b. 26 Aug. 1912, m. 26 Aug. 1932 Arthur BIERLE b. 14
         Feb. 1903. Their son (eleventh generation) was:
         (1) Arthur M. BIERLE b. 1 June 1940, m. 5 Aug. 1961 Patricia AGENO b. 
          5 Oct. 1950. They had two chn.
      Cemetery, Canby, Clackamas Co., Oreg.
   5. John P. GRAVES b. 4 Sept. 1896, m/1 1922 Attie Hazel HUMPHREY b. 8 Sept.
      1896 & d. 1957. m/2 18 Apr. 1959 Ella HOPLER b. 12 Aug. 1896. He had dtr.
      (tenth generation) by m/1:
      a. Thelma GRAVES b. 30 May 1924, m. 28 Feb. 1947 Earl H. DOHRMAN b. 
         29 Nov. 1918 and their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
         (1) Diane Kay DOHRMAN (2) Paul Roger DOHRMAN (3) Bryce Earl
         DOHRMAN (4) Jean Atta DOHRMAN
   6. George W. GRAVES b. 4 Apr. 1900, d. 19 Aug. 1929 & m. 1 Dec. 1926 Bessie
602 | HOWLETT

HUMPHREY b. 3 Mar. 1902. No chn. He was bur. Mt. View Cemetery, Oregon City, Clackamas Co., Oreg.

7. Leona M. GRAVES b. 30 Dec. 1902, m. 4 Feb. 1927 Olin KING b. 27 Mar. 1903 & div. m/2 5 Aug. 1957 Clifford GRAVES b. 11 Feb. 1894. Chn. (tenth generation) by m/1 are:
   a. John Olin KING b. 15 May 1930, m/1 1950 Phyllis FISHER b. 19 June 1930 & div. 31 Dec. 1958. He m/2 Janice _______. Chn. (eleventh generation) by m/1 are:
      (1) John Robert KING  (2) Thomas KING
      Chn. by second marriage:
      (3) Steven John KING (adopted)  (4) Gregory Allen KING  (5) Jeffrey Joseph KING  (6) Shauna Adair KING
   b. Thomas Earl KING b. 30 May 1932, d. 4 Oct. 1952 & m. 21 June 1952 Roberta HITCHCOCK, also, d. 4 Oct. 1952 by drowning in a boat accident in Tillamook Bay, Oreg.

vii. Hugh C. GITHENS born 23 May 1873, died 17 September 1956 and married 2 July 1896 Henrietta HOLCOMB born 1 May 1874, and died 23 October 1961. They were both buried in Berkeley, California. Their children (ninth generation) were:

1. Lera Georgian GITHENS b. 31 Mar. 1897, m. 3 June 1920 John Spencer CRAWFORD b. 12 Aug. 1896 & died 29 Mar. 1940. Their chn. (tenth generation) were:
   a. John Spencer CRAWFORD, Jr. b. 20 Mar. 1921, & m. 24 Aug. 1947 Nora Katherine DWYER b. 18 May 1925. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) George Spencer CRAWFORD  (2) Mary Katherine CRAWFORD
      (3) William Irving CRAWFORD  (4) Patricia Ann CRAWFORD
   b. Hugh Vawter CRAWFORD b. 17 July 1923 & m. 14 July 1945 Mary Ann HORTON b. 3 Aug. 1923. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) John Douglas CRAWFORD  (2) Christine Lee CRAWFORD
      (3) Kirk Vincent CRAWFORD  (4) Lynn CRAWFORD
   c. Calvin William CRAWFORD b. 18 Oct. 1924 & m. 9 June 1946 Jean Allysan GEMMEL b. 23 Nov. 1924. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) Steven William CRAWFORD  (2) Cary Ann CRAWFORD
      (3) Paul Cameron CRAWFORD  (4) Julie Allysan CRAWFORD

2. Bernice Lester GITHENS b. 17 September 1902 & m. 15 September 1927 Howard McKinley LOVETT b. 22 May 1900. No chn.

   The statistics on the George GITHENS family was supplied by Albert W. COOKE, Dayton, Oregon.

NO. 31 - RUFUS KING HOWLETT
(No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Rufus King HOWLETT was the sixth child of L(ord) V(iscount) Nelson HOWLETT and Lydia Ann TAYLOR and was born 28 June 1842, Jennings County, Indiana (Family Bible). He was only nine years old when he
SIBLING SECTION I 603

crossed the plains with his parents and other members of the family and spent the rest of his life near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon. He died in 1865 about the age twenty-three years. On 18 December, 1864, he married Lucetta Belinda Van Curan who was born 22 September 1845 near Fort Wayne, Indiana, and was left an orphan in early life. She was raised by an uncle with whom she crossed the plains at the age of sixteen, starting in the fall of 1861 but not arriving over the Barlow Trail in Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, until the fall of 1863 after spending one winter at Mason City, Iowa, and the next winter in Caldwell, Idaho. Soon after their only child, George Howlett, was born Rufus King died and was buried in Forrester Cemetery near Eagle Creek.

Lucetta Belinda married, second, 23 May 1868 Edward S. Chase who abandoned her about a month later and they were divorced 18 November 1871. Her third marriage 25 November 1871 was to Charles F. True, Lafayette, Yamhill County, Oregon, and they had four children. Lucetta True died 26 January 1918, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and she and her husband, Charles True, were buried in Middleton Cemetery, Sherwood, Washington County, Oregon.

The only child (ninth generation) of Rufus King Howlett and Lucetta Belinda Van Curan was:

i. George Edward Howlett b. 25 Oct. 1865, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 30 October 1929, Dufur, Wasco Co., Oreg. He m. Martha Hudson b. 2 June 1872 & d. 13 Mar. 1959, Dufur, and was buried with her husband in the Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery. George Howlett had worked for twenty-six years as custodian of the Dufur School. After his father's death, he was raised by his uncle, William Jackson Howlett and wife, Sabina Markwood Howlett. George and Martha Howlett had a son (tenth generation):

1. Rufus George Howlett b. 11 Sept. 1910 who m. 10 May 1954 Pearl Hudson. He was married more than once and divorced but had no chn. His death date is not known.

NO. 32 - LUCINDA CATHERINE HOWLETT
(No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Lucinda Catherine Howlett was the eighth child of Lord V(viscount) Nelson Howlett and Lydia Ann Taylor and was born 23 November 1848, Jennings County, Indiana. She was only three years old when she crossed the plains in 1851 with her parents and other family members. She spent most of her life in Clackamas County, Oregon, and was believed to have died in September 1875. She was buried in the Sandy Ridge Cemetery, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 28 May 1865, she married John P. Strowbridge born 14 August 1836, Marion County, Ohio, the son of Phillip Maus Strowbridge and Elizabeth K. Smith, and came to Oregon in 1862 or 1863. He died 25 April 1905 and was buried in the Lone
Lucinda Catherine Howlett (1848-1895), daughter of L. V. Nelson Howlett who married 1865 John P. Strowbridge (1836-1905)

Fir Cemetery (aka Mt. Crawford) on Morrison Street, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He was listed in the Cascade Precinct, Clackamas County, Oregon, in the 1880 census but Lucinda was not listed.

John P. STROWBRIDGE was from a family of carpenters and builders. He served as a private in the Rogue River Indian War and was wounded three times. He purchased 160 acres of land in Firwood District, near Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon, which he sold to Robert DESHAZER in 1891 when John STROWBRIDGE moved to Portland. He had cleared seventy-five acres which he farmed. The land Robert DESHAZER purchased from John STROWBRIDGE later was owned by Robert’s son, James G., where he lived from 1892 until his death in 1959.

The children (eighth generation) of Lucinda HOWLETT and John P. STROWBRIDGE were:

i. Frank William STROWBRIDGE b. 18 Mar. 1866, d. 16 Mar. 1951 & m. 6 Feb. 1890 Minnie E. RUE. (more information later)

ii. Rosa May STROWBRIDGE b. 21 Sept. 1869, d. 2 Feb. 1952 & m. 17 June 1885 Albion Bennett ELLIOTT. (more information later)

iii. John Alfred STROWBRIDGE b. 21 June 1872, d. 16 Aug. 1903 & m. Sadie Elizabeth WILCOXIN. (more information later)

i. Frank William STROWBRIDGE born 18 March 1866, died 16 March 1951, and was buried in the Sandy Cemetery (now Fir Hill) Sandy, Clackamas County, Oregon. On 6 February 1890, he married Minnie E. RUE, born 26 July 1872 and died 12 September 1950. She was also buried in the Sandy Cemetery. Their children (ninth generation) were:

1. George Merrill STROWBRIDGE b. 17 Mar. 1891, m/1 January 1914, Nellie M. HENDRICK b. 27 May 1894. They div. before 1923. He m/2 10 Mar. 1923,
Lorena B. Barkley b. 3 July 1901 and divorced before 1945, & m/3 4 July 1945 Frances Franck b. 31 May 1912. The children of George Strowbridge (tenth generation) were:

a. Hazel Lillian Strowbridge b. 22 Aug. 1915 & m. 1932 T. Ray Brabham b. 13 Nov. 1893. Their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   (1) Barbara Brabham b. 11 July 1932 & m. Colin Cochrane
   (2) Larry Ray Brabham b. 18 Mar. 1938 & m. 1959 Beverly Wick
b. Martin Willard Strowbridge b. 27 Feb. 1917, m. 8 Oct. 1938 Dorothy Eva Polonski b. 26 May 1913 & their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   (1) Son b. & d. young bur. Rest Haven Cemetery, Eugene, Oreg.
   (2) Susan Kay Strowbridge b. 10 July 1945 & m. Charles L. Funk

c. Raymond Robert Strowbridge by second m., b. 6 Apr. 1924, m. 25 May 1945 Shirley Mae Cross b. 23 Mar. 1926 & their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   (1) Ronald Ray Strowbridge b. 5 Sept 1945
   (2) Stacy Carol Strowbridge b. 27 July 1947
d. Cornelia Elaine Strowbridge b. 1 Dec. 1925, m. 14 Dec. 1941 Donald Edmond Gantenbein b. 7 Feb. 1923 & their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   (1) Linda Lee Gantenbein b. 6 May 1944 & m. Gordon Peace
   (2) Bruce Dee Gantenbein b. 17 Mar. 1950
e. Nancy Lee Strowbridge b. 8 Feb. 1934, m. 11 July 1952 Fred Louis Peixoto b. 19 Nov. 1932 & their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   (1) Scott Louis Peixoto b. 1953
   (2) Vicki Peixoto b. 1955
   (3) Debbie Peixoto b. 1959

2. Ethel May Strowbridge b. 15 June 1895, m/1 1916 Henry Lawrence Ford & div. & m/2 20 May 1937 Myron L. Wallace b. 1 July 1876, d. 25 Apr. 1952 & bur. Wallace Cemetery, Jasper, Oreg. The only child (tenth generation) of Ethel Strowbridge was:

3. William Earl Strowbridge b. 23 Aug. 1896, m. 10 Feb. 1934 Lela Hillman b. 11 Nov. 1913 & their chn. (ninth generation) were:
   a. Ellen Strowbridge b. 15 Oct. 1935, m. July 1954 David LeRoy Starr b. 2 May 1939 & their chn. (tenth generation) were:
      (1) Joni Elizabeth Starr b. 1956 (2) Christi Lee Starr b. 1957
      (3) David Nathan Starr b. 1960 (4) Julie Edan Starr b. 1962
   b. Joan Strowbridge b. 25 Sept. 1936, m. Mar. 1961 Robert Long b. 12 May 1929 & their child (eleventh generation) was:
      (1) Allyson Long b. 5 June 1962

ii. Rosa May Strowbridge born 21 September 1869, died 2 February 1952 and buried Rochester, NY. She married 17 June 1885 Albion Bennett Elliott born 14 December 1863, died 1933 and buried Gresham Cemetery, Multnomah County, Oregon. After Rosa’s husband died, she married Pleasant Roarke and they divorced. She then married, third, William Hale. The children (ninth generation) of Rosa Strowbridge and Albion Elliott were:
1. Ruby Edith ELLIOTT b. 20 Feb. 1892, m. 21 May 1912 LeRoy BREITHAUP b. 5 Nov. 1886 & d. 14 Feb. 1964. No chn.
2. Harold Emerson ELLIOTT b. 19 June 1896, d. 26 Aug. 1958 & bur. Vernonia Cemetery (Columbia Co., Oreg.?). He m/1 Margaret WINTERS who d., m/2 Emma WALTON d. Sept. 1955 & bur. MN, & m/3 7 Jan 1956 Ruby E. BINGHAM b. 3 Mar. 1898. The chn. (tenth generation) of Harold ELLIOTT & Margaret WINTERS were:
   a. Ruby Grace ELLIOTT who m/2 Carl CAUSEY
   b. Frances ELLIOTT m. George A. STEVENS
   c. Helen ELLIOTT m. Robert REAMS
3. Elsie (Pat) Strowbridge ELLIOTT b. 8 Oct. 1904, m/1 1921 Phillip CHRISTIANSEN, m/2 14 Oct. 1933 Herbert F. MILLER b. 28 Nov. 1903. The chn. of Elsie (Pat) ELLIOTT (tenth generation) were:
   a. Marjorie Jean CHRISTIANSEN b. 8 Nov. 1922, m. 1942 B.A. BUFFAT &
   b. Paul LeRoy MILLER b. 27 July 1934, m. 1953 Ruth LAKE b. 20 Jan. 1931
   c. Gary Walter MILLER b. 9 May 1937 & d. 15 Jan. 1957 while in the U.S.
   d. Dion Hubert MILLER b. 29 Jan. 1939

iii. John Alfred STROWBRIDGE born 21 June 1872, died 16 August 1903
and buried Lone Fir Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. On
19 April 1900, he married Sadie Elizabeth WILCOXON born 12 March
1881, and died 28 September 1968 as Sadie BOSHOLM, Sandy, Clackamas
County, Oregon. Sadie married 26 May 1905 Willard BOSHOLM after the
death of John A. STROWBRIDGE, and lived about three miles from Sandy on
a dairy farm in the Firwood District. They had a daughter, Mildred, who
married Alex GRAY, Sandy, and both are deceased.

John A. STROWBRIDGE was a farmer, purchasing land from the railroad
and clearing it for farming and stock raising and at the same time operating a
farm owned by his uncle, Justin M. STROWBRIDGE. He was a Republican
and a member of the I(ndependant) O(rder) of O(dd) F(ellows), Gresham
Lodge No. 125 (1903 “Record of Portland and Vicinity”).

The only child (ninth generation) of John A. STROWBRIDGE and Sadie
WILCOXON was:
   Cemetery (Fir Hill), Clackamas Co., Oreg. He m/1 Gladys JAMES & div.; m/2
   Cora CURTIS. His chn. (tenth generation) were:
   a. Robert Merryfield STROWBRIDGE  b. John STROWBRIDGE
   c. Elaine STROWBRIDGE by m/2 who m. Don SALONEN

Most of the information on the family of Lucinda C. HOWLETT and John
P. STROWBRIDGE was researched by Albert W. Cooke, Dayton, Oregon.
John Nelson Howlett was the youngest of the nine children of L.V. Nelson Howlett and Lydia Ann Taylor. He was born 2 April 1850, Jennings County, Indiana, and was approximately one year old when his family started their trip from Indiana to Oregon. He died 20 July 1907 at the residence of his daughter, Laura May Powell (Mrs. S.D.), Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, although he spent most of his life near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, where he was a farmer. He was buried with his first wife in Gibson Cemetery, near Eagle Creek.

On 19 July 1874, he married Sarah Lucinda Russell born 9 October 1856, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, and died 6 June 1885 near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, about two years after the birth of their fifth child. She was the daughter of McCollum Russell and Lucinda C. Scott who apparently died shortly after her twin babies were born as McCollum married Elizabeth C. Sloper on 6 July 1858. The 1860 U.S. census showed McCollum living at Waterford & Cobb, Monmouth Township, Jackson County, Iowa, and listed his wife, Caroline, and twins, Sarah L. and John S. as three years old. His first wife was the daughter of David Scott and Hally/Holly Skinner who took John S. to raise, and Molinda/Melinda (Scott) Douglass, sister of McCollum’s first wife, took “Lucinda Russell,” the other twin, who went with the Douglass family when they migrated to Clackamas County, Oregon. Another aunt of Lucinda Russell, Emily (Scott) Gibson, and family were in the same 1867 wagon train with the Wiley Franklin Douglass family. McCollum Russell stated in his Civil War pension request his residence was Cerro Gordo County, Iowa, and listed his son “Theodore” who was born 9 October 1856 as one of his children, but did not list Lucinda born 9 October 1856. He had three other children by his second wife.

On 5 January 1887, John Nelson Howlett married Lydia Panky (“Index to Clackamas County Marriage Record” #69) born 1868, died 13 June 1955, and buried in the Multnomah Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. John and Lydia Panky were divorced on 16 February 1900 but apparently reconsidered as they remarried on 27 September 1900 (Bk. 5, Index to Clackamas County, Oregon, Marriage Records 1900-1912). It can be assumed they divorced again as no mention was made of Lydia Pankey in John Nelson Howlett’s obituary in the 21 July 1907 Oregonian. Family information divulged Lydia Pankey married Orange Lemon Barber 10 January 1906 and he died in 1923. She married a third time to Orval Cox.

John Nelson Howlett had a farm next to the George Mognett farm (his step-father and mother) and three farms from his oldest brother, William Jackson Howlett, according to the 1870 census.

The children of John Nelson Howlett and Sarah Lucinda Russell, except the last four whose mother was his second wife, Lydia Pankey,
Above. Front row, l. to r.: Louisa (Lyda) Cook and Viola Douglass, daughters of William Jackson Howlett; and Pearl Howlett and son, Ralph Edwin. Back row: Pearl's son Earl Howlett, Arthur Howlett, Oscar Howlett and son, Oscar, Jr. The men are sons and grandsons of John Nelson Howlett, brother of William J. Howlett.


(eighth generation), all born Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, were:

i. Laura Mae HOWLETT b. 3 Sept. 1875, d. 19 Jan. 1909, Portland, Oreg. & m/1 1 Sept. 1894 J.S. WELCH. (more later)

ii. William Nelson HOWLETT b. 9 Aug. 1877, d. 16 May 1934, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 28 May 1907, Sosia BURRIS. (more later)

iii. Arthur Franklin HOWLETT b. 3 Mar. 1879, d. 16 Nov. 1950, Portland, Oreg. & m. 28 Apr. 1910 Mae SIGNS. (more later)


v. Pearl Winifred HOWLETT b. 18 July 1883, d. July 1975, Portland, Oreg., &
Laura Mae Howlett was born 3 September 1875, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 19 January 1909, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and was buried in the Powell Cemetery. Her first marriage was 1 September 1894 to J.S. Welch born 15 January 1872 who died in the spring of 1900 and was buried in the Milwaukee Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon. Her second marriage was to S.D. Powell who died in 1943. In 1907, they were living on Fisk Street, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. The children (ninth generation) of Laura Mae Howlett and J.S. Welch were:

1. Lester S. Welch b. 15 Dec. 1896, d. 8 June 1900 & bur. Powell Cemetery
2. Amy Lola Welch b. 24 Aug. 1895 & d. 2 Oct 1895
3. Pearl Welch b. 27 Dec. 1900, m. George S. La Barre & had a son (tenth generation):
   a. Keith Carl La Barre b. 8 July 1932 & d. 21 Apr. 1953 unmarried.

William Nelson Howlett born 9 August 1877, died 16 May 1934 and buried in Rose City Cemetery, Multnomah County, Oregon. On 28 May 1907, he married Sosia Burriss born 14 May 1889 and died 28 Dec. 1980 in a Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, nursing home when almost ninety-one years old. William and Sosia were cooks on sternwheeler tugs which took ocean-going windjammer vessels over the bar up the Columbia River to the Portland docks. She was active in her church, the Order of the Eastern Star, and historical societies. Their children (ninth generation) were:

1. Leonard Howlett b. 23 Nov. 1911, m. 10 Aug. 1940 Frances Moore b. 22 June 1911. They were living in Medford, Jackson Co, Oreg. in 1980. They had no chn.
2. Ona Louise Howlett b. 25 July 1913, m. 9 Nov. 1940 the Rev. Wayne W. Lapworth b. 19 May 1906, d. 18 June 1967 & bur. in the Willamette National Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co, Oreg. Ona was living in Portland in 1980. Their chn. (tenth generation) were:
   a. Roger C. Lapworth b. 28 Sept. 1944
   b. Gloria Jean Lapworth b. 15 May 1945

Arthur Franklin Howlett was born 3 March 1879, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 16 November 1950 in the Emmanuel
HOWLETT

Hospital, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland. He was living in Eagle Creek prior to his death. For thirty-seven years, he was employed with the City of Portland, Sanitation Department, Multnomah County, and retired in 1948. He worked five years for the Portland Fire Department previously. On 28 April 1910, he married Mae Signs born 15 September 1891, died 4 November 1953 and buried with her husband. Their children (ninth generation) were:

2. Melwood HOWLETT b. 8 Apr. 1914 & m. 2 Sept. 1949 Pauline STEUER b. 29 Apr. 1912. They had no chn.
3. Dorothy HOWLETT b. 9 Dec. 1917, m/1 Ray DAWSON & were div., m/2 19 Mar. 1948 Horace BURKE b. 23 Feb. 1910. Her chn. (tenth generation) were:
   a. Sandra DAWSON b. 24 Jan. 1941 & m. 8 July 1961 Dowell J. COPELAND b. May 1931
   b. Shirley BURKE b. 21 Aug. 1948
   c. Kathy BURKE b. 16 Feb. 1954

iv. John Theodore HOWLETT born 23 August 1881, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 30 October 1959 at the age of seventy-eight years. On 16 September 1910, he married Augusta R. BERGSTROM born 16 October 1893. They had been residing in Portland for seventy years at the time of his death. He worked for Clark Wilson Lumber Company for twenty-five years and thirteen years for the Portland Fire Bureau. All their children (ninth generation) were born in Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. They were:
1. Clifford T. HOWLETT b. 21 July 1911, d. 25 Dec. 1970 & bur. in Rose City Cemetery, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. 21 Sept. 1935 Lois ELLIS b. 3 Aug. 1910 & their son (tenth generation) is:
   a. Clifford T. HOWLETT b. 19 Oct. 1945
2. Raymond A. HOWLETT b. 22 Aug. 1913, m. 14 Feb. 1939 Gladys BAHL b. 14 July 1912. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   b. Tamera Diane HOWLETT b. 7 Dec. 1945
   c. John Nelson HOWLETT b. 27 Oct. 1948
3. Woodrow D. HOWLETT b. 24 May 1916, d. 9 May 1966 & bur. Rose City Cemetery, Multnomah Co., Oreg. He m. & div. Betty Their dtr. (tenth generation) is:
   a. Barbara Lee HOWLETT b. 6 Jan. 1942 & m. Mr. NOBLE

v. Pearl Winifred HOWLETT born 18 July 1883, died July 1975 and buried at Riverside Cemetery. He married 9 August 1916 Helen Louise
BROOKS b. 7 May 1893, Fitchburg, MA & died 21 June 1977, in a Portland, Oregon nursing home at age of eighty-four. She was the daughter of Walter Edwin BROOKS and Josephine L. TRASK. She, also, was buried at Riverside. Pearl was a baker most of his life and had his own bakery on 30th Avenue and Alberta Street, Portland, Oregon. They had lived in Portland for sixty years at the time of his death. His wife was active in the Hinson Memorial Baptist Church for sixty years at the time of her death. Their children (ninth generation) were:

1. Earl Winifred HOWLETT b. 4 May 1917, married 16 Apr. 1946 Hazel Mae BAKER born 27 Dec. 1917. Earl is an enthusiastic family history researcher since his retirement and in his spare time enjoys playing the organ. His wife teaches in high school. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   a. Rosemary HOWLETT b. 9 June 1947
   b. Susanne HOWLETT b. 28 Jan. 1949
   c. Stephen Earl HOWLETT b. 6 Sept. 1951 working in Alaska. In 1980 he moved from Anchorage to Palmer, AK

2. Ralph Edwin HOWLETT b. 4 Apr. 1920, m. 28 Aug. 1946 Ruth ROBERTS b. 25 Apr. 1920 & living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1980. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   c. Craig Allen HOWLETT b. 3 July 1953 and living in Dallas, Polk Co, Oreg. in 1980.

vi. Oscar R. HOWLETT born 3 November 1889, died 24 July 1960 Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon & bur. in Lincoln Memorial Park. His mother was Lydia PANKEY, the second wife of John Nelson HOWLETT. On 20 July 1916, Oscar married Olive DOUGLASS born 17 December 1895, the sister of James Calvin and Ezra T. DOUGLASS. Their children (ninth generation) are:

1. Oscar D. HOWLETT b. 23 July 1917, m. 23 Apr. 1942 Rose JOHNSON b. 21 Feb. 1922. Their chn. (tenth generation) are:
   a. Roger HOWLETT b. 3 Aug. 1947
   b. Joan HOWLETT b. 3 Mar. 1951
   c. Bruce HOWLETT b. 2 Nov. 1955
   d. Scott HOWLETT b. 23 May 1960

2. Richard D. HOWLETT b. 16 Sept. 1919 & m. 28 Sept. 1954 Vera HARNER b. 28 Feb. 1931

Most of the statistical information on the John Nelson HOWLETT family was researched by Albert W. Cooke, Dayton, Oregon.
Mary Jane Howlett was the second child of William Jackson Howlett and Sabina Fry Markwood, pioneers of 1851. She was born 20 May 1857 on the donation land claim of her parents, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 15 December 1933, Hood River, Hood River County, Oregon. On 13 September 1872, she married Joseph David Douglass, brother of James Wesley Douglass who had married her sister, Viola Alice. Joseph was born 13 August 1850, Jackson County, Iowa, and crossed the plains to Oregon with his parents in 1867. He died 1923, Dufur, Wasco County, Oregon, and they were both buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Dufur.

The children (ninth generation) of Mary Jane Howlett and Joseph David Douglass were:


ii. Mary F. Douglass b. 20 May 1876, or 17 June according to Bible, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg., d. 5 July 1963 & bur. at Hood River. She m/1 William H. Cantrell b. 4 Feb. 1875, d. 23 Apr. 1931 and bur. Dufur I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Wasco County, Oreg. She m/2 Frank Stratton b. 1869 & d. 25 Feb. 1958/9 & bur. with his wife.


For more information on the Mary Jane HOWLETT and Joseph David DOUGLASS family see the DOUGLASS family history, Sibling Section No. 4.

---

NO. 36 - LOUISA FRANCES HOWLETT

(No. 28 William Jackson, No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)

Louisa Frances (Lyda) HOWLETT was the third child of William Jackson HOWLETT and Sabina Fry MARKWOOD. She was born 19 January 1859 at the family home near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 10 February 1947 near Willamina, Oregon, at the home of her daughter, Mrs. Nettie JOHNSON. She was twenty-six days old when Oregon became a state. On 6 December 1877, she was married by Justice of Peace J.A. Forbes at her home, Clackamas County, Oregon, to Albert Walker COOKE born 9 October 1855 on Donation Land Claim No. 4646 of his parents in Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and he died 14 September 1940. His parents were William Willis COOKE and Martha Jane YOUNG who crossed the plains in a covered wagon in 1852, arriving at Champoeg, Marion County, Oregon, on 25 September, having followed the general pattern of the Oregon Trail and arrived at their destination via the Barlow Road.

After their marriage, Al and Lyda COOKE made their home on the
donation land claim of his father, William W. Cooke, until September 1884 when they bought forty acres of land across the road from the claim and built their own home where Lyda Cooke lived for sixty-one years before she moved to her daughter Nettie Johnson's home in the fall of 1945. Both Al and Lyda Cooke took an active part in public life. Al was county road supervisor for eleven years being in charge of the roads north of the Clackamas River for four years. He was a member of the I.O.O.F. Lodge of Clackamas. Although a successful farmer, he was perhaps better known for the fifty years he served as an auctioneer in the vicinity. Lyda Cooke was a charter member of the Rock Creek Club. They celebrated their Golden Wedding Anniversary at their Damascus Home on 6 December 1925 with a small family gathering due to the recent illness of Lyda. They were both active in the Oregon Pioneers organization at Sandy, Clackamas County, and were chosen King and Queen in July 1940 less than two months before Al's death at the age of eighty-four years. Lyda Cooke was eighty-eight years old at the time of her death. They were both buried in the Damascus Cemetery near their home. Albert and Lyda Cooke had been married for nearly sixty-three years.

The first three children (ninth generation) of Louisa Frances (Lyda) Howlett and Albert (Al) Walker Cooke were born on the Donation Land Claim on their Grandfather William Willis Cooke, and the last two children born on the forty-acre farm of their parents, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon. They were:

i. Nettie Maude Cooke b. 2 Feb. 1879, d. 25 July 1964, Rural Route, Silverton, Marion Co., Oreg., m/1 11 Nov. 1900 Lee Ben Shaw, m/2 Nov. 1937 David Harry Johnson. (more later)

ii. William Walker Cooke b. 26 June 1881, d. 15 Oct. 1952, Albany, Linn Co., Oreg. & m. 29 June 1904 Rose Hattie Boerman. (more later)

iii. Sabina Frances (Kitty) Cooke b. 18 May 1884, d. 15 Feb. 1970, Gladstone, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 4 Apr. 1905 Perry Alonzo Hunter. (more later)

iv. Ruby Edith Echo Ethel Ella Cooke b. 23 Mar. 1887 & m/1 26 June 1907 Mark M. Heacock. (more later)

v. Fred Oregon Cooke b. 17 Feb. 1890, d. 16 May 1956, Gladstone, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m. 11 Dec. 1912 Viola Reed. (more later)

i. Nettie Maude Cooke was born 2 February 1879 on her grandfather's Donation Land Claim No. 4646, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 25 July 1964, Rural Route, Silverton, Marion County, Oregon, where she lived with her second husband for about six years. She first married 11 November 1900 Lee Ben Shaw born 11 December 1875, died 27 November 1926 and was buried in the Columbia Pioneer Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. Her second marriage was in November 1937, Vancouver, Clark County, Washington, to David Harry Johnson born 28 May 1886, Presque Isle, Maine, and died 13 February 1965 in the Marquam area near Silverton, Oregon, where he had lived for approximately seven years. Prior to that he had lived near Sandy,
Clackamas County, Oregon (probably near Damascus where his second wife lived). He was a guide and timber worker before coming to Oregon from Maine in 1928 and then engaged in diversified farming. His first wife was Lillian Godsaw who died in Maine. He was a member of the Marquam Methodist Church. David had one known son, Loren D. Johnson, by his first marriage and none by his second marriage. Both Nettie Cooke and David H. Johnson were buried in the Miller Cemetery near Silverton, Oregon.

The children (tenth generation) of Nettie Cooke and Lee Ben Shaw were:

1. Maude Shaw b. 2 Sept. 1901, d. 2 Nov. 1924 & bur. Columbia Pioneer Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. She m. prior to Feb. 1924 Jack Appell who d. ca. 1965. They had a dtr. (eleventh generation):
   a. Patricia Jayne Appell b. 1 Feb. 1924 & adopted in 1925 by Orval and Jenny Yocom. She m. Glenn Blossom and their chn. (twelfth generation) were:
      (1) Vicki Ann Blossom b. 1948 (2) Randy Blossom b. 1950
      (3) Joann Blossom b. 1952 (twin) (4) Leann Blossom b. 1952

2. Lee Albert Shaw b. 19 Feb. 1903 & m. 17 June 1930 Ann Case b. 4 Jan. 1907. Their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   a. Shirley Ann Shaw b. 6 Dec. 1931 & m. 22 Nov. 1952 James Warren Luttropp b. 10 June 1926. Their chn. (twelfth generation) were:
      (1) Susan D. Luttropp b. 1953 (2) Gerald W. Luttropp b. 1955
      (3) Linda D. Luttropp b. 1956
   b. William Richard Shaw b. 1 July 1934 & m. 7 Sept. 1955 Jerrun Louise Zook
   c. Michael David Shaw b. 20 May 1945
d. Stephen Albert Shaw b. 1 Aug. 1948

   a. Selma Janette Gilberson b. 27 June 1930, m. 24 Nov. 1925 Gene A. Fields b. 18 Oct. 1930. Their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (2) Brian Gene Fields b. 19 Mar. 1958

4. Anna Louise Shaw b. 12 Dec. 1905, m/1 10 Jan. 1924 Lloyd Royce & div. 1930, m/2 4 Apr. 1931 William Alexander Nisbet b. 16 Jan. 1896, and their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
      (1) Jancy J. Nisbet b. 1952 (2) Gerald W. Nisbet b. 1954
   b. Robert Marlin Nisbet b. 9 Jan. 1925, m. 18 Sept. 1949 Doris Marie (McConaughy) Capaci b. 25 Apr. 1922. Her chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) John M. Capaci b. 1942 (2) Anthony P. Capaci b. 1944
      (3) Elaine Y. Nisbet b. 1952 (4) Annette M. Nisbet b. 1955
      (5) Kenneth R. Nisbet b. 1957
c. Gerald Eugene NISBET b. 4 Nov. 1926, m. 4 Oct. 1947 Georgia Eileen SCOTT b. 20 Mar. 1927 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
   (1) Sharon K. NISBET b. 1949  (2) Ellen G. NISBET b. 1951

d. Gwendolyn Louise NISBET b. 11 May 1932, m. 4 Jan. 1951, Malcolm Lloyd GOSSON b. 9 Feb. 1931 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
   (1) Gregory L. GOSSON b. 1953  (2) Gayle L. GOSSON b. 1955
   (3) Mark L. GOSSON b. 1958

e. William Alan NISBET b. 14 May 1934 & m. 12 June 1959 Carlene Maye BEEM b. 2 Nov. 1934

5. Lois Rebecca SHAW b. 27 Mar. 1916, m. 27 Nov. 1935 Laurence DOUTHIT b. 12 May 1911, & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Arnold DOUTHIT b. 29 Aug. 1937, & d. 27 July 1953
   b. Betty Marguerete DOUTHIT b. 19 Aug. 1939, m. 8 June 1957 Duane E. MILLS & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Scott Alan MILLS b. 1958  (2) Teressa Ann MILLS b. 1959
      (3) Paul Duane MILLS b. 1961
   c. Carol Jean DOUTHIT b. 10 Oct. 1942
   d. Dennis Alan DOUTHIT b. 24 Mar. 1948
   e. Elaine Rose DOUTHIT b. 15 Feb. 1954
   f. Freddy Wayne DOUTHIT b. 14 July 1955

6. Donald Wayne SHAW b. 13 Nov. 1922, m. 12 June 1946 Hattie JONES b. 24 Jan. 1916 & d. 1977, and their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Patricia JoEllen SHAW b. 5 Sept. 1945 & adopted Dec. 1950
   b. David Lee SHAW b. 9 Oct. 1947
   c. Virginia Diane SHAW b. 30 Sept. 1948
   d. Peter Russell SHAW b. 8 July 1953

ii. William Walker COOKE born 26 June 1881 on his grandfather's Donation Land Claim, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 15 October 1952, Albany, Linn County, Oregon, at the age of seventy-one. On 29 June 1904, Sunnyside, Oregon, he married Rose Hattie BOERMAN b. 17 June 1880, Wisconsin, and died in April 1976. William farmed his grandfather's donation land claim until 1945 when he retired and moved to Albany, Linn County, Oregon. He was a 48-year member of the Free Methodist Church which conducted his funeral service. They were both buried in the Damascus Cemetery. Their chn. (tenth generation) were:

1. Harold Justin Huddle COOKE b. 20 Oct. 1907 & adopted 5 Feb. 1908. He m. 3 July 1930 Evaline Marion HOWARD b. 9 Sept. 1907 and were living in Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1952. Their chn. (eleventh generation) were:
   a. Kathryn Rose COOKE b. 29 Feb. 1932, d. 1966, & m. 10 Apr. 1954 Gordon E. BOWMAN b. 20 Apr. 1932. Their dtr. (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) Carolyn Sue BOWMAN b. 24 Oct. 1959
   b. John Harold COOKE b. 29 July 1934, m. 3 June 1955 Marilyn Carol ANDERSON b. 31 Aug. 1934 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Debra Ann COOKE b. 1956  (2) John D. COOKE b. 1958
      (3) Merry A. COOKE b. 1959
   c. Ruth Leone COOKE b. 22 Jan. 1938, m. 12 Oct. 1968 Wendell V. AYERS, son of Claude C. AYERS, Olympia, WA. They were living in Corbett,
Multnomah Co., Oreg. in 1981. He had five chn. by his first marriage.

d. Esther Grace COOKE b. 13 May 1943, m. 7 Aug. 1965 Leland L. LEE, son of Dr. Hauton B. LEE, Jr., & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
   (1) Kristin D. LEE b. 1968  (2) Lisa M. LEE b. 1969
   (3) Nancy LEE

2. Albert Willet COOKE b. 19 May 1908, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon & m/1 13 May 1931 Estelle Lee COCHRAN b. 31 July 1906, & d. Lafayette, Washington Co., Oreg. where they had retired after working in the lumber industry for a good many years. They handled both the logging and the saw mill near Albany, Linn Co., Oreg. On 23 Nov. 1975, Albert COOKE married Lillys (Lain) KINSEY, the widow of George KINSEY, a neighbor in Dayton, Oregon, where they now have a small acreage. Albert and his first wife had a hobby collecting statistics on the various families of L.V. Nelson HOWLETT and spent many hours travelling to visit families and descendants of Nelson HOWLETT's chn. Most of the HOWLETT statistics in this compilation are those he so painstakingly accumulated while living in Albany, Lafayette and Dayton, Oreg. Since his second marriage, they spend their retirement years by being active in the Order of the Eastern Star, traveling and hunting. Albert and Lee COOKE had no chn. Lillys had three chn. by her first marriage—Donald, Buelah and Ruth KINSEY.

f. Nancy Lee COOKE b. 26 June 1948, m. 14 Feb. 1969 Paul Dennis POTTER & their chn. are:
   (1) Paul H. POTTER b. 1970  (2) Geoffrey POTTER

3. Roual William COOKE b. 21 Feb. 1917, m. 10 Dec. 1950 Emi MARUYAMA b. 15 Feb. 1929, Tokyo, Japan. They live in Delaware where he is a retired master sergeant in the U.S. Air Corps. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Marie Emi COOKE b. 10 Mar. 1952
   b. William Walker COOKE b. 24 June 1953
   c. Robert John COOKE b. 26 Jan. 1955

iii. Sabina Frances (Kitty) COOKE born 18 May 1884 on her grandfather's donation land claim near Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 15 February 1970, Gladstone, Clackamas County, Oregon, at the age of eighty-five. She had been a life-time resident of that area with a rural route for mail from nearby Canby. On 4 April 1905, she married Perry Alonzo HUNTER born 11 January 1880, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and died 19 August 1967, Gladstone, at the age of eighty-seven. Perry was the son of Alonzo (Dick) HUNTER and Elva Louise JOHNSON who were married in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. Both Kitty and her husband were buried in the Damascus Cemetery. They had been married sixty-two years at the time of his death. When their only child was born, they were living three miles north of the Cooke Donation Land Claim on Rock Creek Road. Soon afterwards they bought a forty-acre farm adjoining the farm of Kitty's parents, moved their house from the original location and erected other buildings necessary for butchering and selling meat from the cattle and poultry they raised. He had a regular route for
supplying chickens, pigeons, eggs, and apples as well as wholesaling milk. He tilled the farm with a four-mule team but had a car for delivering produce. About 1944, they sold their farm and bought about eight acres fronting Oregon Highway No. 212 adjoining the west line of Kitty's parents' farm where they built a new home, large chicken house and barn for cattle to operate on a smaller scale. Their daughter (tenth generation) is:

1. Rita Lourine Hunter b. 27 Mar. 1906, m/1 12 Nov. 1931 Sam Iverson & div. in 1941. She m/2 22 Aug. 1942 Ronald Massey b. 23 June 19 & they live in North Bend, Coos Co., Oreg.

iv. Ruby Edith Echo Ethel Ella Cooke was born 23 March 1887 and married 26 June 1907 Mark M. Heacock, an attorney, born 13 November 1880 and died 24 June 1928. He was buried in the Damascus Cemetery, Clackamas County, Oregon, although they had lived in Tekoa and Endicott, Washington. Ruby married again on 14 February 1929 Harry Joseph Mosier born 8 March 1894, died 13 October 1958, Santa Cruz, California, where he was buried. Later, Ruby moved to Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. The children of Ruby Cooke and Mark Heacock (tenth generation) are:


   a. Donald Ray Heacock b. 14 Feb. 1934 & m. 25 Aug. 1954 Delores Parrish b. 30 Mar. 1934. Their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Dean Heacock b. 1956 (2) Daryl Heacock b. 1958
      (3) David Heacock b. 1960
   b. Shirley Ann Heacock b. 25 Aug. 1939 & m. 6 Feb. 1960 David Kellogg & their child (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) Terri Lee Kellogg b. 6 July 1961

3. Edwin Dean Heacock b. 29 May 1923 d. 19 July 1940 in a motorcycle accident.

4. Jacqueline Adell Heacock b. 7 Mar. 1925 & m. 27 Apr. 1948 Richard E. Mansfield b. 16 May 1915. They were living in Berian, WA in 1976 & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Christine Lee Mansfield b. 1 Apr. 1949
   b. Joan Michelle Mansfield b. 3 July 1951
   c. Teresa Jean Mansfield b. 2 Feb. 1955
   d. Carol Ann Mansfield b. 3 November 1959

v. Fred Oregon Cooke born 17 February 1890, Damascus, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 16 May 1956 at his home in Gladstone, Clackamas County, at the age of sixty-six. On 11 December 1912, he married Bertha Viola Reed born 9 September 1890, Sunnyside, Clackamas County, and died 15 September 1963, Oregon City, Clackamas County, at the age of seventy-three. She was the daughter of James H. Reed and Suzetta Euella Johnson. They were both buried at Mountain View
Cemetery, Oregon City. Their married life started on a three or four acre plot purchased from his parents in the southeast corner of the Albert W. Cooke farm where Fred was born. He worked on farms in that locality, helped with road construction and did carpenter work. In 1916, they moved to Camas, Clark County, Washington, and he worked in the paper mill before moving back to Clackamas County, Oregon. He sold his home on the Cooke farm and bought land in the Clairmount District south of Oregon City on the Molalla Road where he lived for twenty years prior to moving to Gladstone in 1946. He worked as a carpenter and builder, and a construction engineer before becoming a head millwright at the Crown Willamette Paper Mill which was later bought by Crown Zellerbach Company. He retired in 1954 and they enjoyed fishing from their boat on the Willamette and Clackamas rivers.

All of their children (tenth generation) lived in or near Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, and were:

1. Cecil Leonard Cooke b. 25 Sept 1913, Damascus, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m/1 21 Feb. 1936 Frances Campbell Gilman who d. 2 June 1959 & bur. Mt. View Cemetery. He m/2 7 Nov. 1959 Frances Lorene (Grandquist) Peterson b. 15 Nov. 1919 & div. He m/3 a widow with four or five chn. The chn. (eleventh generation) of Cecil Cooke and Frances Gilman are:
   a. Leonard Lee Cooke b. 27 Jan. 1938 & m. 24 Sept. 1963 Elzie Smith & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) West Eugene Cooke b. 21 Sept. 1961 (2) Shawn Philip Cooke
   b. Darrel Eugene Cooke b. 19 Mar. 1941 & m. 27 Feb. 1960 Deanna Smith & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) West Eugene Cooke b. 21 Sept. 1961 (2) Shawn Philip Cooke

2. Louine Vera Cooke b. 18 Nov. 1914, m/1 12 Jan. 1933 James J. SviHLA & div. 1956, m/2 5 July 1956 Paul Loumena b. 6 Mar. 1920 & her chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. James Joseph SviHLA b. 21 Aug. 1933 m. 24 Nov. 1956 Patricia Joyce Snider b. 1 June 1938 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Julie SviHLA b. 1957 (2) Kellie SviHLA b. 1958
   b. Charlene Vera SviHLA b. 24 Nov. 1936, m. 8 Sept. 1956 James D. McClure b. 30 Mar. 1935 & their son (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) James McClure b. 6 Mar. 1961
   c. Cherie Lynn Loumena b. 5 Aug. 1955 (adopted)
   d. Larry Loumena b. 21 June 1957

3. Leslie Howard Cooke b. 15 Dec. 1916 m. 21 Dec. 1940 Berniece E. Erickson b. 21 July 1913 & their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Daniel Leslie Cooke b. 21 Feb. 1942, m. 29 July 1966 Ann King & div. Their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Darron Cooke b. 1968 (2) Janelle Cooke b. 1971
   b. Dale Alan Cooke b. 30 Jan. 1946, m. 21 Dec. 1966 Nicky McBroom & have son (twelfth generation)
      (1) Devon Cooke b. 10 June 1967

4. Evelyn Euella Cooke b. 16 Jan. 1921

---

**NO. 37 - LYDIA ANN HOWLETT**

(No. 28 William Jackson, No. 27 L.V. Nelson, No. 25 William, No. 19 Daniel, No. 15 Samuel Jr., No. 6 Samuel Sr., No. 1 Thomas)
Lydia Ann Howlett was the fourth daughter of William Jackson Howlett and Sabina Fry Markwood and was born on her parents' Donation Land Claim near Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, 12 July 1861 and died 1 September 1929, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, at the age of sixty-eight. She married 6 December 1881, at her home, Joseph Palmer Woodle, born 10 March 1858, Minnesota, (1800 census) and died 8 January 1935 (Family Bible) Salem, Marion County, Oregon. He was the son of Thomas and Rachel Woodle. They were both buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon. He was a farmer, carpenter and road builder. They lived across the road from her parents in Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and later when her parents needed special care, they moved into the Albert Cooke home.

Above: Lydia Ann Howlett (1861-1929) and husband, Joseph Palmer Woodle (1858-1935)
Right: Lydia Ann Howlett when younger (1861-1929)

The children of Lydia Ann Howlett and Joseph Woodle (tenth generation) were:
i. Guy Woodle b. 30 July 1882, m. 29 Oct. 1902 Lottie Maria Kitzmiller.
   (more later)
iii. Walter Ray Woodle b. 30 Nov. 1886, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 6 May 1943, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m/1 Edith Murphy on 16 Dec. 1908. (more later)
vi. Myrtle Viola Woodle b. 30 Nov. 1893, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m/1 Dr. Harry Morgan 14 June 1916 & m/2 14 Aug. 1948 David Johnson (more later)


ix. Joseph Paton Woodle b. 10 May 1902, Eagle Creek, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 28 Sept. 1968, m. four times & no chn. (more later)


1. Guy Woodle was born 30 July 1882, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, his date of death unknown, and married 29 October 1902 Lottie Maria Kitzmiller born 17 February 1886, Monticello, White County, Indiana, and were divorced in 1918 when living in Dover, Clackamas County, Oregon. Shortly after the divorce, Guy disappeared and was not heard from afterwards. Lottie then married 20 September 1920, Kalama, Cowlitz County, Oregon, Axel H. Johnson. She died 26 August 1946, was cremated and committed to the Portland Memorial Crematorium, Multnomah County, Oregon. Guy was in the construction business. The children of Guy Woodle and Lottie Kitzmiller (tenth generation) were:

1. Roy Stewart Woodle b. 10 Mar. 1905, Dover, Clackamas County, Oreg., m. 11 Dec. 1926 Ruth Pauline Lee b. 2 Sept. 1908, Portland, Oreg. Roy worked for the Police Dept., East side of Portland, Oreg. where they are now living. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Ray Gene Woodle b. 7 May 1927, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. m. 10 Nov. 1951 Lorraine Helen Thompson b. 10 Aug. 1931 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Steven Leroy Woodle b. 1952 (2) Becky Sue Woodle b. 1955
   b. Malcolm Stewart Woodle b. 25 Mar. 1929, CA, m. 21 June 1951, Portland, Oreg. Lorraine Marie Evans b. 14 Dec. 1930 & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Alen Stuart Woodle b. 1953 (2) Laurie Ann Woodle b. 1955 (3) Lisa Debra Woodle b. 1957 (4) Lance Stuart Woodle b. 1963
   d. Gary Neil Woodle b. 17 May 1936, Portland, Oreg., m. 29 Dec. 1961, MA, Anita Siegrid Schoene b. 11 Nov. 1942, Vockerode Hessen, Deutschland. Europe & their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Douglas Robert Woodle b. 1962 (2) Gary Mark Woodle b. 1964

2. Dorothy Gladys Woodle b. 14 Aug. 1907, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg. & m/1 1925 George Mack Bell Bean b. 1889, d. 2 Apr. 1940 & bur. Lincoln Memorial Cemetery, Portland; m/2 10 July 1944 Lloyd J. Lang b. 5 Nov. 1905. Dorothy’s dtr. (eleventh generation) is:
   a. Lucille Agnes Bean b. 14 Oct. 1929, d. 12 July 1975, Fresno, CA, & m/1
Jim Berry & div, m/2 21 Nov. 1951, San Diego, CA, Dale Russell Crandall b. 26 Nov. 1929 & her chn. (twelfth generation) are:
(1) Steve Patrick Berry b. 1947
(2) Russell Armond Crandall b. 1952

3. Olive Fay Woodle b. 9 Sept. 1909, Dover, Clackamas Co., Oreg., d. 5 May 1963, & m. 5 Oct. 1932 Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, Donald G. Wickizer. She willed her body to University of Washington. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Altina Fay Wickizer b. 10 Aug. 1937, Portland, Oreg., m/1 & div., m/2 Mr. Kibbie. Her chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Claudia by m/1  (2) Kelley Kibbie, son  (3) Nina Lee Kibbie
   b. Donn Julius Wickizer b. 11 Dec. 1940, Portland, Oreg., m. 27 Mar. 1960 Judith Ann       . Their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      (1) Patricia L. Wickizer b. 1960  (2) Teressa L. Wickizer b. 1961

4. Tressa Lucille Woodle b. 4 Nov. 1911, Eagle Creek, Oreg., d. 24 Aug. 1980
   of heart attack & m. 1 Aug. 1959, Lacey, Thurston Co., WA, Glenn Harold Lawrence b. 13 Dec. 1899, Tacoma, WA, & d. 6 Apr. 1979, Lakebay, WA. Tressa had no chn. but 8 stepchn.

   iii. Walter Ray Woodle born 30 November 1886, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 6 May 1943, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon. He married, first 16 December 1908, Oregon City, Clackamas County, Oregon, Edith Murphy born 8 October 1888, died 31 October 1915 at age of twenty-seven and buried in Lone Oak Cemetery, Portland. Ray then married 11 April 1917 Armada Murphy, sister of his first wife, born 20 October 1891. His wives were the daughters of Charles Murphy. The only child of Ray Woodle (tenth generation), by his first marriage, was:

   a. James Kerry Woodle b. 28 Mar. 1938, Portland, m/1 21 July 1962 Donna Jean LeVall b. 23 May 1945, IL & div. in 1966. He m/2 Margaret Edith (Highhouse) Hein 23 June 1966, Portland, Oreg. James Woodle was the commander of the Coast Guard Cutter Morgenhau which left San Francisco, CA in Oct. 1977 on a sixty-day patrol with a crew of 160 men and twelve women who were the first women in the 186-year history of the Coast Guard assigned to permanent sea duty. Twelve other women were assigned to the Gallatin in New York at (or about) the same time. When news reporters asked if the assignment would work, he replied, “Of course it will work... this isn’t an experimental program. It is... [the plan and] it has to work.” He was described as “a mild-mannered, understated man with a balding head and perpetually deadpan expression... [and] looks like the sort of fellow who probably wouldn’t raise his voice in the middle of a typhoon. ... He refuses to get excited over matters he can’t control.” His remark about Ensign Beverly G. Kelly was “she may be the first female admiral” as she was always studying to better herself and never forgot she
was an officer. On 12 Apr. 1979, as a Lt. (jg) she was the first woman skipper of a commissioned U.S. vessel when she took command of the Coast Guard cutter Newagen based at Maalaea, Island of Maui, Hawaii (full page article Sec. I, pg. 30 Honolulu Sunday Star-Bulletin & Advertiser, Dec. 18, 1977 and Maui News 13 Apr. 1979). In 1983, James K. Woodle apparently had retired from the Coast Guard and is now marine superintendent, Port Captain, Valdez, Alaska, for Alyeska Pipeline Service Company. His chn. (twelfth generation) are:

1. Ronald Troy Woodle b. 3 Sept. 1963, Portland, Oregon, by m/1
3. Christopher Todd Woodle b. 7 Feb. 1967, Portland

b. Robert Craig Woodle b. 30 Mar. 1941, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., & m. 22 Aug. 1965, Messiah Lutheran Church, Buena Park, CA, Judith Elaine Borgeson b. 5 July 1940, Orange, Orange Co., CA, the dtr. of Mr. & Mrs. Marvin E. Borgeson. Robert is a graduate of Willamette University, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg. & Judith of the University of California at Santa Barbara, Santa Barbara Co., CA. In 1978, Robert was the director of sales personnel for Tarbell Realty Co., Portland, Oregon. Robert Woodle and Judith Borgeson's chn. (twelfth generation) all b. Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., are:

1. Jennifer Lynne Woodle b. 28 Dec. 1966
2. Amy Leigh Woodle b. 11 Oct. 1968
3. Sarah Kathleen Woodle b. 1 Nov. 1972

iv. Claude Palmer Woodle was born 25 January 1889, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 19 Nov. 1973 (Bible stated 24 Nov.) Gresham Hospital, Multnomah County, Oregon, and his ashes scattered over the Mt. Hood National Forest, Oregon. On 15 September 1915, Christian Church, Corbett, Multnomah County, Oregon, he married Gladys Mabel Lasley born 26 November 1894, Springdale, Multnomah County, Oregon. They spent most of their married life at Corbett. He was a carpenter and builder of homes. In fact, in 1914, his brother Guy was the contractor for the building of James G. Deshazer's large red barn, and Claude and another brother, Malcolm, were responsible for roofing the barn. A picture of this barn is in the DeShazer history, Direct Line, No. 12. The children (tenth generation) of Claude Woodle and Gladys Lasley are:

1. Mable Louise Woodle b. 27 June 1916, Troutdale, Rt. 1, Multnomah Co., Oreg., d. 14 Feb. 1975 from cancer, Gresham Hospital, Multnomah Co., & was bur. on the Corbett home place. On 12 August 1944, Corbett, Multnomah Co., Oreg., she m. John Benjamin Eaton b. 29 Aug. 1915, Chicago, Cooke Co., IL & were div. Their son (eleventh generation) was:
   a. David John Eaton b. 28 Dec. 1945, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. who m/1 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AZ, Martha Prevo & div. On 20 Oct. 1972, Port Angeles, Clallam Co., WA, he m/2 Linda S. Loucks b. 5 Nov. 1947. In 1976, they were living in Port Angeles. His chn. (twelfth generation) are:
      1. Paul Mark Eaton b. 22 Feb. 1969, Cottonwood, Yavapai Co., AZ by m/1
      2. Timothy James Eaton b. 17 July 1973, Port Angeles by m/2
(3) Jeremy David Eaton b. 20 June 1975, Port Angeles

2. Frances Verna Woodle b. 14 Jan. 1918, Rt. 1, Troutdale, Multnomah Co., Oreg. & m. 19 May 1937, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg., Roger Ellis Dean b. 26 Jan. 1914, Greenleaf, Canyon Co., ID, son of George Lyle Dean and Grace White. According to the Dean family legend, their first ancestor, surname of ROGER, came to America on the Mayflower. Verna and Roger met at the Western Baptist Theological Seminary, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. the fall of 1936. After their marriage, they returned to Wilder, Canyon Co., ID, where they farmed for eight years with Roger's father and brother, Merrill. They, then, purchased a farm at Notus, near Caldwell, Canyon Co., ID. The winter of 1947-48, Roger and his brother Merrill and their wives learned to fly a Teir Aircoupe, a low wing, two-passenger, rudderless plane which they used to fly between Wilder and Notus in connection with their activities. Verna enjoyed flying & would go grocery shopping in the aircoupe sometimes. Their son, Jerry, had his first flight when a week old. During World War II, the two Dean brothers received a commendation for raising food to feed the armed forces. In the spring of 1951, Roger and Verna moved to Rupert, Minidoka Co., ID, where the farming partnership had bought a half section of land located on an underground lake, thought to be part of the "Lost River" in ID. Water for irrigating land was pumped through a fourteen-inch pipe from a depth of 165 feet into a pond and ditched to the fields for irrigating by siphoning. This was a busy time for Verna. One reason was because they were, also, farming at Vale, Malheur Co., Oreg. She would feed the two hired men and the family, then head to the fields for the many jobs awaiting, such as; driving the tractor, hoeing sugar beets, tending to the irrigation, or whatever needed to be done. During the summer, she taught her two daughters, nephews and nieces, when they were old enough, to hoe sugar beets. In 1956, the year their oldest dtr. Elise was graduating from high school, Roger and his brother, Merrill, and a brother-in-law decided it would be fun to take home a cottontail rabbit, that had run into a six-inch irrigation pipe, for a pet for the youngest chn. They up-ended the pipe which accidentally hit a 36,000-volt electric line. Roger was brought back to life

Blossoms of the exotic King and Maui Pin Cushion proteas the Deans raise in their large yard, Kula, Maui, Hawaii.
The grand-daughter of Lydia Ann (Howlett) Woodle, Verna (Woodle) and husband, Roger Dean.

and can tell what he saw “on the other side.” During his recuperation, Verna was helped by Roger’s Dad, friends and the sugar beet fieldman to get the beets cultivated and the farming kept on schedule. Among her tasks were keeping the books, chief cultivator and truck driver, hauling produce to the “spud” cellar, beet “dumps,” grain elevators & seed companies. As time passed, they added another half section of land close to the first half section, then a section south of Burley, Cassia Co., ID, and raised potatoes, sugar beets and grain. Verna, also, worked in Lloyd’s Floral Shop in Rupert. In 1965, she retired from the farm when their son, Jerry, was old enough to take her place. In the fall of 1974, they decided to sell their part of the farm and moved to Island of Maui, Hawaii, in June 1975. They bought a four-acre piece of land with a nice home on it, finally subdividing, keeping one & a fourth acres on which to raise the popular protea with its fantastic blossoms. Verna is the manager of the operation, and Roger is a part-time realtor.

The chn. (eleventh generation) of Verna & Roger DEAN are:

a. Elise Frances DEAN b. 8 Oct 1938, Caldwell Hospital, Canyon Co., ID, & m. 30 Nov. 1957, Rupert, Minidoka Co., ID, Warren Walter HEIN b. 17 Aug. 1936, Pomeroy, Calhoun Co., IA. They are farming sugar beets, Idaho potatoes, and grain, and raising cattle at Route Three, Minidoka Co., ID. Their sons (twelfth generation) all born in Rupert, have a share in the operation.
   (1) Jeffrey Scott HEIN b. 8 Apr. 1959 & m. 7/9 Aug. 1982 Bonnie Lee CRAWFORD b. 8 Mar. 1957
   (2) Gregory Warren HEIN b. 29 Mar. 1960
   (3) Douglas Brian HEIN b. 25 Mar. 1962. He was elected Idaho’s outstanding Future Farmer of America (FFA) in 1979 and attended the regional convention where he competed for national honors. He was the first Idaho State FFA president elected in his junior year of high school—usually the president is a senior.

b. Virginia Esther DEAN b. 30 Oct. 1939, Wilder, Canyon Co., ID, & m. 12 Sept. 1959, Rupert, Minidoka Co., ID to William George MACKLIN b. 4 June 1936, Hood River, Hood River Co., Oreg. He works for the Internal Revenue Service and Virginia is the office manager in a court recording firm. They live in Reno, Ormsby Co., NV. Their chn. (twelfth generation) are:
(1) Susanne Kay Macklin b. 2 July 1960, Boise, Ada Co., ID
(2) Dean Bryan Macklin b. 3 Mar. 1964, Elko, Elko Co., NV
(3) Shawn Machelle Macklin b. 9 June 1970, Las Vegas, Clark Co., NV

c. Jerry Leverne Dean b. 1 Nov. 1948, Caldwell, Canyon Co., ID & m. 25 July 1972 Geraldine Kay Bash. They div. in Feb. 1974, & 11 Apr. 1975, he m. Wanda Lee (Manshacket) Condiotti, Santa Ana, Orange Co., CA. Jerry was an associate minister at the Christian Church, Forest Grove, Oregon, but left the ministry in 1974. They live at Rancho Cucamonga, Riverside Co., CA, where Wanda owns the Foothill Beauty Supply, Upland, CA & Jerry was in housing construction but during the 1983 recession, he did remodeling and other work obtainable. Jerry has two stepsons, both born Anaheim, Riverside Co., CA.
(1) Jason Condiotti b. 1973 (2) Jeremy Condiotti b. 1974

3. Ruth Lucille Woodle b. 6 Feb. 1923, Long Beach, Los Angeles County, CA and married 18 Sept. 1945, Christian Church, Corbett, Multnomah County, Oreg. Howard Andrew Winters born 12 December 1913. They are farming at Troutdale, Multnomah County, Oregon. Their children (eleventh generation), all born Portland, Multnomah County, Oreg., are:
   a. Howard Elmer Winters b. 12 Aug. 1946, m. Hayettesville, NC, Patricia Ann La Trent b. 2 Feb. 1947, Warren, PA. He is a certified public accountant. Their son (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) Brian Douglas Winters b. 28 May 1974, Portland, Oreg.
   b. Chris Claude Winters b. 16 July 1948 & is a machinist
   c. Ruth Eileen Winters b. 18 Aug. 1950 & is employed in insurance rating
   d. Marvin Wayne Winters b. 6 June 1954 & is farming at Troutdale, Multnomah Co., Oreg.

vi. Malcolm Gray Woodle born 4 December 1892, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, died 9 August 1961, Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, and is buried at Forest Lawn Cemetery, Gresham. On 15 September 1914, Vancouver, Clark Co., WA, he married Clara M. Huier born 27 September 1892, died 13 July 1967 and is buried with her husband. Their children (tenth generation) are:
1. June Woodle b. 7 June 1915, Troutdale, Multnomah Co., Oreg., m. 19 June 1937 John Jacoby b. 28 Feb. 1914 & their sons (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Jerome Jacoby b. 30 Apr. 1940
   b. Lawrence Jacoby b. 19 May 1943 & m. 29 Aug. 1965 Clista Ann Taylor, dtr. of Mr. & Mrs. Max O. Taylor.

vii. Myrtle Viola Woodle born 30 November 1893, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and married, first, 14 June 1916, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, Dr. Harry Morgan born 10 April 1893, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, who died 1 March 1922, Roseburg, and was buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Portland, Multnomah County.
Oregon. Myrtle married, second, 14 August 1948, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, David Johnson born 30 April 1900, Vader, Washington. They are living in Gresham, Multnomah County, Oregon, after living for a number of years in a beautiful mountain home on the Sandy River near Brightwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, not far from Mt. Hood. Myrtle and David Johnson were crowned king and queen of the Sandy Pioneer Association on 25 July 1976 at the annual picnic. They both have been active in civic organizations and the Sandy Presbyterian Church for many years. Myrtle has a daughter (tenth generation) by her first marriage:

1. Margaret Morgan b. 2 may 1920, Roseburg, Douglas Co., Oreg. & m. 24 Aug, 1941, Portland, Multnomah Co., Oreg. to R. Max Peck b. 12 July 1919, Portland. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Susan Peck b. 2 Nov. 1950, Portland & m. ca 1972 John Krause. They were living in Tigard, Oreg. Their son (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) David Krause b. 197-
   b. Judy Peck b. 20 June 1954, Portland, Oreg. & m. ca 1975 Paul Young. They live in Portland. Their dtr. (twelfth generation) is:
      (1) Elizabeth Young b. 24 July 1978

viii. Mary Sabina Woodle born 17 August 1895, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died June 1970. On 25 October 1917, Eagle Creek, she married the Reverend Colonel Walter Pogue born 1 April 1873, Roseburg, Douglas County, Oregon, died 1945, Salem, Marion County, Oregon, and buried in City View Cemetery, Salem, Mary (Woodle) Pogue married, second, 1950 Harry Pemberton, Marion County, Oregon, who died 16 April 1955. The Rev. Pogue, the son of William and Lenora Pogue, was the pastor of the Nehalem Methodist Evangelical Church, Tillamook County, Oregon, at time of marriage. The children (tenth generation) of Mary Woodle and the Rev. Pogue were:

1. The Rev. Myron Pogue b. 10 Oct. 1919, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., m. 24 Aug. 1941, Dallas, Polk Co., Oreg., Doris Riggs b. 26 Apr. 1918, Dallas. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Earl Myron Pogue b. 3 July 1943
   b. Richard Pogue b. 23 May 1945
   c. David Pogue b. 28 June 1948

2. Leila Ann Pogue b. 5 Aug. 1921, North Bend, Coos Co., Oreg., m. 20 June 1943, Salem, Marion Co., Oreg., the Rev. Douglas H. Henderson born 3 Feb. 1919. For a number of years they lived in San Francisco, CA, where he was the minister of Geneva United Methodist Church and administrator of the Social Development Center for mentally handicapped adults. For over twenty years, he broadcast two-hour weekly radio programs in the San Francisco Bay area. In 1978, they moved to the United Methodist Church in Castro Valley, Alameda Co., CA & is now retired. His wife, Leila, taught adult school classes at Piedmont Community Church and Castro Valley First Baptist Senior Centers and later became director which she is still doing in 1983. Their children (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Mary Ann Henderson b. 26 Sept. 1946, Salinas, Monterey Co., CA. She taught in the Oakland Skyline Junior High School and worked in the
Obadiah ministry in Berkeley, Contra Costa Co., CA. In 1983, she was teaching in Albany, Contra Costa Co.

   (1) Matthew James HENDERSON b. 19 Aug. 1973
   (2) Rebecca Ruth HENDERSON b. 21 November 1974
   (3) Timothy Douglas HENDERSON b. 21 Dec. 1978, probably Atlanta, GA where his parents were living in 1978


ix. Nettie Frances WOODLE born 25 December 1898, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 25 February 1979 in a nursing home, Estacada, Clackamas County, Oregon, at age of eighty-one years. On 9 December 1919, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, she married Joseph Carr RICKEY, Sr., born 19 December 1888, Portland and died 22 August 1963, Estacada. They were both buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery, Estacada, and services held at the Estacada First Baptist Church. Their children (tenth generation) are:

1. Joseph Carr RICKEY, Jr. b. 1 Aug. 1920 & m. 7 Apr. 1942 Lois Aletha NASH b. 7 July 1921. They were living in Beaverton, Washington Co, Oreg. in 1983. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. JoLetha Frances RICKEY b. 31 Oct. 1942
   b. Joseph Carr RICKEY III b. 6 Aug. 1947
   c. Alice Mae RICKEY b. 18 Apr. 1952
   d. Lawrence Austin RICKEY b. 1 Feb. 1955

2. James L. RICKEY b. 25 Aug. 1922, m. 13 May 1951 Louise JAMES b. 25 September 1926. Their child (eleventh generation) is:
   a. Kimberly Marie RICKEY b. 28 Oct. 1962 & was adopted

3. Robert E. RICKEY b. 25 Aug. 1922, m/1 23 June 1946, Berniece b. 28 May 1927 & div. 24 July 1950; he m/2 22 July 1951 Margery b. 5 Sept. 1917. Chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Cheryl Ann RICKEY b. 27 July 1947 - first marriage
   b. Robert E. RICKEY b. 29 May 1956

4. Ronald Ray RICKEY b. 9 Aug. 1924 & m. 21 Dec. 1946 Bernice PFAENDER b. 3 May 1922. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   b. Gailyn RICKEY b. 9 July 1951
   c. Melissa RICKEY b. 27 Aug. 1953

5. Barton Gilbert RICKEY b. 16 Jan. 1928 & m. 13 June 1953 Iva ROCKHILL b. 4 Feb. 1929. They were living Tigard, Washington Co., Oreg. in 1983. Their chn. (eleventh generation) are:
   a. Jeffrey RICKEY b. 26 July 1954
b. Bradley Rickey b. 18 July 1956

c. Janelle Rickey b. 10 Mar. 1959


7. Josephine Rickey m. _____ Russell. She was last child listed in her father’s obituary.

---

x. Joseph Paton Woodle was born 10 May 1902, Eagle Creek, Clackamas County, Oregon, and died 28 September 1968 of cancer of the spine. He married, first, Neva Clute and divorced; he married, second, Helen Miller and divorced; this third marriage was to Marcia Miller, no relation of his second wife, and divorced; and his fourth marriage was 19 July 1937, Portland, Multnomah County, Oregon, to Alma Morgan born 24 April 1902. He had lived in Portland, Oregon; Honolulu, Hawaii; and was living in Brightwood, Clackamas County, Oregon, at time of his death.
Those attending 14 August 1983 Douglass-DeShazer Family Association meeting at North Clackamas Park near Milwaukie, Oregon, including Howlett and Faubion descendants: FIRST ROW, on the ground, l. to r.: Debbie DeShazer, gdtr. of Loren DeShazer; Cheryl, Jennifer & Matthew Douglass, gchn. Paul Douglass; James, John & Cathlene Christner, gchn. Lucille Geigle; Trachelle & Tara Iorg, chn. of Sue Iorg. SECOND ROW: Irene Dickey & mother, Carrie Peik; Paul J. DeShazer & Jennie Grebe, siblings of Carrie Peik; Mel & Zara Richey; Mildred Hannah & Florice Spence, sisters; Loren DeShazer & dtr. Sue Iorg with son, Denver Iorg, on her lap; Leslie & Wendy Woodle; Myrtle & David Johnson; Velma & Grant DeShazer, & Ruth Woodle (Mrs. Roy). THIRD ROW: Joe Mark DeShazer, gson of Paul J.; Noma Mercer, dtr. of Carrie Peik; Joe Fabiano, guest; Janet & Carol DeShazer, sisters of Joe Mark; Alta DeShazer Craft, sister of Grant; Shelley McElroy holding dtr. Catie Christner; Donald & Patty Douglass; Laureen DeShazer, dtr. of Loren; Alan Iorg, husband of Sue; Arlie Updegrave, (son of Chas. & Viola DeShazer Updegrave) & wife, Aurora; Darla Updegrave; Minerva Feldman, gdtr. Andrew J. Douglass; Lois & Joe Rickey; & Roy Woodle. FOURTH ROW: John Mercer, husband of Noma; Marilyn & Paul Douglass; Don Chrysler, guest; Gidget Faubion; Lucille & Harold Geigle; Bethel & Phillip Marshall; Ben & Marguerite Woods; Betty & James Kuhn; Wm. & Lorena Dietrich; Maymie & Aaron Updegrave, parents of Darla; Shirley & Wm. R. Updegrave, brother of Aaron & Lorena (chn. of Wm. & Lula DeShazer Updegrave); Gary Woodle, son of Roy. For further information, consult the index.
INDEX

An Every-Name Index for Craft, DeShazer, Douglass, Faubion, Harris, Hill and Howlett (seven families in alphabetical order) precedes the Surname Index. The spouses’ surname of the male descendants are included in parentheses; i.e., in the Craft list, Alta Irene (DeShazer) is the compiler’s listing. Since many individuals are called by several first names, all entries of that individual are made as on the birth certificate; i.e., the compiler’s husband is listed under George Washington although sometimes referred to in the text as George W. or George.

CRAFT
Every Name

A
Ada Lou (Fischer) 85
Albert Gilfillen 85
Alfred Joseph 64-67
Alice Jane 17, 18, 45-46, 64, 65, 69-71
Alta Irene (DeShazer) 29-36, 78, 120, 175, 214, 217, 233, 244, 245-247, 281, 282, 283, 294, 298, 414, 568, 630
Annetta Grace (Read) 65-67
Annie 11
Arlene Fem (Waggoner) 65-66
B
Barbara (Annis) 71
C
Catherine Males 39, 572
Christiania 84
Clair 25, 120
D
Daniel 8, 9-11, 19, 25, 35, 44, 45, 46, 58, 59, 64, 74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 82, 83, 84
David 11
Dewey 64
Doroth Irene 24, 25, 79-80, 81, 120
E
Edith (Edon) 64, 65
Edith May 19, 74-76, 192, 193, 196-199, 201
Edward Gilfillen (E.G.) 85
Edwin L(ee) 7, 19-25, 35-39, 45, 46, 58, 59, 64, 74, 75, 76, 80, 82, 88, 118-119, 120, 182, 195
Edwin Lee, Jr. (Tom) 24, 25, 77, 82, 120
Effie (Neabeack) 19, 64-74
F
Elaine Claire 78, 79
Elizabeth (Kignons) 85
Emily M. (Emma) 19, 59-63
Emma Virda 24, 25, 78, 80-82, 120, 194
Francis Jay 24, 25, 120
Fred Jacob 64, 65, 72
Garnet Faye 64, 65, 71-72
George 1, 8, 9, 11, 12, 19, 35, 44, 45, 46, 58, 59, 64, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83-84
George W. 19
(G(eorge) Robert 30, 31, 32, 35-39, 42, 247, 532, 572
George W (Washington) 7-8, 19, 23, 24, 25-35, 36, 39, 44, 45, 77, 82, 83, 88, 90, 120, 175, 176, 183, 195, 205, 215, 244, 245-247, 414, 417, 464, 477, 529, 532, 568, 571, 572
Glenn Bellefeuille 71
Harold Edwin (Bud) 64, 65, 71
Harvey 25, 120
Heather Ann 38, 39, 572
Helen (Haselkamp) Bellefeuille 71
Jacqueline (Silsbys) 65, 72-73
Jacob 1, 7-8, 9, 11-19, 21, 25, 35, 44, 45, 46, 47, 58, 59, 64, 74, 75, 76, 79, 80, 82, 84, 119, 196
James Russell 85
John 11, 19
Joseph 11
Joseph Albert 19, 64-74
Joseph William 73
Judith (Judy) Lynne 73
Judy Carol (Noennig) 85
Julia Etta 65, 73, 74
K
Kate see also Mary Katurah 65
Kelly Laurens 85
Kenneth Fischer III 85
Kenneth Fischer Jr. 83, 84, 85, 86
Kenneth Fischer, Sr. 85, 86
L
Lester 65
Linda Bement (Claflin) 35-39
Lols Ann 66-67
Lottie Lucille (Fairfax) 85
Margaret 11
Marjorie Elaine 67
Mary (Hamilton) 9-11
Mary Katurah (Kate) 17, 19, 46-59
Mary V. (Branstroop) 84
Michael 84
Minnie (Ross) 71
N
Nola Viola (Hill) 20, 19-25, 76, 79, 80, 88, 118-120, 194, 195
Phyllis Joan 67
P
Percy Berteena 18, 23, 24, 25, 29, 76-79, 81, 82, 120, 175, 194
Raymond Benjamin 24, 25, 77, 82, 120
Cecil Harley 312, 403
Cecil Henry 312, 403
Celia Agatha (Waite) 357-359
Chantelle 300
Charlene 304
Charlene (Mounts) 301
Charles 222, 223, 286, 391
Charles Alonzo 393
Charles Cecil 312
Charles Edward 300
Charles Eugene 402
Charles Henry 403
Charles Samuel 278, 281, 283
Charlotte (Crossley) 304
Charlotte N. (Larson) 349
Chester Iloff 402
Christa (Van Overklift) 304
Christopher Raymond 269
Christopher Ryon 350
Clara Belle 308, 311, 312, 313
Clara Vinnie 356
Clarence (Shorty) 308
Clarence Elmer 391
Clarence Lewis 402
Clarice Lavauhn 301
Claude 391
Clayton 262
Clayton James (Moore) 309, 312
Clem 399
Cleo (Owens) 306
Clinton Daniel 355
Cora Emaline 256, 261, 269
Cordelia 400, 402, 403
Cordelia Marie (Robins) 304
Corinne Annette 304
Courtney 300
Courtney E. 393
Craig-Alton 349
Craig Eugene 268
Crystal 306
Crystal (——) 305
Cynthia (Elrod) 300
Cynthia Inge 304
Daisy Dell (Cook) 308, 309-311, 312
Daisy Eloise 296
Dale Arthur 395
Dalton 403
Damon Troy 305
Dana 303
Daniel E. 303
Daniel Joseph 358
Dannele 305
Darlene 266
Darrell 312
Darren 300
Darvan Dalton 403
Darwin 294
Dave Loren 391
David 273, 277, 304
David James 273, 381
David Lee 269
David Maurice 304
Debbie 396, 630
Deborah (Ellifret) 268
Debra/Debbie Ann 303, 312, 403
Debra Ama (Phillips) 312
Debra Jean 350
Delbert Leroy 402
Delmer Leroy 312
Denise 300, 306
Dennis 306
Dennis Andrew 211, 212, 288, 292, 293-295
Derrai 284
Derwent Waite 358
Diana (Garner) 399
Diane 266
Dianna 395
Dixie (Collins) 395
Don Vergal 308
Donald Jay 305
Donald Lee 305, 312
Donald Lloyd 306
Donna Jean 305
Dona (——) 273
Dona Jean (Schilling) 268
Donna (Green) 391
Don (——) 268
Doris 273
Doris (——) 308
Dorothy Alice Lena May 402
Dorothy Eileen (Holden) 358
Dorothy Jane 346, 347, 350
Dorothy Jean 305
Dorothy L. 273
Dorothy (Ruby) 296
Dorothy (Wolford) 266
Dorotha Catherine 312
Douglas Allen 354
Douglas Walter 280
Dovie (——) 405
Duane 284
Dylan Loren 359

Earl Olen 306, 307, 311
Earl Olin 302-303
Ed 302
Edith 272
Edmond 277
Edmund 402
Edna 262, 303
Edna (Champlin) 279
Edna (Jones) 390, 391
Edna (Zeller) 273
Edna Elizabeth (Bennett) 282
Edna Margaret (Smith) 302-303
Edna Marie 357
Edna Myrtle (Black) 232, 355-360
Edna Vera (King) 256, 266
Edward 399
Edward Franklin 393
Edward Lorn 278, 279
Eldon Cullen 268
Eleanor (Gaetz) 393
Eleanor Berneta (Atkinson) 268
Eliza 285, 295
Elizabeth 218, 219, 220, 221, 249-250, 401, 408
Elizabeth (Albem) 215, 220, 221-223, 425
Elizabeth/Betty (Bennett) 282
Elizabeth (Conway) 398, 399
Elizabeth (Darland) 401
Elizabeth (Gallegar) 303
Elizabeth (Montgomery) 400
Elizabeth (Washburn) Gray 300
Elizabeth Ann 282
Elizabeth Frances (Todd) 251-273, 285
Ella (Shuler) 308
Ellen 391
Ellis/Elmer 287
Elna 286, 356, 359-360
Elmer 287
Elmer Francis 279
Elmer Henry 308
Elsie 394
Emram 278
Emil 279
Emma 251, 252, 272
Emma (Ridinger) 279
Emily 391
Enoch 396
Erick Sloan 273
Erma (——) 264
Erma (Gill) Fritschie 232, 355
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Ernest</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ervin Perry</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Estella Mae</td>
<td>211, 212, 287, 288, 290, 291, 292</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther Lillian</td>
<td>342, 343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethel</td>
<td>283, 396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ethel (Brummitt)</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Etta Florence</td>
<td>256, 257-260, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva</td>
<td>401, 403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eva Lee</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evaline Phillips</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evelyn</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evelyn Estelle</td>
<td>377-379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>299, 399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faye</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felicia/Phelincia</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fern (Denny)</td>
<td>307, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flora B (Crone)</td>
<td>232, 234, 345-346</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Flora Mae</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence Bessie</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence Echo</td>
<td>29, 242, 243, 244, 246, 374, 385-387, 571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Florence Faye</td>
<td>347, 353, 354, 478</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Floyd Launcelot</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances</td>
<td>218, 220, 274, 277</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances (Mulhullen)</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Martha</td>
<td>218, 220, 221, 274, 313-332</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Norene</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Elizabeth</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis (Mathis)</td>
<td>220, 274-287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Elmer (Frank)</td>
<td>278, 279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Scott</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fred</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freda (Severian)</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freida</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freida</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garvin</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gary</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gary Dean</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gary Lee</td>
<td>269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geneva</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geneva Pearl</td>
<td>307, 311, 312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genevieve</td>
<td>279, 280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Genevieve (Low)</td>
<td>279, 280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geoffray David</td>
<td>359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>308, 311, 312, 396, 399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George E.</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George Henry</td>
<td>212, 286, 298, 299-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George King</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George McVey</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George W.</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George William</td>
<td>268, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georgia (Munden)</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gerald/Gary Olen</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geraldine</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Geraldine (Wilson)</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gertrude B.</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gertrude Beatrice</td>
<td>239, 242, 243, 244, 477, 571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gertrude Bell</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gladys Small (Solsted)</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glen Golden</td>
<td>347, 355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glenda Lois</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gloria (Desler)</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldie Luraena</td>
<td>256, 266, 267, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goldie Mildred</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grace Edna Macina</td>
<td>393, 394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gracie</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gracie Mae</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Grant Arthur</td>
<td>214, 224, 231, 236, 242, 243, 244, 367, 374-381, 469, 477, 555, 557, 576, 577, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gregory</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Guy</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah Jemima</td>
<td>252, 253-255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold</td>
<td>272, 287, 308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harold L.</td>
<td>281, 283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriett/Hattie May</td>
<td>286, 297-298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harris</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hattie</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazel</td>
<td>262, 402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazel (Moyné)</td>
<td>294</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hazel Gertrude</td>
<td>281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heathy (Corley)</td>
<td>390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen</td>
<td>305, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen Katherine</td>
<td>297, 298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen M.</td>
<td>311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen M. (Kaniper)</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>399, 401-403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, Jr.</td>
<td>399, 400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Calvin</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Gains</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry/Hank Lee</td>
<td>307, 308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herbert</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Herby</td>
<td>287</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hermon</td>
<td>396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilma (_______)</td>
<td>283</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilma (Almelm) (Hedlund)</td>
<td>Peterson 290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hope Schmidt</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hope Archeleta</td>
<td>300, 301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hulda Marie</td>
<td>232, 346, 347-355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida (Johnson)</td>
<td>286, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Idabelle (Wells)</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ilia</td>
<td>310-311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ilah Mae</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Inez Ruth</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ira Melvin</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irene (Gaetz)</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>222, 223, 232, 345, 426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Charles</td>
<td>212, 387, 389-390, 392, 395, 396</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabell (Newman)</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isiah/Isiak</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Iva (Nelson)</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ivah</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. Lee</td>
<td>403, 404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J. Lee, Jr.</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack A.</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jackiel</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jack Oliver</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>231, 232, 234, 345-355, 404, 426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Daniel</td>
<td>347, 353-354</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jake</td>
<td>277, 390</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>214, 296, 390, 401, 402, 404, 405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Jr.</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Andrew Jackson</td>
<td>390, 391, 392-395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Arthur</td>
<td>379-381</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Chester</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Donald</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James E.</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Edgar, Jr.</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Edward</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Edward, Jr.</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Grant (J.G.)</td>
<td>25, 211, 214, 215, 220, 221, 222, 224, 225, 230, 231, 232-244, 245, 283, 339, 345, 349, 360, 361</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Gains</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Lizzie 296
Lloyd 287, 308
Lola 211, 388, 391
Loren 272, 630
Loren, Jr. 272
Loren H. 391
Loren/Larry 358, 359
Loren Lindy 349
Loreta Irene 273
Loren E. 279
Lorna Jean (Bales) 354
Louis Guy 308
Louise (Bowers/Boursox) 307
Louzora (Elder) 272-273
Loyd/Loydie Blosser 395
Luana/Anna (Baldwin) 278, 279
Lucinda (Howard) 211, 285, 287-295
Lucy 252
Luke 251, 252, 255-269, 286
Lula Parthenia 242, 243, 244, 366-373, 477, 571, 630
Luvona 273
Lyndia (Kay) 281
Lynn Allen 269
Mabel (Braa) 395
Mabel (King) 256, 266
MacArthur 389, 395, 396
Mamie (Cabbage) 278
Manley 390
Manchuta/Marcheeta (Peicare) 389-390
Margaret (Eckert) 312, 403
Margaret (Hanson) Crossely 304
Margaret Jesse 403
Margaret/Maggie Rachel Jane 391
Marian Edna (Crumer) 279
Marian Marie 279
Marie Isabel 340, 341, 343-345
Marilyn/Marilyn Jean (Salves) 350, 351
Marion (Montgomery) 401
Marjorie (Smith) 273
Marjorie Jean 290
Mark 307, 312
Mark Daniel 354
Martha 284
Martha (______) 396
Marvin 284
Marvita Ann (DeMars) 304
Mary 283, 391, 395, 399
Mary/Mollie 276, 277, 278, 302
Mary (Barger) 278, 283
Mary (Dasmon) 215, 220, 221, 222
Mary/Polly 218, 219, 220, 221, 275
Mary (Sharp) 266
Mary Ann (White) 275, 285-297
Mary Bessie (Bandy) 302-305
Mary C. 252, 269-270
Mary E. (______) 277
Mary Edna (Cramer) 279
Mary Elizabeth/Mae 306, 311
Mary Ellen 390, 393
Mary F. 256, 260, 269
Mary Irena (McGowan) 403, 404
Mary Jane 226, 229, 231, 332-336, 396, 404, 426
Mary Jane/Molly 405
Mary Lou 272, 308
Mary Martha 402
Mary Matilda (Curtis) 399, 400, 402, 403
Mary Patricia (Schumacher) 306
Mary Rose Ann 357
Mary Serena/Cyrena 269
Mary Winifred/Winnie 297, 298
Matilda (Curtis) 399
Maud (Bently) 293
Maud 390, 405
Maud M. (Tucker) 278, 281
Maud Mae 395
Maud May (Alva) 288
Maud Pearl 289
Maurice Buel 300
May (Kakuschke) 303, 304
May E. 391
Maxine Pearl 266
Melba 404
Melissa Gay (Cross) 377, 379
Mennie 396
Michael 266
Michael Lamont 358-359
Michael Ryan 303
Michael Shawn 308
Michelle Dawn 354
Michelle Ryan 303
Mildred (Bayle) 280
Mildred (Sheldon) 286, 296
Mildred Eunice 242, 243, 244, 381-385, 477, 571
Mildred Neoshia 266
Mildred Viola 308, 311
Millard 272
Miley/Milky (Hines) 251, 252, 275-283
Minnie 262
Minnie Belle 256, 264, 269
Misty 284
Mollie see Mary/Mollie
Monica Ann (Ricker) 350
Monroe 395, 396
Moyne Ann 294
Myra (Transue) 278, 279
Myrtle Ann 307, 311
Myrtle May (Douglass) 214, 231-232-244, 245, 360, 361, 366, 374, 381, 382, 385, 386, 414, 473-475, 570
Myrtle Ruth (Thompson) 289, 290
Nancy 222, 223, 231, 233, 277, 390
Nancy (Bennett) 391
Nancy (Ridlon) 402
Nancy C. 251, 252, 269, 270
Nancy Isabel 223, 231, 233, 336-388, 426
Nancy Patrick (Chumley) 401
Nannie (Lewis) 404
Nate 390
Nathaniel C. 399
Neil Bruce 404
Nellie 396
Nellie (Ford) 287
Nellie (King) 278, 282-284
Nellie Frances 402
Nellie May (Antrim) 256, 263
Nettie Ruth 347, 352, 353
Nicholas Solomon/Saul 285, 297
Nina (Slagle) 286, 298-302
Nola Jean 268
Norma 268
Norma (Lewis) 266
O. Don 273
Ocie Winona (Toney) 395
Ola 256, 260, 261, 269
Olive 340
Ollie 256, 261, 269
Oliver Harris 396
Oma Della 391
Oneta (______) 308
Opal 262
Ora (Cox) 309
Orai 272
Orelia Belle/Lena 306, 311
Orville D. 273
Orville Russell 273

Patricia 396
Patricia (______) 307, 312
Patricia (Bowden) 395
Patricia (Dickinson) 303
Patricia Ann 307
Patricia/Peggy 279
Patricia Susann (Cooper) 349
Paul Edward 354
Paul Gene 349
Paul Joseph 346, 347, 350, 630
Paul R. 281, 282
Paulina Frances 252, 270-271, 272
Pauline (______) 305
Pearalee Anne (Finley) 358-359
Pearl see Geneva Pearl
Permelia 402
Permelia (DeShazer) 401
Perry Scott 357
Perry/Patty Wynona (Weaver) 357-358
Phillip 281
Polly see also Mary/Polly 395
Pussie E. 272

Rachel Katherine 251, 252, 271, 275, 285, 286, 297-302
Ralph 302, 402
Ralph Arthur, Jr. 357, 358
Ralph Arthur, Sr. 356, 357-359
Ralph Houston 357
Ralph Raymond 304, 305
Randall Alan 341
Randy 312
Ray Samuel 308
Raymond 303, 356, 359, 494, 495
Raymond LeRoy 303
Raymond Marion 401
Raymond Samuel 313
Rebecca (Cloyd) 400
Rebecca Ann (White) 277
Rebecca Low 280
Ree 281, 312
Rhoda 309
Richard 399
Richard Dale 307
Richard E. 279
Richard Lowell 294
Ricky 303
Rita Fay 404
Robert 273, 283, 399, 400, 402, 403
Robert (1838-1920) 252, 275, 276-283, 302
Robert (1813-1884) 272, 275, 278, 285
Robert Arthur 308
Robert Clarence 279
Robert Elisha 279, 280
Robert Elmer 262
Robert Franklin 214, 341
Robert Henry 231, 233, 256, 262, 269, 339-345, 350, 426
Robert Lee 278, 283, 303, 308
Robert Lee, Jr. 283
Robert William 340-434
Roberta 402
Roberta Mae 266
Robin 399
Robin (Redleck) 280
Rodger Norman 402
Rodney 266
Roger 395, 396
Romaine Audrian 358
Ronald 305
Ronald Vernon 358
Ronnie 273
Rose 399
Rose (Clemons) 287
Rose/Rosadel (Douglass) Baker 356, 359, 494
Rosemary 266
Rosemary Alice 279
Rosetta 396
Rosetta (Kern/Carmes) 277, 302-307, 310-311
Roxalina (Dye) 391, 392-395
Roy 266, 269, 272, 283
Roy Burton 288, 289-291
Roy Elmer 256, 265, 266
Rozanne (McCollum) 300
Ruby 296
Ruby (Earle) 293
Ruby Claire 263
Russell 393
Russell I. 266
Russell Roy 312, 403
Rusty 303
Ruth 395
Ruth (______) 401
Ruth (Stephens) 289
Ruth Darlene 354
Ruth Elaine 284
Ruth Leora 297-298
Ruth Naomi 239, 242, 244, 477, 571
Ruth Olive 281
Ruth Spahr (Martin) 301
Ruth Wakeema 391
S
Sallie/Sally 399
Sally Ann see Sarah Ann Ray
Samuel 252, 271, 276, 284-302, 396
Samuel H. 401
Sandra (Reeves) 308
Sandra (Watson) 284
Sarah 302, 401
Sarah (Austin) 277, 307, 308, 311
Sarah Lena/Orelia 277, 311
Sarah (May) 401, 402
Sarah Adeline/Addie (Bradshaw) 305, 311
Sarah Ann (Ray) 220, 275-313, 403
Sara Lens 277
Sarah Ellen (Weaver) 285, 295-296
Sarah Parthena 231, 233, 338, 339, 353, 426
Sarah/Sally (Thornton) 215, 216-221, 249, 251, 273, 276, 282, 313, 387, 403, 406
Saul see Nicholas Solomon
Scott 303
Scott Allen 279
Shawn 284
Sherry Lynn 358
Shirley Ann (Bingham) 265
Shirley Ann (Chappman) 279
Shirley Nora 303
Spurgeon 396
Staci Renee' 349
Stanley 396
Steven 266
Steven Daniel 358
Steven Derwent 358
Steven Gene 349
Sue Ann 349
Sue Ann (Devine) 400
Sue (Van) 277, 305
Susan Michele 282
Susanna (Cahill) 399
Susie Violet 262
Sybil (Turner) 402
T.J. 306, 311
Tabitha Jane 399
Tara Suzette 349
Teresa 266
Teri Kay 349
Terra Lynn 354
Terri/Terry Lynn 312, 403
Theda/Ted 272
Thelma 272
Thelma (Gates) 402
Thelma (Ghert) 281, 282
Thelma Louise 308
Theresa 286
Theron 272
Theron Henry 273
Theron Omar 273
Thomas Alfred 303-304
William Allen 282
Thomas Lee 304
Thomas Wayne 404
Thomas Lue 304
Thomas Lue 304
Timothy/Timmy 306
Tom 405
Tommie 396
Trachelle Christi 349
Tressie May 272
Twyla Mae 295
V
Valerie (Ryan) 303
Velma Caroline 288
Velma Lois (Crowley) 355
Velma Naomi (Morton) 244, 374-381, 577, 630
Vera June (Edmonds) 306
Vesta E. 272
Vicky Low 279, 280
Victoria 273
Vincent Craig 312
Viola (Johnson) 266
Viola May 242, 243, 244, 308, 311, 360-366, 477, 571, 630
Violet 257, 390
Violet (Phillips) 281
Violet Opal 303
Virgil Alan 273
Virginia 395
Vivian (Bunch) 357, 359
Vonnie 359
W
W(illiam) Roy 308, 309, 403
William (George) 212, 237, 388, 389, 390
Walter 403
Walter Douglas 280
Wanda 281
Warren Walter William 391
Waunita (____) 282
Wayne Eugene 268, 269
William A. 302, 303
William Alfred 302-305
William Allen 282
William Arnold 307, 308
William Eugene 312
William Henri 212, 237, 388, 389, 390, 392, 394, 395, 399
William Henry 276, 277, 307-313, 403
William Henry (Joe) 391
William Herbert 401
William Jesse 286, 297-298, 299, 302
William Thomas 399
Willis 404
Willis Bergus (1862-1945) 277, 302-307, 308, 309, 310-311
Willis Bergus (Bert) 305, 311, 312
Willis Edward 305
Wilma Jean 305
Wilma Jean (Moore) 312
Zeophus 396

DESHAZOR INDEX

A
Abner Marchbank 405
Abner Waddell 405
Ashley Dunn 405

C
de Chazeaux, Jean later changed to DeShazo 397
Clem 398
Clembernett 397
Dianna (Garner) 398
Edmond Barnett 397
Edmund 398
Elizabeth (Conway) 398
Elizabeth (Nichols) 398
Fannie 398
George King 398
Jacques 398
Jane Gincy (King) 397, 398
Jean 397
John 398
(Rev.) John E. 398
Louis 398
Martha B. (Hobbs) 397
Mary (____) 397
Nancy (King) 398
Peter 397
Rebecca (Pendleton) 397
Richard 397, 398
Robert 397, 398
Robert Bohannon 397, 398
Robin 398
Sallie 398
Susanna (Cahill) 398

T
Tabitha Jane 398
Thomas E. 397, 398
William 397, 398, 399

W
William 397, 398, 399
Ann (Gee) 448
Ann Elizabeth Liddy (Fisk) 442
Anna Christina (Lang) 455-460
Annie 438
Anzimee/Ann 459
Aquilla 436
Argin (Capps) Adams 434
Arthur 445
Arthur Gilbert 455
Asenith/Senith/Linnars/Cenith (Spencer) 435
Aunald Jacob 459
Barbara Jo (Brown) 459
Barton Walton 455
Benjamin Franklin 447
Berit (Seines) 459
Berit Jennifer 459
Bertha (Gramse) 439
Bessie Lee 443
Bessie Mabel 443
Betsy see Elizabeth
Billy 449
Bonnie 459
Bryan Scott 444
Carol Ann (Paulson) 459
Celia (Hastings) Perry 430
Celinda Ann (Babcock) 442-445
Charles Benjamin 429, 430
Charles R. 443
Charlotte 431, 436
Charlotte (Stevens/Stephens) 422, 448
Clair/Clare 437
Clara Etta (Grant) 439
Clarence Benjamin 429
Clark P. 449
Clayton Lyle 430
Cori Bell 429
Cynthia (Mooneyham) 428
Cynthia (Prestegard) 459
Daniel Urban 444
David Christopher 459
David Harrison 457
David Urban 444
Debbie (Holland) 436, 438
Deidemia/Didamy 428
Delpha Norleen 437
Dian 428
Diana 414
Dianah 419, 427, 431
Dianah (Rector) 412, 413, 414, 417, 420-422, 427, 431, 433, 434, 435
Dianne 430
Dinah 435
Dinah Rector 435
Dora Bert (Burgett) 430
Doris Marie 430
Dorothy/Dolly Ann 437, 439
Dorothy Lois (Hag) 429
Douzan 441
E
Edom 432
Effie Alma 459
Elsine Lyenette 430
Elenor Elizabeth (Bennett) 429
Elsie 436
Eliza Jane 447
Eliza Jane (Chapman) 422, 446
Eliza Jane/Elizabeth 428
Eliza Virginia (Holland) 437
Elizabeth 422, 424, 430, 441, 445-446
Elizabeth (______) 431
Elizabeth/Betsy 419
Elizabeth (Fickas) 447
Elizabeth (Lenox) 431
Elizabeth (McPike) 431
Elizabeth (Stephens) 441
Elizabeth Ann (Ferris) 446
Elizabeth P. 446
Ella (Daniel) 443
Ellen C (Susong) 448
Elmer Johnnie 429
Elzira (Johnson) 432
Emeline (Grigsy) Jones 448
Emily Ann 445
Emma 440, 448
Emma Ann (White) 541
Emma/Florence 455
Emma/Emily Isabella (Denniston) 451
Emma Kate (Case) 443
Enoch 432
Eri 447
Ethel (Craven) 445
Ett 429
Eula Belle 443
Eula (Ragan) 455
Eva Amealia 437
Eva Jane (Dennis) 429
F
Fines Kendrick 447
Flora Ellen (Thomas) 429
Florence (Denniston) 451
Frances Rebecca (Ligon) 435
Frances Frankie (Holland) 420, 435-439
Frances Wyatt 437, 438
Frank (Mrs.) (Anderson) Schied 429, 430
Frederick Forrest 451
G
George Washington 435
Gerald Clyde 445
Geraldine Rosabelle (Killinger) 443-444
Gidget Diane/D’Marie (Brown) 458, 630
Guy Randall 444
H
H.M. 438
Hannah/Nancy Ann 455
Harriet Jane (Broadhurst) 435
Harry Herbert 455, 459-460
Harvey Raymond 455
Henry 419, 422, 427, 428, 431, 446-447
Henry Clay 424, 440
Henry N. 429
Henry T. 447
Hephzibah (Wall) 428, 429
Hezejah/Ezekiah 436, 437, 439
Hortense (Johnson) 442
I
Iona 429
Isabella 442
Isaiah Doughty 434
J
Jacob 420, 428, 431, 436, 437, 440
Jacob (1807-1854) 221, 223, 417, 421, 422-424, 434-435, 451, 453, 460, 461
Jacob Alexander 439
Jacob Cummins 435
Jacob Smith 429, 430
James 449, 459
James Henry 420, 450
James L. 443
James Repp 42-445
Jennet (Soxy) Stephens 430
Jeffrey Joseph 459
Jennifer Kent 459
Jeremian/Jerry 442
Jesse 431
Jesse Warren 455
Jo Ann Elizabeth (Peterson) 429
John 418, 419, 422, 425, 427-431, 436, 440, 441, 443, 444
John A. 449
John Henry 429
John Jackson 428
John Leonard 439
John Milton 442
John Rector 429
John Thomas 443
John Wesley 434
Johnnie Vanranchler 429
Johnnie Victor 429
Joseph 412, 440
Joseph Dodson 451
Joseph Herbert 459
Joseph William 429
Joyce Vivian (Spencer) 437
Julia Ann (Harmon) 442
Julia E. (Livingston) 449
Katherine Gay (Cassidy) 444
Kathleen 437
Kathleen Ann 444
Kristin Ann 459
K
Katherine Gay (Cassidy) 444
Kathleen 437
Kathleen Ann 444
Kristin Ann 459
K
L
Laverne see Mary Laverne
Leah (McKay) 419, 427-431
Lenora J. 449
Leta Fern 430
Lilburn 445
Leila (Lockspeech) 447
Lillie (Lockspeech) 447
Linley J. 435
Lola Faye 429
Louisa 441
Louisa Lavinia (Lee) 421, 436, 440
Louisa Alma (Alexander) 429
Lucy Ollie (Hart) 443
Luke Anthony 445
Luna (Looney) 447
Luther W. 442
Lydia Alma 455
Lydia J. (Hess) 424, 453-460
M
M. J. 436
Malinda 436
Malinda (Sally) 432
Malinda Jane 437
Margaret 432
Margaret/Peggy 436
Margaret (Holland) 438
Margaret (McSween) 422, 450-451
Margaret Ann 435
Margaret Carolina (Mason) 450
Margaret E. 438
Margaret Elgieva (Jeffries) 439
Margaret J. (Kirk) 442
Margaret Jane 448
Margaret Mae 429
Mariamian (___) 421, 440
Marinda Katherina 224, 423, 425, 461-462
Marinda (Black) 441
Marion Alexander 451
Martha (Elliott) 439
Martha (Pate) 447
Martha Jane 440
Mary 420, 432
Mary (Adkins) 434
Mary (McPike) 419, 431, 436
Mary (Nichols) 443
Mary (Thomas) 431
Mary Alice (Snow) 451
Mary Ann 436, 442
Mary Ann/Polly 460-641
Mary Ann/Polly (Mckay) 422, 441
Mary Ann/Polly (Stipp) 432
Mary Bronwyn 444
Mary Catherine 445
Mary E. 447
Mary Elizabeth (Bulington) 442
Mary Geraldine (Fox) 444
Mary Jane (Potts) 443
Mary Laverne 413, 428, 440, 443, 444
Mary Louella (Stanberry) 449
Mary Louisa (Smith) 434
Mary Margaret (Fitzgerald) 447
Mary/Merium (McKay) 419
Mathias Wall 422, 447-448
Matilda (Wells) 422, 447-448
Matthew David 445
Maud E. (Van Fleet) 445
Mary Green (Phillips) 447
Maxine (Kirklin) Irwin 444
Medora (Harris) 447
Mildred Lydia 457-458
Mollie (Galloway) 447
Mollie E. (Beaver) 449
Moses 419, 421, 428, 431-432, 436, 440
Myrle 429
N
Nancy 417, 433-434
Nancy (Hightower) 428
Nancy (Wall) 428
Nancy Catherine (Wright) 429
Nancy Crow (Gregg) 223, 414, 422-424, 425, 451-453, 460, 461
Nancy E. 436
Nancy Jane (Mercer) Cowan 428
Nancy Ray 447
Naomi Catherine 458
Nellie Fern (Thomas) 430
Nina (Lane) 439
Noah 432
Noah Francis 437
Nona Eleanor 445
O
Obediance 431
Obediance (Halloway) 431
Oscar D. 449
P
Pamela Jane 459
Parthenia 441
Patsy (Holcomb) 428
Pauline (Brydson) 450
Perthenia 214, 223-332, 332.
HARRIS
Every Name

A
Abner 184
Adeline 186, 190
Adria (Osborne) 179, 182
Alice (Smythe/Smith) 177, 182
Alice (West) 177
Allen 187
Amanda 187, 192
Andrew 184
Ann 306
Ann (Martin) 178
Ann (Woodlase) 179
Anna (Jernegan) 177
Anne (Lewis) 181
Arabella (Willmont) 188

Sarah Ann 422, 447
Sarah Ann (Mitchell) 431
Sarah Alice Elizabeth (Grey) 429, 430
Sarah Elizabeth 439, 448
Sarah Jane 423, 424, 451-453
Sarah/Sally Tennessee 451
Scotie/Scottie Clay 455
Sharon Elizabeth (Hodgson) 444
Shirley (Carter) 459
Sillar/Drusillar (Wall) 428
Silvania (Hudling) 434
Sophia (Driskill) 447
Sophronia Elizabeth 451
Spencer 420, 421, 435-439, 440-441
Spencer, Jr. 436, 438
Spencer Houston 439
Stanley E. 411, 412
Steven Benjamin 444
Susan 441
Susan Diane 459
Swanee 459
Syrena (Brooks) 437, 439
T
Talitha 441
Thelma Lina (Jones) 445
Thomas 424
Thomas Daniel Arnold 449
Thomas Kent 459
Thomas William 441
Tilghman Alexander Howard 420, 422, 450-451

Trudie Ann 429
Urban Hart 444-445
Victor 437
Viola Eveline 429
Virgil Thomas 430
Virginia (French) 451

Walter 235, 455
Walter David 443
Walter David, Jr. 443-444
Walter Morrison 455
Wilhelmina Jane/Jennie 224, 456-457, 461
William, Jr. 448-449
William Chamberlain 447
William H. 235, 423, 424, 453-460
William Jacob 454, 455-460, 462
William Jackson 450
William John 459
William M. 441
William Philip (David) 459

Y
Yvonne Margaret/Bonnie 444

Z
Zilpa Grey 435

HARRIS

Abner 184
Adeline 186, 190
Adria (Osborne) 179, 182
Alice (Smythe/Smith) 177, 182
Alice (West) 177
Allen 187
Amanda 187, 192
Andrew 184
Ann 306
Ann (Martin) 178
Ann (Woodlase) 179
Anna (Jernegan) 177
Anne (Lewis) 181
Arabella (Willmont) 188

Sarah Ann 422, 447
Sarah Ann (Mitchell) 431
Sarah Alice Elizabeth (Grey) 429, 430
Sarah Elizabeth 439, 448
Sarah Jane 423, 424, 451-453
Sarah/Sally Tennessee 451
Scotie/Scottie Clay 455
Sharon Elizabeth (Hodgson) 444
Shirley (Carter) 459
Sillar/Drusillar (Wall) 428
Silvania (Hudling) 434
Sophia (Driskill) 447
Sophronia Elizabeth 451
Spencer 420, 421, 435-439, 440-441
Spencer, Jr. 436, 438
Spencer Houston 439
Stanley E. 411, 412
Steven Benjamin 444
Susan 441
Susan Diane 459
Swanee 459
Syrena (Brooks) 437, 439
T
Talitha 441
Thelma Lina (Jones) 445
Thomas 424
Thomas Daniel Arnold 449
Thomas Kent 459
Thomas William 441
Tilghman Alexander Howard 420, 422, 450-451

Trudie Ann 429
Urban Hart 444-445
Victor 437
Viola Eveline 429
Virgil Thomas 430
Virginia (French) 451

Walter 235, 455
Walter David 443
Walter David, Jr. 443-444
Walter Morrison 455
Wilhelmina Jane/Jennie 224, 456-457, 461
William, Jr. 448-449
William Chamberlain 447
William H. 235, 423, 424, 453-460
William Jacob 454, 455-460, 462
William Jackson 450
William John 459
William M. 441
William Philip (David) 459

Y
Yvonne Margaret/Bonnie 444

Z
Zilpa Grey 435
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wally</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West</td>
<td>178, 181</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**HILL**

*Every Name*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Caroline (Annanta)</td>
<td>116, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine</td>
<td>140, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine (Shropshire)</td>
<td>104, 105, 106, 137-139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Champy R.</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Applewhite</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Earl</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles Henry</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher Steven</td>
<td>174, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claiborne Milton</td>
<td>158-159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara I.</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claude</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia</td>
<td>106, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cyrus William</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daisy (Yahne) Johnson</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel/Dan</td>
<td>98, 100, 101, 102, 134, 135, 171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danielle Ann</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darin Atwood</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darlena</td>
<td>171, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darrell John</td>
<td>171, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>87, 88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Eugene</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeAnna Dee</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debbie Jo</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Della (Walters)</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald Bruce</td>
<td>290</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald J., Jr.</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald Joseph</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donna</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donna Joan (Fransois)</td>
<td>171, 173, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donna Carol (Quint)</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doris</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy (Davis)</td>
<td>170-176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith Pearl (Large)</td>
<td>119, 170-176, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Young (Judge)</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin Howard</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin Marshall</td>
<td>162-164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eileen Etta</td>
<td>170, 171, 173, 175, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elijah</td>
<td>138, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza Jane</td>
<td>116, 159, 160, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza (Talts)</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>92, 94, 96, 97, 98, 101, 102, 106, 109, 110, 111, 122, 124, 126, 129-131, 135, 136, 137, 141, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Browne)</td>
<td>111, 142-149, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Fine)</td>
<td>92, 101, 107, 139, 141, 142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Hallman)</td>
<td>92</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Lane)</td>
<td>88, 105, 107, 112, 142, 149, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Marriott)</td>
<td>89, 93-96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth R. (Mitchell)</td>
<td>93, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Seat)</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Seat) Splitburn</td>
<td>89, 92, 93, 121, 124, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Studdard)</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Vest)</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Williams)</td>
<td>89, 87, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth (Wyatt)</td>
<td>135-136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Amy</td>
<td>116, 169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ella (Calloway)</td>
<td>141, 154, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellen</td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellen Doreen</td>
<td>370, 371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elsie Evelyn (Lane)</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emily (Reid)</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther L.</td>
<td>140, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther L. (Satterfield)</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Etta M.</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everett</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fanny</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleda (McMahan) Doctor</td>
<td>162, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Smither</td>
<td>97, 101, 102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Timothy Otto</td>
<td>171</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travis Eugene</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>U</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Uell/Ewell</td>
<td>98, 101, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>V</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verlyn Rodell</td>
<td>174, 175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Verna Jean</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vernon</td>
<td>170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vicky</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Victoria (Hale)</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter E.</td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Wade</td>
<td>117-119, 169, 194, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanda Jessie (McCutchcn)</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wendell</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**HOWLETT**

**Every Name**

A
- Abigail (Dyer) 586
- Alfred A. 589, 590, 591
- Alice 575
- Alice (French) 531, 533-542, 573, 574, 577, 578, 581, 592
- Alice (Marcy) 587
- Alviva/Arvilla 591
- Amanda Melvina (Canfield) 591
- Amarylla (Sutherland) 590
- Annah (Sanger) 587
- Arthur Alvin 610
- Arthur Franklin 492, 608, 609-610
- Augusta Maxine 610
- Augusta R. (Bergstrom) 492, 608, 610

B
- Barbara Lee 610
- Bathsheba (Hoyt) 544, 583-584
- Bathsheba (Parker) 549, 550, 589-592
- Benjamin 586
- Betty 586
- Betty 588
- Betty (_____ ) 610
- Bruce 611
- Catherine 559

C
- Clarissa (Prentice) 590
- Craig Allen 611
- Daniel 544, 545, 546, 550, 552, 589, 590, 591, 593
- Daniel (1728-1768) 530, 531, 545-550, 555, 560, 568, 571, 572, 589, 592, 593, 598, 602, 603, 607, 612, 613, 619
- Davis 544, 545, 588
- Delia M. (Cornish) 591
- Didymus 587
- Dorothy 610

D
- Earl W(inifred) 493, 608, 611
- Ebenezer 587
- Eliza (Bronson) 591
- Elizabeth 545, 585
- Eunice 590

F
- Frances (Moore) 609
- Francis Cornelia 591, 592
- George 564
- George Edward 564, 603
- Gladys (Bahl) 610

G
- Gladys (Bahl) 610
- Hannah (Amidon) 588
- Hannah (Averill) 583
- Harriet L. (Foster) 591
- Harvey C. 591
- Hazel Mae (Baker) 611
- Helen Louise (Brooks) 492, 610-611
- Henry H. 591
- Heram (Herman) 555
- Herman/Herman 590
- Horatio Gates 591
- Isaac J. 591
- Isabella Marie 591
- J
- J. W. 340
- Jane L. 340
- Jane L. 589, 592
- Jane M. 591
- Jemima (Osgood) 588
- Joan 611
- John 541, 542, 543, 544, 558, 578-579, 580, 581, 583-584, 586-587
- John Nelson 471, 491, 492, 493, 556, 560, 607-611
- John Theodore 492, 608, 610
- Jonathon 586, 586
- Josephine L. (Strong) 591

H
- Every Name
- William C. 122
- William Geddy (Dr.) 142
- William Gilliam 125
- William Gilliam II 125
- William Hickman 134, 135
- William Hobart 153
- William J. 139
- William Laurie (Lauriston) Dr. 106, 142
- William P. 101, 133
- William R. 142
- William Rodney 173
- William Shasta 154
- William Wyatt 136
- Winkfield 138, 139

Y
- Yvette Marie Stratton 172
Kathleen Ann 611
Kurtis Edwin 611

Laura Mae 609, 608, 609
Lena (Stone) 586
Leonard 609
Lewis 609
Lewis Parker 592
Lois (Lewis) 587
Lord Viscount Nelson 550, 554, 555-560, 568, 571, 572, 593, 594, 598, 602, 603, 607, 612, 613, 617, 619
Louisa 559
Louisa Agnes (Allen) 592
Louisa Frances (Lyda) 563, 609, 613-619
Lucetta Belinda (Van Curen) 603
Lucindia 558
Lucinda 560, 603-606
Lucindia Catherine 560, 603-606
Lucretia 586
Lucretia (Richardson) 585
Lucy 586
Lydia (French) 582
Lydia (Panky) 607, 611
Lydia (Peabody) 542, 574-577
Lydia (Potter) 580, 584
Lydia Ann 563, 619-629
Lydia Ann (Taylor) 491, 530, 531, 532, 555-560, 565, 593, 598, 602, 603, 607
Mae (Signs) 492, 608, 610
Maria (Canfield) 591
Martha 544, 545, 584, 585, 586, 588, 590
Martha (Chapman) 530, 544, 545, 565-568, 584, 586, 587, 588
Martha (Hudson) 603
Martha (Jack) 550, 551, 554, 555
Mary 541, 542, 543, 544, 572, 575-577, 578, 579, 581-582, 593, 587, 588
Mary (Balch) 545, 588
Mary (Smith) 533, 540, 541, 543
Mary (Williams) 591
Mary (Rathborn) 586
Mary (Redington/Redington) 545, 585
Mary (Stephens/Stevens) 530, 545-550, 589, 592, 593
Mary/Polly 586
Mary/Polly Ann 558, 559, 598-602
Mary E. 591
May 582
Melwood 610
Meriam/Miriam 544, 545, 584, 588
Milo Seneca 592
Milton 555
Minerva (Ames) 591
Molly 588
Molly (Chaffee) 587
Morton S. 592
Myron Porter 591
Nathaniel 542
Olive 609
Olive (Douglass) 609, 611
Ona Louise 609
Oscar D. 608, 611
Oscar R. 608, 609, 611
Parker 590
Parley 546, 549, 550, 552, 589-592, 593
Parley, Jr. 590, 591-591
Parley Lewis 591
Pauline (Steuer) 610
Pearl (Hudson) 603
Pearl Winifred 608, 610-611
Phebe/Phoebe (Robins) 590, 591, 592
Phoebe 592
Priscilla (Barrett) 585
Ralph Edwin 608, 611
Raymond A. 610
Rebecca 587
Rebecca (Chaffee) 544, 545, 587
Tabitha 587
Tamera Diana 610
Thomas 580, 583, 584, 587
Thomas (1606-1678) 530, 531, 533-542, 543, 544, 545, 550, 555, 560, 568, 571, 572, 573, 574, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 586, 587, 588, 589, 592, 593, 598, 602, 603, 607, 612, 613, 619
Thomas, Jr. (1638-1667) 540, 541, 542, 574-577, 578
Thomas Richard 586
W
William 541, 545, 554, 555, 572, 575, 577, 579-581, 583, 585, 586, 587
William (1757-1852) 530, 531, 546, 547, 550-555, 558, 560, 568, 571, 572, 589, 593, 598, 602, 603, 607, 612, 613, 619
William Nelson 608, 609
Woodrow D. 610
Wright 560

SURNAME INDEX

A
Aardal 498
Abell 576
Abnet 480, 483, 612
Acker 130, 131
Adams 43, 73, 218, 219, 220, 221, 249-250, 408, 434, 449, 452, 498
Addington 528
Adkins 434
Aomisegger 484, 486
Agee 218, 219, 406, 407
Ageno 601
Ahner 597, 598
Albem 2, 215, 220, 221-223, 425
Albin 518
Albright 211, 212, 290, 291, 292, 293
Albritton 398, 399
Aldrich 564
Alexander 252, 269, 429
Alkire 303
Allaback-Reeder 257
Allen 41, 419, 491, 516, 592
Allhouse 438
Alston 122, 337
Ames 591
Amick 452
Amon 588
Anderson 139, 265, 360, 399, 402, 429, 499, 506, 616
Andres 458, 575, 576, 578, 580
Andrus 346
Annis 71
Anthony 131, 308
Antirnm 256, 263
Appel 615
Applegate 458
Arakawa 39
Arbourgh 510
Arower 52
Aresmeir 232, 346, 347-355
Arstaf 51
Arst 305
Armes 405
Armstrong 320
Arrington/Harrington 121, 122, 123
Arsled 587
Artman 268
Arthur 42
Asbahr 201
Ash 490, 491
Ashburn 309
Atkins 178
Atkinson 268, 452
Atwell 162
Atwood 260
Auld 437, 438
Austin 277, 307, 308
Averett 336
Averell 581, 582, 583
Averill 166, 543, 580, 583
Ayers 414, 420-422, 436, 440, 441, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 576, 616
B
Baas 342
Babcock 442-445, 516
Bacon 545, 588
Badoux 566
Baath 304
Bahl 610
Bailey 307, 365, 456
Bain 95, 96
Baker 286, 297, 356, 462, 493, 495, 505, 611
Balch 448, 588
Baldwin 278, 279, 286, 298, 395, 482
Bales 354
Ball 337, 595
Bandy 302-305
Bangert 352
Bannon 296
Barber 607
Barger 278, 283
Barker 316, 331-332
Barkley 605
Barley 596
Barnard 482
Barnes 217, 289, 298, 404, 408, 409
Bartett 279, 409
Barr 507
Barrett 585
Bartlett 337
Bartlett 139
Barret 586
Barzlee 47, 49
Basely 129
Basly 47, 49
Bayle 626
Batsdorf 167
Bateman 135
Bates 139, 597
Baugh 502
Baxter 53
Bayle 280
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bean</td>
<td>377, 621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bear</td>
<td>262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bearsley</td>
<td>263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beatty</td>
<td>504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaufort</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaumont</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beaver</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bechtold</td>
<td>512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beck</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becker</td>
<td>207, 415, 416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becraft</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bedunah</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beebe</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beekett</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beem</td>
<td>616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beerbower</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beers</td>
<td>415, 601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beharie</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell</td>
<td>327, 471, 475, 488, 527-528, 559, 568, 570, 577</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellefeuille</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellerby</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellow</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bellflower</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beltz</td>
<td>371</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennet</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bennett</td>
<td>95, 96, 121, 123, 125, 282, 429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bentley</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berad</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berg</td>
<td>203, 255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bergstrom</td>
<td>492, 608, 610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berna</td>
<td>444</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berritt</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Batch</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boro</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boorman</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Booth</td>
<td>125, 408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Borgen</td>
<td>623</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bosler</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bosholm</td>
<td>606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boursou</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowden</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowen</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowin</td>
<td>271</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowman</td>
<td>172, 511, 522, 616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bowson</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyce</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyd</td>
<td>148, 489</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boydston</td>
<td>419, 420, 433, 434, 435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boylan</td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boynon</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braa</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brabham</td>
<td>605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brackett</td>
<td>162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradford</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradley</td>
<td>429, 599-600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradshaw</td>
<td>305, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bradstreet</td>
<td>576, 578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brahss</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brandt</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Branstroop</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bray</td>
<td>141, 523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brecht</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breece</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Breithaupt</td>
<td>606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridges</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Briggs</td>
<td>93, 95, 124-125, 127, 348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bristow</td>
<td>495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brittingham</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broadbeck</td>
<td>47, 57, 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broadhurst</td>
<td>419, 427, 435, 436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bronson</td>
<td>591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brook</td>
<td>362, 363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brooks</td>
<td>116, 149, 160, 455, 492, 515, 609, 610, 611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brosie</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brost</td>
<td>29, 244, 385, 386, 478, 571</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browne</td>
<td>93, 94, 95, 128, 580</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brownhill</td>
<td>97, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Broyles</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bruce</td>
<td>97, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brummit</td>
<td>272</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brunton</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryan</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryant</td>
<td>123, 523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brydon</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Brydon</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bryson</td>
<td>104, 187, 191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buchanan</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bucher</td>
<td>358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buchere</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buckles</td>
<td>519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bucknall</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Budd</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Buffat</td>
<td>606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ballard</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bullington</td>
<td>266, 442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bullock</td>
<td>511, 512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bunch</td>
<td>357, 359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burbank</td>
<td>578</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burch</td>
<td>487, 590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burdick</td>
<td>485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burdyne</td>
<td>130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burke</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burer</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burgett</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Burkepile 284
Burnell 351
Burnette 147
Burns 293
Burris 492, 608, 609
Burroughs/Burrows/Burrus 135, 332
Burton 377, 379-381
Bush 430
Buskirk 261
Butler 622
Butts 513
Bynum 601
Byrd 568
Bywater 309
Caba 488
Cabbage 278
Cahill 398, 399, 509, 511
Cain 517
Caldwell 147
Calloway 111, 154, 155
Camp 289
Campbell 254, 481, 520, 566
Candell 527
Canfield 591
Cannon 129, 601
Cappel 480, 481, 482, 612
Capaci 615
Carlin 600
Carisbury 408
Carlson 211, 212, 374, 388, 391
Carmes 302
Carpenter 502
Carsi 334-336
Carter 459, 504
Cash 485
Case 443, 615
Casebier 437
Cashew 442
Cason 512
Cassidy 444
Casteal 433
Caster 337
Catt 436, 437, 438
Causley 606
Cecil 73
Cesaro 343
Chaffee 544, 545, 585, 587
Champlin 279
Chance 322, 323
Chapman 122, 279, 422, 530, 544-545, 564-565, 584, 586, 587, 588
Charbonneaux 207
Chase 603
Cheadle 111
Chevron 486
Childers 106, 393, 395
Childs 358
Chisholm 139
Christensen 433
Christian 258, 343
Christiansen 606
Christner 630
Christoff 292, 293
Chumley 401
Chunn 450
Clair 35, 36, 37, 39-43, 572
Clairborne 179, 180
Clake 509
Clark/Clarke 258, 267, 321, 443, 503, 531, 542-544, 581-582, 583, 584, 598
Clayton 128
Clements 368, 371-373
Clemmons 287, 300, 301
Clepper/Klepper see Klepper
Clester 475, 525, 570
Cleveland 486
Clinton 437
Cloyd 400
Clute 629
Cobane 393
Cobb 131
Coburn 326
Cochran 64, 69, 315, 318, 321-324, 517, 605, 617
Cochrane 279
Cockrell 295
Cofer 254
Coffman 174
Cogan 337
Cole 141, 167
Coleman 370, 398, 399
Coleur 326, 327
Colistro 337, 338
Collard 316, 330, 332
Collier 102, 135, 189
Collins 284, 609
Collinworth 358
Colt 485
Colton 501
Colvin 590, 592
Combs 460
Commander 172
Condiotti 626
Cond 371
Condon 300
Cord 207
Conroy 60
Conway 398, 399
Cook 125, 172, 173, 175, 180, 182, 308-312, 458, 492, 509
Cook 528, 563, 564, 565, 594, 598, 602, 608, 611, 613-619, 620
Cook/Cooksey 177
Cooley 259
Coon 48
Coons 61
Cooper 75, 131, 198, 203, 204, 349
Copeland 610
Corbett 484, 487, 488
Corbridge 54
Core 326
Corey 61
Corley 390
Cornelison 406
Cornish 591
Coshaw 165, 166
Cossy 102
Costello 438
Costant 515, 520-521
Cottingham 509-511
Cotton 139
Couchman 254
Coute 267
Courtwright 320
Covert 147
Cowan 428, 458
Cox 309, 607
Cradey 280
Cramer 279
Crandle 622
Crawford 252, 445
Crawford 106, 133, 602, 624
Crecy 135
Creek 458
Critz 12, 44, 83, 84
Croft 83, 328
Crore 232, 234, 345, 346, 426
Crosby 591
Cross 377, 379, 437, 491, 600, 605
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Crossley</td>
<td>347, 355, 407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crow</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crowley</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crowther</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crum</td>
<td>48, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crutchfield</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cummings</td>
<td>65, 73, 74, 139, 432, 541, 542, 543, 573, 574, 575, 580, 581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cunningham</td>
<td>503, 504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curtis</td>
<td>399, 400, 402, 403, 606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cushman</td>
<td>515, 516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cutter</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cuslidge</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cutchall</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daberkow</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daley</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalley</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dalman</td>
<td>504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daly</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damon</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danell</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>136, 178, 370, 443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniels</td>
<td>203, 518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danner</td>
<td>301</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dano</td>
<td>335</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darland</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Darling</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dasher</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dasmyn</td>
<td>215, 220, 221-222</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dassenko</td>
<td>369</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daugherty</td>
<td>450</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davenport</td>
<td>43, 401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davidson</td>
<td>47, 48, 49, 178, 192, 304, 360</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davis</td>
<td>25, 50, 81, 82, 120, 133, 171, 172, 181, 295, 296, 320, 481, 484, 522, 523, 530, 544, 587, 597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Davittila</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dawson</td>
<td>136, 380, 610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Day</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dayton</td>
<td>362, 364</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deady</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dean</td>
<td>624-626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deardorff</td>
<td>255</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deaver</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Beauchamp</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeBord</td>
<td>519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Chawarth</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deckard</td>
<td>342</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Decker</td>
<td>7, 11, 15, 19, 45, 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeClue</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Graffenried</td>
<td>127, 128, 129, 398</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Holland</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dell</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeLong</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeMars</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deming</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denning</td>
<td>215, 464, 471, 569, 570</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dennis</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dennison</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Denny</td>
<td>307, 311, 504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DePriest</td>
<td>482</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeShields</td>
<td>594, 595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desler</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desmarteaux</td>
<td>348</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Devine</td>
<td>400</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeVore</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>de Wake</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dewey</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>DeWolf</td>
<td>391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dibble</td>
<td>596, 597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dick</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickenson/Dickerson</td>
<td>395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickey</td>
<td>348, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickinson</td>
<td>303, 504, 510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dickson</td>
<td>61, 62, 441, 445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Didson</td>
<td>64, 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dieter</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dieterich</td>
<td>368, 369, 371, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dilley</td>
<td>515, 516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunkle</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Divish</td>
<td>75, 198, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dixon</td>
<td>63, 354, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dockert</td>
<td>162, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dodge</td>
<td>328, 590, 592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doerksen</td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doggett</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorfman</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorman</td>
<td>544, 584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubtis</td>
<td>498, 616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Downey</td>
<td>401</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dowty</td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doyle</td>
<td>67, 289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drager</td>
<td>315, 316, 324-328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drake</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Draper</td>
<td>292, 293, 509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dresteser</td>
<td>437, 439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drew</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drewer</td>
<td>460</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Driskill</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Drury</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dudder</td>
<td>507</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dudek</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duff</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duncan</td>
<td>509, 521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dunn</td>
<td>113, 147, 165, 308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duquette</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Durfee</td>
<td>171, 173, 175, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duty</td>
<td>109, 111, 155</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duus</td>
<td>508, 509, 570</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duval</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dwarf</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dwyer</td>
<td>602</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dye</td>
<td>162, 164, 391, 392-395</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dyer</td>
<td>136, 192, 586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eades</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eagan</td>
<td>442</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earl</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earl-Spencer</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Early</td>
<td>628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Earnshaw</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easley</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eason</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Easter</td>
<td>272, 273, 306, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastland</td>
<td>500</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eaton</td>
<td>623, 624</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebrly</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eby</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eckert</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eekhardt</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eddy</td>
<td>567, 568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edgerton</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eden</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmonds</td>
<td>17, 18, 45, 46, 306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmonds</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund of Lancaster, etc.</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edon</td>
<td>64, 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward I, King of England</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwards</td>
<td>40, 497</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eggensperger</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eicke</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elder</td>
<td>626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elam</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elder</td>
<td>252, 272, 273, 326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleanor of Provence</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elled</td>
<td>588</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellet (Elliot?)</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellifort</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elliott</td>
<td>439, 446, 604, 605, 606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellis</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surname</td>
<td>Page(s)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>---------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellison</td>
<td>316, 317, 391</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elmer</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elrod</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Emmons</td>
<td>579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Encinas</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enday</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enders</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Engels</td>
<td>343</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ensley</td>
<td>51, 481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erdman</td>
<td>269, 344</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erickson</td>
<td>55, 331, 364, 596, 619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Erin</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eschler</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Etherton</td>
<td>440</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Etherton</td>
<td>424, 460-461, 471, 495</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eubanks</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eudy</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eutsler</td>
<td>404</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Evans</td>
<td>218, 219, 220, 221, 270, 274, 404, 621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Everett/Evet</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewam</td>
<td>383</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewing</td>
<td>135</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>F</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairbanks</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fairfax</td>
<td>85, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Faith</td>
<td>490</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farr</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farrar</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farrington</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farris</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farrington</td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Farris</td>
<td>445</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fee</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feldman</td>
<td>498, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellars</td>
<td>273</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fellows</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Felton</td>
<td>357</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferguson</td>
<td>432, 433</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferndal</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferretti</td>
<td>337</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ferris</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fichter</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fickas</td>
<td>447</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Field</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fielding</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fields</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fielitz</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Surnames

Golding 132
Golly 363
Gonzales 66
Gooch 288
Goodfellow 327, 519
Goodhue 578
Goodlow 127
Gookins 93, 94, 97
Goozee 504
Gordon 490, 501
Gorell 447
Gosson 614
Gould 267, 579
Graber 319
Grace 494
Grafton 255
Gragg 422, 436, 437, 439
Graham 362, 372, 373, 405
Gras 439
Grant 435, 439, 575
Graves 599, 601, 602
Gravink 280
Gray 93, 162, 163, 258, 259, 300, 435, 606
Gray 475, 481, 521-525, 570, 612
Grebe 350, 630
Green 56, 124, 125, 126, 129, 178, 179, 301, 391, 464, 466
Greene 89, 93, 94
Gregg 223, 368, 370, 371, 414, 417, 422-424, 425, 454, 453, 460, 461, 485
Gregory 404
Gresham 98, 130
Grey 429, 430
Grieve 268
Griffin 298
Griffith 347, 350, 351
Grigsby 448
Groom 567
Gross 57, 516, 517
Grover 171, 174, 175
Guest 445, 446
Guillory 483
Gurgan 179, 182
Guth 70
Guthrie 291
Guttridge 494
Guy 327
Gyton 500

H
Haas 360
Hagan 275, 276
Hagen 202
Hagerman 594, 597
Hagg 49
Hahn 357
Haig 429
Hailey 601
Haines 305
Hains 296
Hak 297
Hale 89, 96, 98, 100, 101, 103, 106, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 136, 137, 139, 141, 142
Hale 116, 167, 578, 584, 605
Haley 485
Hall 445
Halleman 92, 94
Halverson 202
Hamilton 8, 9, 11, 327
Hammar 369
Hammock 307
Hampson 290
Handrub 507, 514
Hanley 488
Hannah 508, 509, 511, 512, 630
Hansen 334, 335, 358, 517
Hanson 244, 304, 381-385, 477, 510, 511
Harbottell 177, 182
Harden 565
Hardin/Harden 105, 106
Harding 43
Hardisty 595
Hardwick 319
Hardy 279
Harma 304
Harmon 288, 289, 442
Harner 611
Harp 69
Harper 67, 69, 130, 267, 329, 600
Harrell 73, 402, 441
Harrington/Arient 72, 121, 122, 123, 140, 430
Harris 406, 311, 447
Harrison 71
Harstfield 133
Hart 443, 504
Hare 180
Hartfield 133
Hastelkamp 71
Hass 360
Hastings 332, 430
Hatfield 133
Hatlenhauer 483
Haven 487
Haverman 173
Hawbeck 255
Hawk 252, 253-255, 256, 286
Hawkins 284
Hawthorne 483
Hayes 300
Haynes 278, 283, 289, 290, 291
Healy 485, 486
Heimbach 415, 416
Hein 622, 623, 624
Heinart 450
Heiple 601
Heisler 47, 56, 57, 58
Held 362
Helgerson 486
Heims 600
Hemrich 363
Henderson 126, 396, 627-628
Hendrick 604
Henneghan 255
Henry 258, 268
Henry III - King of England 182
Henry, Earl of Lancaster 182
Henschild 343
Herbert/Harbard/Hubert/Harb/Harburd 220, 248, 249, 274
Herke 61
Herman 70
Hermann 257
Hertz 597
Herzog 491
Hess 424, 453-460
Hespital 265
Hewitt 362, 364, 365, 366, 496
Hickey 167, 266, 424, 433
Hickman 101, 134, 135
Hickok 592
Hicks 591
Higgenbotham 42
Highhouse 622
Hightower 428
Hillman 605
Hindbaugh 384
Hindman 256, 260, 269, 346
Hines 251, 252, 276-283, 408
Himan 377
Hire 63
Hitchcock 602
Hobbs 75, 81, 192, 198, 199, 203, 397
Hodges 393
Hodgson 281, 444
Hodson 166
Hoech 263
Hoffman 359
Hoffmeister 484, 485, 486
Hofler 601
Hogg 192
Hoglen 444
Hogue 460
Holberg 147
Holcomb 428, 599, 602
Holden 358, 364
Holland 420, 431, 432, 434, 435-439
Hollenberg 53
Hollenstein 416
Hollett 331
Holley 501
Hollingsworth 335
Holmes 544, 545, 586
Holoman 597
Holloway 301, 431
Holman 116, 168
Holt 402
Holters 495
Horn 61, 124, 505
Horneman 666, 667
Horton 602
Hosletter 172, 173
Hough 510, 511
Hovey 148, 149, 582, 583
Howard 148, 285, 287-295, 408, 616
Howe 578
Howell 124, 312
Hoyt 544
Hubbell 452
Huber 165
Huckler 335
Hudling 434
Hudson 324, 542, 578-579, 603
Huclat 599
Huer 620, 626
Huff 448
Huffer 257
Huffman 262, 304, 355
Hug 284
Hugger 455
Huggerth 455
Huff 448
Huff 448
Hunts 352
Humberg 207
Humpage 491
Humphrey 601, 602
Hunley 528
Hunicut 370
Hunt 50, 319
Hunter 151, 614, 617, 618
Hurst 567
Hyatt 502, 505, 506
Hyde 588

I
Icenour/Isenhower 422, 439, 445-446
Ignatovich 394
Ike 312
Imholte 528
Immaculata 200
Ingle 38
Ingram 305
Iorg 349, 630
Irons 600
Iverson 618
Irwin 340-343
Irvine 75, 198
Ivory 504
Irwin 75, 198, 201, 202, 444
Isenhour see Icenour
Ison 437, 438

J
Jacks 550, 551, 555
Jackson 298, 301, 312, 324, 390, 392, 450, 502, 582
Jacob 163
Jacobs 504
Jacoby 626
James 54, 55, 312, 606, 628
Jaramillo 393
Jarvis 329
Jeffers/Jefferies 162, 435, 439
Jeffreys 127

Jennings 180
Jensen 351, 352
Jernegar 177
Jess 597
Jewell 425, 461, 462
Jewett 289
Jobst 255
Johnston 452
Jordan 483, 611
Jourdan 181
Joyce 157
Joyner 405
Judd 177, 359
Judd 359, 470, 471, 483-489, 493-495
Judkins 167
Julian 154
Justice 67, 319
Justus 436

K
Kalin 192, 193, 204-208
Kakuschke 303, 304
Kaniper 284
Kanyon 617
Kaphammer 340, 343-345
Karstetter 437, 438
Katter 501
Kaufman 430
Kay 281
Keith 110, 143, 151, 152, 154
Keller 319
Kelley 110, 111, 143, 144, 150, 151, 152, 154
Kellihier 360
Kellog/Kellogg 497, 500, 618
Kelly 592
Kennedy 164, 491
Kent 455, 459-460
Kepler 308
Kerns 277, 301
Kerr 594, 598
Kessler 270
Ketler 517
LaForce 293
Lain 617
Lake 429, 606
Lamb 445
Lamkins 217, 409
Lamont-Wallace 258
Lancaster 265
Landry 443
Lane 88, 89, 105, 107, 142, 149, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 158, 459
Lange/Lang 163, 455-460, 621
Lanier 129, 181
Lankins 391
Lanktree 565
Lapworth 609
Large 119, 170, 195
LaRosee 365
Larson/Larsen 331, 349, 464, 494, 516
Lasley 620, 623-626
LaTrent 626
Lauderbach 528
Lawrence 522, 523-525, 622
Leas 403
Leavitt 257
LeDuc 206
Lee 142, 361, 370, 421, 436, 440, 617, 621
Leek 337
Leffel 83
Lefner 430
Legachinsky 335
Legg 430
Leinbach 360
Leirman 504
Leiter 255
Lembecke 323
Lemka 297, 298
Lenox 431
Leonard 400, 523, 591
Lesueur 443
Lettie 579
Leu 368, 501
Leupitow 503
Levall 622
Levin 518
Levitt 443
Levy 187, 199, 200, 203
Lewis 54, 149, 181, 255, 404, 484, 485, 587
Libby 41
Lightfoot 566, 567
Ligon 435
Lincoln 350
Lindley 130
Lindy 346, 348-350
Ling 149
Linn 526
Little 515
Lively 48, 324
Livesay 223, 231, 233, 336-338, 426
Livingston 449, 451, 452
Lockhart 299
Lockling 364, 365
Lockspech 447
Loftis 298
Logan 360
Logue 522, 523
Long 122, 125, 127, 129, 513, 514, 605
Longwell 484, 485, 489
Longwill 393
Loomis 175
Lorenz 269
Loucks 623
Loughmiller 348
Lourms 619
Lovelace 500
Lovett 602
Low 279, 280
Lower 148
Lowery 462
Lowry 83
Loutthier 148
Lubel 438
Lublink 505
Lucas 124, 317, 567, 600
Ludlow 597
Lumas/Loomis 584
Lund 173, 175
Luray 584
Luttrop 615
Lymbrey 177, 180
Lynch 305
Lynne 73
Lyon/Lyons 586, 587

MacClaflin/MackClaphia/MackClothlan MacLachlan 39-41
MacGillivray 520
Macklin 625, 626
MacNab 61
MacNeal 126
Macon 126
Macy 409
Moscow 609
Mosier 618
Mosely/Mosley 101, 102, 323, 576
Mote 56
Mott 370
Moundford 91
Mounts 301
Mowery 66
Moyne 294
Mueger 171
Mulhullen 279
Mullins 483
Mullaney 267
Munden 293
Muntz 618
Murdoch 201
Murphy 498, 509, 620, 622-623
Murray 444
Myers 485, 505
Nance 398
Nasalroad 261
Nash 131, 628
Neabeack 19, 64
Neal 178, 480, 482, 613
Neaville 516
Necly 359
Neland 583
Nelson 270, 287, 297, 327, 496
Neonnig 85, 86
Nes 44, 83
Netherlands 483
New 218, 220, 221, 248, 330
Newborn 188
Newman 124, 393
Newton 256, 262
Nichols 397, 443
Nicholson 327, 497, 498
Niess 416
Nicholac/Nicolac 391
Nilles 344
Nisbet 615, 616
Nix 515, 518
Noble 610
Noennig 85
Nolan 460
Norman 517
North 51

Norton 600
Noyes 319
Nygard 80

Oakes 327
Ober 482
Onerson 501
Odell/O’Dell 51, 419, 428
Odom 384
Oglesby 594, 595, 596
Olen 50
Okey 268
Olin 68
Oliver 68
Olson 267, 399, 400, 402, 403, 628
Orchard 509
Ordyk 320
Osborne 179, 182, 370, 409
Osburn 323
Osgood 588
Ottinger 289
Otto 512
Ours 327
Owens-Adair 146

Pace 398, 399
Padilla 262
Page 450
Palmeteer 231, 339-345, 426
Palmer 134, 591, 592
Palmeteer 596, 600, 601
Pangle 412, 420, 451
Panky/Pankey 433, 607, 611
Paolini 303
Parham 125
Parker 442, 452, 550, 589-592
Parkhurst 572
Parrish 618
Pate 447
Patrick 62
Patton 54, 438
Paul 509
Paulson 459
Paulus 330
Payne 47, 53, 54, 395, 408, 431
Payton 570
Peabody 496, 499, 542, 574-577, 578, 581
Peace 605
Pearce 173, 175
Pearson 430
Pay 511
Peck 320, 627
Pedigo 69
Peebles 129
Peighal 70
Peik 346-348, 630
Panxoto 605
Pemberton 627
Pence 452
Pendleton 397
Pengra 158, 159
Penny 267
Pepper 131
Percy 177, 181, 182
Perkins 64, 68, 149, 379, 436, 452, 567, 576, 580, 581
Perly/Pearly 54, 542, 574, 575, 576, 577-578
Perret 527, 528
Perric 393
Perry 430
Persons 429
Pesciali 356, 357
Peterson 289, 329, 429, 452, 619
Petron 208
Pettrigew 256, 267, 269
Petit 165
Potty 288, 289
Pfaender 628
Pharoah 436
Phelps 149
Phillip/Phillips 175, 264, 281, 282, 299, 312, 360, 366, 447, 506, 591
Pickett 63
Pickle 442
Pierce 489
Pitman/Pittman 102, 103, 357, 597
Plantagenet 182
Pleasant 487
Pluider 304
Pogue 621, 626-628
Poicare 389-390, 396
Points/Povils 316, 317
Pollock 355
Polonski 605
Pomereneke 527
Post 591, 592
Postalthwait 301
Postma 438
Potter 149, 580, 581, 584, 617
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Surname</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Potts</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Poulton</td>
<td>205-208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pratessgard</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Preston</td>
<td>63, 587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Price</td>
<td>162, 266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Proctor</td>
<td>498</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pruitt</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pullen</td>
<td>79, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pullum</td>
<td>400, 402, 403</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Purvine</td>
<td>321, 329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Queen</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quimby</td>
<td>521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quint</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ragan</td>
<td>455, 465</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rager</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rainsford/Rynsford</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ramsey</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randall</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Randolph</td>
<td>277, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rankin</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raquer</td>
<td>331</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rasmussen</td>
<td>266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rattray</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ray</td>
<td>220, 275, 276-313, 598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raymer</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Read</td>
<td>65, 66, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Real</td>
<td>330</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reams</td>
<td>606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rector/Richter</td>
<td>412, 413, 414, 415, 418-420, 427, 431, 433, 434, 435</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reddington/Redington</td>
<td>545, 581, 585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redemer</td>
<td>330</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redicker</td>
<td>280, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redick</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Redd</td>
<td>258, 455, 614, 618</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reeves</td>
<td>287, 308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reiber</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reichart</td>
<td>609</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reid</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reeling</td>
<td>462</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remington</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reesecker</td>
<td>363</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revis</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reynolds</td>
<td>106, 510, 568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rezazadch</td>
<td>365</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhinehart</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rhodes</td>
<td>280, 346, 350, 354, 594, 596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rice</td>
<td>147, 179, 180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richardson</td>
<td>308, 313, 585</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richey</td>
<td>484, 486, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rickey</td>
<td>621, 628-629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richter/Rector</td>
<td>414, 415, 416</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ricker</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rickman</td>
<td>270</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riddlesdale</td>
<td>531, 533</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riddle</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ridinger</td>
<td>279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rilf</td>
<td>402</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rierson</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riggs</td>
<td>462, 627</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riley</td>
<td>256, 264, 265, 269, 438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ritz</td>
<td>353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rivers</td>
<td>65, 69-71, 433, 565, 596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roarke</td>
<td>605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roberts</td>
<td>244, 312, 385-387, 405, 571, 611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robertson</td>
<td>351, 568</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robeson</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robins</td>
<td>21, 78, 81, 82, 175, 256, 268, 481, 590, 591, 592</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson</td>
<td>69, 201, 540, 545, 588, 589, 591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rockhill</td>
<td>628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruddy</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodgers/Rogers</td>
<td>306, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romaine</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roman</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Romine</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roos</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roots</td>
<td>2, 414, 417, 422, 453, 454, 461</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roskoski</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ross</td>
<td>71, 162, 201, 251, 252, 253, 270-271, 272, 299, 334, 335, 396, 431</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rouch</td>
<td>254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roundy</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowen</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowland</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royalty</td>
<td>106, 139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royce</td>
<td>615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royer</td>
<td>506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royster</td>
<td>217, 285, 295, 406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruben</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruby</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rudy</td>
<td>369, 373</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rue</td>
<td>604</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruffin</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruggles</td>
<td>586</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Runyon</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rup/Reep</td>
<td>446</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rusco-Jackson</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rush</td>
<td>260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell</td>
<td>41, 89, 107, 145, 148, 149, 469, 471, 142, 491, 492, 493, 560, 607-611, 629</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rust</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryan</td>
<td>302, 303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryder</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rynearson</td>
<td>515, 516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>S</td>
<td>S</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salade</td>
<td>309, 312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salmon</td>
<td>518</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salves/Salyes</td>
<td>350</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salomen</td>
<td>606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sammour</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sample</td>
<td>273, 526</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sams</td>
<td>266, 515, 519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandidge</td>
<td>521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandstrom</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanford</td>
<td>497, 506</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanger</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sapp</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satterfield</td>
<td>542</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saulsbury</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saunders</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savage</td>
<td>306, 319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sax</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sayeau</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saylor</td>
<td>293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scarbrough</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scherer</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schied</td>
<td>429, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schilling</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schindler</td>
<td>338</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schmidt</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schneider</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schoene</td>
<td>621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schofield</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schornhorst</td>
<td>259, 260</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schrinsky</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schrinsky</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surname</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schubert</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schuffert</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schultz</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schumacher</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Schuster</td>
<td>439</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scott</td>
<td>267, 319, 364, 404, 405, 442-460, 469, 466, 467-471, 479, 483, 489, 491, 492, 493, 495, 496, 500, 502, 506, 566, 569, 607, 614</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seabury</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seatwell</td>
<td>100, 129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seckler</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seidner</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seilers</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selby</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Self</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sekikan</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Selnes</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Senn</td>
<td>357, 358</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sentungstuk</td>
<td>172</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sereno</td>
<td>520</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Severian</td>
<td>289</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shackelford</td>
<td>61, 485</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shad</td>
<td>452</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shadwell</td>
<td>75, 198, 200, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shannon</td>
<td>327, 596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sharp</td>
<td>266, 512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shartlet</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw</td>
<td>285, 295, 614, 615, 616</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheets</td>
<td>306, 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelby</td>
<td>508</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheldon</td>
<td>286, 296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepard</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sheridn</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherk</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherrill</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwin</td>
<td>544, 584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherwood</td>
<td>487</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shier</td>
<td>443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiflet</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirley</td>
<td>296, 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shively</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shookman</td>
<td>217, 406</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shropshire</td>
<td>104, 105, 106, 137-139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shubin</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shuler</td>
<td>308</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sign</td>
<td>492, 608, 610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silent/Sykes</td>
<td>286</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silsby</td>
<td>65, 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simco</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simcho</td>
<td>522</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simmerman/Zimmerman</td>
<td>429</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simmons</td>
<td>457, 458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simon</td>
<td>316, 317-324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simpson</td>
<td>313</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Singleton</td>
<td>89, 96, 407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sinse</td>
<td>282</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skarkadaile</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skinner</td>
<td>68, 464, 467, 492, 500, 502, 590, 566, 569, 607, 614</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skiles</td>
<td>512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skomo</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slack</td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slade</td>
<td>590, 591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slagle</td>
<td>286, 298-302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slaughter</td>
<td>267</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sleg</td>
<td>579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoper</td>
<td>492, 607</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Slyter</td>
<td>515</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Small</td>
<td>71, 111, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smart</td>
<td>121, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smitheller</td>
<td>89, 96, 97, 103, 129, 131, 132, 133, 135, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smythe/Smith</td>
<td>177, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sneed</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sneed</td>
<td>296</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snell</td>
<td>334</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snider</td>
<td>515, 519, 597, 619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow</td>
<td>451</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snyder</td>
<td>512</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solstad</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Songstenward</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sook</td>
<td>438</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sorenson</td>
<td>303, 521</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sossaman</td>
<td>370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>South</td>
<td>327, 328, 513</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Soyk</td>
<td>430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spade</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sparks</td>
<td>158, 284, 302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sparwasser</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spence</td>
<td>508, 509, 512, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spencer</td>
<td>61, 62, 69, 182, 396, 414, 418, 437, 481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spees</td>
<td>307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spight</td>
<td>162, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Splitimber</td>
<td>89, 92, 121, 124, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Splitimber/Splitimber</td>
<td>89, 92, 121, 124, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sprague</td>
<td>277, 307-311, 505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spier</td>
<td>483</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sprouse</td>
<td>597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spurgeon</td>
<td>392, 394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanbys</td>
<td>503</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stafford</td>
<td>317, 318, 324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stage</td>
<td>519</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stannard</td>
<td>115, 116, 143, 159, 166, 167, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanberry</td>
<td>449</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanek</td>
<td>25, 79, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanley</td>
<td>62, 544, 584</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stanton</td>
<td>301, 319</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stapleton</td>
<td>265</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stapp</td>
<td>302</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stark/Staerr</td>
<td>331, 605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steed</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steele</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stein</td>
<td>328</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steinborn</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steinheuser</td>
<td>67, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephens</td>
<td>154, 289, 430, 441, 448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephens/Stevens</td>
<td>540, 545-550, 589, 592, 593</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steuer</td>
<td>610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevens</td>
<td>2, 113, 422, 512, 606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevenson</td>
<td>278</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steves</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stewart</td>
<td>168, 505, 597</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stiffes</td>
<td>309</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stingley</td>
<td>253, 254</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stinson</td>
<td>504</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stipp</td>
<td>432</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stormweiss</td>
<td>45, 47, 51, 52, 53, 58, 80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Suits</td>
<td>256, 264, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>St John</td>
<td>428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stokes</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stone</td>
<td>74, 255, 586, 595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stout</td>
<td>407</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strader</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strand</td>
<td>323</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stratton</td>
<td>172, 479, 482, 612</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strait</td>
<td>601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strandy</td>
<td>523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stratford</td>
<td>481</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strickland</td>
<td>599, 600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strong</td>
<td>208, 591</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strowbridge</td>
<td>560, 603-606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stuart</td>
<td>384</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stubbs</td>
<td>596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surname</td>
<td>Page References</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>--------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Studdard</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stull</td>
<td>458</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stumper</td>
<td>441</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sturcavant</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sundberg</td>
<td>460, 488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sung</td>
<td>448</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutherland</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutter</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutton</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sviha</td>
<td>619</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swan</td>
<td>457, 572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swaney</td>
<td>69, 256, 262, 263, 269</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swanson</td>
<td>47, 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweeney</td>
<td>475, 507-508, 514-521, 570</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sweezy</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syler</td>
<td>264</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvestor</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symmes</td>
<td>574</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Symonds</td>
<td>40, 544, 376</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Syple</td>
<td>370</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talbot</td>
<td>222, 223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Talz</td>
<td>129</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tapan</td>
<td>622</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tarwater</td>
<td>427</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor</td>
<td>49, 50, 491, 506, 630, 555, 560, 565, 593, 598, 602, 603, 607, 626</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teeter</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teifer</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Terry</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teske</td>
<td>312</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Texley</td>
<td>362</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thai</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thiele</td>
<td>525</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>72, 100, 116, 161-164, 255, 291, 429, 430, 431, 434, 461, 495, 496, 523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson</td>
<td>41, 254, 289, 290, 298, 460, 464, 471, 506, 621</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomsen</td>
<td>73, 74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thorne</td>
<td>600</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thrasher</td>
<td>300</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tienhaara</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tidland</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiffany</td>
<td>587</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilton</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Todd</td>
<td>217, 219, 220, 251-273, 277, 278, 406, 407, 408, 509, 430</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tollemeier</td>
<td>161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toler</td>
<td>318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tollefsen</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tomlin</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toney</td>
<td>218, 395, 408</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Toke</td>
<td>598</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Topolewski</td>
<td>517</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Topp</td>
<td>355</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torbar</td>
<td>324</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Towne</td>
<td>578, 581</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trace</td>
<td>589, 591, 594, 595</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trader</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Transue</td>
<td>278, 279</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trask</td>
<td>308, 309, 312, 403, 611</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Travis</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tremaine</td>
<td>70, 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trotter</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Troutwine</td>
<td>259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trowbridge</td>
<td>579</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>True</td>
<td>603</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truitt</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truman</td>
<td>305</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubbs</td>
<td>590</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tucker</td>
<td>278, 281, 601</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tunnell</td>
<td>486</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turner</td>
<td>178, 208, 264, 302, 402, 409, 427, 436</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turney</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tweekell</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyner</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Typler</td>
<td>502</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Udd</td>
<td>352, 353</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underdahl</td>
<td>499</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unruh</td>
<td>326</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Updegrave</td>
<td>241, 244, 360-373, 477, 570, 571, 630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Urdahl</td>
<td>303</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utiger</td>
<td>522</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ural</td>
<td>394</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Amburgh</td>
<td>459</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Curen</td>
<td>603</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Fleet</td>
<td>455</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Overklift</td>
<td>304</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Sant</td>
<td>147</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Verth</td>
<td>203, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Van Wie</td>
<td>291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vance</td>
<td>399</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanden</td>
<td>288</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vandergon</td>
<td>306</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vanderpool</td>
<td>286, 298, 299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Varvel</td>
<td>409</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughn</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vawter</td>
<td>159</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vela</td>
<td>258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venable</td>
<td>140, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Venturello</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Versinger</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vest</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vials</td>
<td>297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vick</td>
<td>135, 307</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vilhauer</td>
<td>393</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vining</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Voelkel</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vorpal</td>
<td>596</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wall</td>
<td>405</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadleigh</td>
<td>377, 379</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagaman</td>
<td>522, 523</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waggoner</td>
<td>65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagner</td>
<td>566</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wagoner</td>
<td>511</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wainscott</td>
<td>299</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waite</td>
<td>357-359</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waldgrave</td>
<td>177, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walgrave</td>
<td>329</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wall</td>
<td>428, 429, 528</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallace</td>
<td>148, 157, 596, 605</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallis</td>
<td>38, 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walsh</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter/Walters</td>
<td>148, 171, 256, 261, 269, 426</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wallman</td>
<td>510</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walton</td>
<td>129, 181, 606</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ward</td>
<td>205, 206, 231, 305, 338, 339, 355, 443</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warner</td>
<td>40, 572</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warren</td>
<td>93, 428</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warwick</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td>516</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Washburn</td>
<td>292, 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waterbury</td>
<td>565</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watkins</td>
<td>284</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson</td>
<td>102, 136, 137, 284, 365, 439</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Watt/Watts 71, 72, 130, 598
Waugh 333
Wearryick 8, 23, 26, 76, 117, 118, 169, 192, 193, 194, 195
Weaver 285, 295, 357, 394
Webb 89, 90, 91, 124, 460
Webley 328
Weintraub 301
Welch 168, 224, 456, 457, 461, 462, 492, 608-609
Weldch 103
Welden 452
Wells 266, 331, 422, 448, 449
Wendell 162
Wentzel 55
Wessels 319
West 66, 177, 287, 510, 590
Westhaver 520
Westrand 518
Wheeler 452
Whipple 443, 475, 508, 512-514, 570
Whitcomb 350
Whitaker 452, 453
Whiting 438
Whitney 280
Whitten 65
Wick 605
Wickizer 622
Wickman 163
Wieble 370
Wigger 601
Wilbourne 405
Wilcoxon 604, 606
Wilde 543
Wildes 581-582, 583
Wilhite 112
William 371
Williams 89, 97, 124, 127, 129, 132, 133, 134, 136, 259, 324, 332, 333, 336, 402, 452, 509, 522, 591
Williamson 56
Willmot 188
Willis 106, 258, 460-461, 495
Willits 147
Wilson 55, 67, 151, 206, 253, 255, 260, 261, 269, 312, 442, 499
Wilson-Atwood 260
Windust 394
Wines 331
Winger 289
Winklebleck 494
Winslow 481
Winter 148, 606, 626
Wintersteen 381
Wirick 487
Wise 506
Witters 296, 566
Withington/Witherton 136
Wolf 457
Wolford 266
Wolley/Worley 395
Wood 115, 183, 184, 186, 187, 251, 342, 343, 498
Woodard 60, 517
Woodburn 270
Woodtree 179
Woodle 563, 564, 620-629, 630
Woody 115, 116, 156
Wright 352, 429, 459, 460, 507, 595
Wright 352, 429, 459, 460, 507, 595
Wynn 129, 253, 255, 510
Zahary 68
Zamberlin 68
Zanhter 482
Zastrow 174, 175
Zeller 272, 273
Ziegenhagen 506
Zimmerman/Simmerman 341, 429
Zipagang 457
Zook 615
Zurhorst 56